





Early European Books, Copyright © 2012 ProQuest LLC.  
Images reproduced by courtesy of The Wellcome Trust, London.  
2492/D





Early European Books, Copyright © 2012 ProQuest LLC.  
Images reproduced by courtesy of The Wellcome Trust, London.  
2492/D





Early European Books. Copyright © 2012 ProQuest LLC.  
Images reproduced by courtesy of The Wellcome Trust, London.  
249210

2492

A xxix Gae

STO 11513

S  
20/6/66  
804



37d

16006



1832

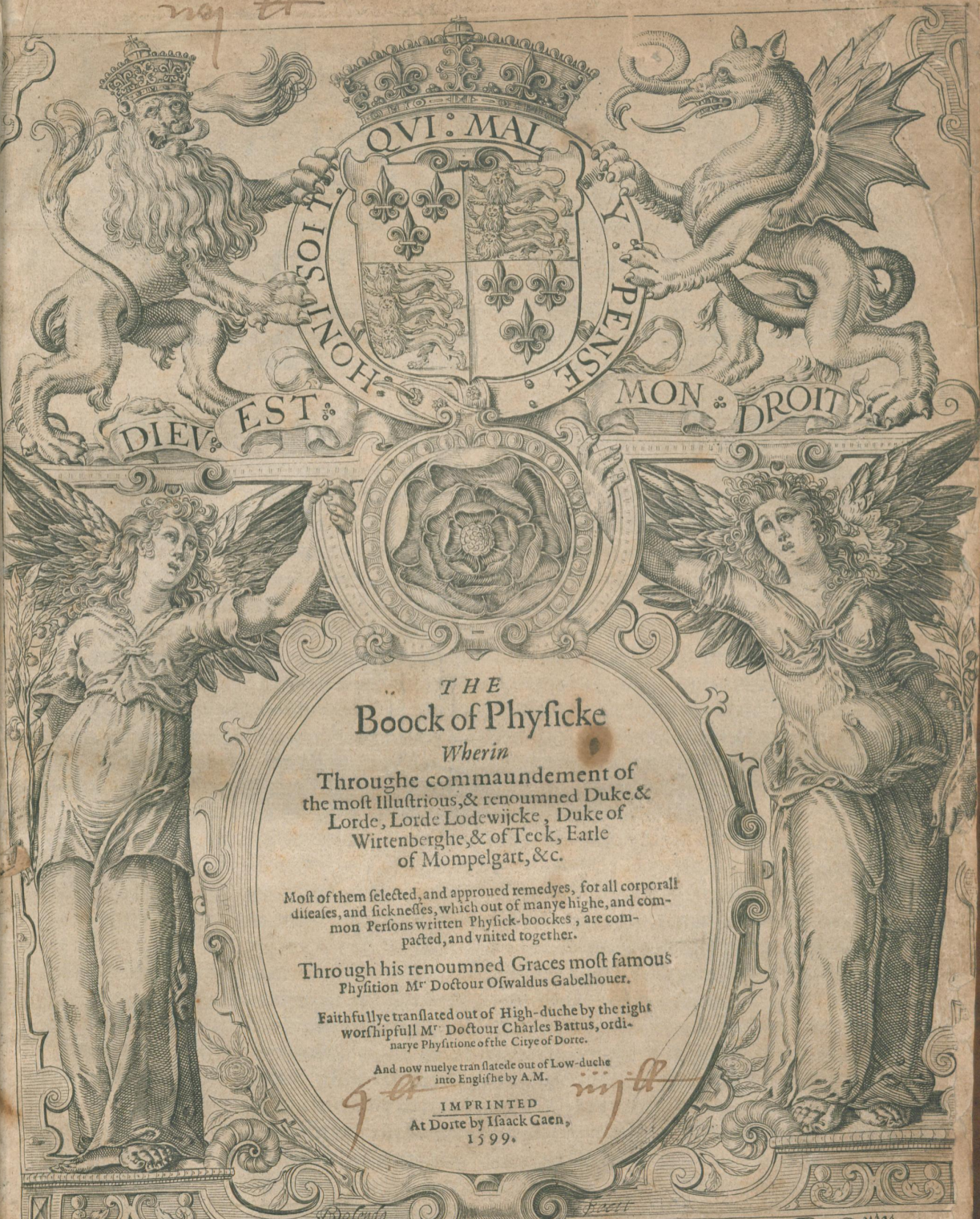
1599

---

233



inij ll



*THE*  
**Boock of Physicke**

*Wherin*

Throughe commaundement of  
the most Illustrious, & renounned Duke &  
Lorde, Lorde Lodewijcke, Duke of  
Wirtenberghe, & of Teck, Earle  
of Mompelgart, &c.

Most of them selected, and approued remedies, for all corporall  
diseases, and sicknesses, which out of manye highe, and com-  
mon Persons written Physick-boockes, are com-  
pacted, and vnited together.

Through his renounned Graces most famous  
Physition Mr Doctour Ofwaldus Gabelhouer.

Faithfullye translated out of High-ducbe by the right  
worshipfull M<sup>r</sup> Doctour Charles Battus, ordi-  
narye Physitione of the Citie of Dorte.

And now nuelye tran slateile out of Low-ducbe  
into Englische by A.M.

*9th* *inij ll*  
**IMPRINTED**  
At Dorte by Isaack Gaen,  
1599.

*Mr Jon*

**DORDRECHT**

*Mr Jon*









# TO THE MOST MIGHTYE VERTVOVS,

and renounned Princeſſe, and our moſt be-  
neuolente, and gratiouſe ſouereigne,

4577  
54

*LADYE ELIZABETH,*

By the grace of God, Queene of Englande, Fraunce, and Irelande: defender of the true  
and aunciente Chriſtian Religion, and next vnder Chriſte ſupream  
heade of the Chriſtiane Church of Englande.

**R**ighte mightye, and moſt victorious ſouereigne, I hauinge oftentimes  
vvith my ſelfe conſidered, & in my quotidiane cogitationes reuolued,  
the magnanimitye, greate intelligence, and vviſdome, vvith manye  
other ineffable virtues, vvhervvith the moſt mightye, & omnipotēte  
Iehouah, hath inſpired your moſt virtuous Maieſtye, I cā not, nether  
if I coulde, vvoulde I commit to obliuion, and forget, ſufficientlye to  
admire at the greate, & inelamable prouidence, vvhervvith the moſt mightye God,  
daylye, & hovverlye, proteſteth, & defendeth the vvhole common vvealſh, & ſtaete  
of Englande, in all proſperitye, & that the ſame God doth ſo bountifullye beſtove,  
on your moſt renounned Maieſtye, ſuch an Heroicall, & benigne minde, the vvch  
ſo aptlye, & decētlye agreeth vvith your Maieſties fortitude, & inuincible Kingdome:  
As alſo in like ſorte, vve haue ſeene, and behelde the ſame, in your Maieſties moſt re-  
nounned Lorde, & Father, Kinge Henrye the eight, moſt vvorthye of memorye, in  
vvhome ſettinge aparte all his moſt inuincible fortitude, & magnanimitye, vve alſo,  
haue noted, and ſeene, an ineffable zeale, and deſire to helpe forvvarde, and reforme  
the ſincere Chriſtiane Religiō, vvith a feruente deſire to proteſt the vvhole Kinge-  
dome of Englande, agaynſte the Pope, & his adherētes tyrannye: vvhoſe beaſt foote  
path, your moſt renounned Maieſties devine, and ſayed perſon doth ſo incurre,  
that rightlye, vve may affirme that your M<sup>tye</sup> as vvell in thought, as in vvorde, and  
deede, doth immitate, his moſt royalle Perſon: through vvch reaſō it is juſte that the  
vvhole Chriſtianitye, & Church of Englande ſhoulde continualle perſever, and per-  
ſiſte in their prayes, next Chriſte to haue therouer a heade and inceſſantlye to offer vp  
ſvweet ſmellinge ſacrifices of prayers into the noſtreles of the moſt mightye God, for  
your M<sup>tyes</sup> health, and longe life. As alſo in the ſame ſtriſte bonde are boundē to doe  
theſe our vnitede Provinces, vvch nexte vnder the mightye, & imperious Monarche  
of the cæleſti alle Poles vvithout the ayde, and aſſiſtance, of your moſt royalle M<sup>tye</sup>  
vve never thus longe had bin able to reſiſte the mightye forces of ſo greate, a poten-  
tate: vvherfore, continuallye of theſe cōntryes, all aged Pœple of vvhat eſtate ſoever  
they be of the Virgins vvith their ornamentes, and Virginlike habites layed a ſyde, as  
for a Virgine, of all Virgins, in all Chriſtendom and all yongmen, vvith their bared  
Heades, and as it vveare girded about their loynes vvith ſackes and beſprinckeled  
vvith aſhes, doe contynuallye povver out their prayes, as the bloode of ſlaughtered  
Lambes, on the aulter of the moſt mightye gouvernour of the Cæleſtialle Monar-  
chy for the proſperitye, and longe life, of your moſt magnificente M<sup>tye</sup>. & ther after a  
fayth full, Chriſtiane, and ſacred end. And ſainge that it hath pleaſed the mightye  
Lorde of his infinite, mercye to make me alſo one of that number moſt gratiouſ  
ſouereigne & through the aduice, & deſire of manye learned, men had cauſede this  
preſent Boocke of Phyſicke to be tranſlatede into the Engliſche tūge of the Lovve-  
Dutch, and I my ſelfe hauinge imprinted the ſame, to noe ſmalle commoditye, and  
utilitie



utilitie of the Englishe nation, to the vvhich I proteste I doe bende all my forces, it seemede most excellent Princeesse, expedience vntome, to gratulate, and dedicate the same vnto a Queene of that nation therby to shevve the good vvill, vvvhich I beare in humble seruice to your most sacred person, & to the remanēt, of your M<sup>ties</sup>. subiectes. Nether doe I most virtuous, souereigne heer presente, anye thing vnto your most sacred, of myn ovvne, vvith anye smalle scruple of presumption, supposinge it vvith my selfe to be a thinge meete enoughe for your most sacred persons vievve, and iugement, for I shoulde not only therin disseouer myn ovvne fragilitye, but also accumulate vnto my selfe, infinite discredite, and name of prodigalitye, so that ther by I vveare vvorthye to precure my reprehension, vvith noe lesse deserved chasticemēte. But onlye encouraginge my selfe, on your most diuine M<sup>ties</sup>. benige, fauoure to vvardes our countrie, also prouoked by the excellencye of this Au<sup>thor</sup>, and inboldened vvith the profite vvvhich may, and vvithout doubte vvill cuse heerof, & indeede to speake the truth I haue throughe the humblenes, & dutifullnes of my minde, vvowed put in vre my vter seruice, to the commoditie, of your most sacred person, & countrie. All vvvhich beinge considered, it doth not only conuolte, but also compelle me (althoughe vvith a timorouse countenance, and tremblinge harte) to offer vnto your M<sup>tye</sup>. this simple peece of vvorcke. Not doubtinge but that your benigne Maiestye, vvill gratefullye receave this my smalle present, cōsideringe that this present Boocke of Physicke is such, vvvhich throughe the commaundemēte of the renounned Duke Ludvvicke, Duke at VVirtēberghe, &c: hath strictlye commaunded his graces Doctour of Physicke, Doctour Osvaldt Gabelhouer, to discribe them to noe smalle commoditye of the Dutch countrie, vvvhich indeede firste of all hath bin imprinted in the Highdutch tunge, vvherin are discribed the most best, and selected remedies, of Physicke, for all manner of corporall infirmityes, contayned from the crowne of the heade, to the soale of the foote, vvherin I certaynlye persvade my selfe your most royalle Maiestye shall reape noe smalle commoditye, as in the times past, and also as yet novve a dayes, manye other greate Kinges, and Queenes haue had, an especialle delight in the practice, and notice of Physicke. All vvvhich beinge considered, this vvorcke of it selfe humblye requesteth, and intreateth your M<sup>ties</sup>. milde acceptance, as onlye expedient vnto the protection of your diuine persons boddilye healthe, and therby to escape the perilles of sicknesses. I therfore humblye be seech your royall M<sup>tye</sup>. of your infinite benignitye, to vvardes these our countries, that your Highnes vvoulde vouch safe to accept this my present althoughe but simple, yet full fraught of most excellent remedies: vvherin seinge that the Au<sup>thor</sup> vvill of himselfe restifie the same sufficientlye vnto your most inuincible M<sup>tye</sup>. and I findinge nothinge vvorthye of dispraise therin, I am heer constrained to desiste further to vrge your sacred paciente vvith copiousnes of vvordes, not vvith stādinge humblye intreatinge your M<sup>tye</sup>. to pardō all the defectes vvvhich heerin might appeare. And I in the meane time vvill incessantlye povver out my prayers, that it vvoulde of his infinite mercy please him to preferue your M<sup>tye</sup>. most mightye Princeesse, & vs, in continuall health, defende vs from all misfortunes, & that it vvoulde please him of his infinite mercye, to protecte your M<sup>ties</sup>. Kingdome, and dominion in a continuall peace: Amen.

Your M<sup>ties</sup>. most humble, and obedient  
seruante,

*Isaack Canine Bibliopola  
at Dorte.*



To the most Illustrious, and right Honourable Ladye, Ladye

MARIE, borne Princeesse of Orange, Countesse of Nassau, of Hohenloo, of Bueren, &c. Ladye, and Baronesse of Breda, of Langhenberghe, of Dieft, of Grimberghen, &c. My most gracious Ladye, health, peace, and prosperitie.

**R**ight honourable, most Illustrious, and my Gracious Ladye, seeing that the Almighty God, the Creator, of all creatures, and all things, hath imparted vnto vs men heer on earth s<sup>u</sup>vellinge, such glorious, and so manie, and diuers creatures, and admirable things, as v<sup>e</sup>ll in the ayre, in the profunditie, and depth of the sea, as on the Earthe, & set them before our eyes, throughe the v<sup>h</sup>ich they are not onely caused to admire, but also therof are bounden to loue, and affect aboue all things their Creatour, to prayse him, feare, and thancke him, to v<sup>h</sup>ich ende, purpose, and intent he hath endued vs v<sup>h</sup>ith a reasonable intelligēce, and made vs also partakers of his diuinitie, and Godheade, as it euidentlye appeareth, that v<sup>e</sup> therthroughe may allv<sup>ay</sup>es, ascende, and climbe vp to the Heauens, ther to view, and behoulde the v<sup>h</sup>ole, and totall caelestiall Constellationes, and their motiones, together v<sup>h</sup>ith all the Creatures of God, as Rootes, Hearbes, Flowers, Fruites, Stones, V<sup>o</sup>ode, Metles, quallities, and natures of all Creatures, and Beastes, yea, & all the Elementes in generalle, & each of them particularlye, v<sup>h</sup>at nature, vertue, and propertie euerie one hath, to learne, to trie, and to practise, in v<sup>h</sup>at disease each one might serue, and be vsed vnto: Out of all v<sup>h</sup>ich trialles, in the ende, and lastlye, the diuine science of Physick vvas founde out also, v<sup>h</sup>ich in this sort by longe continuance of time, and throughe diuers expetimentes, of the dilligent, and inquisitiue learned Physitiones, vvas dilated, disperced, & discribed, and so is also come, & imparted to vs, v<sup>h</sup>ich also shall v<sup>h</sup>ithout doubte continue, as necessarie, and profitable, euen to the ende, & latter times of the v<sup>o</sup>rdle, & that because of the innumerable miseries, calamities, diseases, & daungerous accidētes, & sicknesses, v<sup>h</sup>ich the life of mā because of his so great sinnes, & offences, is subiected vnto. V<sup>h</sup>ich of a truth hath moued diuers, and manye men to seecke out some meanes, v<sup>h</sup>ear throughe the daylye, & continuall accidentes, & mischaunces of men, might be provided for, helped, and also cured, v<sup>h</sup>ich also through the Grace, and fauoure of God, haue as novv bin founde out, as euidentlye, & playnly v<sup>e</sup> may behoulde, by the daylye experience, and by the v<sup>h</sup>ritings of so manye, & fundrie learned men, and especiallye by this present boocke of Physick, most Gracious Ladie, v<sup>h</sup>ich I because of the so manie, and diuers mightie Princes, & great Lords, & other learned Doctours approoued remedies, agaynst all the internall, and externall bodilye diseases, to my greate Charges, haue caused to be translated out of the Highdutch runge, and then published the same in printe, hauinge firste caused the same to be visited, of diuers learned, and expert Physitiones, v<sup>h</sup>ich so v<sup>e</sup>ll liked them, that they persvaded me to the translatione, and printinge of the foresayed boocke, and did not onely incourage me therro, but also v<sup>h</sup>olye counselled, and exhorted me therunto, as to a thinge, or matter beinge v<sup>o</sup>rthie (aboue all other) to be brought to light: Especiallye, because that in this present booke of Physicke, as mans bodye is diuided in four partes, to v<sup>h</sup>it the Heade, the Brest, the Bellye, and the externalle, or outwarde Membres, so ther are all the most exquisite remedies, and most approoued experimentes, agaynst the diseases, & infirmities, of the foresayed four partes of mans bodye, therin comprehended, beginninge the  
same



same from the toppe of the Heade, euen to the soale of the Foote: And seinge that  
I assuredlye knowe that your most renounned Excel. delighteth her selfe, & ta-  
keth pleasure in the Sciēce, & knowlledge of Physicke, as commōlye manye other  
generouse, gentle, & noble Princesses, vve are accustomed to doo, I doubt not, but  
your Excel. readye thearin, shall easilye iudge, that such a like boocke of Physicke  
vvas as yet neuer in the times before vs published forth in Printe, & your Gracious  
Excel. shall I doubt not finde ther in great good likinge, and delectatione vvhcare  
fore I also haue in all submissione, & humilitie embouldened my selfe, to honour  
and gratulate your most honourable Excellencie therewith, & also to dedicate the  
same vnto you: This is therefore my most humble request, and intreatie to accept  
the same gratefullye, and to protect, defende & shielde the same from all enuious,  
and sclaunderous tongues, vvhich if you shall vouch safe to doe (as your most re-  
nounned Excellen. verye vvell can) I shall acknowlledge my selfe to be more be-  
houldinge, and bounden vnto your Honourable seruice then heertofore euer I  
haue bin. And heervith I commit your Excel. into the Protection, & defence,  
of the Almightye God, hartlye intreatinge him, that he vwill graunt to your most  
renounned Excellencie, a longe, happye, and healthfull life. Datum at Dort the  
4. of Iulyc A. D. M.D.Lxxxxviii.

Your Excell.

Humble, & obdedient  
seruant

Abraham Canin.



## Epistle of the Author to the beneuolent Reader.

**A**Lthoughe that our auncestours, and fore-elders Adam, and Eue, through their rebellion, and obstinatie, agaynst the expres charge, and commaundement of God, haue deserued, and caused this temporall, and euerlastinge death, together allsoe vvith all miseryes, and calamityes, to happen, not onely vnto themselves, but allsoe to their posterityes: yet not vvithstandinge the righteous God, vvith his iuste, & deserued vvraeth agaynst vs, of his mercye (vvhich surpasseth all his vvorckes) is conuerted agayne vnto vs in pitye: So that the æternalle God, through the promised seede of the vvoman, vvhich hath trodden, and crused doune the heade of the Serpent, doth vvholye liberate, & free the faithfull therof: and doth so mitigate the horror of this temporalle death, that of the true Christians it is rather esteemed a sommation, and entrance into the euerlastinge lyfe, then deathe. And yet hath his endles mercye farther dilated it selfe vnto vs, to vvitt that if by any meanes it vveare possible vve shoulde præuent, Death, vvith all the accomplices therof, and to repell, or at the least to mitigate, all diseases, & sicknesses, (vvhich each one of vs, cōsideringe our synes are subiected, vvhich of a truth ought to be an admonitiō vnto vs to præpare our selues for a Christiane separation till the hovver of death, agaynst the vvhich ther as yet is grovven noe herbe) hath left behinde him, & reuealed vnto Man manye remedies, and meanes: The vvhich those, vvho haue vsed, and experimented the same to anye of their commodities, haue referuede, and vvritten the same by that meanes to demonstrate themselues gratefull to God, because of his goodnes, and their receaued health, & allso to participate the same to their neighbours: vvherfore in former times hath ther bin in Ægipte, a vverye laudable vse, before that Physick, throughe certayne aunciente professors therof, vvas compacted & compiled together in certayne rules, and throughe manye excellent, and of God inspired Men, vvas collocated and vnited together in this perfection & excellentye: That they placed, and set their sick persons euidentlye on the streetes, that of all passinge & repassinge mē they might be behelde, & seene: because that the negotiantes, & repassinge men, behouldinge, & seinge, that poore afflicted soule, in such a miserable, & lamentable case, themselues hauinge had tha same disease at diuers, and sundrye times, might the better, and easyer, participate vnto the patient the means vvherbye he recouered, & attayned vnto his pristinate, and accoustomed health. And because in these times also, on the selfe same manner, all sicke, and diseased Persons, might throughe the mercye, & vvill of God be of their maladyes cured: It pleased the most Illustrious, & renoumned Duke, & Lorde, Lorde Lodovijcke, Duke of VVirtenberge, and Teck, Earle of Mompelgart, &c. my most renoumned Duke and Lorde, throughe an especialle cordialle fidelitie, & fauoure, to the common, and his natiue Duch cuntrye, in the best sorte, hath graciouslye imposede this labour on me, & in a sorte allso charged me, to selecte, and redacte together, this presente boocke, out of all the *Experimentis*, of litterate, and allso illiterate, highe, and laye Persons: vvhich vvith all æquitye and right may be called a boocke of Experimentes: In the meane vvhile consideringe that his renoumned Grace, is not soe intended, and minded heerbye to hate, and esteeme of little vvorth *Methodicam artem*, or *Medicos*, and to administer occasion to euerye one vvhich can attayne to this boocke, heerbye as it vveare to inuolue themselues in the practise of Physicke, and take it on them: Seinge that his Grace is not ignorant, consideringe his great intelligence, vvhat a true Physitione must first of all knowe, before he may imploye him-







## To the beneuolente, and curteous Reader.

**C**RATIPPVS an aunciēte Philosopher, on a time sodaynlye, meettge his oulde frende *Lutius*, beganne immediatlye verye rudlye, to talke vnto him, & revile him, novv beinge of an other straunge person that stood by demaūdede, vpon vwhat occasione, he so sharpelye, & bitterlye spake vnto his frend returned vnto him this ansvvere agayne, and sayede, because he is my frende, therby meaninge, that a faythfull frēde vvill take all thinges in good parte, (he knowvinge the like) so I, most curteous, and gentle Reader, althoughe these my illiterate, rude, and harsh lines, doe in sufficient sorte bevvraye, the sterilitye, & barrannes of my blunte, & dulle vvrit, yet are they sufficient messengers to deliuer a faythfulle message from the good vvill of a trustye harte. Seinge therefore most (gentle Reader) that of a longe time ther hath bin noe auncient Auθhor, vvwhich discribed the Science of Physick, and Surgerye soe exactlye as this present *Oswalde Gabelhouer* doth, taught to speacke, his Science in the Englishe tūge, I through the persuasions of diuers vvellvvillinge Dutchmen to the English natione (although indeede my selfe a Germane) haue imployed my small talēt in schoolinge of this Auθhor, and teachinge him to prattle in English, although indeede it had bin farre more conveniēt for me to play the part of that vnvvorthye seruānt, vvwhich vvrapped his talent in a naptkin, & so buried the same in the earth, because that plainge the part of a good seruānt might not reape the revuarde of a most vnvvorthye seruānt, for vvhy it had bin better for me to keepe my rude, & harsh English by me, and content my selfe vvith only the speach therof, then thus in *propatulo*, or openlye to lay open the same to euerye fined and perpolite vvrite, and censure. But because I am a yongeman, and therefore subiect to all humane errors as vvell as others are, it did not a little grieue me to see so expert an auθhor as this is, vvritinge especiallye nothinge but tried, and most approoued remedies of Physick, and Surgerye, should not also be imparted to the Englishe natione. But howvsoeuer I desiringe to be a good seruānt, must of necessitye reape the revuard of the vnvvorthye seruānt, yet I hope, and trust the most curteous Reader vvill accept, although not gratefullye, this my most inculte & vntilled labour, consideringe that I had noe helpes of Dictionaries, or anye other meanes, nor also haue not in a longe time conuersed vvith anye English man experienced in this science by vvhome I might learne the tearmes of this arte. VVhervvpon ther may be obiected, that then I might better haue left this vvorcke vndone: heccon I repleye this ansvver that the Printer, vvith others vvho are indecde louers of good artes) & especiallye of the Englis-men, preuailed through their persuasions so farre vvith me that I thought vvith my self, it might be imputed vnto me a deede of ingratitude if so be I had not taken the same in handes. Consideringe that although the auncient auθhors haue in deede vvritten diuers, and excellent remedies, in those times, yet beinge vsed, and practised in these latter times, in their accustomed vveightes, and quantities, truelye vve shall finde them to vvorcke little, or nothinge at all. And for this occasion most gentle Reader, I so desired to be dooinge vvith this *Oswalde Gabelhouer*, Physitione to so great a man as he vvvas, that these his excellent, and approued receiptes, should be published to the common commoditye of the Commons and ignorant poeple, because the learned Physitiones, haue not anye neede therof, vnlesse that they desire to imitate the Bee, vvwhich out of anye filthye stinckinge herbe can sack out honye, so they out of this illiterate, peece of vvorcke, by refininge it may bringe forth good of experience. VVhome indeede all



men vwill extolle, although not the English, yet the finest goulde vvhich lyeth hiddē in so foule droffe. VVhoe soeuer therefore shall haue this booke in his house, vvhether he be highlye, or meanlye learned, vvhether he intabite the Citie, or dwell in the Countrie, shall reape therout great, fruites, and in the ende he shalbe bounde to yeelde thanckes to the Auθhor, for his so excellent skille, although the dispraise shall redounde to me for polluting so braue science vvith my harshē, Englishē. For vvhoe can be so experte in speackinge, ether so circumspect in eloquēce, that he shall not stutter, and vvexe afrayde, vvhen as he shall perceane euerye mans censure, to be vvarilye pryinge into the vvordes vvich he speacketh? But this matter vvich novv I haue in hande is so pleasinge vnto me and I hope you vvill be so fauourable to me in your censures, that it seemeth vnto me as it vveare not onlye to exhort a flamme- ringe man, but also a mute man to speacke. VVherfor I gentle Reader, beinge driuē, by your accustomed benignitye haue takē (although vnvvorthie therof) this auθhor in hande, offeringe him vp vnto you, vvhoe sufficiently speacketh for himselfe, but complayneth, on me for disgarnishinge him vvith my abrupt translation, but I hope the gētle Reader, vvill somvvhat fauour me, thūkinge vvith himselfe that although that I haue done ill this time, the next I may amende. And if ther be any false Englishe therin (as I vvell knowv ther is enoughe) I pray impute it vnto my lōge absence out of Englande, and that I am a Dutchman also, and therefore impossible for me to vvrite good Englishe, but as for the lettre faultes vvich are therin are not to be imputed vnto me but to the Printe vvich is also impossible for vs to amende because Belgickes. Therefore most curteous Reader rovvle vp all these faultes together, & cast them into obliuione, and looke not anye more back vppon them to returne a nevv remembrance therof, vvich if the curteous Reader, vvill vouchsafe toe doe. I shall thinck my selfe behouldinge to him, and also giue God thanckes that I vvas borne in so happye, an hovver. All vvich thinges aboue rehearsed, if of my tender, & yōge youth in translatinge, you vouch safe to accept, vvich (I hope) if vvith a fauourable, and pleasant minde you doe, (as heerto fore you haue done to diuers) you shall not onlye exhort me, vvich at this present offer vp this small gift vnto you, but also o- thers heerafter to imparte farre more better secrētes vnto you.

Thine in all things,  
as his ovvne

A. M.



# INDEX.

## A

- A** Capitall corroboratiō vvhich  
is verye excellent. 10.  
A good Confection for an im-  
bicille Heade. ibid.  
A certayne kinde of vvine of Miroba-  
lanes, for corroboratiō, of the Head,  
drienge of the Rheumes, and forti-  
fyinge of the Memorye. ibid.  
A poudre for the strikinge. 31.  
A most excellent vvater for the Heade,  
and sleepe, called the Emperoure  
Charles his vvater. 11.  
A Conserue for the Headache, for ver-  
tiginousnes, & a could stomacke. 15.  
A certayne tryed remedye for the fal-  
linge Euell, or Siknes. eod.  
A Conserue for the fallinge sicknes. 23.  
An excellent stronge Confection, for  
the strikinge of the hāde of God. 26.  
A certayn proued remedye for fortifi-  
cation of the Heade, & agaynste the  
striking or taking. 27.  
A vvater for the strikige or suddain ta-  
king. 29.  
An excellēt vvater for the same, & for  
Melancholye. 30.  
A Confection, vvater, and poudre, for  
the same. ibid.  
A verye excellent vvater, for vertigi-  
nousnes, strikinge, fallinge Sicknes,  
and an *Aqua vite* agaynste the same,  
and also agaynste all imbicillitye of  
the Synnues. 30.  
A vvater for the strikinge or takinge of  
the Countesse of Hohenlo. 31.  
An Apophlegmatismus for the stri-  
kinge. ibid.

- Agaynste continuall Head-ache, and  
singinge of the Eares. 6.  
An excellent Cinnamome vvater for  
the strikinge of Gods hande. 25.  
A tryed remedye for the same. 33.  
A portione for Melancholye. 34. & pu-  
rifyinge of the bloode. 35.  
A little bagge, for a chilled Heade. 7.  
A prāciouse vvater, for the runninge  
rounde of the Heade, & for the tou-  
chige of the hāde of God, & agaynst  
Rheumes. 13.  
An experimentede poudre for the fal-  
lige sicknes, vvhervvith diuers haue  
bin cured, the Earle op Erpach his  
poudre. 24.  
An *Aqua vite*, of the Earle of the Rhi-  
necke for the fallige Sicknes, vvich  
hath cured diuers, and especiallye a  
Parrate. ibid.  
An excellent poudre for the fallinge  
sicknes, vvich D. Plieninger hath  
oftentimes vsed. 22.  
An *Aqua vite*, for the Rheumes of the  
Heade, as the Duke Hans Fredericke  
hath vsed. 7.  
A vvater vvich for the extreame do-  
loure of the fallinge sicknes must be  
administred. 22.  
A tryed remedye agaynst the strikinge  
of Gods hande. 25.  
An excellent vvater, and Syrupe for  
Melancholye, and corroboratiō of  
the Heade. 36.  
A poudre for Melancholye, vvhen vve  
feare the fallinge into Phrenesye. 38.  
A precious remedye for Phrenesye. ib.  
An excellent oyle for prāseruation, &  
corroboration of the Memorye. 41.  
An



# Index.

- An *Aquavita* for the same. 43.  
 An excellent oyntment for the Tinea,  
 or noughtye scabies. 44.  
 A tryed remedye to helpe a franticke  
 Person. 36.  
 A tryed remedye for the fallinge sick-  
 nes. 18.  
 An experimēted remedy for the payne  
 of the Heade. 1.  
 An excellent Foote-bath, for the Hea-  
 dach. 2.  
 An excellēte Footebath for the Rheu-  
 mes. 8.  
 An excellent Confection, for fortifi-  
 cation of the Heade. 10.  
 An excellēt Capitallvwater of the ould  
 Earle of Manseelde. 11.  
 A tryed remedye for burninge Head-  
 ache, & proceedige out of Agues. 5.  
 A tryed Capitall vwater. 6.  
 An excellent vwater for the runninge  
 rounde of the Heade. 11.  
 A tryed poudre, for the rūning rounde  
 of the Heade. 12.  
 A tryed remedye for vertiginousnes, &  
 for the buzzing of the Heade. 13.  
 A poudre for the runnige rovynde of  
 the Heade. ibidem  
 A verye excellent vwater for the payne  
 of the Heade. 2.  
 A potion for vertiginousnes of those  
 of Castel. 13  
 A pouldre for the corroboratiō of the  
 Heade. 11.  
 A Potione for the Rheumes of the  
 head, vvhich exsiccateth as much as  
 vvhē vve vse the drinke of vwood.  
 9.  
 A poudre for the exsiccatiō of the Ca-  
 pitalle Rheumes. ibidem.  
 A Playster agaynst the Rheumes, if to  
 superfluously they descende. ibid.  
 An other vvhē he feareth to be choa-  
 ked, throughe the superfluous de-  
 scension of the Rheumes. ib.  
 A tryed remedye for the fallinge Sick-  
 nes. 22.  
 A potion poudre, and remedye for the  
 fallinge Eule. 23.  
 A precious vwater for strickēnes takige  
 and fallinge Sicknes. 26.  
 An excellēt oyntmēt for Itch, as vvell  
 for aged, as yonger Persons. 47.  
 A tryed vwater for inflammation, and  
 reddnes of the Eyes. 48.  
 An excellent, & experimentede Col-  
 lyrion, vvhich repellēth all reddnes  
 and vvaterishenes of the Eyes, vvith  
 their diuers remedies. 49.  
 A precious suffumigation for the do-  
 loure of the Eyes. 52.  
 A tryed oculare oyntment. 53.  
 A remedye for extreame payne of the  
 Eyes, of D. Vlrich the iunior. cod.  
 An excellēte Collyrion for freshe Ca-  
 taractes, and fleeces of the Eyes. 54.  
 An excellent vwater for the spottes, &  
 Cataractes of the Eyes. 57.  
 A verye precious Collyrion, for Men,  
 and brutebeastes, for pearles, & ma-  
 ny more other diseases of the Eyes.  
 cod.  
 An oculare oyntmet for betteringe of  
 the sight. 58  
 An excellent Confectione, & vwater  
 for the sight. 59.  
 An excellent good Collyrion for all  
 diseases of the Eyes, & must be made  
 in the moneth of Maye, vvherunto  
 also doe cōsequētye follovvē thre  
 other remedies. 60.  
 An experimēted Collyrion, of the A-  
 ged Knight vvolfpe of Eghelsteine,  
 vvith other fine Collyrions adioy-  
 ningē thervnto in the same syde. 62.  
 A precious remedye for the restitutiō  
 of the sight, vvhich beingē vsede but  
 a fortnighte, hath restored sight a-  
 gayne, of the vvich he vvvas depri-  
 nedē seauē yeares one after other.  
 Of the ArchDuke Frederick. 62.  
 Agaynst Deafenes, vvwhether it be of  
 anye Rheumes, or anye other thīge  
 vvhatsoeuer. 63.  
 A precious remedye for defecte of He-  
 aringe. ibid.  
 Agaynstē



# Index.

Agaynste bleedinge of the Nose. 67.  
 A kinde of bloode stēchinge remedye.  
 ibidem.  
 Agaynste the impure filth, vvhich  
 growe in the Nose, 68.  
 A tryed remedye for the Toothache.  
 cod.  
 An excellēt poudre for the Toothache  
 69.  
 An experimēted remedye for the same.  
 ibid.  
 Agaynste all toothache, takige his ori-  
 ginalle out of the Corruption ther-  
 of. 70.  
 An excellent poudre for all manner of  
 Toorache, also for all other diseases.  
 therof. 71.  
 A Cataplasma, for tumefaction of the  
 Cheecke, takinge the originalle of  
 Toorhach. ibidem  
 An excellent remedye for all manner  
 of Toothache. 72.  
 An excellēte vvater for the Rheumes  
 of the Teethe, it purifyeth, and also  
 maketh them vvhyte. 73.  
 A tryed remedye for impure and cor-  
 rupte gummēs. ibid.  
 An excellent Dentalle poudre, vvvhich  
 maketh vvhyte teeth, & also streng-  
 theneth the gūmes, an other vvvhich  
 preuēteth the vvormes, & all payne  
 of the teethe. 77.  
 A certayne Gagarisme, for all diseases  
 of the mouth, & Throte, of D. Felix  
 of Base. ibidem.  
 A certayne Gargarisme experimented  
 vvhen anye mans Throte svvelleth,  
 and both in vvardlye so molest him  
 that the supposeth it to be holed. 79.  
 An excellent Cataplasma for vlcera-  
 tions of the Throte. 82.  
 Agaynste tumefaction of the Throte.  
 83.  
 A poudre for all corrupt carnositye in  
 the mouth, and Throte. ibid.  
 Agargarisme for a sore mouth, Pallare  
 & Throte, for the tumefaction also  
 of the same. 84.

An excellent Gargarisme for a sore  
 throte. 85.  
 An excellent potion for the *Angina*,  
 or dryeth of the tūge. 86.  
 A certayne remedye for the *Angina*, or  
 dryeth of the tūge. 88.  
 A precious vvater for the throbbingē,  
 or pantinge of the Harre. 91.  
 A commodious confection for cordi-  
 alle corroboration. 92.  
 A poudre for the fortification of the  
 Harre, and for the pantinge of the  
 same. ibid.  
 An experimented vvater for the pan-  
 tinge of the harte, takinge the origi-  
 nalle out of melancholye, & Rheu-  
 mes. ibid.  
 A very cōfortable vvater for all svvou-  
 dingē. ibidem.  
 A poudre agaynst svvoundingē. ibid.  
 An experimented Cataplasme for stit-  
 ches in the syde, 94.  
 An excellent ynguente for the same.  
 ibidem.  
 An experimēted potione, for the stit-  
 ches in corpulent persons. ibid.  
 A potione to mature, or ripē an Apo-  
 stemation. 95.  
 An excellent, and easye remedye for  
 the internalle vlcation, of the  
 Breste, and for the stiches of the  
 same, of M<sup>r</sup> George Nieubecken. ib.  
 A certayne remedye for stiches. 96.  
 An excellent Apostematione vvater.  
 97.  
 An excellent Cataplasme for the stit-  
 ches in the syde. ibid.  
 A certayne experimented remedye for  
 Apostemationes, or vvhen anye mā  
 is oppressed in his Breste. ibid.  
 A conserue for all stiches, of Bishoppe  
 Henrye of VVorms. ibid.  
 An experimēted remedye for a stiche,  
 vvhe noe other things vvill helpe,  
 althoughe also it vvære of a longe  
 continuance. 98.  
 A potion for the Coughē, and for the  
 doloure of the Breste. 99.  
 A poudre



# Index.

- A poudre for the coughe. 101  
 A Confection, & vvater for the cough. ibidem.  
 A pectorale poudre. ibid.  
 A pectorale porione vvich hath binne experimented. 103.  
 A tryed Cōfection for Asthmasye. ibid.  
 A n Emplastrum, for the straightnes of the Breaſte. ibid.  
 A pectoralle potion for Asthmasye. ib.  
 A porione for the obstruction of the Breaſte, and for the coughe. 106.  
 Agaynſte the oppreſſione of the Breaſt. ibidem.  
 An excellēte conſerue for the straightnes of the Breaſt. ibid.  
 A poudre for Asthmasye, or breuitye of reſpiration. 107.  
 An excellente vvater, & confection, for the clarification of the Breaſt. ibid.  
 An Hypocraſſe, for the straightnes of the Breaſte, and for all diſeaſes, & infirmities of the Lunges. 108.  
 A declaratiō, howe vve ought to make, and alſo to vſe the oyle for the crooked backes, or ſhouldres. 113.  
 A phantaſme, vvich nor vvith ſtādinge of greate Perſons, is eſteemed to be a tryed, & experimented remedye, for crookede Backes. 114.  
 An excellente ſtomachalle oyntment. 116.  
 A poudre for the corroboratiō of the ſtomacke. ibidem.  
 An other ſtomacall poudre, vvich D. Hans Tappenhuſer, ordayned to his Lorde the Duke. ibid.  
 A pouldre for the Rheumes of the head and for the ſtomacke, after 4 diners ſortes. 117.  
 A precious ſtomacall vvater, D. Hierōny Herolden. ibid.  
 An excellēt conſerue for the ſtomacke. ibidem.  
 A potiō for the corroboratiō of the ſtomacke. 118.  
 An excellent ſtomacall pillowve, for a coulde ſtomacke. ibid.  
 An excellēte Syrupe for the corroboratiō of the ſtomacke. ibid.  
 A ſtomacall poudre, of D. VVolf of Dimſt. 119.  
 An excellēte ſtomacall Cōſerue, vvich alſo corroborateth the Heade. ibid.  
 An excellente Hypocraſ for the corroboratiō of the ſtomacke. ibid.  
 A poudre for the ſame. ibid.  
 A ſtomacall oyle. 120.  
 An excellente ſtomacall Playſter. ibid.  
 A Conſerue to opitulare, and helpe the digeſtion of the ſtomacke. ibid.  
 A ſalue for the Podagra. 196.  
 An oyle for aſſvvaginge of the payne of gout. ibid.  
 A Playſter for the goutē. ibid.  
 An excellēte bathinge for the Crampe. 197.  
 An oyntment of the Duke of Pruyſſen to prauente the Rhetumes, for ſuddaynlye deſcendinge, & ſinkinge into anye loyn̄te, or Sinnue. 198.  
 An Emplaſtrum to applye, on all manner of aches vvhatſoeuer, yea alſo & vvhen a man can not ſleepe, or take anye quiete, or reſte. ibidem.  
 An oyle for the payne of the loyn̄tes. 199.  
 A playſter agaynſte loyn̄te ache. 201.  
 Agaynſte the Ache of anye loyn̄te, or membre. ibid.  
 Agaynſte inuiſible payne of the loyn̄tes. ibid.  
 Agaynſte ſtirious payne both of armes, and Legges. 202.  
 Agaynſte all manner of payne in the loyn̄tes. 203.  
 Agaynſte diuagatinge payne. ibid.  
 Agaynſte payne of the goutē. ibid.  
 Agaynſte all ſortes of the Goutē. 204.  
 An oyntment agaynſte mutilation, or lamenes. ibid.  
 An vnction for benumbed loyn̄tes, or Synnues. ibidem.  
 A Cōſerue to make healthſame breath. ibidem.  
 A Iulep of licoriſh for Asthmasye. 102.  
 A tryed



# Index.

A tryed remedye for those vvho haue  
their synnues shrunkē. 205.  
An excellēte fomentatione, for all mā-  
ner of mutilatione, vvheri vve must  
bath the lame loyn̄te, the space of  
eighteene dayes. ibid.  
Agaynst mutilation of the strickenes or  
takinge, An excellēt oyntment. ibid.  
A certayne remedye vvhen anye bodye  
throughe the strikinge of Gods hādē,  
is grovven lame, vvwhich hath often-  
times binne tryed. 206.  
A certayne remedye agaynstē shrin-  
kinge of Synnues. ibid.  
Agaynstē lamenes throughe beinge of  
Gods hande stricken, of those of Ho-  
henloo. ibid.  
An excellentē oyntment for mutilate  
loyn̄tes, proceedinge of the strikinge  
of the hande of God. 207.  
Agaynstē the dryinge of the loyn̄tes, &  
for the sinkinge vvwhich happeneth  
therro. 209. 210. 212.  
Agaynstē driēge of any membre, vvhe-  
ther it be through curtes, or thrustes.  
211.  
Agaynstē the drienge of Membres. 212.  
113.  
An excellent poudre, vvhen a vvoman  
is depriued of her menstrualles, and  
is vexed vvith extreame panginge of  
her harte, and vvith lamenes in her  
Legges, & the reste of her membres.  
216.  
An excellentē poudre for the prouoca-  
tion of the menstrualles, & agaynstē  
the payne of the Bellye. ibid.  
A playster for the fluxion of vvomens  
menstrualles. 218.  
Agaynstē too violente fluxion. eodum.  
Agaynst supernaturall fluxiōs of vvoc-  
mē, vvwhether they be redde or vvhyt.  
219.  
Agaynstē vvhyte fluxion of the men-  
strualles of vvomen, of D. VVolf  
Talhuafer. 220.  
A poudre of those of Hohēloo, agaynst  
the sufflation of the vvombe. 223.

An excellent potione, to purifye, and  
cleanse, a cooled, & slimye vvombe.  
227.  
A most true, and tryed remedye, vvwhich  
hath bin experimented, & tryed, on  
diuers noble, and ignoble vvocmen,  
agaynstē sterilitye vvith the example  
therof. 225.  
A bath vvwhich D. Lieber, at Heydel-  
bergh præscribed, for vvvo vvocmē,  
and both of them vvithin that yeare  
conceaued, vvhen as not vvithstan-  
dinge, they neuer before had recea-  
ued anye Children. 226.  
An excellentē potione vvhen a vvomā  
hath not her fluxion at convenient  
time, & vvoulde fayne conceaue, &c.  
227.  
A certayne remedye, vvhe a grauid vvoc-  
man if affrighted, or vvhen a Childe  
in his birth is feeble. 230.  
A little bagge vvheron the vvoman in  
bathingē must sit. 231.  
A tryed remedye for a vvoman vvwhich  
hath in her vvombe a deade Childe.  
233.  
An other, vvhen the Childe vvill not  
come forth, the trauayle tarrieth be-  
hinde, and vvhen the vvoman is in  
great necessitye. 234.  
An excellēt corroboration for the Mo-  
ther, and the Childe. ibid.  
Agaynstē svvoundige in extremitye of  
Childebirth. 236.  
An excellentē bellye oyntment, vvwhich  
is verye commodious for the Childe-  
bedde vvocmen. 238.  
Agaynstē the fluxion of the cordialle of  
Hartebloode, and vve feare leaste the  
vvoman shoulde dye therof, seauen  
sundrye sortes of remedies. 239.  
Agaynstē the tumefactions of vvocmēs  
secrete partes. 240.  
Agaynstē all apertiones in the priuities  
vvwhether it be mā, or vvoman. 241.  
A certayne excellēt salve for all Childe-  
bedde vvocmen, vvwhich are inferi-  
ourlye strayned, &c. 242.  
An



# Index

- An other for all sores of vvoemens priuities. *ibid.*
- An oyntment seruiceable for the aper-  
tiones in vvoemens priuities. 242.
- A tryed remedye if a vvoman haue anye  
infirmitye in her priuie partes, or  
vvhen her Matrice is descendede, and  
suncken dovvnvvards. 243.
- A tryed remedye agaynste the fissures  
of the Teares. 245.
- An excellent salve for payne in the  
Breastes, that although they brake  
opē yet shoulde thervvith be cured.  
247.
- A coolinge for inflamed, and exulcera-  
tinge Breastes. 248.
- A salve for aperitones in the Breastes.  
250.
- An oyntmēt that repelleth, all reddnes  
of the face, and all redde spottes ther-  
of. *ibid.*
- An excellent vvater for all pimples, &  
spottes of the Face. 252.253.
- A tryed oyntmēt for all pimples of the  
Face vvhatsoever. *ibid.*
- A helthfulle oyntment for the spottes  
of the Face. *ibid.*
- A certayne remedy that the sunne shall  
not burne your face. 256.
- An oyntment agaynste the scorchinge  
of the sunne, and the longer you goe  
in the Sunne, the cleerer, and fayrer  
you shalbe. *ibid.*
- A pou dre for the Hemorrhodes. 143.
- An vnction for the Hemorrhodes. 144.
- Agaynste all doloure of the Hemorrhodes.  
*ibid.*
- An externalle meanes to prouoacke  
stooles for those vvwhich nether supe-  
riourly, nor inferiourlye cā vse Phy-  
sicke. *ibid.*
- Agaynste retention of stooles. 145.
- A gentle, and milde purgation, for one  
vvwhich is bovvnde of bodye. 145.
- A gentle purgation. 146.
- An excellēte Confection vvwhich vvith-  
out all doubte causeth stooles. *ibid.*
- An easye potion of Sena. *ibid.*
- A purginge pou dre. 147.
- A delectable purginge conserue, called  
of Citrinare. *ibid.*
- A delicate purginge Hippocras. *ibidem.*
- A purgation of verye smalle charges.  
*ibidem.*
- A medicine for corpulent poeple.
- An vnchargeable purginge pou dre. 148.
- An admirable oyntment, the vvwhich  
beinge applyed on the Naule causeth  
stooles, on the stomacke vomitinge,  
on the kidnyes vri nation, or voydige  
of vvater, & finallye beinge applyed  
on the Breastes, of a grauide, and pre-  
gnante vvoman causeth deliuerie of  
her mortified parturion. 149.
- A gentle Clisterie. *ibid.*
- A potion of the inflammatiō of the Li-  
uer of those of Hohenloo. *ibid.*
- An excellent vvater for heate, and for  
thirste. 150.
- A coolinge drinke, agaynste extreame  
heate of the Liuer. *ibid.*
- An other potion for heate, and thirste  
150.
- A coolinge vvater agaynste the inflam-  
mation of the bloode. *ibid.*
- An excellent Liuer vvater. *ibid.*
- A fomentation for a coulde Liuer. 151.
- An excellent pou dre for the yellovve  
Iaundise. *ibid.*
- An other vvwhich seemeth to be verye  
goode. *ibid.*
- A potion for the yellovve Iaundise. 152  
in four sortes.
- An other vvwhich hath bin experimēted  
*ibidem.*
- An excellent remedye for the yellovve  
Iaundise. 153.
- A commodious porione in the Drop-  
sye. 154.
- An excellent porione for tumefaction,  
& feare of the Dropsye. 155.
- A Cataplaspe for tumefaction. *ibid.* and  
156.
- A potion for the Dropsye, of a certayne  
gentle vvoman of Aufburge. *ibid.*
- A bath for the svvellinge. 159.
- An



# Index:

An excellent vnction for the tumefaction, 157.

A certayne remedye of Andrevve Genisch, for the Dropsye. ibid.

A sudatorye bath for the Dropsye. 158.

An excellent experimēt for the Dropsye, yellovve laundise, & for the Consumption. 158.

An excellent oyntment for the tumefactiones. ibidem.

A precious vvates for all tumefactiones 159.

A certayne remedye for punctions or stiches of the syde. 161

A Playster for the payne of the Milte. 161. 162.

A Milte vnction. ibid.

An oyntment vwhen the Milte is obdurate. 162.

A potione for all obstructions, of the Liuer, and Milte. ibid.

An oyntment for inflamed Kidnyes, & Liuer. ibid.

A tryed vvater for the exulcerationes of the Kidnyes. 163.

A certayne experimented receipte for the Cholicke, and stone. ibid.

A highe extolled poudre, for the stone of the Kidnyes, & of the Blather, that vvithin 24 houers, he might vvholly be expelled. 166. in three sundrye remedies one afther other.

A playster for the stone of the Kidnyes. 167.

An excellent oyntmēt for the Raynes, agaynste the grauelle, and stone. 168.

A tryed remedye for the grauelle. ibid.

An excellēt remedy for the stone, hovv aged soeuer the patient might be, or vvhat complexiō soeuer he be of, the stone is constrayned to yeelde. &c. 169.

A præsueratiue for the stone of the Kidnyes. 169.

An excellent vvine for the grauelle. ib.

An other remedye for the stone of the Raynes. 171.

An excellent bathe for the stone. ibid.

A navvell vnction agaynste the grauell. 172.

An oyntment for the stone of the Blather. ibid.

An other remedye for the mordicāte payne of the Blather. 173.

An oyntment for the blather vvwhich is internallye fore, and hurte. ibid.

A poudre for the payne, & tumor of the Blather. 176.

An other remedye for a Venus botch, vvwhich is also good for all venimous vlcerationes. 178.

An oyntmēt for the apertions of a mās yarde. 181.

A tryed remedye for Ruptures, in aged, and yonge Persons. 186.

A tryed oyntment for the same. ibid.

A remedy for a Rupture, vvwhether it be but nevv, or inneterate. 187.

An oyntment for Children vvwhich are bursten. 188.

An excellent playster for a Rupture vvwhich vve call the superioure, or vvpper Rupture. ibidem

A remedye vvwhich is certayne, vvhen vve feare to haue gotten a Rupture. 189.

An excellent oyntment for the Ruptures of oulde, and yonge Persons. ibid.

An excellent blacke salve for a Rupture. 190.

An oyntment for the bone ache. ibid.

A tryed remedye for the payne of the goutte, or Podagra. 192.

A vvater vvwhich mitigateth the payne of the Podagra, and causeth the same to continue a good vvhyle avvay. 192

A discription of boxinge for the goutte, vvwhich mitigateth the payne. ibid.

An excellēte remedye for the Podagra. ibidem.

An oyntment for the payne of the Goute. 193

A playster for the qualifyinge of the payne of the Goute. 194.

A tryed vvater of D. Maghenbuch for the Goute. 195.

†† An



# Index.

- An excellent hayre vnction. 258  
 Agaynste the Nittes of the heade. *ibid.*  
 A tryed remedye to repelle the hayre. 261.  
 A saluic to driue away hayre. 262.  
 An oyntmēt to make a comlye, & fayre Face. 263.  
 An oyntment for the Handes. *ibid.*  
 An excellent hande oyntment, of the Countesse of Hohenloo. *ibid.*  
 An excellent Pomade, to make vyhyte handes, also for all māner of cleftes, both of handes, and Lippes. 264.  
 An excellēte spanishe Pomade to make ones handes vyhyte. 264. vvith foure more remedies for the same adioyninge therto.  
 An excellent mouth vnction. 265.  
 A saluic for the cleftes of the Handes. *ib.*  
 A certayne, & tryed poudre for the fallinge Sicknes of nue born babes, of Catherine of Holsteine. 268  
 Agaynste Asthmasye in yonge Childrē 271.  
 A tryed remedye for the Consumption of yonge Children. 272.  
 A tryed remedye for the Consumption of Children, vvhich coughe so violentlye, & are so extreamlye oppressed in their Breastes, that vve suppose they must needes be stifled. *ibidem.*  
 A tryed remedye vvhen a Childe hath a bigge, or svollen Naule. 276.  
 A certayne remedye for the Ruptures of Children. *ibid.*  
 An excellent vvhyte oyntment for a Childe vvhich hath the smalle Pockes, so that it can not open his eyes. 278.  
 Agaynste extreame heate, and imbicillitye in Agues. 180.  
 An experimented remedye for the Ague, hauinge continued but three, or foure vveeokes, both for aged, and yonge Persons. *ibid.*  
 Another vvhich after the eighth daye of the ague vve may administre. *ibid.*  
 Agaynste an ague proceedge of could. 182.  
 A bitter drincke of the Earle V Villam. for an ague. 182.  
 An excellent potion for the tertian ague. 182.  
 Agaynste insatiable thirste in agues. *ibid.*  
 An excellēt vvater for Quartane agues. 183.  
 An other for the Consumption, vvherbye also is annexed a violēt Coughe.  
 An Aqua vita, for the Consumption, the vvhich the oulde Lorde of Grād uell vvas accustomed to vse. *ibidem.*  
 A Capon vvater for the consumption. 185. vvith an other therto adioyninge for the same purpose.  
 A certayne remedye for the Rose. *ibid.*  
 An other of the Countesse of Hohēlo. 188.  
 A præscription to knowve, How vve ought to governe our selues, vvhen vve are infected, or polluted vvith the Plague. 188  
 An excellent Pillovve to applye on the Vlcer, vvwhether it be svollē, blistred or knotted. 190.  
 An *Aqua vite contra Pestem*, and agaynste manye other invvard diseases, may it also be vsed, of Emperour Charles the thirde oftentimes vsed. *ibidem.*  
 An other receipte for the Plague. 19.  
 A Plague drincke. *ibid.*  
 An excellent remedye for the Plague. *ibidem.*  
 An excellēte confection for the Plague. 193.  
 A drinke to be vsed agaynste the Plague, or agaynste all infectious ayre. 194.  
 An other potion or drincke, vvhich is verye cōmodious for a præservatiue. 194.  
 An excellent drincke for the Plague, vvhich the regentes of the Hospitalle of Genua, haue in greate vse, and estimation. *ibid.*  
 A certayne remedye throughe svearig to expelle the venim of the Plague, or anye other poysen vvhich vve haue taken. 197.  
 An



# Index:

An excellent remedye for the Plague.  
 ibidem.  
 A pracious drinke for the Plague. ibid.  
 An excellent poudre for the Plague.  
 ibidem.  
 An experimented præsueratium. ibid.  
 An excellent Medicine for the Plague,  
 vvvhich hath diuers times binne tryed  
 and throughe the vvvhich manye Per-  
 sons haue bin cured. 199.  
 A poudre for the Plague. ibid.  
 A Confection for the Plague, vvvhich is  
 highlye extolled, and praysed. ibidem  
 A verye stronge confection agaynste the  
 Plague. 200.  
 A tryed drinke for the same. ibid.  
 A confection of the gouldē Egge, as D.  
 Ambrosius the iunior oftentimes  
 hath præscribed the same. ibid.  
 An experimented, and approued reme-  
 dy agaynste the vvvinde of the bodye  
 121.  
 Agaynste belching. 122.  
 An excellent playster for parbrakinge.  
 ibidem.  
 An excellent potion; vvhen anye man  
 throughe to superfluous drinke  
 hath inflamed himselfe. 123.  
 A tryed remedye for the gripinge of the  
 Bellye. ibid.  
 A potion for gripinge of the Bellye. 124  
 & 125.  
 An excellent playster for the Bellye.  
 ibidem.  
 A tryed remedye for the vvvinde of the  
 Bellye, vvwith fixe other remedies for  
 the same thereto adioyninge. 126.  
 A potion for the payne of the Bellye.  
 127.  
 A Clister for the payne of the Bellye.  
 ibidem.  
 An excellēt potion for the payne of the  
 Bellye, & for the stopping or binding  
 of the same. 128.  
 An oyntment for the payne of the Bel-  
 lye of D. Minfinger. ibid.  
 A little bagge for the payne of the Bel-  
 lye of those of Castel. 129.

An experimented poudre for the payn  
 of the Bellye. 129.  
 An excellēt Clister for the payne of the  
 Bellye, vvhen other medicamentes,  
 are frustrate, and vvil not helpe. ibid.  
 A tryed remedye for the vvhyte Laske.  
 130.  
 An excellent poudre for the redde, and  
 vvhyte Laske. 133.  
 A certayne experimēte for the Laske,  
 of this potion vve must take in the  
 Morninge fastinge, & then faste four  
 houers thereon for vvithin one, or  
 two stooles it abolisheth the occasiō  
 of this disease. 133.  
 A potion for the bloodyeflixie. 136  
 An excellent Iulep for the Laske. ibid.  
 A tryed poudre for the Laske. ibid.  
 An excellent Clister for the Laske. ibid.  
 An excellent remedye for the Bloodye  
 flixe. 137  
 A paste for the vvormes. ibid.  
 A poudre for the vvormes. 138.  
 An excellent oyntment for aged Per-  
 sons, vvvhich are molested vvith vvor-  
 mes. ibidem  
 Agaynste the comminge forth of the  
 ment. *arsenite*. 140.  
 An oyntment vvhen the Fundament  
 hangeth out. ibid.  
 An oyntmēt for the Hemorrhodes. 142  
 A Confection vvvhich is verye excellēt  
 for the Plague, for all māner of poi-  
 son, vvvhich ether expelleth the same  
 through sweate, or through vomite.  
 It is also good for Children vvvhich  
 haue the vvormes. 300  
 A playster to open all Plague botches,  
 and drawe the venim therout. 301.  
 Agaynste all venim vvvhich vve haue ta-  
 ken into our bodyes. vvwith fixe other  
 remedies for the same therunto ad-  
 ioyninge. 202.  
 An excellent poudre for a vvound. 307  
 A precious vulnerarye vvater, or Lotiō,  
 vvvhich on diuers Persons hath bin  
 tryed. 308  
 Agaynste vvormes in vvoundes. 310.

†† ij A play



# Index.

- A playster to dravve forth bullets out of vvoundes. 311
- A playster vvwhich dravveth, and extracteth out Iron, and Leaden bullets, vvwhich also hath oftentimes bin tryed. 312.
- A playster to dravve out Arrowves, Thornes, Splintes, Glasse, and little bones, out of a vvoundes. 314.
- An excellent vulnerarye potion, or drinke, to expell, & drine out a bullet. ibidem.
- An excellent restrayninge of Bloode, good also for the bloodyeflix. 316.
- An other both for men, and brute beastes. ibidem.
- A tryed restrayninge of Bloode. ibidem.
- An excellent poudre for the stenching of bloode. ibid.
- A stayinge of bloode. ibid.
- A certayne stayinge of bloode. 317.
- A poudre to the stayinge bloode. ibid.
- An excellent stench of bloode. 318.
- An excellent vulnerarye drinke. 319.
- An other vulnerarye drinke, vvhe any man is thruste, shott, or els hath fallen. ibid.
- A vulnerarye drinke for the Capitall vvoundes. ibid.
- An other good vulnerarye drinke. 321.
- An excellent vulnerarye drinke, to cure all carued, thrust, or beatē vvōūdes, vvithout either playster or Tente. 321.
- An other experimented vulnerarye potion, or drinke. ibid.
- A precious vulnerarye potion. ibid.
- An experimented vulnerarye drinke, for all externall, & internall drinckes. 321.
- An excellent vulnerarye potion, vvhen anye man hath an incurable vlcera-tion. 322.
- An Heroicall vulnerarye potion. ibid.
- A vulnerarye drinke of my Lorde schēcken. 323.
- An excellēt drinke, for all fresh, green-vvoundes, and trustes. ibid.
- A precious vulnerarye drinke, of the Countesse of Hohenlo, vvwhich is also good for fistles, and for vvōēmēs fore Breastes. ibid.
- An excellent vulnerarye drinke both for Men, and vvōemen. ibid.
- A drinke vvwhich expelleth all impuritye out of vvoundes. ibid.
- An experimented vulnerarye drinke, vvwhich cureth all vvōūdes vvwhich are not mortall in 15 dayes, vvwhich also dravveth forth, all impuritye, and all bones, out of the vvoundes. 324.
- A vulnerarye drinke for narrowve vvōūdes. ibidem.
- A vulnerarye drinke of the most famous, and renounned M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Paris. ibid.
- An experimented vulnerarye drinke. ibidem.
- An excellent oyle for vvoundes, and thrustes, and also for the Synnuevvater. 325.
- A drinke for Ioynte, or Synnuevvater. ibidem.
- A certayne remedye to stench the fluxion of the Synnue-vvater. 326.
- An excellēt lotion to stēch it soudaynlye. ibid.
- A certayne remedye for Ioynte, or Synnue-vvater. ibid.
- An excellent drienge poudre. 327.
- A tryed remedye to stench the issue of the Synnue-vvater. ibid.
- An excellēt vstine salve, vvwhether it be vvith fyre, gunne poudre, or vvith scaldinge oyle. 328.
- An extinction of the combustiō, of M<sup>r</sup> George Nubafen. 329.
- An excellent oyntment to cure all that vvwhich is shotten vvith bakon. 329.
- An other vvwhich in the rustical vvarres hath oftentimes bin tryed, vvith nine remedies therto adioynninge for the same purpose and intente. 429.
- A burninge oyntmēt, vvith other tvvō therto annexed. 332.
- An extinction for the burne. 333.
- A poudre



## Index:

A pou dre for the burne. *ibid.*  
 An excellent oyle agaynst a burne. *ib.*  
 vvith foure other oyntments for the  
 same thereafter ensuing. 333. 334. 335.  
 An excellent drinke agaynst quarred  
 bloode, as if anye man chaunced to  
 be so cut, or thruste, that the bloode  
 did run and bleede in vvardly. 337.  
 A precious, & highlye comended oymt-  
 ment, for all such as haue fallen, and  
 therby haue cōgealed bloode in their  
 bodies. 339.  
 An especiall drinke vvhe vve haue fal-  
 len, & vve feare vve haue congealed  
 bloode in our bodies. 341.  
 An excellēt Emplastrum for all fractu-  
 res. *ibid.*  
 A pou dre for the biting of a madde  
 dogge, to protecte the same from all  
 other badde Accidētes, vvwhich might  
 happen therro. 346.  
 A playster for all venimouse vvoundes.  
*ibidem.*  
 An excellentē coolinge for inflamed  
 vvoundes. 349.  
 An excellentē coolinge for all manner  
 of Accidētes. *ibid.*  
 A playster for inflamed vvoundes. *ibid.*  
 An other coolinge for all inflammatin  
 of vvoundes. 350.  
 A redde salve of Buglosse vvwhich cuteth  
 exceedinglye, and also cooleth. *ibid.*  
 A coolinge. 352.  
 An excellēt tryed, & precious coolinge  
 vvater, for all hot diseases, & inflam-  
 mations. 352.  
 An oymntment to cleanse the vvoundes.  
 353.  
 A redde corrosiue of M<sup>r</sup> Hans Pleichers  
 of Ghemminghen. *ibid.*  
 An excellent pou dre for corrupted bo-  
 nes, and all impure fleshe. 354.  
 A playster to dravve vp blisters. *ibidem.*  
 An excellentē experimented Playster,  
 for the gangranation, or coulde fyre,  
 as it on diuers Persons hath bin tryed  
 345.  
 An excellent oymntment for the frosen

loynes, or Membres. 356.  
 An excellent vvater for frosen Mēbres,  
 vvwhich also vve may vse if vve please  
 for the strikinge, or Paraplegia. 346.  
 An excellent vvhyte oymntment vvhen  
 anye bodye hath brokē his shinnes,  
 or other vvise brused himselfe. 357.  
 An excellent oymntmēt for the Itch. 358.  
 An excellent oymntmēt for the Itch of  
 D. Sigismundus Grimmē. 359.  
 An other of the Countesse of Hohenlo.  
*ibidem.*  
 An excellēt Balneum, or bathinge for  
 the Itch. 360.  
 A vvater for smale itchingē scurfes. *ib.*  
 & 361. vvith diuers others, thereafter  
 follovvinge.  
 An oymntment for the vvormes, and for  
 itchingē handes. 362.  
 An excellēt, & tryed salve, for all harde  
 svvellinges, and schirrosities. *ibidem.*  
 A maturatiue for an apostemation. 363.  
 An excellent playster vvhen a vvoman  
 hath the Canker in her Breaste. 366.  
 An excellent vvater for Fistles, and for  
 Canker, of M<sup>r</sup> George Nevvebeckē.  
 366.  
 An excellēt oyle for the Canker in vvō-  
 mans Breaſtes. *ibid.*  
 An excellent remedye for Fistles. *ibid.*  
 A tryed remedye for the Canker. 367.  
 An especialle remedye for the Canker.  
*ibidem.*  
 A verye excellent pou dre for the open  
 Cāker, vvwhich is all readye corrupted  
 and rotteth. *ibid.*  
 An excellentē salve for the Canker, &  
 all badde vlcerations. *ibidem.*  
 An excellentē Playster for the Canker.  
*ibidem.*  
 An excellent oymntmēt for the Canker,  
 leaſte it corrode anye farther, of D.  
 Volf Talhauser. 368.  
 An excellent remedye for the Canker.  
*ibidem.*  
 An excellent oymntment for the Fistles,  
 and doloure of the same. 363.  
 A vvater for the Fistles. *ibid.*



# Index.

- An other excellēt remedye for the Pockes. 369.  
 A precious remedye for the Pockes. ib.  
 An excellent drinke for the Pockes. 370.  
 A tryed remedye for all oulde Pockye vlcérations. ibid.  
 An excellent vvater vvwhich openeth all badde vlcers, vvwhich are not vvell cured, if only vve dippe therin a four dubble cloth, and applye the same thereon thrice aday. It cureth also the Canker, and the fistles, and the maternalle tokens, if only vve applye it thereon, & thervvith vvash them. 370.  
 An excellēt poudre vvwhich is tryed for all oulde vlcers. ibid.  
 An excellent remedye for the Fistles. 371.  
 An oyntment for oulde and badde vlcers. ibid.  
 An excellent oyntment, for oulde vlcers, vvwhich hath oftentimes binne experimented. ibid.  
 A moste excellent Playster for oulde vlcers of a knight. ibid.  
 An excellent vulnerarye vvater, for all impure vlcers, for it cureth, & clenseth, but may in noe vyise be vsed in Capitalle vvoundes. 372.  
 An excellent baulme, for all manner of inueterate ulcerations. ibid.  
 A certayne poudre for Cornes of the Fecte. 375.  
 A forcible vvater of the Countesse of Zimmeren, for Rheumes, faynting and all other infirmities, to vse thereof one spoonefull more or lesse, accordinge to the constitution of the Patient, & the infirmitye, or sicknes. 377.  
 An excellent redde goulden vvater, for venim, and for sickneses, vvwhich are occasioned throughe coulede. 378.  
 An excellent vvater for all diseases, and accidentes of the Heade. 379.  
 Aurum vitæ of those of Hohenloo. 380.  
 A poudre of the sculle of a Harte. ibid.  
 A verye excellēte Antidotarye poudre, of the Duke Ferdinande, of Beyeren, as vvell for the Plague, as for all other pestilentielle infirmities. 381.  
 A verye sufferent drienge oyntment. ibidem.  
 An oyntment for oulde, and newe vlcers. 383.  
 An excellent Healinge salve. ibid.  
 A good salve for all vvoundes. ibidem.  
 A salve for impure vlcérations. ibid.  
 An excellent baulme, or the S. Iohns oyle, to applye in the vvoundes, vvith the Sparadrape. ibid.  
 An excellent vvounde salve. 387.  
 A precious healinge salve, vvwhich vvwas cōmonly called the vveapō salve. 387.  
 A salve to cure all greate vvoundes. ib.  
 A precious, and healthsame oyle, for all vvoundes, and vlcérations, if only vve dippe therein Linie, and applye it in the vvounde. 388.  
 An other excellent vulnerarye oyle, of Stephen, of Offesteine. ibid.  
 A verye excellent, and precious vulnerarye baulme. 388.  
 An excellēte vvhyte infrigidante salve. ibidem.  
 An cooling, and healinge salve, vvwhich is excellent to vse on yonge Childrē, if they are vvounded, or brused, for it draweth out all matter. 380.  
 An excellent good salve for vvoundes. ibidem.  
 A precious vulnerarye salve. 390.  
 An excellent salve of M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Paris. ibidem.  
 An excellent yellowve drawinge playster, for all vlcérations, & vvoundes. ibidem.  
 A gray playster vvhen an vlcération hath a vvhole yeare bin corrupted. ibidem.  
 A playster for the synnues vvwhich are broken, and vvher is greate payne. ib.  
 An excellent goulden coloured playster. ibidem.  
 An excellēt Sparadrape, or playster for a thruste,



# Index:

vvhich cureth all vvvhich is fhotten,  
or thruſte, if vvith in the ſpace of 24.  
hovvers vve applye the ſame therō,  
ſhe cureth, vvith 14, or 18, or at the  
moſt vvith in 25. dayes vvithout vul-  
nerarye drick onlye vvith applyinge  
the playſter, vvith Tentēs made ther-  
of on the hurte. 391.

A drienge, and coolinge Cataplaſme.  
392.

An excellent Attraſtiue for all vlcer-  
ationes, or if anye Perſon hath bruſed  
his Legge. ibidem

A playſter for oulde, and inveterate vl-  
cerationes. ibid.

An excellent Playſter if anye Perſon  
chaūce in anye place to thruſte him-  
ſelfe. ibidem.

An excellent drie Cataplaſme. 393.

An excellent brovvne playſter. ibidem.

An excellent playſter for all vlceratiōs  
called the Ievves playſter. 394.

An excellent crurale Playſter of M<sup>r</sup>  
Hās of Paris, vvhervvith he together  
vvith his vulnerarye drinke, cureth,  
all inveterate, and greene vvoundes,  
vvhervvith alſo he vſeth his bathe.  
He vſeth the ſame for all manner of  
mors, for all manner of payne, and  
eſpecialye for tibiale Fractures. 394.

## B.

BAlſem for contracted Ioyntes vvvhich  
is verye good. 207.

Bath for the Childebedde vvoemen,  
vvhoe are moleſted vvith the Mother,  
and haue alſo intollerable payne in  
their Bellye. 223.

Bloode ſtenchinge for vvoundes. 317.

## C.

COnfeſtio D. Achillis contra vertigi-  
nem. 14.

Collyrion of D. Paulo Riccio the Kinge  
Ferdinandus his Phyſition, imparted  
vnto vs of an eſpeciale fauoure. 59.

Cordialle pillowe. 92.

Cōſilium D. VVolfgangi Talhauser, in  
Gibbi curatione, & ne iterum creſcat

praſeruatiōe.

Calefaction, and exſiccation of lamed  
Ioyntes. 208

Certayne eleuen remedies for the ſuf-  
flation of the VVombe, or of the Ma-  
trice. 222.

Certayne vvater agaynſte the ſufflation  
of the vvombe, vvvhich is certayne, &  
experimented. 223.

## D.

D. Stockers his tryed Pilles for the  
payne of the Heade. 2.

D. Albani of Thor, his Pillulæ, for the  
exchaunge of Rheumes, and a corro-  
boration, of the heade, & ſtomacke. 9.

D. Cratonis his little Cakes for the  
Rheumes. 8.

D. Pennincke his linē Bagge, to the ex-  
ſiccatione of the Rheumes. ibid.

D. Ambroſij the yonger his Confeſtiō,  
for corroboratiō, of the Heade, and  
agaynſte the Rheumes. 10.

D. Maghenbuch his neefinge poudre,  
for the Purification of the Heade. 11.

D. Stockers poudre for vertiginouſnes.  
14.

D. Plieninger his poudre for the ſame.  
ibidem.

D. Hans his confeſtiō, for vertiginouſ-  
nes, and for beinge ſtricken. 15.

D. Hans his Lye vvater for the fallinge  
Sicknes. 18.

Declaration hovv vve ought to digge  
vp, and vſe the Pionyē roote for the  
fallinge ſicknes. 20.

D. Iohn Plieninger his potion for Me-  
lancholye. 34.

D. Iohn of Toledo, Canonici Cautua-  
rienſis, his remedye to make an ad-  
mirable, quicke, and ſtrongē memo-  
rye. 42.

D. VVolphe Talhauser, his Collyrion,  
for rednes, & fluxion of the Eyes. 50.  
His vvater for the dryeth of the tūge.  
86.

D. Peyſer of Enghelſtadt, his remedye  
for the Toothache. 70.

Declaration of certayne medicamētes,  
the



# Index.

the diseased D. Mogheline vvhilom  
Medicus at Tubinghen, hath vsed in  
the originale, and beginninge of the  
counsumptiō, to the happye succes,  
& euent of manye diseased Persons,  
as his brothers also diuers times ha-  
ue behelde, and also obserued. 108.  
Duke V Volfgancke his remedy for the  
coughe. 98  
Description of the Playster, and of the  
meanes, vvhich the Chirurgiā of the  
Duke of Gulich vsed for crooked,  
shoulders. 112.  
D. V Volf Talhauser his stomacall sapp.  
19.  
Doloure of the Legges. 202.  
Doloure of the Ioyntes. ibid.  
Drinke vvhich they must drinke, thre  
dayes before their menstualles. 213.  
Declaratiō how vve ought tot prēpare  
the oyle of Vervvene for the Secon-  
des. 237.  
D. Schedal his poudre for stooles. 146.  
D. Stocker his purginge conserue. 147.  
D. Plieniger his poudre for the Grauell.  
165.  
D. Talhauser his remedye for the same.  
166.  
D. Hans the lōger, his grauelle poudre,  
vvhich he præsribed to the Arch  
Earle Fredericke. 167.  
D. V Volf Talhauser, his poudre, as he in  
the vvinter administred the same. ib.  
D. Maghenbuch his grauell poudre. 167  
D. Anthonye Buch, his Præseruatiuum,  
agaynst the Grauell. 168.  
D. Plieninger his remedye agaynst the  
payne in the makinge of vvater. 176.  
vvith other thre remedies for the  
same.  
D. Maghēbuch his verduite, & opinion  
of the Podagricall and Goutey reme-  
dies. 185.  
Description of the poudre as vve ought  
to administre it for the vvormes, of  
little Children. 275.  
D. Maghenbuch his Antidote, or Con-  
fection, agaynst all manner of ve-

nim. 191.  
His discriptiō of the virtue of this fore-  
sayede conserue. ibid.  
D. Stocker his Confection for the Pla-  
gue. 193.  
D. Rhegheler his poudre for the Pla-  
gue. 196.  
D. Plieninger his secret for the Laske.  
139.  
Duke Sigismūde of the Earle his dricke.  
320.  
Discription of a salue for congealede  
bloode. 338  
D. Plininger his oyntment for the Poc-  
kes. 370.

## E.

Earle Fredericke his poudre, for the  
Rheumes of the Heade. 8.  
His remedye for sore throtes. 80.  
Emperoure Charles his stomacale pou-  
dre. 119.  
Excellent oyntmēt for the drienge of  
the Ioyntes. 211.  
Excellent poudre for the prouocation  
of the V Voemen, and Maydens mo-  
nethlye menstualles. 213.  
Experimented oyntment, for drienge  
of Membres. 212.  
Experimented fumigation for the vvom-  
be. 221.  
Excellent Bathe if a vvoman getteth  
noe Children, and is callede the bath  
of Queenes, vvith an other adioyg-  
ninge therunto of more vigor, and  
stength. 224. 225.  
Experimented poudre, the vvich a vvom-  
an vvho doubreth of her concep-  
tion, muste euerye euenige, & mor-  
nige vse, till such time as her doubre  
is resolued. 228.  
Excellent syrupe for grauide vvomē.  
vvhich strēghthenerh the Matrice, &  
the Childe, it is also good for straung  
lustes of vvomen, and for their asto-  
nishment, &c. 232.  
Excellent vvater for a coulde sinckinge.  
202.

For



# Index:

## F.

For payne of the Heade, and vertiginosnes of the same. 1.  
 For Heade atche. 2.  
 For shootinge, and prickinge payne of the Heade. ibidem.  
 For a continuall Headatch. 3.  
 For sores, and payne of the Heade. ibid.  
 For payne of the Heade vvhich goeth, and commeth. ibidem.  
 For payne of the Heade, D. VVolphe Talhausers reccipte. ib.  
 For Heade-atch vvhich oftentimes returneth. 4.  
 For greate payne, and burninge of the Heade, and for sleepe. 5.  
 For payne in the Heade, vvhich cometh vvith heate, and coulde, ibid.  
 For burninge, & shootinge Head-atche. 6.  
 For Heade-atche issuinge forth of could Rheumes. ibid.  
 For Heade-atche behinde in the Necke. ibidem.  
 For payne of the Heade caused through blovves, or falles. 7.  
 For a Rheumaticke Heade. ibid.  
 For turninge, and payne of the Heade, of Iohn Hanschaden. 12.  
 For rüninge rovvnde of the Heade. 13.  
 For the fallinge Sicknes both in oulde, and yonge Persones. 18.  
 For the fallinge Sicknes, three sundrye remedies. 25.  
 For the strikinge of Gods häde a remedye, and the vsc of the same. eod.  
 For the priuation of speeche throughe strikinge, and for the disease, five remedies. 29.30.  
 For Melācholye, & heauines of minde, and for extreame Melācholye. 34.35.  
 For Ire, a verye necessarye, and commodious pou dre, of the Countesse of Hohenloo. 36.  
 For payne of the Heade, & for Phrenesye. 37.  
 For Phrenesye, vvhe as any mā vvexeth

madde in his braynes, a verye frequēted remedye in the lande of Beyeren. ibidem.  
 For franticke persons, Phrenesye, and such like. 38.  
 For fearfulle somniationes, in sicknesses, or in Childebedde. 39.  
 For the sleepe three sundrye remedies. 40.  
 For the Tinea, or noughtye scabbes of the Heade. 43.44.45.46.  
 For itchinge, heate, & extreame inflāmatiō of the Eyes three diuers remedies. eod.  
 For inflamed runninge and tumefacted Eyes. 48.  
 For redde, & smartinge Eyes, also vvhen they exulcerat. 51.  
 For doloure of the Eyes, and reddnes therof in the first beginninge. ibid.  
 For redde, smartinge, moyste, and dolorouse Eyes, thre diuers remedies. 52.  
 53.  
 For the punction, and prickinge of the of the Eyes. 52.  
 For blisters of the Eyes. 53.  
 For Cataractes, and Pearles of the Eyes. 54.55.56.  
 For tumefaction of the Eyes. 58.  
 For doloure, and tenebrousnes of the Eyes. 59.  
 For an imbicille sight. ibid.  
 For the Eyes that you shall not haue neede of anye spectacles. 62.  
 For payne, and vermine of the Eyelides. 62.  
 For buzzinge of the Eares, & deaffnes, vvwhich taketh her originall, out of anye shootinge of Gunnes. ibidem.  
 For defecte of Hearinge, a tryed remedye. ibid.  
 For Rheumes of the Eares, & buzzinge of the same. ibid.  
 For all payne of the Eares. 65.  
 For tumefaction vlceration, and Earc-vviggess of the Eares. 65.  
 For vvormes of the Teeth, five remedies one after other. 73.  
 For



# Index.

- For vvagginge, loosenes, and impuritye  
of the Teeth. 74
- For burned teeth, to vvhich also the  
Gummes are eatē avway to make the  
agayne pure, and to fasten them. 75.
- For filthy, and hollovve teeth. ibid.
- For corrupted gummes, & a stinckinge  
breath. ibid.
- For all doloure of the throte, as vvhen  
anye bodye his Almondes are tume-  
facted. 78.
- For blisters in the mouth of those of  
Castel. ibid.
- For a sore throte, & Squinantie. 79.
- For corruptiō in the muth of the Cou-  
tesse of Hohenloo. 78.
- For all sinckinge in the throte, and for  
a sore throte vvhich commeth by  
tumefaction, vvherof the Patient  
feareth to be choaked. 79.
- For a sore throte, vvith holes in the same  
80.
- For tumefaction of the throte, and for  
the drieth of the tunge. 81.
- For a disease called Ranula, vnder the  
tunge in the mouth. ibidem
- For svvellinge of the throte vvhen a mā  
can not svvollovve. ibidem.
- For sore throtes in yonge Children. 82.
- For a sore throte vvith tumefaction of  
the Almondes. ibid.
- For tumefaction of the throte, and Al-  
mondes, & for the apertiones of the  
mouth, and throte. 83
- For exulceration, and apertiones of the  
Throte. 84.
- For blisters of the throte that vve can  
not svvollovve. ibid.
- For all apostemation of the Throte. ib.
- For apertiones of the Throte, vvithout  
corruption vvhich taketh his origi-  
nale of Heare. 85.
- For the vlceratiō Ranula in the Throte.  
ibidem.
- For doloure, and tumor of the Throte.  
ibidem.
- For the Ranula vnder the tunge, or in  
the throte, and for all fleshye, or car-  
nale vvartes of the Throte, or mouth. 96.
- For the Angina, or dryeth of the tunge,  
vvherin ther come on the Tunge  
greate scabbes, or knobbes. 87.
- For hoarcenes, & to make v good voyce  
89.
- For Scrofula, or croppige of the Necke.  
ibidem.
- For beatinge, & pantinge of the Harte.  
91.
- For the svvoundinge of vvocemen. 94.
- For stiches of the sydes, diuers, and sun-  
drye remedyes. 94.95.
- For all doloure, stichige, & straightnes  
of the Breaſte, and of the Bellye. 96.
- For Apostumations in the bodye. 98.
- For stiches is the Breaſte, the Earle vvil-  
liame his remedye. ibidem.
- For the stiches of the bodye. 99.
- For the Cough. ibid. & siue sundrye re-  
medyes. 101.
- For an oulde, and longe cough. 100.
- For the cough, and angustitye of the  
Breaſte. 101.
- For the spittinge of bloode. 102.
- For Asthmasye, or shortnes of breath, &  
svvellinge of the consumption. ibid.
- For straightnes, and obstruction of the  
Breaſte, siue sundrye remedyes. 103. &  
iterum. 104. 105. 106.
- For one vvhich hath an impedimente  
in his Lūges, & is also molested vvith  
Asthmasye. 205.
- For Asthmasye and vvhen the Lunges  
ascende to the Throte. 106.
- For obstructions, & stiches about the  
Harte. ibid.
- For corruption in the Lunges. 107.
- For obstruction of the Breaſte, vvherof  
the Patients fall dovvne to the earthe  
ibidem.
- For the belchinge of the Lunges. ibid.
- For the pectorale infirmityes, and con-  
sumption, as vvell for those vvho  
feare to relapse therī, as also for those  
vvho are alreadye fallen therinto.  
110.



# Index:

- For all infirmities of the Lungen, and  
Liuer. *ibid.*
- For coule slime of the stomacke. 115.  
& 120.
- For a feeble stomacke, & for digestion  
of a slimye stomacke. *ibid.*
- For a digestinge stomacke. *ibid.*
- For the departed appetite. 116.
- For a sore Mouth vwhen a man nether  
tasteth meate, or drinke. *ibid.*
- For a badde frigatefede stomacke. *ibid.*
- For imbicillitye, & doloure of the sto-  
macke. 120.
- For the Chyragra, and Podagra. 196.
- For a tumor of the Anckle, or any other  
Ioynte. 197.
- For the Goute. *ibid.*
- For the Crampe ether in oulde, or yōge  
Persons. *ibid.*
- For tremefaction, or paulsye of the hā-  
des. *ibid.*
- For tumefaction of Ioyntes. 198.
- For a doloriferouse, or paynfullc sinc-  
kinge. *ibid.*
- For coule sinckinge. 199.
- For the payne of the Ioyntes, or Articke  
disease. *ibid.*
- For payne of the Legges. *ibid.*
- For coule sinckinge. 200.
- For payne vvhich retrogadeth, frō one  
Ioynte into an other. *ibid.*
- For raginge, and furious payne. *ibidem.*
- For payne, and coule sinckinge, ether  
in Armes, or Legges, so that by the  
extreame payne vve are deprinced of  
sleepe. 201.
- For shootinge payne of the Ioyntes.  
*ibidem.*
- For the shootinge vvhich commonlye  
chaunceth in or vnder the knees. 202.
- For lamenes of beinge stricken. 206.
- For crooked, and shakinge Ioyntes.  
297.
- Fomentatione for the lamens of the  
Ioyntes. *ibid.*
- For lamed Ioyntes. *ibid.*
- For cruked, and lame Ioyntes of beinge  
stricken. 208.
- For lame handes in the Paralife. *ibidem.*
- For the driege of Membres. 211.
- For the menstualles of vvoemen, elevē  
fundrye, and diuers remedye. 214. and  
215.
- For restriction of the flowvers, and for  
the strengtheninge of the Harte, & of  
the Liuer. 219.
- For the vvhite menstrosities, & flux-  
iones of vvoemen. 220.
- For the sufflatione of the Matrice. 221.  
eight remedies. & 222.
- For the vvombe. 222. & 223.
- For to make a vvoman fructefull, vvō  
fundrye remedies. 226.
- For vvhat thinges a grauide vvoman  
ought to take heede of. 231.
- For difficulte laboure, or parturione.  
232.
- For to expulse, or drine out the secōdes.  
237.
- For the Varices, or burstē vaynes in the  
Legges of grauide vvoemen. 239.
- For superfluous fluxiō of Childebedde  
vvoemen. *ibid.*
- For the seconde trauales. 240.
- For the discendinge of the Matrice. 243.
- For the Timpanye, or grosnes of the  
Bellye. 244.
- For extreame heate in Childebedde. *ib.*
- For to greate abundance of milcke. *ib.*
- For cleftes of the teates, or pappes of  
vvoemens Breastes. 245.
- For pēurye of milcke in suckinge vvoe-  
men. 246.
- For payne of the Breastes. *ibid.*
- For inflamed Breastes, throughe supe-  
rabundace of milcke. 247.
- For doloure, and exulceration of vvoc-  
meus Breastes. 248.
- For hot Rheumes, and apostemations  
of vvoemens Breastes. *ibidem.*
- For tumefaction, & payne of the Brea-  
stes. *ibid.*
- For exulceratinge Breastes. *ibidem.* and  
250.
- For the stoppage of the Breaste, and  
slime of the Harte. *ibid.*
- For



# Index.

- For a swollen Breſte, vvherin is a harde knobbe, as if it vveare the Canker, vvhervvith alſo are manye apertiones, to cure the ſame vvithout Tentures. *ibid.*
- For ſpottes in the Face, tvvo ſundrye remedies. 251.257.
- For redde pimples of the face. 252.
- For extreame reddnes of the face. 257.
- For the Hemorrhodes. 143.
- For the Hemorrhodes of the Fūdamēt, or of vvocemens priuities. *ibid.*
- For the Hemorrhodes, vvhen as nothing els vvill helpe. *ibidem.*
- For thoſe Hemorrhodes vvich are opē. *ibid.*
- For grece of the Hemorrhodes. *ibid.*
- For the goulden vayne, or ſanguinolēt Hemorrhodes, as vvell for men, as for vvocemen. *ibidem.*
- For the bindinge, and reſtriction of the bodye. *ibid.*
- For relaxation of the Counteſſe of Hohenloo. 146.
- For tender, and nice Perſons. 157.
- For a hot, and inflamede Liuer. 149.
- For a corrupted Liuer. 150.
- For payne in the Liuer. *ibid.*
- For the yellovve laundise. 151.
- For the infirmities of the Liuer, and Milte. 153.
- For the Dropsye, tvvo diuers remedies. 354.
- For the tumefaction of the Legges. *ib.*
- For the thirſte of the Dropsye. *ibidem.*
- For Hydropicall tumors. 155.
- For the Dropsye, and corruption of the Lungen, and Liuer. *ibid.*
- For tumefaction of the Bellye. 156.
- For tumefaction of the Bodye. *ib.*
- For the originale of the Dropsye. 257.
- For the tumefaction vvich conſequētlye enſueth after an Ague. 157.
- For the ſvvellinge. 158.
- For all manner of tumors vvhatſocuer. *ibidem.*
- For the tumefaction, of the vvhole bodye.
- For the ſvvellinge of the Legges. *ibid.*
- For inflamed tumors of the Legges. 159.
- For tumefaction of the Legges. 160.
- For all manner of hot, and inflamed tumors. *ibidem.*
- For the obſtruction, & ſufflation of the Milte. 161.
- For prauection of the Grauell. *ibidem.*
- For ſore Kidnyes. 163.
- For the ſtone of the Kidnyes. *ibid.*
- For the grauel, or ſtone, that it increaſe not anye more. 164.
- For the grauel. *ibid.*
- For the ſtone, as on yonge Children it hath bin experimentede. *ibid.*
- For the grauell of the Kidnyes, and obſtructions of the blather. 165.
- For the Cholicke, and ſtone, & to prouoake the vrine. 166.
- For the ſtone of the Kidnyes. 168.
- For the infirmities of the Knidnye ſtones. 172.
- For the Veſicalle ſtone. 173.
- For the violent payne of the ſtone in the Blather. *ibid.*
- For the obdurated ſtone of the blather. *ibidem.*
- For the eleuation of the ſtone. *ibid.*
- For thoſe vvich can not make vvater vvwhether it be man or beaſte. 175.
- For the doloure of the Blather. 175.
- For the grauell, & payne of the Blather. *ibidem.*
- For the payne in the urinatiō. 176. ſundrye remedies. 177.
- For payne in the Blather. *ibid.*
- For payne, & ſvvellinge in the Blather. *ibidem.*
- For the piſſinge of bloode. 177.
- For thoſe vvich can not retayne their vvater. 178.
- For a Venus Botch, vvich is but newelye begunne. *ibid.*
- For great inflammation of vvocemens Breastes. 249.
- For an open Breaste vvich hath a lōge time rūne, to engendre newe fleſhe therein. 250.



# Index.

166 For the Vlcerationes of the Priuities.  
 179.  
 160 For corruption of the Priuities, ether in  
 men, or vvoemen, or in anye other  
 part of the bodye, vvherofall Chi-  
 rurgians are in dispayre. 179.  
 161 For svvellinge of the yarde, & the rabau-  
 dem. 180.  
 163 For vlcerations of the yarde. 180.  
 164 For infirmitye, on any secrete, or priuie  
 parte. 180.  
 165 For infirmitye on priuie partes, vvch  
 is inflamed, & beginneth to approach  
 to corruption. 180.  
 166 For tumefaction, and inflammation, of  
 the priuities. 180.  
 167 For secrete infirmities. 181.  
 168 For apertions in a Mans yarde. 181.  
 169 For payne in the priuie Membres. 181.  
 170 For all manner of tumors, on the secrete  
 partes of the bodye. 182.  
 171 For the tumefactiō of the kidnyes. 182.  
 172 For the Crablice, on the secrete partes of  
 the bodye. 182.  
 173 For incantations, & impotentiam. 182.  
 174 For ruptures may this also be takē. 184.  
 175 For ruptures. 186. 187.  
 176 For the ruptures in aged Persons. 187.  
 177 For payne of the loyntes in generale.  
 190.  
 178 For payne in the knees. 191.  
 179 For payne in the Hipples. 191.  
 180 For the Podagra. 191.  
 181 For the payne of the Goute. 192. 193.  
 182 For the assvvaginge of the payne, of the  
 Podagra. 193.  
 183 For stinckinge svveate. 257.  
 184 For the Nittes, or other impurities of  
 the hayre. 258.  
 185 For the expulsio of the Nittes out of the  
 hayre. 259.  
 186 For graye hayres. 262.  
 187 For cleftes of the Lippes, & the Handes.  
 265.  
 188 For svvollen Lippes, and cleftes of the  
 handes, and feete. 265.  
 189 For the cleftes of the Lippes of the Dut-  
 ches of Castel. 265. 266.

For cleftes of the vvoemēs papps, lipps,  
 handes, and heeles. 266.  
 For an insauored nayle of the finger. 16.  
 For exulceratinge Nayles of the Hādes.  
 167.  
 For heate of Children of the Countesse  
 of Castel. 269.  
 For the *Epilepsia* of the Children, vvch  
 also freeeth them from Apostematio-  
 nes. 269.  
 For the impuritye of Childrēs mouthes  
 of the Countesse of Castel. 269.  
 For the Hectica, of Catherine of Horne-  
 steine. 270.  
 For the Hectica, or Astmasye of yonge  
 Children. 271.  
 For the coughe of Children. 271.  
 For consumption of Children, of the  
 countesse of Erpach. 272.  
 For the payne of the Bellye of yonge  
 Children. 273. vvith five more reme-  
 dyes therunto for the same adioynge.  
 For the Laske of yonge Childrē, & five  
 therto adioynge remedies. 274.  
 For the Harte-vvorme of little Childrē.  
 274.  
 For the vvormes of Childrē. 275. vvith  
 fixe remedies therto adioynge for  
 the same.  
 For the ruptures or breakinge of yonge  
 Children. 276.  
 For the stone of yonge Childrē, that vve  
 shall not neede to cut or inscide them.  
 277.  
 For the Pocke-hoales after the smalle  
 Pockes. 277.  
 For the smalle Pockes. 278.  
 For all Agues, ether the Quotidiane,  
 Tertiane, or Quartane Agues. 179.  
 For longevall, & euercontinuinge A-  
 gues. 179.  
 For all manner of Agues. 179.  
 For all māner of Agues, vvch the Lo-  
 ger they haue continued the better it  
 vvill cure them. 179.  
 For all Kindes of Agues. 182.  
 For Heate of Agues. 182.  
 For the *Hectica*, or consumptiō. 182.  
 For



the crooked Backed, & vse the same.

113.

Hovv vve ought to make the Paper, vvvhich vve must apply on the Breaſte to lace the bodye theron. cod.

Hovv vve ought to make the potion, & vse the same therto. 114.

Hovv vve shoulde knowve vvhe a vvoman hath conceaued. 227.

Hovv vve ought to vse the Marmelade, vvhen a vvoman feareth that she beareth, an stroung excrescens, or monstre. 232.

Hovv vve shoulde make the oyle of the yellowve of vvhyte Lillyes. 238

Hovv vve ought to make the oyle of yellowve Violets, vvvhich is also excellent for the expulsion of the Secōdes of vvomen. ibidem.

Hovv vve shoulde prapare a bathe for a vvoman in Childbedd. ibid.

Hovv vve shoulde breake the stone. 264

Hovv vve shoulde dresse yonge Childre vvvhich are broken. 185.

Hovve vve shoulde cut of the hayre of little vvences, or girles, that they might get fayre hayre, and not to fall out. 258

Hovv vve shoulde make a large, & highe foreheade. 262.

Hovv vve shoulde make vvhyte, and softe handes. 263.

Hovv vve shoulde make the Goates vntion. 264.

Hovv vve ought to repelle the Maternale marckes of yonge Children. 269.

Hovv vve ought to digge vp, & prapare the *Enula campana*. 196.

Hovv vve ought to vse the Antidote, for the Plague. 191.

Hovv vve shoulde expelle out of a house the Pestilentiall, or infected ayre. 198.

Hovv vve shoulde sove, and tente the vvoundes. 303.

Hovv in the stichinge, or suture of any vvoude vve ought to behaue our selues. 304.

Hovv vve ought to cure one vvvhich is

vvoundede in his Guts. 330.

Hovv to applye stichinge on anye great Lordē, or anye other Person verye artificiallye, vvithout a Needle, and farre better then vvith a Needle. 301.

Hovv vve ought to cure the vvoude in the knees. 303.

Hovv vve ought to applye the defense. 304.

Hovve vve ought to cure a profunde vvound, or a vvoude vvvhich vvill difficultlye be cured. 311.

Hovv the Chyrurgian ought to handle the Synnuevater. 312.

Hovv vve shoulde restraygn the fluxion of the Ioynture, or Synnuevater. 313.

Hovv vve must dresse a brokē Legge Arme. 314.

Hovv vve ought to cure a fracture. 314.

Hovv vve ought to cate in anye fleshe. 354.

Hovv vve ought to expelle the inflammation, out of any Ioynte, or Mebrum. 355.

Hovv vve shoulde protecte, & keepe a vlcer, vvithout Playster, or Tēte, either vvithout payne, or proude fleshe growinge therin. 371.

# I.

If anye Person hath lōge bin deprivē of his hearinge. 61.

If anye Person haue extreamē payne in Armes, or Legges, and can perceave no demonstrations of the same. 19.

If anye one be mutilate, or lame in his legges. ibidem.

If anye thinge shoote through the Ioyntes, & you knowve not vvhat it might be. 201.

If anye Person be cōtracted, or lame. 202.

If anye bodye his handes, & feete are cold. 209.

If the menstrualles in a vvomā doe not flowve. 213.

If a vvoman haue her menstrualles too abundantlye. 219.

If a vvomā haue too superfluous vvhyte flowve.



## Index.

flowers, or els hath an vnhealthfame  
 Matrice. 220.  
 If a vvoman haue anye contractions in  
 her Bellye, and feareth to be deliuered  
 of childe. 231  
 If a vvoman be deprived of her traui-  
 les, & if they as yet vvoulde not come.  
 233.  
 If a vvoman haue a deade childe in her  
 Matrice, & can not be deliuered ther-  
 of. 234.  
 In the greatest extremities, vvhen as a  
 childe is indirectlye turned in the  
 vvombe, and vve feare leaste the Mo-  
 ther, and the childe shoulde both of  
 them dye, vvhat vve ought in this ex-  
 tremitye to doe. ibid.  
 If anye thinge chaunce to sincke out of  
 the vvomans bodye. 242.  
 If anye mā chaūce to svvelle be it vvher-  
 it vvill. 159.  
 If it be a perfecte Rupture, vvwhich hath  
 continued a longe time. 183.  
 Introductiō hovve a Chyrurgian ought  
 to gouverne, and beare himselfe. 303.  
 If so be you desire to make it of more  
 force. 315.  
 If anye Person hath fallē, so that he hath  
 fallē a membre out of Ioynte, brused  
 or displaced the same. 336.  
 If anye man vveare vvith drye blowes,  
 or vvith castinge of stones vvouided.  
 338.  
 If anye one hath so fallen on his heade,  
 that his heade is hurte, and also tume-  
 facted, and svvollen. ibid.  
 If anye Person haue broken his Arme.  
 343.  
 If anye Person haue fallē in peeces one  
 of his Ribbes, vvwhich vvith the hādes  
 vve cā not restore agayne into his na-  
 turalle situation. 344.  
 If anye man be bitten, or stunge of a  
 snake. 347.  
 If anye Person be bittē of a VVesell. 348.  
 If of a Spider anye bodye the stunge. ib.  
 If anye man be frozen in anye parte of  
 his Corps, or bodye. 355

If anye Person his feete, are frozen. 357.  
 If anye Person haue a scirrositye, vvwhich  
 by noe vnctions, or salues can be  
 mollified. 362.  
 If anye man haue an vlceration, or an  
 vlceratinge Breaste. 363.  
 If an exulceration vvoulde not breake  
 open. ibid.  
 If anye mā feare to get a Fistle, about  
 his Eye, or an anye other place. 368.  
 If you desire to knowve vvwhether the  
 vvounded Persone shall liue, or dye.  
 387.

### L.

Little cakes, for the runninge rovvnde  
 of the Heade of the Earle of Saxen. 13.  
 Lamenes of Ioyntes, vvwhich is come of  
 his ovvne accorde, or els voluntarily.  
 208.  
 Little Cakes for the Plague, vvherof at  
 each time vve must take one. 199  
 Little Cakes vvwhich in the bloodyeflix  
 muste be vsed. 136.  
*Loboch mundificans Pectus, and venam con-*  
*stringens.* 120.

### M.

Moyse a Ievve of Franckesfortē, his  
*Aqua vite*, for the strikinge of Gods  
 hande. 28.  
 Mutilatione or lamnes of the Ioyntes.  
 206.  
 Mutilatione of the handes. 208.  
 Mr Iacob Goubels vnction for drienge  
 of Members. 211.  
 Mouth Pilles, to retayn, & keepe vnder  
 the tongue, agaynste badde ayre. 196.  
 Manus Christi, verye stronge of D. Am-  
 brofio the iunior. 382

### N.

Nefinge poudre, for strengthening  
 of the Heade, and drienge vp of the  
 Rheumes, of D. Ambrosij the iunior. 11

### O.

Ordre of lyfe for aged Persons in a  
 Rupture or broken belly. 184.  
 Or vse this subsequēte Suppositorie for  
 the



# Index.

the Laske.

136.

## P.

- P**illes to be contayned in the mouth  
for the coughe, & straightnes of the  
Breaste. 101.  
Pilles to be contayned vnder the tōgue  
of him vvho spitteth bloode. 102.  
Puluis ponendus in cibo, ad mundificā-  
dum Pectus, & ad constringēdam ve-  
nam. eod.  
Payne in Armes, or Legges. 201.  
Precious vvater vvhere vvith all the  
Ioyntes are corroborated, & brought  
agayne to theire former estate, vvich  
throughe anye infirmities, are vvi-  
thered, or debilitated. 204.  
Precious vvater for a dried Ioynte. 209.  
Playster for drienge of the Ioyntes. 210.  
Prouocation of the vvomans menstru-  
alles. 215.  
Pilles for the same. 216.  
Precious oyntment, agaynste the suffla-  
tione of the Matrice, or vvombē. 223.  
Precious vvater for the purifyge of the  
vvombe, and for the strengthening of  
all grauid vvomen, vvich is called,  
an *Aqua vite* for grauid vvomen. 228  
Prescriptiones for a vvoman in Childe-  
bedde. 238.  
Purginge Suger. 146.  
Pilles for the Dropsye. 156.  
Præscriptiōe hovve vve ought to vse,  
and gouerne a newve borne Childe.  
267.  
*Pillule contra Pestem Ludouici de Leonibus.*  
194.  
*Præseruatiuum contra Pestem.* 198.

## Q.

**Q**uod si vlceretur pellis testiculorum, ex su-  
dore. 181.

## R.

**R**emedye of a Ieue for lamenes pro-  
ceedinge out of the strikinge of God  
his hande. 208.

## S.

**S**vger for veriginousnes.

14

- Stomacalle corroborationes. 117.  
Stomacke oyntment. 120.  
Signes of Conceptione. 227.  
Strengtheninge for the Childre of gra-  
uid vvomen. 230  
Suppositorye Pilles for the stronger.  
147.

## T.

- T**He disceased Duke Christopher his  
*Pillule* for the Rheumes. 8.  
The oulde Earle of Hohēloo, his Suger  
for the Rheumes. ibid.  
The Artch Duke of Heydelbergh, his  
remedy for the fallige Sicknes, vvith  
other remedies therto adioyninge.  
20 21.  
Their poudre for the fallinge sicknes of  
VVeyspurch. 23.  
The Fryer of Lantshutte his Collyrion  
for the Pin, and vvebbe of the Eyes.  
55.  
The compositione of the oyle of *Celsido-  
nia*, for the Cataractes of the Eyes. 57.  
The Artch Dutches her povvlder for  
teeth. 76.  
The remedye of D. vvolphie Talhauser,  
agaynste all apertiones of the throte.  
82.  
The Earle of Bernharte his remedye for  
the *angina*, or dryeth of the tunge. 86  
The Pilles of D. Vlric the iunior for the  
Rheumes, and for the straightnes of  
the Breaste. 107.  
The Lattine Plates of that vvich is a-  
boue rehearsed must in this sorte be  
made. 112.  
The *Oleum Lumbricorum*, is in the sorte  
composed. ibid.  
The herbes for bathinge. 115  
The remedye of my Lorde Hans of Hey-  
decke, for the Crampe. 197  
The fomentation, or bathe of M<sup>r</sup> Hans  
of Paris, agaynste all manner of sin-  
kinge, and also agaynste the ariditie,  
or vvitheringe of anye Ioyntes. 199.  
The oyntmēte of M<sup>r</sup> George Nieubec-  
ken. 209  
The oyntment of the Countesse of Ho-  
henloo,



# Index.

This potion seruinge for the prouocation of vvoemans mēstrualles must on this sorte be made. 216.  
 The vnction agaynst the cōtractions of vvoemēs Bellyes is made after this sorte. 231.  
 The goulden milcke, that is vwhen anye thinge is fallen into her Breaſte, that the milcke vvexeth redde therof, and that ſhe hath extream payne in her Breaſte. 247.  
 The Playſter of the Ievve of Stetē, as the Ladye Lanſchadin vvas cured thervvith, Anno M.D.Lvj. 250.  
 The oyntment of the Ievve of Stetē, for the bleedinge Hemorrhodes. 144.  
 The Claret-vvine, of *Carolus Quintus*, vvvhich his Maieſtye oftentimes vſed to relaxate his bodye. 148.  
 The pilles of D. Felix the Flatte, agaynst the Dropsye. 155.  
 Thonauverdte his remedye for the Dropsye. 156.  
 The remedy of Iacob the Ievve of Neurenburgh, agaynst the Dropsye. 156.  
 The medicament of D. Goedelſteyne to preuente the superfluous fattnes of anye person. 160.  
 The poudre of the Countesse of Caſtel, agaynst superfluous fattnes. 161.  
 The bath for the ſtone of the Kidnyes must thus be made. 163.  
 The poudre of the Emperour Maximiliane for the Grauell. 164.  
 The remedye of my Lorde George of Eltes, for the grauell. 165.  
 The Lorde Reymont Fugger, his vvater for the grauel. 167.  
 The Earle of Helfesteine his remedye for the ſame. *ibid.*  
 The poudre of D. Reynec for the ſtone, 168.  
 The playſter vvvhich vve muſte heerunto vſe is made after this ordre, 185. & the drinke follovvinge thereafter.  
 The playſter for Childrens Ruptures, must in this sorte be made. 186.  
 The remedye of M<sup>r</sup>. Michelle of Svirs

for breakīge, vvhervvith alſo he hath cured manye, and diuers Perſons. 187  
 The playſter of the Countesse of Caſtel for a Rupture or broken bellye. 188.  
 The remedye of my Lorde Leonarde of Veltes, for a Rupture. 188.  
 The remedye of Brandecker for the Goute, of the ſeete, participated to my Lorde the Duke Vldricke. 191.  
 The vvater of Earle George of Helfenstein, agaynst the Goute, as he himſelfe in the Legers hath vſed the ſame 194.  
 The remedye of Earle Philippe of Reynecke for the Goute. 196.  
 The pouldre of Bayberrys is made after this manner. 272.  
 The remedye of Hās Camerers, agaynst Agues. 179.  
 The remedye of D. Breloch for Agues. 182.  
 The drinke of the Dutcheſſe of VVirtēberghe for the Tertiane Ague. 183.  
 The receipte, of my Lord Conrhardt of Bemmelbergh, for the Roſe, vvvhich alſo is excellent for all inflammations, vvounds, & Fractures. 186.  
 To drie the Rheumes in aged Perſons. 8  
 To repell the fallīg Eule, that it retutne not agayne of Iuliane Counreſſe of Naſſau, and diuers other remedies annexede in the ſame place. 19.  
 To cauſe ſleepe, vvhome vve deſire to inſcide, or vvho is ſoe extream ſicke that he can not ſleepe. 39.  
 To prouoake ſleepe, as vvell in Agues, as in Melancholye, and in all other infirmityes vvhatſoeuer. 40.  
 To prohibite the fluxion of bleedinge, ether out of the Noſe, or out of a vvounde. 66.  
 To reſtrayne ſanguination, of the Noſe, or any other parte vvhatſoeuer, vvhe as theare cā be noe other meanes invented to prohibita the ſanguinolēt fluxion of the ſame. 67.  
 To cauſe a tooth eaſily to fall out of the mouth. 74

+++ iij To



# Index.

- To repelle the stone. 277.
- The Kinge of Hungarye his receipte for the Plague. 194.
- The Arch Earle Fredericke his remedy, for the payne of the Bellye. 225.
- The firste dressige of M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Paris, that most renoumned, and famous Chyrurgiane. 306.
- The redde healinge salue, of M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Paris, vvhich maketh not much purulence, or matter, & repelleth all heat, and cureth all vvoundes, & the broader you applye the same the better it vvilbe, and she repelleth also the sin- nuevvater. 307.
- The defensiue is made on this manner. ibidem.
- The playster to stoppe the vvoid vvith, is made on this manner. 311.
- The playster must in this sorte be made. 313.
- The best and tryedst remedye for the re- strayinge of bloode. 318.
- This drinke is also good for all oulde sores, and vlcérations. 320.
- The refanatinge, or healinge vvater, of the Emperoure Ferdinandus. 322.
- The remedye of the Arch Earle Frede- ricke, for congealed bloode. 338.
- The aureate, or goulden milcke, to ap- plye on all tumefactions, and infla- med diseases. 349.
- The oyle of Nightshade for all hot dise- ases. 350.
- The defensiue is made after this sorte. 353.
- The remedye of VVilliam Ruden, for the Felons of fingers. 365.
- The oyntment of D. Anthonius Clom- pen. 369.
- The most especiale, and highlye com- mended Cordiall-vvater, the virtue vvherof hath diuers times bin expe- rimented, and also highlye commen- ded, and lauded. 375.
- The vse, and virtues of this vvater. ibid.
- The composition of the Pearle vvater. ibidem.
- The ferreall poudre called *Crocus Martis*. 370.
- The baulme of my Lorde Ongnadin. 381.
- The salue of my Lorde Hans Ongnadē, The Salue of my Lorde Hans Ongna- dē, the vvich he greatlye collaudeth 383.
- The composition, and vse of the oynt- ment Rosato. 387.
- The salue of the Queene of Hungarye. 389.
- The precious brovvne playster, of M<sup>r</sup> Ioannes of VVissensteigh. 390.
- The Sparadrape of the Kinge of Den- marcke vvich is verye excellent, & is also good for the coulde fyer. 392.
- The healinge playster of M<sup>r</sup> Peeter of Vlm. 393.
- The Sparadrape of D. Vlric the iunior. 393.
- To drie the Rheumes of Children. 271.
- The redde *Aqua vita*. 376.
- To corroborate the Patiente after the vse of Physicke. 192.
- To dravve the venim out of blacke Plague botches, or Carbunckles. 301.
- To remoue the Plague botches from anye daungerous place into an other ibidem.
- To cure the apertiones, or orifices of the Plague botches agayne. ibid.
- To knowve vvether a vvounded per- sone shall dye, or els escape death, & be cured. 307.
- To opē agayne a vvounde vvich is not vvell cured. 310.
- To cause fleshe to engendre out of the sculle, it beinge made bare. ibid.
- To make vvhyte agayne the Cicatrices of vvoundes. 311.
- To extracte, an Iron, out of a vvounde. ibidem.
- To dravve Arrovvves out of a vvounde. 312.
- To extracte bullets out of a vvounde. ibidem.
- To extracte a thorne, or Splinter out of anye



# Index.

- vvounde vvithout payne. *ibid.*  
 To extracte an Arrovvve, or Bullet, out  
 of a vvounde. 313.  
 To extracte Arrovvves, or Bullets. *ibid.*  
 To dravve out splintes, or glasse out of a  
 vvounde. 314.  
 To restrayne bloode in a vvounde. 315.  
 To stencche bloode. 316.  
 To make an excellent drinke, vvch  
 expelleth all venim, and all impuri-  
 ty out of mans bodye, vvch also  
 cureth all vvoundes, and all oulde vl-  
 cers. 321.  
 To prauente the issue of the Synneuevva-  
 ter, of those of Castel. 324.  
 To restrayne the Synneue vvater, or the  
 fluxion of bloode. 325.  
 To extinguishe the combustion of the  
 Gunnepoudre. 328.  
 To repelle all that out of a vvounde,  
 vvch might be carryed therin of a  
 mayle gerkinne, or of the dubblet.  
 329.  
 To make an excellēt combustiue oynt-  
 ment. 332.  
 To repelle the bloode out of the brused  
 and plettered Ioyntes. 336.  
 To protect a vvouided Persone, that noe  
 accidentes happen to his vvounde.  
 348.  
 To remoue a vvaye the superfluous, &  
 proude fleshe out of a vvounde. 354.  
 To care avvay all superfluous fleshe, out  
 of vvounde. *ibid.*  
 To make a more harper corrosiue. *ibid.*  
 To mollifye, any obdurate schirrositye.  
 363.  
 To mortifye the Cancker in vvoundes.  
 367.  
 To make an excellent stone, vvch  
 cureth all badde vlcérations, and sore  
 Breastes of VVoemen, also extirpa-  
 teth the Felon, Canker, and Ringe-  
 vvorme. 370.  
 To repelle vvartes. 373.  
 To repelle Cornes from the toaes, siue  
 fundrye remedies. 374.  
 To repelle the superfluous bones. *ibid.*  
 To make *Aurum potable.* *ibidem*  
 To prouoake the retayned mensstruales  
 of vvoemen. 214.  
 To prouoake the mensstruales. 215.  
 Tryede remedye for a vvoman vvch  
 hath caught coulde. 225.  
 To make a vvoman fruitfulle. 226.  
 To haesten the conception of a vvomā.  
*ibidem.*  
 To prauente the combination of the  
 mans seede, vvith the vvombe of the  
 vvoman. 228.  
 To cause a vvoman her trauayle to be  
 easye, or to bringe forth her Childe  
 vvith ease. 234.  
 To cause a Childe beinge ether a liue or  
 deade, to reuerte, or directly to turne  
 it selfe in his mothers bodye, lyinge  
 therin indirectlye turned. 235.  
 To expelle the secondes. 236.  
 To repelle, & to drie the milcke, vvhen  
 as the vvomā lyeth in Childebedde,  
 and to cure the cloues of her pappes.  
 245.  
 To repelle the milcke of a Childebedde  
 vvoman vvithout payne. *ibid.*  
 To augmente the milcke in the Breastes  
 of vvoemen. 246.  
 To repelle all spottes, & priuie markes,  
 on anye place of the bodye vvhatsoe-  
 ner. 252.  
 To make a fayre face. 256.  
 To make a cleere skinne. *ibid.*  
 To make ones face vvhyte. 257.  
 To cause the Hemorrhodes to vvexe  
 ripe and to open. 143.  
 To restrayne the sanguinolēte Hemor-  
 rhodes. 144.  
 To prauente the obstruction of the bo-  
 dye. 145.  
 To cause stooles. *ibidem*, & 146. bis &  
 147.  
 To make Suppositorys. 146.  
 To coole the inflammatiō of the Liuer.  
 150.  
 To repelle the yellovve Iaundise out of  
 the Eyes. 152.  
 To repelle the svvellinge. 158.  
 To



## Index.

To make anye bodye macilēte or lame. 160.

To breake the stone, vvvhich is of a lōge continuance, & to make him departe like sande. 174. foure sundrye remedies.

To make ones hayre fayre, yellovve coloured, and longe. 257.

To make fine hayre. 258.

To make yellovve hayre. ibid.

To make curled hayre. ibid.

Tumor, or payne in anye loynte. 202.

To repelle, & driue avvay the Nittes of ones heade. 259.

To make hayre grovve vvhere ther is none. ibid.

To cause hayre to grovve on a burned place. ibid.

To make hayre to grovve, on any bare, or baulde place diuers, & sundrye remedies. ibid.

To cause hayre to grovve, and not fall out. 260.

To make a fayre Foreheade. ibid.

To cause hayre to fall out. 262.

To prauēte the grovvinge of the hayre agayne vvith manye more other remedies to expelle hayre. 262.

To cause the hayre to shedd. 261.

To make blacke hayre. ibid.

To cause the hayre vvithout hinderāce to fall, and shedd. 262.

To cause the Breastes of maydes to continue smalle. 266.

To make Maydes breastes harde. ibid.

To make Childrēs teeth to grovv vvith little payne. 270.

## V.

Virulent or strōge little Cakes, for the protection of beinge stricken, for drienge of the Rheumes, & corroboration of the Heade. 27.

Vigorous, or stronge cakes for the corroboration of the Harte. 92.

Vulnerarye potioncs, or drinckes. 319.

Virgīs milcke for extreame inflammation, on tvvo sundrye sortes. 350.

Vnguento, or oyntment for doloure of the loyntes. 201.

Vngvent or oyntmēt for lame loyntes. 208.

Vnguento or oyntment for the drienge loyntes. 209. 210.

## W.

Water, of Mayflovvers for the strikinge. 26.

vvater for drienge of the loyntes. 210.

vvhat a vvoman in Childebirth, must vse the first 14 dayes of her Childebedde. 238.

vvhat vve ought to administre to the nevve borne babes, agaynst a kinde of fallinge eucl, incidente vnto them of the Countesse of Castel. 267.

vvhat vve ought to giue te nevve borne Childrē for the fallinge Sicknes. 268.

vvhen the Rheumes doe too superfluouslye descende out of the Heade. 7.

vvhen the payne is but in the one halfe of the heade. 9.

vvhen a man hath through the strikinge of Gods hāde lost his speache, & vvhe this diseafe approacheth any mā, vvith the depriuatiō of his speache. 26.

vvhe the speech through the strikinge departeth from any bodye. 29. yet other three remedies for the same. 33.

vvhen anye man is vvholye madde. 36.

vvhe a bodye chaunceth to fall in madness. 37.

vvhen anye mans braynes are descēded. ibidem.

vvhe anye man through astonishmēt, of anye coniuration vvexeth sicke, or vvhe anye bodye in bevvitched. cod.

vvhen anye man hath a frantike & vertiginouse coughe, or els violent doloure in his Heade. 38.

vvhen a man is molested vvith vayne, & fottishe cogitationes. 39.

vvhen



# Index.

vwhen a man can not sleepe tivo reme-  
 dyes. cod.40  
 vwhen the naturalle sleepe is departede  
 from anye Person. 41.  
 vwhen anye man vvithout intermission  
 continuallye sleepeth. ibid.  
 vwhen the blisters of the Eyes burste, &  
 in their places growve little fleeces. 54  
 vwhen anye thinge chaunceth te come  
 to a mans Eye, or he be theron beatē,  
 and hath hadde anye thinge throwven  
 therin. 57.  
 vvhē anye man hath receaued a blowe,  
 on his Eye, or anye feruente greace  
 leapeth therī, or flyeth anye duste ther-  
 in. 58.  
 vwhen anye man is vvholye, and cleane  
 blinde. 62  
 vvhē a vvorme is crepte into anye mā  
 Eare. 66.  
 vwhen anye mans Nose bleedeth excel-  
 suelye. cod.  
 vwhen anye bodye his Almondes exul-  
 cerate, soe that he by noe meanes can  
 svvollovve. 78.  
 vwhen anye mans throte is vvounded.  
 81.  
 vwhen anye man hath a fishe bone, or  
 any other alienate thīge in his throte.  
 84.  
 vwhen anye mans Pallate surmounteth  
 the naturalle lēghte, vvich vve call  
 the sinckinge of the Pallate. 88.  
 vvhē anye mā hath a *Scrofula*, or eroppe  
 growvinge on him. 89.  
 vvhē anye man cougheth, & cā auoyde  
 noe phlegme. 100.  
 vvhē anye mans Breaſte is stopped. 102.  
 vvhē anye man seemeth to be deprived  
 of breath.  
 vwhen anye man feareth throughe anye  
 dampe, or smoake to be stifeled. 103.  
 vwhen the Lungen come vp to a mans  
 throte. 104.  
 vwhen anye man hath a discaſe in his  
 Lungen. 105.  
 vwhen the gibbositye growveth on anye  
 man, or his Backe crooked. 116.

vwhen vve haue anye badde thinge in  
 the stomacke, or anye other filthye, or  
 his Gaule flovveth into the stomack,  
 or haue eaten anye thinge vvich vve  
 can not digeste, in foure diuers reme-  
 dyes. 113.  
 vwhen anye man hath anye coulde ſinc-  
 kinge ether in Armes, or Legges. 198.  
 vwhen anye person hath a ſinckinge in  
 any loynte, as if it vveare the crampe:  
 ibid.  
 vwhen anye one on a suddayne getteth  
 anye payne in a loynte vvheron ex-  
 ternallye he can perceaue nothinge.  
 202.  
 vwhen anye Persone is lame ether in  
 handes, or feete. 204.  
 vwhen anye Person, throughe beinge  
 strickē of Gods hande is growvē lame.  
 265.  
 vwhen a parturiente vvoman vvanteth  
 her naturalle fluxiones. 213.  
 vwhen a vvoman hath not ſufficiente  
 fluxione of her menſtrualles. 214.  
 vwhen a vvoman in Childebedde is de-  
 priued of her menſtruals. 216.  
 vvhē a vvoman hath to greate a fluxion  
 of her mēſtruals thirteene diuers re-  
 medyes one after other. 217.  
 vwhen a vvoman hath her flovvers to a-  
 bundantlye, and to longe, ſiue reme-  
 dyes one after other. 218.  
 vwhen a childe bedde vvoman hath to  
 ſuperfluous a fluxion, and can not be  
 reſtraynede. ibid.  
 vvhē a vvoman flovveth ſo exceeding-  
 ly, that vve feare leaſt her harte blood  
 ſhoulde flovve out. 219.  
 vwhen a vvoman can not conceaue. 225  
 vvhē the vvombe of a vvomā is coulde.  
 227.  
 vvhē a vvoman doubreth vvwhether ſhe  
 haue conceaued or not, of the Counteſſe  
 of Caſtel. 228  
 vwhen a vvoman hath conceaued, and  
 hath ſuch abundāte fluxiō, that ſhee  
 feareth leaſt the conception ſhould  
 departe ther vvith. 229.  
 vwhen



# Index.

vvhē a vvoman is in greate laboure, be-  
 fore her time of deliuerance. *ibid.*  
 vvhē a vvoman knowveth not vvwhether  
 shee haue conceaued or not. *ibid.*  
 vvhē she is come to her tventye vvee-  
 kes, and that the childe did not stirre it  
 selfe, & the childe vveare vveake. 231.  
 vvhen a grauide vvoman hath greate  
 payne in her backe, & bellye. *ibid.*  
 vvhē a vvomā beareth a vveake fruite,  
 that they suppose that she shall not  
 goe thervvith to her appointed time.  
 232.  
 vvhen a vvoman longerth after a thinge  
 vvwhich is not to be obtayned for her,  
 leaste the Childe shoulde be hurte  
 vvhat vve ought to doe. *ibid.*  
 vvhen she feareth the childe in her Ma-  
 trice to be feeble, & imbicille. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman getteth her traulel, &  
 vvhen a vvoman hath noe trauell. *ib.*  
 vvhen a vvoman beginneth to svvell, &  
 agaynst the discensione. 233.  
 vvhen as the trauayle of a vvoman hath  
 noe helpe, or furtherance at all. *ibi-*  
*dem.*  
 vvhen a vvoman getteth her trauayles,  
 and vvhen they departe from her. *ib.*  
 vvhē a vvoman is in extremitie of par-  
 turione, and can not be a ioyfull mo-  
 ther of her conceaued childe. *ib.*  
 vvhen a vvoman hath in her vvombe a  
 mortified, or deade childe & can not  
 therof be deliuered. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman after parturion cā not  
 be cured. 235  
 vvhen a vvoman is in greate neede, or  
 extremitie of Childbirth. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman is in greate extremitie  
 of parturion, and that the Matrice is  
 glided before the entrance of the  
 vvombe. *ibid.*  
 vvhē the trauayle departeth from a vv-  
 oman, the Childe beinge borne. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman can not be deliuered.  
*ibidem.*  
 vvhen as the Naule issuerh out before  
 the natiuitie, or birth, and the childe

by noe meanes to be gotten. 236  
 vvhē as the secondes vvill not follovv  
 in parturion, or vvhen the childe is  
 deade, and vvill not follovv *ibidem.*  
 an other of the Countesse of Castel.  
 vvith siue more for the same.  
 vvhen a vvoman can nether be deliue-  
 red of her secōdes, or her deade child.  
*ibidem.*  
 vvhē as the secondes vvill not follovv,  
 or vvhen the vvoman is deliuered of  
 a deade, and filrhye childe. 237.  
 vvhen the secondes vvill not succede, &  
 the menstrualls departe from her. *ib.*  
 vvhen the secondes are combined vvith  
 the vvombe of the vvoman. *ib.*  
 vvhen the priuities, or secrete partes of  
 a vvoman, & her Legges are svvollen.  
 238.  
 vvhen a vvoman after parturion svvel-  
 leth. 240.  
 vvhen a vvoman throughe parturion is  
 strayned. *ibid.*  
 vvhē the secretes of a vvomā are svvol-  
 len. *ibid.*  
 vvhē the matrice of a vvomā is discen-  
 ded, or vvhen she can not retayne her  
 vrine. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a childebedde vvoman seemeth  
 to lye in a svvounde or trance, and is  
 inferiourlye svvollen. 241.  
 vvhen a vvoman hath an vlceration in  
 her vvombe or matrice, vve must thē  
 throughe a Clister cause this same to  
 runne therī, tyvo sundrye remedies.  
 242.  
 vvhē a vvoman hath greate cuttinge in  
 makinge her vvater. *ibid.*  
 vvhen the Matrice of a vvoman exulte-  
 rateth. 242.  
 vvhen a vvoman, or anye other bodye  
 chaunceth inferiourlye to svvelle. *ib.*  
 vvhen as the Matrice descendeth out of  
 a vvomans bodye. 243.  
 vvhē a vvoman in childebedde is full of  
 heate, of the Countesse of Castel. *ib.*  
 vvhē the childebedde vvoman hath too  
 superfluous fluxion of flovvers. *ib.*  
 vvhen



# Index.

vwhen a vvoman in Childebedde hath  
 her brestes so replete vvith milcke,  
 that she feareth they shoulde exulce-  
 rate. *ibid.*  
 vwhen a vvoman vveineth her Childe,  
 or the same chaunceth to dye, or vvhē  
 she her selfe doth nor nurse her child,  
 by vvhich meanes the milcke mole-  
 steth her. 245.  
 vwhen as the Brestes vvill not drie, and  
 are verye dolorouse. *ibid.*  
 vwhen a Childe bedde vvomā hath clo-  
 uen dugges. *ibid.*  
 vvhē the teates of a vvoman are soc ex-  
 treamlye cleftē, that throughe payne  
 therof she can not let her child sucke.  
 246.  
 vvhē a vvomans milcke dryeth avvaye.  
*ibidem.*  
 vwhen a vvomans Brestes are sore, or  
 beginne to exulcerate. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen a vvoman hath greate payne in  
 her Pectoralle partes. *ibid.*  
 vwhen a vvomans Brestes, are svvöllē,  
 and hath greate stiches therin. *ibid.*  
 vwhen a vvomans Breste is svvollen, &  
 inflamed, & seemeth to exulcerate, &  
 breake opē, in tvvo diuers remedies.  
 247. 248.  
 vwhen a vvoman hath greate shootinge  
 in her Braestes. 247.  
 vwhen the Brestes of a vvoman vvith  
 greate inflammation payne them. *ib.*  
 vwhen as a vvoman getteth an harde  
 Breste, & feareth leaste it shoulde be  
 the Cancker. *ibid.*  
 vwhen as the vvomā hath shootinge in  
 her Breste, the breste exulcerateth,  
 and yet not vvithstandinge vvill not  
 breake open. 249.  
 vwhen a vvomans Breste beinge full of  
 holes, can not be healed. *ibid.*  
 vwhen a vvomans Breste is svvollen, &  
 getteth invvardlye little cnobbes, by  
 the vvhich she is cōstrayned to breake  
 open. *ib.* & 250.  
 vwhen the Breste of a vvoman exulcera-  
 teth. *ibid.*

vvhē a vvomā hath holes in her Breste,  
 vvhich hath continued one yeare, or  
 halfe a yeare. 250.  
 vwhen it is descended into a vvomans  
 Breste. *ibid.*  
 vvhē a Breste is svvollen, and inflamed.  
 251.  
 vwhen anye Person is itchyē in his Face.  
 252.  
 vvhē anye Persō his Face is verye redde,  
 vyherbye also are Pimples, that they  
 are most like to a Leprosye. *ibid.*  
 vwhen anye one is allreadye sunnebur-  
 ned. 256  
 vwhen a vvomā after Childebedde, ger-  
 teth sportes in her Face. 257  
 vwhen anye Person getteth Pimples in  
 his face. *ibidem*  
 vwhen anye Person ether aged, or yonge  
 can not goe to stoole. 248.  
 vwhen anye bodye his Legge, or Arme  
 svvelleth, or chaunceth to be infla-  
 med. 160.  
 vwhen anye bodye hath payne in his  
 Milte. 161.  
 vwhen vve can not make anye vvater.  
 174. 175.  
 vwhen the Blather exulcerateth, and is  
 full of payne. 177.  
 vwhen anye man pisseth bloode. *ib.*  
 vvhē anye man hath payne in his yarde.  
 179.  
 vwhen anye man, or vvoman, haue anye  
 infirmitye in their priuie, and secrete  
 partes. 180.  
 vwhen anye Person hath giuē anye one  
 to cate somvvhat, for to obtayn loue.  
 182.  
 vwhen anye Persone hath eaten, anye a-  
 matorye fascinationes, throughe the  
 vvhich he falleth into bale. 183.  
 vvhē anye bodye chaunceth to falle de-  
 trude he himselfe, and that he feareth  
 to haue a rupture, or broken belly. *ib.*  
 vvhē anye man hath a Rupture. 186.  
 vvhē anye bodye hath a Rupture vvhich  
 vvill not be agayne intruded. *ib.*  
 vwhen a vvoman is burste. 189.  
 vwhen



# Index.

vvhē a vvoman is in greate laboure, be-  
 fore her time of deliuerance. *ibid.*  
 vvhē a vvoman knowveth not vvwhether  
 shee haue conceaued or not. *ibid.*  
 vvhē she is come to her tvventye vvee-  
 kes, and that the childe did not stirre it  
 selfe, & the childe vveare vveake. 231.  
 vvhen a grauide vvoman hath greate  
 payne in her backe, & bellye. *ibid.*  
 vvhē a vvomā beareth a vveake fruite,  
 that they suppose that she shall not  
 goe thervvith to her appointed time.  
 232.  
 vvhen a vvoman longeth after a thinge  
 vvwhich is not to be obtayned for her,  
 leaste the Childe shoulde be hurte  
 vvhat vve ought to doc. *ibid.*  
 vvhen she feareth the childe in her Ma-  
 trice to be feeble, & imbicille. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman getteth her traulel, &  
 vvhen a vvoman hath noe trauell. *ib.*  
 vvhen a vvoman beginneth to svvell, &  
 agaynst the discensione. 233.  
 vvhen as the trauayle of a vvoman hath  
 noe helpe, or furtherance at all. *ibi-*  
*dem.*  
 vvhen a vvoman getteth her trauayles,  
 and vvhen they departe from her. *ib.*  
 vvhē a vvoman is in extremitie of par-  
 turione, and can not be a ioyfull mo-  
 ther of her conceaued childe. *ib.*  
 vvhen a vvoman hath in her vvombe a  
 mortified, or deade childe & can not  
 therof be deliuered. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman after parturion cā not  
 be cured. 235  
 vvhen a vvoman is in greate neede, or  
 extremitie of Childbirth. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman is in greate extremitie  
 of parturion, and that the Matrice is  
 glided before the entrance of the  
 vvombe. *ibid.*  
 vvhē the trauayle departeth from a vo-  
 man, the Childe beinge borne. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman can not be deliuered.  
*ibidem.*  
 vvhen as the Naule issueth out before  
 the natiuitie, or birth, and the childe

by noe meanes to be gotten. 236  
 vvhē as the secondes vvill not follovv  
 in parturion, or vvhen the childe is  
 deade, and vvill not follovv *ibidem.*  
 an other of the Countesse of Castel.  
 vvith fīue more for the same.  
 vvhen a vvoman can nether be deliue-  
 red of her secōdes, or her deade child.  
*ibidem.*  
 vvhē as the secondes vvill not follovv,  
 or vvhen the vvoman is deliuered of  
 a deade, and filthye childe. 237.  
 vvhen the secondes vvill not succede, &  
 the menstrualls departe from her. *ib.*  
 vvhen the secondes are combined vvith  
 the vvombe of the vvoman. *ib.*  
 vvhen the priuities, or secrete partes of  
 a vvoman, & her Legges are svvollen.  
 238.  
 vvhen a vvoman after parturion svvel-  
 leth. 240.  
 vvhen a vvoman throughe parturion is  
 strayned. *ibid.*  
 vvhē the secretes of a vvomā are svvol-  
 len. *ibid.*  
 vvhē the matrice of a vvomā is discen-  
 ded, or vvhen she can not retayne her  
 vrine. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a childebedde vvoman seemeth  
 to lye in a svvounde or trance, and is  
 inferiourlye svvollen. 241.  
 vvhen a vvoman hath an vlceration in  
 her vvombe or matrice, vve must thē  
 throughe a Clister cause this same to  
 runne therī, tvvo sundrye remedies.  
 242.  
 vvhē a vvoman hath greate cuttinge in  
 makinge her vvater. *ibid.*  
 vvhen the Matrice of a vvoman exulce-  
 rateth. 242.  
 vvhen a vvoman, or anye other bodye  
 chaunceth inferiourlye to svvelle. *ib.*  
 vvhen as the Matrice descendeth out of  
 a vvomans bodye. 243.  
 vvhē a vvoman in childebedde is full of  
 heate, of the Countesse of Castel. *ib.*  
 vvhē the childebedde vvoman hath too  
 superfluous fluxion of flovvers. *ib.*  
 vvhen



# Index.

vvhen a vvoman in Childebedde hath  
 her brestes so replete vvith milke,  
 that she feareth they shoulde exulce-  
 rate. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvoman vveineth her Childe,  
 or the same chaunceth to dye, or vvhe  
 she her selfe doth not nurse her child,  
 by vvwhich meanes the milke mole-  
 steth her. 245.  
 vvhen as the Breaestes vvill not drie, and  
 are verye dolorouse. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a Childe bedde vvomā hath clo-  
 uen dugges. *ibid.*  
 vvhe the teates of a vvoman are soe ex-  
 treamecly clefted, that throughe payne  
 therof she can not let her child sucke.  
 246.  
 vvhe a vvomans milke dryeth avvaye.  
*ibidem.*  
 vvhen a vvomans Breaestes are sore, or  
 beginne to exulcerate. *ibidem.*  
 vvhen a vvoman hath greate payne in  
 her Pectoralle partes. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvomans Breaestes, are svvollē,  
 and hath greate stiches therin. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvomans Breaeste is svvollen, &  
 inflamed, & seemeth to exulcerate, &  
 breake open, in tvvo diuers remedies.  
 247. 248.  
 vvhen a vvoman hath greate shootinge  
 in her Breaestes. 247.  
 vvhen the Breaestes of a vvoman vvith  
 greate inflammation payne them. *ib.*  
 vvhen as a vvoman getteth an harde  
 Breaeste, & feareth leaste it shoulde be  
 the Cancker. *ibid.*  
 vvhen as the vvomā hath shootinge in  
 her Breaeste, the breaeste exulcerateth,  
 and yet not vvithstandinge vvill not  
 breake open. 249.  
 vvhen a vvomans Breste beinge full of  
 holes, can not be healed. *ibid.*  
 vvhen a vvomans Breaeste is svvollen, &  
 getteth in vvardlye little knobbes, by  
 the vvwhich she is cōstrayned to breake  
 open. *ib.* & 250.  
 vvhen the Breste of a vvoman exulcera-  
 teth. *ibid.*

vvhe a vvomā hath holes in her Breaeste,  
 vvwhich hath continued one yeare, or  
 halfe a yeare. 250.  
 vvhen it is descended into a vvomans  
 Breaeste. *ibid.*  
 vvhe a Breaeste is svvollen, and inflamed.  
 251.  
 vvhen anye Person is itchy in his Face.  
 252.  
 vvhe anye Persō his Face is verye redde,  
 vvherbye also are Pimples, that they  
 are most like to a Leprosye. *ibid.*  
 vvhen anye one is allreadye sunnebur-  
 ned. 256  
 vvhen a vvomā after Childebedde, get-  
 teth spottes in her Face. 257  
 vvhen anye Person getteth Pimples in  
 his face. *ibidem*  
 vvhen anye Person ether aged, or yonge  
 can not goe to stoole. 248.  
 vvhen anye bodye his Legge, or Arme  
 svvelleth, or chaunceth to be infla-  
 med. 160.  
 vvhen anye bodye hath payne in his  
 Milte. 161.  
 vvhen vve can not make anye vvater.  
 174. 175.  
 vvhen the Blather exulcerateth, and is  
 full of payne. 177.  
 vvhen anye man pisseth bloode. *ib.*  
 vvhe anye man hath payne in his yarde.  
 179.  
 vvhen anye man, or vvoman, haue anye  
 infirmitye in their priuie, and secrete  
 partes. 180.  
 vvhen anye Person hath giuē anye one  
 to eate som vvhat, for to obtrayn loue.  
 182.  
 vvhen anye Persone hath eaten, anye a-  
 matorye fascinationes, throughe the  
 vvwhich he falleth into bale. 183.  
 vvhe anye bodye chaunceth to falle de-  
 trude he himselfe, and that he feareth  
 to haue a rupture, or broken belly. *ib.*  
 vvhe anye man hath a Rupture. 186.  
 vvhe any bodye hath a Rupture vvwhich  
 vvill not be agayne intruded. *ib.*  
 vvhen a vvoman is burste. 189.  
 vvhen



# Index.

- vvhē anye man hath a tumefactione on  
 his foote, vvhich is inflamed, & vvhether  
 in he hath greate payne, & feareth far-  
 ther euels. 191.  
 vvhē anye man hath payne in his Feete.  
 ibidem.  
 vvhē vve desire to cause hayre to growe  
 vvhether ther is none. 260.  
 vvhē the hayre of ones heade sheddeth,  
 and he beginneth to be baulde. ibid.  
 vvhē anye persone getteth blisters on  
 his mouth vvhich vvill not be cured.  
 265.  
 vvhē the Lippes throughe could doe  
 chaunce to cleaue. ibidem.  
 vvhē a Childe getteth the fallinge sick-  
 nes, vvhether it be of teeth, or out of  
 anye other occasion vvhatsoever. 268  
 vvhē a Childe hath the *Epilepsiam*. ibid.  
 vvhē a childe is hot, and affrighted. 269  
 vvhē a childe can not sleepe. 269.  
 vvhē the childe haue a superfluous ex-  
 crefence in their mouthes. 270.  
 vvhē a childe is sicke of his teeth. ibid.  
 vvhē a childe is oppressed in his Breaste  
 of the Countesse of Castell. ibidem.  
 vvhē the children are Astmaticke. ibid.  
 vvhē a childe hath the *Hecticam*, of my  
 Ladye of Nusdorpe. ibidem.  
 vvhē a childe hath an opilation on his  
 Breste. 271.  
 vvhē a childe hath a violente conge,  
 and rotteth in his throte. ibid.  
 vvhē as ther falleth a Rheume, on the  
 childrens Breastes, & they coughe ex-  
 treameleye. ibidem.  
 vvhē a childe consumeth vvherof vve  
 are ignorant of the occasion; hath  
 filthy stooles, and also vvexeth itche  
 on his bodye. 272  
 vvhē a childe can nether reayne his  
 milcke, or pappe in his bodye. 273.  
 vvhē a childe hath eatē fruite, or anye  
 other thinge, and vve suppose it to be  
 deade. ibidem.  
 vvhē you suppose the childe to be sicke.  
 ibidem.  
 vvhē a childe hath brovvne redde spot-  
 tes ouer the vvhole bodye. ibid.  
 vvhē a childe hath gripinge in his  
 Bellye. ibidem.  
 vvhē a childe hath such an obstructiō.  
 that it hath noe stooles at all. 274.  
 vvhē the children haue noe stooles at  
 all. ibidem.  
 vvhē a childe hath his firste vvormes,  
 to prauente the increasinge of anye  
 more. 275  
 vvhē a childe in Childe bedde hath a  
 sore Naule. 276.  
 vvhē a childe hath a thicke Naule, and  
 hath payne therin. ibid.  
 vvhē the Naule of a childe cometh out.  
 ibidem.  
 vvhē the priuities of a Childe are svvol-  
 len, or hurte, or hath anye apertions  
 therin. 277.  
 vvhē a childe can not make his vvater.  
 ibidem.  
 vvhē a childe hath payne in makinge  
 his vvater. ibid.  
 vvhē vve feare that the childe shoulde  
 get the smalle pockes, or Measelles. ib.  
 vvhē vve bath a childe vvhich hath the  
 Pockes, & is as if it vveare Leprouse,  
 or vvhē it hath taken greate coude.  
 278.  
 vvhē a childe hath any sores or smar-  
 tinge in his fundamēte, four sundrye  
 remedies for the same. ibidem.  
 vvhē anye Persone hath a Quotidian  
 Ague, as it commonlye accidentallye  
 chaunceth, vvhē tvvo Tertianes do  
 oppugne one the other. 183.  
 vvhē anye man hath had a quartane  
 Ague a certayne cōtinuance of time.  
 ibidem.  
 vvhē anye man macerateth, or vvexeth  
 daylye leaner. 184.  
 vvhē the Rose is in the Heade. 188.  
 vvhē a man hath intollerable payne  
 in his stomacke. 121.  
 vvhē any mans Bellye vvith sufflatiō-  
 nes is strayned. ibidem.  
 vvhē vve can not contayne the viandes  
 in the stomacke. 122.  
 vvhē



# Index.

vwhen a man is internallie vulnerated,  
 or brused. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen anye man hath the Laske vvith  
 greate doloure in his Bellye. 132.  
 vwhen anye man hath snakes in his bo-  
 dy. 137.  
 vwhen the vvormies creepe out of ones  
 throte. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen anye man his fundament issueth  
 out. 139.  
 vwhen the fundament is swolen so that  
 it vvill not entre in agayne. 140.  
 vvhē any one Pricketh, or hurteth him-  
 selfe, and feareth least it shoulde exul-  
 cerate, and fester. 308.  
 vwhen a vvounde svvelleth, or vwhen a  
 vvounde itcheth. 309.  
 vvhē a vvounde hath in certayne dayes  
 not bin dressed. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen ther vvill noe flesh couer the ba-  
 red bone in anye vvounde. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen ther vvill noe fleshe increace in a  
 vvounde. 310.  
 vwhen a vvoude exalteth her selfe a loft.  
*ibidem.*  
 vvith this subsequente playster, vve may  
 agayne cure the vvounde. 311.  
 vwhen anye man hath trodden, a splin-  
 ter, or thorne into his foote. 313.  
 vwhen anye man is vvounded in the  
 depthe of his bodye, & the bloode vi-  
 olentlye issueth therout. 314.  
 vwhen the Synnye-vvater issueth out of  
 anye bodye, or is allreadye issued. 327.  
 vvhē anye man is shot vvith venim. 331.  
 vwhen the combustione is verie broade.  
 334.  
 vwhen anye man hath so burned him-  
 selfe, that the skine is shrunkē vp to-  
 gether. 335.  
 vvhē anye Person hath extreamlie bur-  
 ned himselfe. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen anye man vvith fyer hath burned  
 himselfe. 335.  
 vwhen anye Person chaunceth to fall, or  
 to bruse himselfe extreamlie, so that  
 he feareth to haue anye congealed  
 bloode in his bodye.

vwhen anye man throughe brusinge, or  
 falles hath cōgealed bloode in his bo-  
 dy. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen anye man is beatē, or brused, that  
 he hath deathes marckes in his bodye.  
*ibidem.*  
 vwhen a Hande, or Foote is distended, or  
 vvriethed. 341.  
 vwhen anye mans Arme or Legge is di-  
 stended, or vvriethed. *ibidem.*  
 vvhē any Person hath brokē his Legge.  
 343.  
 vwhen anye Persone hath broken his  
 Legge, vvith a vvounde. 344.  
 vwhen the Synnyes ether of Armes, or  
 Legges, are shrunkē vp. 345.  
 vwhen anye man hath had a ioynte dis-  
 placed or hath bin vvoundede, & the  
 Ioynte vvill not bende it selfe. *ibidem.*  
 vvhē any Membre hath bin cured lame,  
 so that he can not vse the same. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen a vvounde inflameth, & vvexeth  
 blacke. 350.  
 vwhen anye Persons Membre, or Ioynte  
 burneth vvith inflammation. 351.  
 vvhē anye Membre is so extreamlie in-  
 flamed, that it vvexeth blacke, & the  
 Chyrurgiane beginneth to motiō of  
 the extirpation therof. 353.  
 vvhē any Person hath his handes, or his  
 feete frosen. 356.  
 vwhen anye Person hath a frosen Mem-  
 bre. *ibidem.*  
 vvhē anye man is frosen both in hādes,  
 and feete. 357.  
 vvhē anye man hath broken his shinne.  
*ibidem.*  
 vwhen anye Person knocketh his shinne  
 agaynst a stone. *ibidem.*  
 vwhen anye Person is vvounded vndre  
 his Armes, or in his Arme pittes. 358.  
 vvhē anye Person is vvouided, or hurte.  
*ibidem.*  
 vwhen anye Person hath the Itch in his  
 handes. 362.  
 vvhē an vlceration of the Legge begin-  
 neth to vvexe impure, & blacke. 372.

FINIS.

The



# The contentes of this boooke of Physicke.

This whole Boooke, is for greater vse, and commoditie thereof diuided, and distinguished into fve Partes.

VVherefore in the first Parte, are comprahende, and contayned, all Sickneses, and diseases, from the Heade of Man, vnto his Feete, vvwhich doe posses any parte of his bodye, and vvwhich all men are subiected vnto.

In the seconde Parte are contayned, especiallye all the diseases of VVoemen, & ther remedyes: together also vvith all the Diseases, & Accidentes vvwhich the Children are subiected vnto. *Being Begynning at 213 leaf*

In the thirde, all Agues, and all Febricitant diseases, as is, the Rose, the Plague, also all those Poysons, vvwhich might ether be administred vnto a man ether in his meates, or drinckes. 279.

In the fourth Parte is especiallye treated of Chirurgerye, as are all manner of vvoundes, vvwhich ether through heeves, or thrustes, through the shottes, or falles, or through the bites are or may in anye sorte be receaued, together also vvith all their accidentes. Item of combustion, of the Cancker, of the Fistles, & of all manner of oulde vlcérations, and of many more externall diseases. 303.

In the fifth, and last Parte, are sett dovvne, and denotated vnto vs, certayne Kindes of precious Medicamētes, as VVaters, Pouders, Confections, Salues, Playsters, &c. as behinde in the Index of the Boooke are euidentlye to be seene. 375.

*Of the weightes & Measures of Medicaments, used by the Chyrurgians*

*Lib. Signifieth a pound, that is to say, 12 ounces*

*Onc. Signifieth an ounce, that is 8. Drammes*

*Drac. Signifieth a dramma, that is 3 scruples*

*Scr. Signifieth a scruple, that is 20 grains of powder.*

*Gr. Signifieth a grain of powder.*

*Denarij p Dragma is all one.*

*℥℥. Signifieth Manizimul, p is as much as one ounce in 1 pound.*

*℥. Signifieth ℥ij, that is as much as one ounce in 16 pounds.*

*℥ij. Signifieth 12 ounces.*

*Crat. Signifieth 12 ounces as one may easily see at one draught.*

*Yet because as the weightes are not knowne in compounding of Medicaments, yet are ordinarily used by the Chyrurgians, can not well be knowne, yet out the knowledge of the quantitie of these weightes & measures, so be the better instruction in that matter, I will briefly declare to you as they are ordinarily marked by the Chyrurgians, and Chyrurgeons in this booke.*

Libra	that is pound	℥
Oncia	that is ounce	℥
Uncia	that is ounce	℥
Dragma	that is dramma	℥
Scrupleus	that is scruple	℥
Grana	that is grain	℥
Ana	of one ounce as much	℥
Lib. ℥ij.	that is 12 ounces	℥
℥ij.	that is 12 ounces	℥



# THE FIRST

## PART OF THIS

### Boocke of Physicke.

*And experimented remedie for the paine  
of the head.*

**T**Ake vvhyte Frackinsence, beinge beatē to poulder, mixe it vvith *Aqua vite*, & the vvhyte of an Egge, of each an æqualle portion, till it be a kinde of pappe. then sprede it on a linnē cloth, on a peece of lether, or on hempen toa, applye it on the payne, it be ether on the Temples of the heade, or on some other parte of the heade.

Or,

Take Juniper-beryes one-spoon fulle, vvhyte Franckinsence the vveight of a crowne, & tventye Persickernelles, pounce them all together, adde, or powver thervnto a little Rose-vvater, mixe it together to a kinde of paste, spread it on a cloth, and applye it on the patiēt his Temples of his heade.

*For payne of the heade, & vertiginousnes of the same.*

*Good.*

Take pulverisated Baytreeberyes, fill thervvith, a little linnē bagge, a quarterne of a yarde of lēgthe, & thre inches broade, made fye the same vvith vvynne, and lay it on the Foreheade.

*An other for the payne of the Heade.*

Take Franckinsence; Bayberyes, Persickernels, vvhyte mustard feede, Ma-

stick, of each an æquall quantitee, pulverisate it verie smalle, and then mixe it vvith the vvhyte of an Egge, vnto a little paste: cause the patiente the crowne of his heade to be shavede, & applye on the shavede place a plaster of that paste till such time as he be curede. And then take vvater and impose therinto a handefulle of faulte, & vvashe thervvith the Temples of his heade, vvith his Foreheade, and Necke, and circumligate therabout, a linnē clothe, in the eveninge he goinge to bedde, and place of quiet. But heer is to be noted that the plaster must allvvayes lye on a silken cloth on his heade.

*An other which is experimentede.*

Take Mayeflowvers, and annoynce thervvith the Temples of your head and vvher the violentest payne is ther annoynce also the Chephalick vayne on the hande, behinde the thumbe, this sayede oyle is made as vve are vsed to make o-ther oyle of flowvers, and of sallate oyle. Phlebotomye, vnder the tunge is alsoe very commodious, in a continuall headeache.

*For payne in the heade.*

℞. VVomans-milcke, and Rose-vvater of each an æquall quantitee, and applye it vvith linnē cloutes on the Temples of the heade.

A

Or

*ana: i/ of each and as afore*



Or,

Annoynste your head vvith oyle of Dilles or vvith oyle of Roses, and tye a kercher theron.

Or,

Take Iuniper-berryes, and Mintes, beate them the one vvith the other, and tye it could to the Temples of the head, a certayne numbre of dayes.

*For ach in the heade.*

Applye & lay on your heade greate Dock-leaves, & suffer them to continuē a certayne time theron, & they vvill extracte out vvater, & vvonderfullye mitigate the doloure.

Or,

℥. Frehe Goates-Cheese, and tye it vvith a Kercher on your heade.

Or,

Seeth VVormevvoode in vvater, & apply the same as vvarme as you can on your head, and soe tye it: Some ther are vvwhich boyle the same in vinegar, & soe stue thervvithe their head: Others mixe the vinegar amongst the same.

*An excellent foote-bath for the head-ache.*

Take Camomille, Lettis, & VVil-Iovvleaves of each, as much as suffice, or as pleaseth you let thē seeth sufficiently in vvater, and then let it somvvhat frigifye, & heer in bath thy feet before thou take rest.

*An other to apply on the heade.*

Take vvater of Pulegium, Rosevvater, of each a like, the vvhyte of an Egge, and beate it vvith the rest, and then a little calefye it, and moysten certayn cloutes therin, and applye them rounde the heade.

*A Quoyfe agaynst the heade-ach.*

℥ dried Roses, Camomille, Spicardi, Mirrhe, Mace, Cinnamome, Cloves, of each a quart. of an ovunce, beate them all to poulder, vvithout the Nutmegges, they must be grated very small: thē lay all this on a clean paper, & mixe them very vvell the one vvith the other and then ether of a Kercher, or of Taffataye, make a Quoyfe, & insparge therin this poulder, made fye it vvith Rosevvater least that it fal on a heap, & sift throughe. Thou shalt vvear this Quoyfe thre or four times in a vveeke, both night, & day, this Quoyfe continueth her virtue, 5. or 6. yeare, vvich receipte is experimentede, and fovvnde true.

*For shootinge, and prickinge payne of the heade.*

Take Persickernells smally pouldrede, mixe ther vvith a little of the Spiders vvebbe, & then infuse theron a little oyle of Roses, & amalgamize the same verrey vvell til it be like a salve, & thervvith annoynte the place of the stichinge.

*A verrey excellent Water for the payne of the heade*

Take Rosmarye-flovvvers, of Lavender, Marioran, of each a quar. of an ounce, infuse theron a quarte of Rosevvater, and let it soe stande 9. dayes in a Sellare, and thē distille a vvater therof, it vvill be verrey good, and virulent for the heade. It assvvageth all payne & dravveth therout all grosse dāpes, vvhe as in the morning vve annoynte the head thervvith.

*D. Stocken his tryed Pilles for payne the heade.*

℥. Hier. Picra, Gal. Rhab. ana ʒj. Spica g. iij. fiat massa cum decoctione aperitiva maiore Mesues

For



## For the Rheumes.

3.

### For payne of the heade.

Take a frefhe Hartes-skinne, as vvarme as it is fleade from the Harte, tye the same soe on the heade, and let it soe remaine theron, a night, & a daye, and it helpeth.

### For a continuall heade-ache.

VVe must in the morninge fasting, vse a little Galanga, & through the day time, Annis seedes.

### For sores, and payne of the heade.

Boyle Mallovvcs in vvater, & vvash thervvith your heade, it expelleth alsoe the skilfers of your heade, vve may take the herbe, & also the rootes of the same,

### For payne of the Heade which gooth, and commeth.

First of all administre to the afflicted patient the quantitie of a hasel-nutt of Treackle, vvith Beere, or vvyn, then take poulder of Cloves, & mixe the same vvith Goates-butter, till it resemble the form of a salve, annoynce thervvith the Breste, as farre as the hart lyeth, vvith a vvarmed hande becaus it may soacke in the better, doe this öce, or tvvice. In the end take Zeduaría smallye cutt, lay it in vvater, and made fy little cloutes therin, & lay thē on the Foreheade to the Temples of the head, and noe farther, vvhen they are drye, then remade fy them, this stilleth the dolour of the head, & extracteth the heate therof. But especiallye eschuinge the ayre, and vvyn.

### For payne of the Heade. D. Woolphe, Talhausers receipte.

First of al I made purgations on this manner.

℞. Rhab, opt. ʒij. Mastice ʒj. Scam-

mony ʒi. cum succo Ruthe, fiant pillule, dosis ʒ j. in media nocte. I vvoulde take noe Diagridium, but Radicibus vvwhich vvill apprehende Materiam, and soe have taken the pilles tvvice a vveecke, & then shavde the hayre cleane of, and then vfed the playster vvith the mustarde seede. I toocke vvhyte Mustarde seed, being beaten verie smalle, but the Mustarde seede must be frefhe, or els it vvill not help, then I tooke as many figges, as the vvweight of the Mustarde seede vvvas vvwhich vvare cutt in little parcels and soaked in vvyn, smallye pouldred in form of a pappe, and then mixede the beaten mustarde seede thervvith, and amalgamize thē the one vvith the other and it beinge to drye, vve moystē the same vvith the vvyn, vvherin the figges vvare soaked, because it might have the forme of a plaster, the vvwhich vve must then reasonable thicke spreade on a cloth, vvwhich is bigge enoughe, to cover thervvith the vvole heade, as farre as the hayre hath stoode. Thre hovvers thereafter vve must visite the same, and if soe it have causede blisters on the heade and looke redd, it is then sufficiente, if not, let it then lye as yet one or tvvo hovvers longer theron, as longe as the Patient may rollerate the same, and vvhen it hath in that sorte dravven blisters it is thē enoughe, & by hovv much the stronger it dravveth, by soe much the more it exempteth the payne. Novv the same beinge cured, vve must then annoynce the patiente his vvhole heade, and especially on the sutures and Temples therof vvith oyle of Euphorbio, vvith a vvarmed hāde, agaynst the fyre: It vveare also commodiouse that vve shoulde not only annoynce the head, but that vve also scratchede it vvith our nayles, a certayne time, because the oyle might the better soack in, and dispearce it selfe abroad.

This must be effected fasting in the morninge thre dayes the one after the

A ij other.



other. Also he must allvvayes firste sve-  
at in a bath, and then cause himselfe in  
a vvarme, stue to be annoyctede, by  
vvhich meanes the payne vvill totallye  
be exemptede, and abolishe, and he  
shall by the ayde, and helpe of God, be  
vvholye therof curede, and restorede to  
his former health agayne. This oyle of  
*Euphorbio*, is made after this sorte. ʒ iij. s.  
of selectede, and chossen *Euphorbium*, pul-  
verizate it verye smalle, & pour theron  
ʒ iij. of oyle Olive, and ʒ j. of Malmasye,  
in a glasede bottle, let this bottle rema-  
yne one howver in hot ebullient vvater,  
and the oyle vvill be perfecte, and good.

*For extreame headeach.*

Pounde the *Euphorbium* vvith Vine-  
ger: And if the greese be on the right  
syde of the heade, then lay it on the left  
syde, or on the right, vvhen te payne is  
on the left syde: for it mitigateth all payn  
verye exceedinglye, but vve must suffer  
the same to continue noe lōger theron,  
then the space of a *Pater noster*, and then  
vvash it of.

*Another agynst headeache.*

Take dried faulte as bigge as an  
Egge, tvvo vvhytes of Egges, and halfe a  
pennyvvorth of oyle olive mixe it vvell  
together, and let it seeth on the fyer one  
qvalme, or tvvo, and then sprede it on  
hempen toa, because it may behinde the  
heade reach from the one Temple of the  
heade to the other, and also cover the  
Eares, & the Temples, but on the Fore-  
head vve must leave a handbreadth vn-  
coverede, and behinde tye it verye close-  
lye and it being exsiccate, vve must a-  
gayn made fye it as before, & howve soe-  
ner vve vse the same by soe much it vvill  
be the better.

*For heade ach which oftentimes re-  
turneth.*

Annoynct the Temples, and your  
heade allso vvith the oyle vvhich is ma-  
de of mustarde seede, and it is exceedin-  
ge good.

Or,

Take vvhyte Franckinsence, Galles,  
Brimstone, VVallenutts, of each an æ-  
qualle quantytye, pounde each aparte, &  
beinge beaten mixe them together, and  
reserve this poulder, take heerof halfe a  
nutt shell fulle, and adde thervnto as  
much stanche, then mixe it vvith vvhyte  
of an Egge, till it have the consistence of  
a salve, sprede it on tvvo papers, and ap-  
plye them on both the Temples of the  
heade, vvhen you intende to take your  
nocturnalle rest and in the night it vvill  
obdurate it selfe, soe that in the mornin-  
ge vvith a little calafyede vvynne, or spit-  
tle you must mollifye it to remove it a-  
gayne, and thē applye other papers ther-  
on: the vvhich you must cōtinue as lon-  
ge till the headeach be departed.

Or,

Take 20. Juniper-berryes courselye  
poundede, infuse theron a little vvhyte  
vvynne, & tye it supernally on the crow-  
ne of your heade.

*A water for extreame heade-ach.*

Take vvater of Nightshade iij. qua.  
of an ovvnce, vvater of Nenuphar, halfe  
an ovvnce, *Sandaraca* halfe a quatt. Saf-  
fern iij. G. mixe thē together & in clouts  
lay it on the Temples of the heade.

Or,

Seeth Pepper in good Vineger, po-  
vvver of the Vineger, & let the pepper ex-  
siccate agayne, that he may be pouldred,  
put the poulder therof in a sovvede lit-  
tle bagge, like vnto a lye bagg, and infuse  
the



the vineger, (vvhetherin the pepper vvas e-  
bulliated) throughe the same into a cle-  
ane dish: and therewith bath your heade  
everye morninge fastinge, as long as the  
Vineger lasteth, vvhich remedy hath of-  
tentimes binne tryede.

*For heade-ache.*

℞. Rosevvater, Mallovvewater, Be-  
tonyvvater, of each a like, starch, a spo-  
nefull, and vvhether you intende to vse it,  
you must a little calefy it, lay it thē vvith  
cloutes theron & the same beinge exsic-  
cated, renue them agayn, & applye them  
agayne.

*Or,*

Take vvater of nenuphar, Rosevvater,  
of each a quart. of a pint, Vineger of  
Roses halfe, an ovyne, Camphir iij. G.  
starch the vveight of a crowne, mingle  
them vvell together, and applye it luke-  
vvarme theron.

*Or,*

Take Lettisvvater, vvater of House-  
leek, of each ℥ij. vvater of Nightshade,  
Camomille-vvater, of each iij. quart. of  
an ovyne, and madefy therein little lin-  
nen cloutes, & apply them lukevvarme  
on the Foreheade.

*Agaynst burninge heate of the Heade.*

Take Persickernells, smally pouldre-  
de, Rosevvater, and *Pulegium* vvater of e-  
ach an æquall proportionē, tvvo partes  
of vvater of Nightshade, povver it on the  
beaten Persickernells strayne all this  
throughe a cloute: & thē madefy heer in  
tvvo dubble cloutes, & applye it in this  
sorte on the Foreheade.

*Or,*

Take oyle of Roses a quart. of an ou-  
nce, Marioran-vvater as much one yolck  
of an Egg, *Bolus armenus*, half a quar. of an  
ovynce, & Barly flower the vveight of a

crowne, mixe all this together, & apply  
it vvith a cloute vvarme on the place of  
payne, it is a tryed remedye.

*For great payne, and burninge of the Hea-  
de, ande for Sleepe.*

℞. *Sem. Melonum* ℥v. *Spodij* ℥ij. *Gum-  
mi Arabici*, *Papaveris albi*, *Cornu Cervi vsti*  
*ana* ℥ij. *opij* ℥v. *Hyosciami* ℥j. *Omnia pulve-  
rizentur per se, et misceantur.* Put this poul-  
der in a Morter, & take a quart. of a pint  
of Endive-vvater, Sorellvvater as much,  
mixe this vvater by little and little vvith  
the poulder vntil such time as the vvater  
is mixed vvith the poulder, and reserve  
this in a little pott, & vvhether you intend  
to vse the same, stirr it rovnde about, &  
povver out a little in a porrenger, & ma-  
defy heerin a clout, & apply him on the  
foreheade, & on the Temples therof, &  
vvhether it is dryed, then you must madefy  
it agayne.

*A tryed remedye for burninge heade-ache, and  
proceedinge, out of Agues.*

Take green Juniper-berryes, & stray-  
gne them vvith Elder-vvater, and Rose-  
vvater, madefy cloutes heerin, & apply  
them on the payne.

*For payne in the Heade which commeth  
With heate, and coulde.*

Take Plaguevvorte, for an aged Per-  
the vveight of a crowne, administre it  
vnto him vvith vvater of immatur vval-  
lenuttes, & cause him heervvith to sve-  
ate. And to a Childe halfe a much,

*For extreame, and fervente Heade-ache.*

Take oyle of Hennebane, vvhich  
hath dropped on the earthe, *Aqua vite*,  
Rosevvater, sapp, or iuyce of Vervvene-  
of each a spoonefull, the vvhyte of one  
Egge, and oyle of Poppyes, amalgami-

A iij zede



zede vvith vvater tvvo spoonesful, vvith a little faulte, mingle it so lōge till it beare the consistence of a salve, applye it vvith a blewve vvollen cloute on the Foreheade, and on the Temples beinge lukevvarme, and renue it vvhen it is drye: It extracteth forth all heate, mitigateth the doloure, and causeth to sleepe.

Or,

Take 9, or 10, peeces of Zeduarie, beinge smallye cut in parcells, or els pound it somvvhat grosselye, infuse theron cleerevvater, and then put it in a glasse, and made fyre cloutes therine of the breadth of tvvo fingers, and applye them on the Foreheade, and Temples of the same, and the same beinge dryed, moysten them agayne. *Probatum.*

*Tryed Capitalle Water.*

Take the vvhyte of one Egge, adde therunto a little Rosevvater, Elder-vvater, oyle of Lillyes, and Vineger of Roses, ana on spoone fulle, & mixe it vvell together, vvet heerin linnen cloutes, & applye them as is afore sayed.

*For burninge headeache.*

Take a handfull of Housleeecke, beate it vvith vvomans-milke, & vvith a little Rosevvater, till it be like vnto a pultis, or pappe, & heerevvith annoynce your heade.

*For shootinge in the heade.*

Pounde Poppye-seede, vvith yolckes of Egges, till it be like paste, and laye it on the greese.

*Agaynst continuall headeache, and agaynst the singing of the Eares.*

Beate Elder leaves, and Roseleaves vvith oyle of Iyveleaves, one amongst

the other, and depresse the iuyce therout. Tye those leaves on the heade, & vvith the iuyce therof annoynce the heade.

Or,

Take VVillovve leaves, and pounde them vvell, and add therunto faulte and Vineger, and let them heat themselves, and tie them on the heade.

*For headeache issuinge forth of the eies, and coulde rheumes.*

Take Lavender flowvers, and of *Spica nardi* put them in a great Glasse halfe fulle, and then replenish it vvith goode oulde renish he vvijne, & adde vnto everie quarte of vvijne, Cloves, Cinnamon, Ginger, Galanga, of each 3℥. Nutmegges 3℥. *Aqua vite* 3℥. stoppe this Glasse vvith vvaxe, and lether, & let it stand a day, or tvvo in som fervide place, oftentimes stirring of the same, and then burye it a knee deepe in the earth, and let it there continue foure dayes: In the end you must set it in the Sunne, as long as the Sunne cā come to it, & thus doinge is it compounded. And vve desiringe to vse this same for the headeache, vve must drinke a spoonefull therof, and rubbe the crowne, and the Temples of the heade heerevvith, and then sleepe theron. It defendeth a man allso from beinge stricken, & cureth those vvich allreadye are stricken. And ifso be vve annoynce a stiffened ioynce heerevvith agaynst, a hott oven, or furnace, it reviveth, and heerevvith vvaxeth nimble agayne.

*For headache behinde in the Necke*

Take stronge *Aqua vite*, one quarte put it in a Glasse, adde therunto five Nutmegges, and thirtie Cubebs, grosselye pounded Rosemarye flowvers, Beechtreeflowvers, Gillovvfers, Buglossflowvers,



## For the Rheumes.

7.

vvers, of each a goode handefulle, vvhyte mustarde seede, of each 3 iij. tye it close on the toppe, and soe let it distille in the Sunne. VVherof in the morninge fastinge take halfe a spoonefulle, and heervvith annoynce your Necke. And you must take especiall heede of Oniōs, Garlick, Reddishe, and Mustarde, of all manner of tarte, and indigerable viandes. You must also make this footebath follovvng: Take a good hādfull of saulte, Camomille, & the herbe of Aristolochia, of each a handefull, let it boyle together, & vse therof eveninge, and morninge.

*For headeach of Coude.*

Make this subsequeute Lixivye, or lye: Take Zeduariall, halfe an ounce, bayberries, a quart. of an ovvnce, grosselye beaten, seeth or boyle it together vvith a quart. of vvyn, and heervvith bath his head: you may also made fy certayn cloutes in the vvyn, & circūvvolve the same same rounde about his heade vverye vvarme.

*A little bagge for a frigifyede heade.*

Take Camomille, Iuniper-berries, Rue, meale of dried pease, ana a handefulle, divide it in a little bagge of a spanne longe, & halfe a spanne broade, seeth it in vvyn, and apply it reasonable hott on his head, & vvhen it is coude, then heat it agayne.

*For payne of the heade caused through the blowes, or falles.*

Take Beane flovver, Barleyflovver, redde Roses, & Mirtles of each an ovvnce, Safferne 3 j. mixe the together, vvith oyle of Roses, to a playster, apply this on the Temples, and on the payn of the heade, although it vveare the *Craneum* vvebroke, or anye other vlceratione happened thereto.

## For a sinckinge out of the Heade.

*For a rheumaticke heade.*

Take in the morninge the 4<sup>th</sup>. parte of a Nutmegg, in your mouth, chavve it sufficiently, & let the odour therof ascende vp to the heade.

Or,

Vse Cubebes, on the same manner vvwhether they be decked, or not decked. After dinner, or meales, take 20, or 30, Coriander seedes pulverizated, & mixed vvith Suger.

*An Aqua vite, for the rheumes of the heade, as the Duke Hans Frederick hath vvsed.*

Take selected, & chose Cinnamome iij. quart. of an ovvnce vvhyte Ginger, Cloves, redde Santalus, of each j. quart. of an ounce, Nutmegges, Mace, Pepper of each halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, Galāga, Cubebes, Cardamome, Annis seedes, Fennell, prepared Coriander, *Specierū aromatici Rosati*, Diambre, *Dianthos*, Mariorane, Basilicon, Lavenderflovvers, of each half a quart, of an ovvnce, redd Roses M. j. Beat all this vverye smalle, and set it a soackinge, in a pinte of Malmasye, vvith a quart. of good Aqua vite, vvith Rosevvater of the best bing prepared vvith Muske 3 v. s. vvater of Cloves, Cinnamome vvater, of each 3 s. Suger of Candye 3 j. s. and let this soacke together the space of 7. or 8. dayes, & as the strayne it tvvice, or thrice through a vvoollen cloth, because it might vvell be clarifyede.

*When as the Rheumes doe too superfluously descende out of the heade.*

Take Xyloaloe vvood j. G. lay it on burning coales, and let the fumigation therof ascende into your Nose.

To



To exsiccate the rheumes in aged Persons.

Take of the best *Aquavite* ʒjss. adde therunto a quart. of an ounce of *Metridate*, & let this so stande a vvhole night, strayne it in a glasse, & take heerof each other day ʒ. or 6. droppes, or at the most a little spoonefull, and fast one howver theron, & it vvil effecte more good, thē all the Physicke, to exsiccate, & drye vp the Rheumes.

The disceasde Duke Christopher his Pillule for Rheumes.

℞. *Thuris*, *Masticis*, *Sandaracæ*, *nucis Muscatæ*, ana ʒij. *Cinnamomi*, ʒj. *Gariophilorum*, ʒv. cum muscila. *Tragacanti*, fiant pillule. 34.

Earle Frederick his poulder, for the rheumes of the Heade.

Take *Cubebes*, ʒ. quart. *Commune Elenium*, of each halfe an ovnce, beinge smally pouldred, mixe them vvell together rake heerof the quantity of a nutt, beinge mingled vvith goode oulde vvyne, vvith a bitt of bread, and then drinck the vvyne vvherin the breade hath soacked, and then you must goe to your bed for thē it executeth the better his function, & operation, & it vvill helpe you. Doe this everye thirde night.

A fumigative poulder for the rheumes of the Heade.

℞. *Gummi Elemni*, *Sandaracæ*, *Ligni Aloes*, ana ʒv. *Succini* ʒij. *Masticis* ʒj. pulveris. grosso modo misceantur. Lay some of this poulder in the morniges on hot coales, & let the fumigation therof ascende into your Nose.

D. Cratonis his little cakes for the Rheumes.

℞. *Specierum Diamusci dulcis*, *Diambra* ana ʒj. *Succinialbis*, ʒj. *Olei Anisi*. G. ij. *Sacchari in aqua Lavendule soluti*, ʒij. fiant orbiculi.

An excellent foote bath for the Rheumes.

Take thre quartes of Lye, and one quart of redd vvyne, adde therunto *Camomille*, and fault, of each a handefull, and let it qualme a little on the fyre, and bath therin everye seaven-night your feete, both at morninge and eveninge.

The ould Earle of Hohenlo his Suger for the Rheumes.

℞. *Specierum Diambræ*, *Diamusci dulcis*, *Diamargar*, ana ʒss. *Spec. elect. de Gemmis*, *Diaplis cum Musco*, *Lititia Gal.* ana ʒj. *Aromatici Ros.* *Diarrhod.* *Abbatis.* ana ʒij. *Behen albi*, et rub. ana ʒj. *Offis de corde Cervi* ʒss. *Lapis Hiacinthi*, *Smaragdi* ana ʒj. *Margarit.* *ambarum* ana ʒss. *Cinamomi electi*, ʒij. *Garioph.* ʒij. *Nucis Muscat.* ʒj. *Cubeb.* ʒss. *Sacchari finissimi* ʒ12. misce fiatq. tragea. & heerof vve must take on spoonefull, in the Evening after supper.

D. Penninck his Lixivie bagge, to the exsiccatione of rheumes.

Take *Mariorane*, *Spica*, *Hafelroote*, *Rosemarye*, *Roses*, *Camomille*, *vvilde Time*, *Lavēderflovvers*, *Stechados arabici*, of each a handfull, boyle all these together in thre quartes of lye, & heer vvith vve must once, or tyvice a vveeke bath our selves, & thē exsiccat the head vvith vvarme linnen clothes.

Or doe it on this manner.

Take *Ferraria*, vvith the blue flovvers, combure the same to ashes, infuse heer



## For the Rheumes.

9.

heerthroughe a lixive, and impose this  
sayede little bagge follovinge therein.  
Take Bayberyes Mariorane, Betonye,  
Elderflowes, VVormewood, Romif-  
he Commin, Camomille, Graynes ana  
3 quart. impose all these together in a  
little bagge, and let it sufficientlie ebul-  
liat in the lixive, and in this manner  
of lye, made lye a dubbled linnen cloth,  
tye this cloth on the heade, vvith a dreye  
vvarmed cloth thereon, and then let it of  
it selfe exsiccate. Doe this the cotinuan-  
ce of 9. dayes after other, every morning  
but one houre, everye yeare once.

*A potione for the Rheumes of the heade, which  
exsiccateth as much, as when we vse  
the drinck of Woode.*

Take *Lignum guaiac.* lb. s. *Lithospermū*,  
and rootes of *Polypodye*, of each 3ij. Li-  
querishe 3j. red, & vvhyte *Santalus*, of e-  
ach half an ovnce, Cinnamon of the  
best an ovnce, put all these together in  
a glased pot, of a gallon, replenishe this  
pot vvith good vvhyte vvine, & let it so  
stande 24. howers closely covered, and  
then let him ebulliat, & feeth avay the  
thirde parte therof. And drinck heerof  
every Morning a good vvarme draught,  
& 3. howers thereafter a coulde draught  
of the same: and if so be in the Morning  
you can svveate it vvilbe commodious  
for you, but first of all you must prepare  
your selfe therunto vvith purginge, and  
Phlebotomye, and take goode heede of  
goinge in the ayre.

*A poulder for the exsiccatatione of the Capi-  
talle Rheumes.*

Take Rosemarye, brovvne Betony,  
Mariorane, of each halfe a quart. of an  
ovnce, adde therunto Suger, as much  
as you please, and povvnde it together:  
And vse heerof a spoonefulle, at eve-

ninge, and morninge.

*When as the payne is but in the one halfe  
of the heade.*

Make a Combe of a Rammes hor-  
ne, and if the payn, and dolour be on the  
right syde, vse the cōbe of the right hor-  
ne: and the greese beinge in the left syde  
vve must as then vse the Combe made  
of the left horne, and Combe thy heade  
heervvith.

*A prayster agaynst the Rheumes if to super-  
fluouslye they descende.*

℞. *Sadarae* 3j. *Mirtillor.* Rosar. rub.  
*Coralli rub.* Cortic. *Thuris*, ana 3s. *Gariophi-*  
*lor.* ʒj. pulveri. & cum Galbano in Aceto dis-  
solutio, & depurato, fiat Ceratum. This you  
must sprede on Taffataye, and applye it  
on the heade.

*An other to applye, when as through the  
superfluons disension he feareth  
to be Choacked.*

Take Cloves, Mastick, vvhyte Franc-  
kinsence, poulder them smalle, & mixe  
thervvith the vvhyte of an Egge, & Ro-  
sevvater, to a past, sprede it on a fine lin-  
nen cloth, and applye it on the Foreha-  
de, and crovvne: And it havinge lyen an  
hovver thereon, take it of, and necessitye  
vrginge the same, you may applye it a-  
gayne thereon.

*D. Albani of Thor his Pillule for the exchan-  
ge of Rheumes, and a corroboratiōe of  
the heade, and stomack*

℞. *Aloes electa*, 3ij, *Mastic.* ʒj. s. *Agar-*  
*ici trocis.* ʒj. *Rhab. electi* ʒij. *Stechadoc ara-*  
*bici.* Anihos, *Epithymi.* *Zinriberis*, *Spice* ana  
ʒij. *Asari.* *Xilobals.* *Carpobals.* ana ʒs. cum melle  
Rosato colato, q. s. pro incorporatiōe, fiat massa,  
excuus, ʒj. formetur Pill. sex, of these Pilles  
you may take thre of them before sup-  
per



per, and other thre before you goe to bedde.

*A good confection for an imbecille Heade.*

Take Conserve of Rosemary an ounce, and a quart. 3. quart. of an ovyne of good Conserve of Roses, *Diamusci dulcis*, *Letitia Gal.* of each 3 s. syrop of dried Roses 3 s. intermixe them together to a confectione. And take heerof Eveninge, & Morne, as bigge as a beane.

*For corroboracione of a feeble Heade.*

The vvilde Roses being blovvne, and full of Roses, you must then cutt of the vvhole bush of Roses thre inches above grovnd, vvith the Roses, and leaves, then choppe, the same very smalle, and put it into a pot, close the same very close, and place it in a coulde Sellare, and let it ther remayne a forte night, & then distille the, & having binne in the bath, or bathed your self, then somvvhat calefy this vvater, and povver it on the heade, beginninge vvith the Foreheade, and then vvipe it of vvith your hande.

*A Capitalle corroboracione which is verye excellent.*

Take greene VVallenuttes, vvich are vvhytelye peeled, in numbre 90. exsiccate them a little becaus they may the easyer be poulderde, adde vnto this a quarte of clarefyede Honye infuse heer vnto a quarte of Malmasyc, and adde the pulverizatede Nuttkernells therbye, & let them soe seeth together: & the mixe ther amongste Cubebes, Mace, Cloves, of each half a quar. of an ovyne, smallye beaten, & then frigify it, & reserve it in a pot, & drinck heerof thrice a vveeke, at Even, and at Morne, a spoone full, this corroborateth the Braynes, and is

adiuvable to the Memorye, and causeth Sleepe.

*An excellent confectione for fortification of the heade.*

Take Cinnamome, halfe a quart. of an ounce, one Nuttmegge, Galaga, Mace, Ginger, of each 3 j. *Zeduarie*, halfe a dragme, Liqueriche 3 j s. Mariorane, Betonye, Rosmarye, ana 3 i. Suger 1b j s. Liquefy the Suger in Melisse vvater & the Suger beinge sufficiently decocted, intermixe the foresayed thiges being pulverizated therin, & the make heerof little Cakes, heerof in the Morninge fastinge you must eate.

*D. Ambrosy the younger his confectione, for corroboracione of the Heade, and agaynst the Rheumes.*

Take Cōserue of Betony halfe an ounce, cōserue of Rosemary, cōserue of redde Roses, of each a qu. of an ounce cōserue of Mariorane, of Buglosse, ana halfe a quart. of an ovyne, confitede Mirobalans callede *Chebuli*, and *Emblivi*, of each 3 j s. cakes of *Letitia Galeni*, *Diamusci dulcis*, *de Gemmis Mesues*, ana halfe a quart. of an ovyne mixe it vvell together, & reserve it in a pot, & cover the topp of it vvith a goulden lease.

*A certayne kinde of wyne, of Mirobalanes, for corroboracione of the Heade, and exsiccatione of the Rheumes and fortifyinge the memorye.*

Take Marobalanes, *Chebuli Citrini*, *Emblivi Indi*, & *Bellerici*, ana 3 s. and purge the of the stones, Cinnamome, a quart. of an ounce, Galanga, Cloves, Graynes, Cardamome, ana 3 j. Nuttmegges, Fennell, Annis seedes, of each a quart. of an ounce, Corētes 1b s. dried redd Roses 3 j s. Lavēderflowvers, Rosemaryflowvers, an 3 j. put al these together in a little rōdlet vvich



vvhich cōtayneth about 60. Ausburghif-  
he quartes, replenish it vvith good vvhy  
te vvynne, and let it soe rest the space of 8  
dayes, before you broach it, drinck heer  
of firste at your breacke faste, and then  
vvhen you goe to bedde. It is passinge  
in the exsiccatione of Rheumes of the  
heade.

*A most excellent water for the heade, and for  
the Sleep, called the Emperoure Charles  
his water.*

VVhen the Roses are blowvē, then  
take a quart of goode *Aquavite*, in a glasse,  
vvith a narrow Necke close the same  
vvith vvexe, & vvhen the Roses are half  
blowvē, take therof the leaves, vvithout  
the seedes, M j. put them in the Glasse, &  
vvhen the Mariorane blowveth, and the  
*Apiastrum*, take then of their buddes, a  
handefulle, and choppe them smalle, &  
put them in the glasse: Take also cloves,  
Nuttmegges, Mace, of each a quarter of  
an ovvnce, Cinnamome, Cardamome,  
of each a quart. of an ovvnce, and a half,  
pounde all this grosselye, & put it in the  
glasse, and vvhen the Lavender, and the  
Rosemarye, are blossomed, take all soe  
therof a handefulle, & choppe the smalle,  
& put them also in the foresayed glasse,  
and stirr it together, & then set it cer-  
tayne dayes in the sunne. And vvhe you  
desire to vse therof, take halfe a half nutt  
shell fulle, and annoynd it in your nos-  
trelles, and on the Temples of your heade,  
it fortifyeth and corroborateth the  
heade and Memorye.

*A poulder for the corroboratiō of  
the heade.*

Take Lavenderflovvers, an ovvnce  
and 3. quart. Burrageflovvers 3 j. quart.  
Buglosse flovvers, 3. quart. of an ovvn-  
ce, Flovvers of *Ferraria*, halfe a quart. of  
an ovvnce, Sageflovvers 3 s. drye all the-  
se together, and poulder them adde ther  
vnto Suger, and vse it fastinge.

*An excellent Capitall water, Of the oulde Ear-  
le of Mansveelde.*

Take Sage the lesser, Rosemarye, of  
each 3 i 2. Lavender flovvers, 3 6. Cin-  
namome, Galanga, Nuttmegges, Mace,  
Graynes, Longe Pepper, *Siselenos*, vvhy-  
te Mustard seed, ana a quart, of an ovvn-  
ce, and a halfe, and infuse theron 12. qu.  
partes of vvynne, in a cleane pott, set that  
pot in vnslissede lime, & let thim ther re-  
mayne till the next daye.

*Neefing poulder, for corroboratiō of the head,  
& exsiccation of the Rheumes, of D. Am-  
brofij the iunior.*

Take pouldrede Mariorane 3 j s. flo-  
vvers of Rosemary, *Stechados Arabici*, La-  
vender flovvers, ana 3 j. Pouldred Lique-  
rishe, Suger of Candy, xyloaloe, Cloves,  
Ginger, ana, G. iij. mixe al these, the one  
vvith the other, & snuffle heerof a little  
in your nose in the Mornings.

*D. Magenbuch his Neefige poulder, for the  
purificatiō of the heade.*

Take Lavender, Mariorane, of each  
an ovvnce *Sileris Montani* Rue seede, of  
each halfe a quar. of an ovvnce, great, or  
grosse Marioran, 3 j s. xyloaloe, 3 j. Mus-  
cus, & Ambre of each G. 10. vvhyte nee-  
finge roote halfe an ovvnce, poulder it  
very smalle, and reserve it in a little lin-  
nen cloth. Snuffle heer of in your nose,  
and it is verye excellent.

*An other of the same.*

Take dried Mariorane, a quart. of an  
ovvnce, & a half, vvhyte neeling roote, a  
qua, of an ovvnce, *Nigelle* seed, 3 j s. Pim-  
pernell roote, 3 j. beate them vvell toge-  
ther, & mixe the together the one vvith  
the other & vse the same as is before re-  
citede.

*An excellent water for the runninge  
rownde of the heade.*

Take



Take freshe, and nuclayed Egges, as manye as you please, accordinge to the quantitie you desire to make lay the in vvyne vineger the space of ten dayes, & through the acetositye of the Vineger the duricies of the Egges hels vvilbe mitigated, & the vwhytes of the Egges vvilbe chaunged into vvater, make the a little apertion in the one end of the Egge, & let the vvater runne therout, as longe as it is cleere, & keepe it in a glasse: And vvhen as the turninge, or runninge rounde of the head begynth to approach him, you must then make a linnen clothe therin, & applye it on his Foreheade, & on the Temples of the heade, & vvhen it is exsiccatede you must agayne make the same, & doe that in this sort the space of thre, foure, or five dayes as longe as the vertiginousnes dureth, & continueth, and it is certayne, & a tryed remedye.

*A tryed poulder for the runninge rounde of the heade.*

Take Pyonye seede, Coriander, soaked in Vineger, *Viscus quercinus* ana a quart. of an ovunce Cubebe, Galinga, long Pepper, Ginger, root of Tormentille, of each one dragme, Rosemarye, a quart. of an ovunce, Suger of the best,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. povnd them all together, & siste it, & vse heerof at Evene, & Morn the quantitie of a hasellenutt.

Or,

Take dried Luniper berries, beinge pulverized, adde therunto beate suger, and take heerof at Evening & Morning, the biggenes of a hasellenutt, some ther are vvich vse to halfe an ovunce of Luniper berries, a quarter of an ovunce of Beronye of St Paule, & halfe a quart. of an ovunce of flowvers of Sentorye, and vse it on that sort.

Or,

Take Cardamome, Cubebe, Coriander, of each one dragme, lay it thrice

in vineger, and everye time let it drye agayne, and then beat it small, vse heerof morninge, and evening, on the poynde of a knife, on a morsell of breade.

*For the vertiginousnes.*

Take the greene leaves of Tormentille, vvith the root, as much as you please, povnde it, & crushe the iuyce therout, & annoynte heer vvith morninge, and eveninge the Temples of your heade, the redder the roote is, the better it vvilbe.

*For turninge, and payne of the heade, of Iohn Hansebadens.*

Take Annis feedes, Fennelle, Cardamome, of each  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Commin, Ginger, Mace, Cloves, and vwhyte Mustarde seede and Coriander of each halfe a quart. of an ovunce, Cubebe,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Cinnamon  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Nutmegges a quart. of an ovunce, Suger  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. beate each one of these apart verye smalle, and then mixe them together, take heerof at morning & eveninge, a nuttfull.

And then take long Pepper, Nutmegges  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. *Staphisagria*, *Piretrum*  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. pulverisate it, & then mixe it vvith honye to a paste, & make therof Pilles, as bigge as a pease, or little horse beane: & at sometimes take one or tvo therof in the morninge, beinge bovvnd in a little silke peece of cloth, and chavve the same a good vvile vvith your head declined dovnnwardes and spitt out the slime as longe, as it vvill voluntarielye followe.

Or,

Take VVoolvestooth, tvo partes, & *Viscus quercinus*, one parte, povnd it, & intermingle it together, administer as much therof at morninge, and Even, as betweene thre fingers vve can gripe, tvo howers allvvayes before meales, vvith the vvater of the Lillies of *Calvaria*.

Or,



Or,

Take the poulder, of Cloves, a quart of an ovvnce, divide it in 3. partes, and take heerof thre morninges after other, every time one parte, put it in a little glasede por, and rubbe it together vvith the crumbe of breade, & the infuse theron good oulde vvyne, & let it soe stande close coverede that vvhole nighte, and drinck heerof in the morning on your bedde, and lye dovyne one hower there, & rest, keepinge your heade verye vvarme.

Or

Take five Cubebes, chavve them, & keepe them a little in your mouth, & spitt out the moysture out of your mouth, & at the last the Cubebes allsoe.

*Little cakes for the runninge ro vnde of the heade, of the Earle of Saxen.*

*℞. Spec. Diant. ʒ 5. Diamusci dulcis, Aroma. Rosati, ana ʒ j. Sacchari albi ss. in aqua Lavendula dissol. ℥ j. fiat confectio.*

*For runninge ro vnde, of the heade.*

Take Cubebes, a quart. of an ovvnce and a halfe, Sugar, 3 quart. of an ovvnce povvnde them together, take heerof at morne, and Eveninge, as much as may lye on a sixepence. And vvhen you vse heerof stoppe your Nose because the smell of the poulder may ascende vp to your heade.

*A tryede remedye for vertiginousnes, and for the buzzinge of the heade.*

Take the kernells of vvallnutt, lay them in calefyede vvater, & peelee them like Almōdes, & then agayn drye them, on a clenne trencher, take heerof one kernelle, in a spoon fulle of good *Aqua vite*, take this at night before thou goe to bedde in thy mouth, and chavve it a good vvhile, and then svvallovve it, and

then nether eat, nor drincke anye more that night, & vse it also in the morninge a seaven-nighte longe, then omit it one morninge, and a night, and then it beginne agayne, as before, in the evening, and omitt agayne a day, and as often doe this till you feelee amendment.

*For vertiginousnes.*

VVeare continuallye both night & day a right *Berillum*, on your bare skinne & cause a lye to be made for you, of *Solidagine Sarsenica*, halfe an ovvnce, vvilde Mintes a quart. of an ovvnce, brovvne Betony halfe a quart. of an ovvnce vvwhite Sloes ʒ j. seeth them together a quarter of an hower, and vvash heer vvith your heade,

*strong*

*A virulent poulder for the runninge ro vnde of the heade.*

Take seede of Mariorane, Nardusseede, *Aquilegia*-seede, Cardamome, Cubebes, Cinnamome, Cloves, *Viscus quercinus*, Mastick ana ʒ ʒ. Safferne G 7. & adde sufficient Sugar therto.

*A potion or the vertiginousnes, of the thofe of Castel.*

Take Cubebes, Nutmegges, prepared Coriander, Tormentille roote, Rhapsōtica, of each halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, Cardamome, *Viscus quercinus*, Mace ana ʒ j. boyle this alltogether in a pot vvith vvyne, as lōge as vvce seeth Egges harde, & drinck heerof evening & morninge a vvarme draught.

*A precious, and tryed water for the runninge ro vnde of the heade, & for the touching of the hande of God, and agaynst Rheumes.*

Take Lavenderflowvers, the lesser kinde of Sage, Hisope, of each 2 partes,

B Rue



Rue one parte, choppe it smalle, & then put it in a nue pot, infuse theron of the best oulde vvyne, & stoppe the pot very close, and then burye him a moneth in a fellare, & then distill it as other vvater: administer heerof one spooneful to the patient, and those vvwhich are allreadye stricke must drick 3 spoonefulles therof.

*A poulder for the vertiginousnes.*

Take the flovvers of Rosemarye, Nuttmegges, ana 3 j. Mace, halfe a quart. of an 3. Galingale, 3 j. *Viscus qvercinus*, 3 s. Suger halfe an ovvnce, & mixe then together.

Or, Take Nuttmegges 3 s. Pulegium, & suger, as much, intermingle them together, & vse it in the eveninge before you take your rest.

*D. Stockers poulder for verriginousnes.*

Take Commin, lay it a soacking one night in good, & stronge vvyne, then let it exsiccate agayne take heerof 3 j. Fennelle, Annis seedes, Anacardij of each a quart. of an ovvnce, Hisope, Mariorane, Cardamome, Cubebes, Rosemarye, ana 3 j. Galanga, Nuttmegges, Mace, ana 3 s. Suger 3 ij s. cate heerof after meales on a peece of toastede breade you may also make therof a Confectione.

*Confectio D. Achillis contra Vertiginem.*

4 Spec. Diambre, Diamusci dulcis, ana 3 j. Aromatici Rosati 3 j. Nucis Muscate, 3 s. Cubebarum 3 j. Rad. & seminis Peonia, ana 3 s. Pinearum pisceorum, Amigdalaru dulcium, ana 3 ij. Sacchari in aqua Ros. & Pionia dissoluti lb s. fiant morselli.

*For Vertiginousnes.*

Take Mustarde seede, & Hempe seede ana M j. povvnde, & lay them a soacking in Vineger, & take of this depressed and

crushed out pappe, everye morninge a quart. of an ovvnce.

*Suger for vertiginousnes.*

Take Romishe Cōmin, Coriander, Calmus, & dryed Mariorane, Annis seedes, Fennell ana 3 s. Suger 3 ij s. mixe them together.

*For the Vertiginousnes.*

Take Xyloaloe, 3 j. Lavender & Rosemary flovvers ana 3 s. Cinamome 3 j s. & iiij. Nuttmegges, Suger of Candye 3 j. fine Suger 3 j s. compose heer of vvith vvater of Melissophyllon, little Suger baked cakes, & vse them dry both morninge, and eveninge.

*D. Plienninger his poulder for vertiginousnes.*

4. Spec. Diagalanga, Aromatici Ros. de ligno Aloes ana 3 j. Cinnamomi, 3 s. Galanga, Garioph. Zinzibe. Cardamomi, ana 3 s. Coriandri prepar. Sandali rub. ana 3 j. Sacchari albiss. 3 s. fiat tragea, heerof you must streve on your breade, vvwhich hath bin soaked in vvyne, and eate therof.

*A poulder for vertiginousnes, &*

*Melancholye.*

4 Sem. Anisi, Faniculi, Carui, ana 3 s Ameos 3 ij. Zinziber, Cinnamomi, Galanga, ana 3 iij. Cū dimidio Gariophilo, Macis, Cardamomi, ana 3 s. Sacchari alliss. lb s. fiat tragea. VVe must vse this poulder both morning, & evening, but nothinge els heerbye. Some ther are vvwhich take a goode roasted apple, being discided in small parcelles, vvwhich in this poulder they rovytle and soe cate the same, or els on breade vvwhich is soaked in vvyne, a yonge Person may vse but one spoonefulle in the morninge by time.

*A Conser-*



## For the fallinge Sicknes.

15.

*A Conserve for headeache, & for vertiginousnes, & a coulde Stomacke.*

Take freshe Iuniperberries lb 8. pulverizate them, mixe it vvith sufficient clarifiede hony boyle it together, and adde therunto in the end, Galigale, Ginger, Cloves, Nuttmegges, Cardamome, Cinamome, ana 3 8. & let it agayne seeth dilligentlye stirring the same, and then reserve it for thy vse.

*D. Hans Longe his Confection for vertiginousnes, and beinge stricken.*

℞. Spec. Aromat. Garioph. 3 5. Galange, Xylo Aloes, ana 5. Macis, 3 j. Cubeb. G. 6. Garioph. Nucis Muscatæ ana 3 5. Cinnamomi electi, 3 ij. Puncar. purg. 3 ij. Sem. Melonis excorticati, 3 iiij. Sacchari in aquis Epileps. & Rosata, muscata dissoluti 3 6. fiat Confectio in mor sellis.

## For the fallinge-Sicknes.

Take the Sculle of a man vvich is cleanye taken out of the grave, pulverizate it verie smalle, adde also heervnto 5, or 6, Pionye-kernells vvell povvnded, take heerof in the Morning one dragme vvith vvyn, and it is for this disease one of the best remedies.

*A certayne tryed remedye for the fallinge Evel.*

Take a little Hasellyvande vvich is gathered on the 30. day of the moneth the signe beinge *Virgo* in the increasinge of the Moone, and if it be possible on a fryedaye morninge betimes, before the Sunne rise, cut it in smalle parcelles, and drye it so that it may be persfricated to poulder, take heerof the biggnes of a hasellnutt, vvherunto infuse one spoonefulle thre, or foure, or as much as is necessarye, of the vvater of *Tapsus barbatus*,

till the poulder be soe moyft that it may be druncke. Vse this everie vveecke thre, at night a quart. of an hovver before you goe to bedde, and then eat nor drinke noe more, & to the Person novv being in his sicknes, vveare it conveniēt vve administred this poulder vnto him or at the least as soone as vve perceave the sicknes to approach vnto him. The vvater of Vervvene, must allso be destilled or at least the herbe gathered vvhen the Sunne is in the signe *Virgo*.

*For the oulde, and yonge fallinge Sicknes.*

Take the female of a yonge Hare, vvich as yet hath eaten nothinge, exsiccate the same in the ayre, and administre heerof to the Patient as bigge as a Haselnutt, vvith common distilled vvaters, and it is tryed to be true.

Or,

Take *Morsus Gallinae*, choppe it verie smalle, & mixe it vvith the best Treackle and the longer you keepe it, the better it vvilbe. Novv the sicknes approchinge anye man, vve must then administer the vveight of a french Crovne therof vnto him, although even then he hadd the sicknes, if soe be he can by anye meanes take in the same, for it hath of ten times binne tryede.

*For the fallinge Evel.*

The Sicknes approching vnto a man, then take Vineger, and Mustarde, of each alike, grate a little Goulde therein, and a little parcell of a VVolves-hyde, apply this to the Nose of the Patiēt, that he also may tast it, & sensiblye perceave the same.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Suspende the roote of *Peucedano* about the Necke of the Patient, and cause him

B ij vveare



*Ciet.* vveare the same allvvayes on his bare bodye, discide from this roote the little eares, & iagges, and pulverizate them, & give them the Patient to drinke all at once, fasting in the morninge vvith Lavender-vvater: and doe not permit him to dricke much vvynne, & nothinge els then of the smallest vvynes: Item, Take the hart of a fhee VVoolfe, and beat it to poulder, administer vnto him of this poulder as lōge as it continueth, everie morninge the biggenes of a hasefnutte, vvith vvvarme vvynne, vvherin hath binne boyled a little Castoreum, or els vvith Lavender-vvater. Also throughe out the day he must reserve a little Castoreum in his mouth, & every night vvhen he goeth to bedd, drinke a draught of beechtreeflowver vvater.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take a Frogge out of a poole vvhen he cryeth, and cut out this Galle, & mixe the same vvith vvynne, or beere, & administer it to the Patient.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

He vvwhich is molested, & pesterede vvith this disease, or is in daunger of arayninge thervnto; must take Pyonye rootes, vvwhich beinge purely vvashed, must scrape of the superiour skine thereof, & thē cut it into thinn shives to the vveight of halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, lay them a soackinge in vvhyte vvynne, & drinke thereof tvvo dayes together, & havinge drucke of the vvynne, he must then infuse theron other vvynne, and let it stande soe a night, & a daye & everie tvvo dayes he must take frefhe rootes, & let him continue this 14 dayes, vvwhilest the Moone is in the increasinge. And if soe be he vveare in greaie feare thereof he must then in the morninge the space of 3, or 4 dayes eat 3, or 4, of the shives of the roote, & fast therō tvvo hovvers:

vvwhich he goinge to bedde must also doe, & the sicknes novv ascendinge to the heade, that on certayne places therof he feele payne, to vvitte behinde in the heade, or on the sydes above the Eares, as it allvvayes chaunceth, vve must as then take redde, Beefoote, a qv. of an ovvnce, Sarafinsherbe, halfe an ovvnce, and put them together in a bagge, & seeth them in a pot of lye, till such time as it seeth over the bagge, and it beinge all most frigifyede, then crush out the bagge, & lay therin an other little bagge, vvwhich heer after shalbe discribede, and let that also ebulliat on that manner, & vvhe it is sufficientlye sodden then also crush it out, & take vvater of Spicanardi, *Aqua vite*, of each alike beinge mixed together they both of them beinge vvvarme, you shall made fye the bagges therin, & applye them on the patient, as hot as he cā suffer them on the place of his greefe, & as soone as it is coulede, vve must agayne calefye the same, in the ebullient lixivye, allvvayes moysteninge the same as before, and applye it on the place of dolour. To this little bagge take *Emula campana* beinge cut into little peeces, Iyve Mariorane of each halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, make this bagge bigge enough, because it may cover the payne of the heade, & lay it smoothlye in the bagge, quilte the same, because the herbes doe not turne all on a heape, & if heervvith the doloure ceased not vve must then make thir subseqvent bagge, Take the herbe calle Haresfoote, brovv Betony, vvith the flowvers, of each  $\frac{3}{4}$ . put it together in one little bagge, & boyle it also in the lye, & besprinkle it vvith vvater of Spicanardi, and vvith *Aqua vite*, and applye it on the pane.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Povvnde Rue very smalle, and depresse the iuyce therout, administer heerof to an aged Person a little spoonefulle,



## For the fallinge Sicknes.

17.

fulle, & a yonge Person halfe a spoone-fulle, to a Childe 5 or 6 droppes, the herbe callede *Pentaphyllon*, beinge taken, is also verye goode.

### *For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take *Ferraria*, vvith the bleuye flowvers, or vvith the brovvne flowvers, gather it the signe being in *Ariete*, or *Vergine*, beate it to poulder, & Spelte, vvich is a yeare oulde must you also povvnde verye smalle, take then tvvo parts of the pouldrede herbe, and the thirde parte Zea, poulder, mixe it vvell together, vvith a fourth parte of Suger thervvnder, take of this poulder everye eveninge, & mornige the bignes of a haselnutt, vvith vvater of *Ferrarie*, a quarter of a yeare thereafter & it vvill helpe.

### *For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take the braynes of a Foxe, bake the same, vvith somevvhat, or by theselves, & administer the same to a man to eate in the morninge fastinge, and then fast theron thre or four hovvers. The Fox if it be possible must be caught, in the increasinge of the Moone, and in the signe *Virgo* before dinner: & the 3 dayes thereafter vve must indeavour vvith hovvndes to ketch an other Foxe, before dinner, if it be possible, vve must boyle these braynes in vvater, and Vineger, and a little Safferne thervvnder, & vvith halfe a quarte of an ovvnee of Galingale, and let them boyle together, till such time as the braynes are vvell sodden, then must the Patient eate the same in the morninge, & fast theron as is aforesayed. The thirde Fox must be apprehended, as is before rehearsed, & vve must broyle his braynes, and give them the Patient to eate, as is sayede. And in this sorte if it be possible must he everye 3 dayes eate the braynes of a Fox, and keepe him selfe in goode qvier all those thre dayes. Other-

vvise he may eate all viandes vvhat please him, and drinck verye smalle, & imbicille vvynes, & take heede of all manner of stronge vvynes vvhat soever. He must also vvare about his Neck Corall, and Elkes Clavves. I have my selfe these 40 yeares tryed this same, & have fovvnde it to be a true remedye through Gods ayde.

### *For the fallinge Sicknes as well in Aged, as in yonge Persons a tryede remedye.*

Vve must administer to an aged Person the marrov of Vnicorne, the vveight of a frenche Crowne. But vvhe as vve ca not attayne the marrov (vvich indeede is the best) vve must the administer the externall partes therof, in a little potione of Pionye-vvater, by times in the morninge & the fast theron 4 hovvers, if so be the disease be of noe continuance, vve must as then take the same but once. But if so be the sicknes have continuede 8 or 10 yeares, vve as then must take the same 3 or 4 times, 2 or 3 morninges after the other, and he must allvvayes vvare a Pyonye-roote, and Elkes clavve about his Necke.

### *For the fallinge Sicknes.*

On S. Johns even, in the morninge before the Sune rise vve finde vnder the redde Beefoot certayne coles lyge, take them vp, and vvhen anye bodye is troubled vvith this desease, rub them verye smalle, and administer them vnto him vvith a little vvine, and the remanente therof, hange them about his Necke, & he shall not dye therof, but vvaxeth fovvnde agayne. My reverende Mother tryed it on my Beddefellovve, and on my Childe, and hath participated vnto them tvvo Cooles, and my Beddefellovv hath devidede both of them & first administred them to her selfe, and then

B iij to



to her Childe, and it hath helped them.  
*Hec VVillame Earle of the Lande of  
 Hessen, manu sua propria.*

*For the fallinge Sicknes a tryede  
 remedye.*

If it be a verye yonge vvoman, then take a little yonge Bitch, and anatomize it, and take therout the Galle, pricke the same, and let all the matter runne out into a little gobblet, addinge thervnto a little vvynne Vineger, and ther vvith renshe the galle cleane out and then give it the Patient to drinke: And because this matter is verye bitter, and stronge, you must have a peece of toastede breade in a readines, to applye the same to the mouth of the Patient, least he agayne vomite the galle, for if so be he vomited the same agayne, ther must be an other in a readines. This sayede administratione, is most cōveniente for this diseafe, vvhen the sicknes is departede. And if the Patient vveare an aged vvoman, the Galle must then be taken from an oulde Bitche, & administred as is before sayede. But if it be a Man, vve must then take a Dogge and noe Bitch: and if the Patient can not contayne the same in his bodye, vve may adde thervnto a little Suger, that heereby the amaritude may somevvhat be diminished *Probatum est.*

*A tryed remedye, for the fallinge  
 Sicknes.*

Digge vp the roote of vvhyte Pionye, the Sunne beinge in the Lion and the nue Moone, on a Sondaye, at the rizinge of the Sunne, & your hande must be coverede vvith a linnen cloth. Drye this roote, in the ayre, cause it to be dedekede vvith Goulde, and then vveare about your Necke.

*For the fallinge Sicknes both in oulde, and  
 yonge Persons.*

Take prepared pearles, Hartes bones ana 3 j. redde Corall 3 s. *Viscus quercinus*, 3 j s. roote of Ben, and of Spelte, ana 3 s. beaten goulde fixe leaves, vvhyte Suger 3 s. of this poulde vve must every vveek take it vvith vvater of Ben the vveight of a crovvne.

*An other Which is verye certayne.*

Take fine pearles 3 s. & 3 ij. of poulde goulde, administer the same vvith vvater to the patient, in the vvich ther hath binne fine goulde quenched. And if so be the Patient vvoulde parbrake the same out agayne, administer it agayne vnto him, it hath binn certaynly tryede, both in yōge & oulde, yea & in Childrē.

Or,

Take of the Secondes, of a VVoman, vvich is deliverede of a man Childe drye it, & poulde, it & vvhe this diseafe approacheth anye man vve must administer but a 3 j. to a Childe, & to an aged person the vveight of a crovvne, ether in vvynne, or vvater of blacke Cheryes.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take out of the foremost fecte of a Hare, of each foote the middlemost ossicle, or Clavve, poulde it, give it the Patient to drinke, vvith vvater of Mayflovvers.

Or,

Take the Right Eye of a VVolve, of a fhee vvolve the left Eye, suspende the same aboute the Necke of the Patient, & cause him to vveare it 10 or 12 vveekes, & must not bath himselfe, nor vvett himselfe. The man must vse the right, & a VVoman the left Eye. *Probatum est.*

*An other for the same.*

VVhen this diseafe approacheth anye bodye



bodye, he must then vvith the clauve of an Elcke, scratch himselfe in the Forehead till the blood follovv, & the right legge of the Elcke is accompted for the best, & is very good to vveare about the Necke.

Or,

Take the vvater of garden lettis, administer heerof to a child, a spoonefull, vvhen as vve perceave the discaise to approach, yea alsoe, & vvhen it is therof afflicted: but vnto aged Persons vve may administer a good draught, it is very excellent, and experimentede.

*For the fallinge Evell.*

Take peeled Piony seede, a quart. of an ounce, prepared Pearles ʒi. Mace ʒi. beaten goulde sixe leaves, vvhyte Suger ʒiiij. liquefy the Suger vvith an ounce of D. Hans his lixyve vvater, and then let them agayne seeth, and adde the poulders therunto, & make little Cakes therof.

*D. Hans his Lixiue Water.*

Take Mayflowvers M. 8. let them soake fve dayes in a pottle of Malmasye, and then distille the same in *Balneo Marie*, take then Lavender flowvers M. j. ʒ. Cloves, Nutmegges, Cubebe ana ʒj. ʒ. *Viscus quercinus*, ʒij. ʒ. cut al this grosselye & let it soake the space of a seavē night, in the distilled vvyne of May flowvers, and then distille it once agayn, and it is the finished. Take of this vvater a spoonefull, and lay ther in one of the sayede Cakes, & take it fasting in the morninge, and then fast a vvhyte theron. It is a true experimēte for the falling sicknes and for the strickennes.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

This sicknes approaching a man vve

must them immediatlye administer vnto him a spoonefull of Lavender vvater, & to a child half a spoonefull. Nota vve muste soacke the flowvers in Malmasye, & then burye them in a garden before vve distille it.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take Castoreum, and Diptamum of each a like quantitye finely poulderede, mixe it vvith iuyce of Rue, & put it into the nostrells of the Patient: others take Castoreum, Rue, longe Pepper, & vvhyt Mustarde seede, of each alike, & vse it in that sorte.

*To repelle this discaise, that it returne not agayne, of Iuliana Countesse of Nassau.*

Take Peacockes dunge M. j. strayne it vvith ʒj. of vvyne, & divide it in ʒ. aquall portios, & as soon as he hath hadd the sicknes, & is able to drinke, lay him in a bedde & cause him to svveate: Then if agayne it returne, administer the same vnto him agayn, as soon as he hath hadd it, & the cover him close that he may svveate agayn: & then halfe an hovver thereafter give him the thirde parte therof & agayn lay him in his bedde to svveate, and at everye time drye his svveate, and this is certayne, and tryed.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

In vvhat place, or vvhat time soeve you espy an Elder tree, vvith a vvillow tree combined, & grovvē together, make therof a crosse, hang it about his Necke, and heerof is greatlye boasted.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take a yonge svvallov out of the nest, in the increace of the Moō, & in the

B iiij Signe



Signe of *Virgo*, cutt of the heade of the fvallovve, & let the blood therof runn into halfe a quart. of an ounce of vvhite Franckinsence, continuallye stirring of the same, till such time as it vvexe thick, & as long as the fvallovve bleedeth, devide this into 4. partes, & administer itto the Patient at the decrease of the Moon, 4. dayes the one after other, in a spoonefulle of vvater of May flowvers, & it helpeth, but the Patient must take heede of ire.

*An other when that will not helpe.*

Take the vvhole harte of a VVolf, be ate it to poulder, and at 3. times give it al to the Patient: it vvill cause him be sick, even vnto deathe, but it vvilbe noe hinderance for him.

Or,

Take the liver of a yonge vvhelpe, on the 9. daye, vvhe as he beginneth to sucke, for a vvoman a bitch, & for a man a dogge, drye them and to a yonger persone give the one halfe, for vvhe it is pulverized, it vveighethe not paste one dragme,

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take redd Chickevveed, vvwhich is gathered ether in Iune, Iuly, or Auguste, in the self same hovver in vvwhich the Moō chavngeth, and tie it in a silken clout of the quantite of ones hand, and suspend it about the Necke of the Patiente, for a certayn numbere of vveeckes: it hath oftentimes bin tryed, & the disease approaching vnto him, give it the vnto him in his hande: & therafter hang it agayne about his Necke.

*Declaration, how we ought to digge vp,  
and vse the Pionye root, for the  
fallinge Sicknes.*

VVe must digge vp this roote, vvhen

the Sunne, and the Moon are in Capricorno, before the risinge of the Sunne, & then exsiccate them in a Chamber, & not in the Sunne nor ayre. And any bodye havinge the falling Sicknes, must in a vvhole yeare drinck noe vvyn, nether vse any strong cibaries, as Oniōs, Leeces, Spelte, or anye other Spices, or anye thinge vvwhich hath a strong odoure, nether must he smell to any other thinges, then fragrant, & svveete smelling thinges. He must also eschevve all hott fyre, and the Sunne, as much as is possible, & abstineat a Venere, as much as may be. He must also alvvayes before the nue Moō vse in the morning this root smally cut in little parcelles, vvith a spoonefulle of fref he vvater, and then fast theron 4. or 5. hovvers, and vse also a sober dyete, & this must he vse every moneth, the space of a vvhole yeare.

*The Arch Duke of Heydelbergh his remedye for the fallinge Sicknes.*

I have cured divers, and sundry Persons of this disease, and sicknes. In primis therfore that vvwhich is caused, & taketh his originall out of the Heade, and heerbye allsoe notinge, that the Patient most commonlye hath in the first payn in his heade, & is molested vvith the runninge rounde of the heade, & also doth sensiblye perceave it to approach, before he falle.

Vnto those I administred the vveight of a ʒj. fine grated goulde, and then ʒij. of prapared Pearles, in a spoonefulle of vvater vvherin fyne goulde hath binne extingvished, and quenched, and he beinge vvith the disease afflicted, and vvhe agayne therout he is resuscitated, I then administrede Goulde vnto him vvith Chalibeated vvater, the vvwhich vve must have in a readines, vvhen as the vertiginousnes approacheth him, becaus as the he may drinck. It beinge closelye occludede



dede may be reserved a vvhole yeare together. This vvater must verie often be Chalibeated, vvith gould, till such times as it vvaxe fervide. These afflicted Patiētes have noe certayne, or constituted time, vvwhether it be ether night or day, & this passion approacheth him most commonly, in the aulteration of the Moon, or els vvhe the 4. quarters of the Moon, are at hand. The other kinde or sorte, of the falling Evelle, is caused, & taketh his offspringe out of the Stomacke, & most commonly afflicteth the iunior sort of poeple, vvwhich are troubled vvith a Caninall hunger, vvhen as at all times they have noe viandes in præparatione, & readines: And heerby it is to be discerned, & marked, that such Persons by times on the morning, or els after dinner, at 3. or 4. of the clock, (vvhen as the Stomacke hath digestede, and is not immediatly replenished agayn vvith viandes) fall into this sicknes. For such Persons I have ordayned, & constituted, that vvwo hovvers after dinner, he eat 3. or 4. bittes, or morselles of breade, being sopped, & soaked in vvynne or Vineger, & heervvith through the helpe of God, I have cured divers: The third kind of this disease, issueth out of the Matrice or VVombe, & this sort afflicteth onely the VVoemen, vvwhich are as yet fertile, and fruiūtefull: vvhen as the vvoman, is gravide vvith any alienat excrecence, & doubteth not but to be vvith Child, as then they sensiblye perceave, a momorsion, & corrosiō in their VVombe, by the vvwhich she may beste perceave the same, for they suppose also somthing to gnawve them at the harte, vvnto those I have ordayned that continuallye, and a longe time vve houlde grosse beatē Rue at their Noses, till such time as the excrecence departed from her, & thervvith also departed the sicknes frō her. The fourth hath his originall of some frigeacted Ioynctē, & such Persons are very violently afflicted vvith this disease, and almost vvithout

cessation, oftentimes 3. or 4. times in an hovver, & if vve applye, or administer any remedy heervvnto, they immediatlye dye. The signes vvherby vve may discernē this kinde, from the other sortes, are these: To vvitte the Patiēte perceaveth a coulde dampe, to issue out of the frigeacted Ioynctē, and ascendethe through the corps, vp to the head, after vvwhich he falleth. To those I have constituted a certayn kind of ligamēt, as is that vvhervvith vve revolve a fracture of a Legge, that the one half therof, cover the other and if it be a Foote, or a Legge vvwhich is in this sorte frigeacted, I then take my beginninge of circumvolutiōe, at the knees, to the bodye vpvvards, & reasonable stillye alsoe. As then I pouldred Mustard seede, and madefyed it vvith vineger, & made therof a pultis, & sprede it on a cloth, as bigge as the Foot, or legge, and then applyed it theron, & theron let it remayne till such time the Patient feele therein an adustion, & can noe longer continuance of time tollerate the same theron, and as then I have charged it to be removede therof, & agayn revolve the ligature theron: This I have also done, the disease takinge his originalle out of the hande, or out of the Arme.

*Burning*

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take vvilde Goosedunge, combure it to poulder in a pot, administer heerof to the Patient everye Eveninge & morning the dosis of a crovvne vvith vvynne, or beere, this is alsoe good for an Ague. The marrovve of a Harte, being drunck vvith vvarmed beer, is also excellent for the fallinge Sicknes.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take Hartes-horn, Coralles, Vnicorn Pionyroot, hungariā gould, fine Pearles, Laven.



## For the fallinge Sickenes.

Lavender flowvers, *Viscum*, & Elckes clauves, of each a like, administer therof vnto him vvith vvater of Beechetree-flowvers.

*A tryede remedy for the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take *Viscū* 3 iij. Piony kernelles 3 j s. pulverizat them together, & administer it to the Patient vvith vvarmede vvhyte vvyn, vvhe the sicknes approacheth him but, if soe be vve as the omitted it, give it then vnto him fasting in the morning: if it be a childe take but half therof of this poulder, & cause the Patient to svvate.

Or,

Flea a little Mousse, take the intestines therout, excepting the Liver, & the Lunges, then adure them in a pipken closely stapped, then pulverizate them, & administer this poulder to the afflicted Patient vvith the vvater of Beetch tree-flowvers, & to a childe the one half therof.

*A Water Which for the extreame dolour of this disease must be administred.*

Take Piony kernelles 3 s. Piony root, Mistletoe of each a quart, of an ovnce, Chickweed, Tormetille, Gillovvfers, ana 3 s. pound the together, & add heer vnto Cinnamon select lb j. grossely beaten, put al these together into a distillatory, & infuse thereon thre pintes of Piony vvater, & then lute it close together, & let it so stand the space of 4. dayes, and then distille it. Then reserve 3 iij. of the firste vvater, by it self vvich in deede is the best, & administer heerof to the Patient, a spoonefull, vvich diurnallye he may vse.

*A tryed remedye for the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take the Liver, and the Blather of a vvild Svvin, as soon as vve have caught the same open it immediarly, & put it in a pot, agglutinate the same, to close that

noe ayre ca passe through, & then collocate the same in an Oven, till such time he vvex browne, & then pulverizat the in a vvarmede Morter, in some vvarme place, and reserve this poulder in a little bagge by the fyre, & it vvill continue in his virtue thre yeare together but if soe be you can by any meanes obtrayne every yeare a nue one, it vvilbe soe much the better. VVhe as it is in the could ayre it immediaty vvaxeth moyst, and corrupteth. Administer heerof to the Patient novv beig in his sitt 3 j. vvith Piony vvater or vvyn. And if it be inveterated in him, let him as then vse it 9. dayes after other, & if by this meanes he be not cured, Ias then take him to be incurable.

*For the fallinge Sickenes.*

Take in the Sommer, Piony flowvers being blovven, vvith the leaves, & stalkes therof beinge cut of close to the earthe, cut this very small in a peuter pot, & infuse therō good, & strong vvhyte vvyn, stopp it close, & the situat it in a Sellar, the continuance of 24. dayes, the distille it, & præserved this vvater in a glasse, & heervvith annoyete the Patient above on his heade in a vvarme place, & let it in this sorte soacke in. This hath bin tried, agaynste this sayed disease, as vvell in aged, as yonge Persons.

*An excellent poulder for the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take *Sena*, *Gallitrici*, a quar. of an ounce, Mistletoe, 3 s. Tormetill iij. quart. of an ounce, beate all this to poulder & administer heerof to the Patient, a quar. of an ounce at one time.

*Another Which D. Plenninger hath often vsede*

Take the Forehead of a mans scull, Piony kernelles. ana a qu. of an ouce, Tormetill roote, Mistletoe, ana half a qua. of



of an ounce ponde all this together, & mixe it, administer heerof 3 j. vvith Pionye vvater. Some there are vvwhich take only the Scull of a man, & Corall beatē the one vvith the other, & on that sorte administer it.

Or,

Take præpared Coriander, Mustardseed, Nuttmegges, ana a qua. of an ounce, Piony kernelles. 3 6. roote of Diptamus, halfe a quart. of an ounce, beate all this together.

*A Conserve for the fallinge sickenes.*

Take of the root of Piretrum 3 8, Pionye kernelles, halfe a quar. of an ounce, being exquisitelye pouldrede together, mixe it vvith sirupe of confited Ginger, and make therof a Conserve.

Or,

Take Piony vvater, a little draught, add therunto poulder of Mistletoe, 3 j. poulder of Hartes-horne, vvwhich hath stood close to the head 3 8. & administer this to the Patient.

*Their poulder for the fallinge sickenes of Weyspurch.*

In the first foaling of a Mare, her Foale hath in the mouth or chappes, on the tūg a peece of fleshe, vvwhich resemblēth the Milt of an Oxe, & of some is also called a Milt, vve must heer dilligently note, that immediatly after it is foaled vve take the same, othervvys the Foale svvollovveth it. This kinde of Milte must be dried, & exsiccated, & thē pulverizat the same, to poulder. Kille alsoe in the moneth of May a Snake, in the decreasinge of the Moon, & put her in a Beehive the time of a moneth, & the Bees vvil as thē vvholely cōsume the meate therof, then take out the bones therof, & seeth them sufficiently, & then drye it, & beate it to poulder: take also a Peacock, seclud him in the decreasinge of the Moon, on some

clean Chamber, & collect the dung, and excrementes therof, & beat this also to poulder, heervnto adde the poulder of a yong March Hare, vvwhich as yet sucketh his damme, he beinge dryede in a pot, & hott oven. Also beatē Gould, Pearles, & Corall, of each an æquall quātity, & add heerūto of a stone called a Smaragde, sōvvhat lesse in quātity thē the other, beat all this together, & sift it through a peece of Taffataye: of this poulder administer to a yonge Childe, as much as vvill lodge on the poynēt of a knife, vvith Lavendervvater, or Beech treeflowervvater, & vve need as then not fear that his disease vvill at anye time approche this childe as lōnge as it liveth: To an aged Persō vve administer of this poulder 3 j. & a childe G. 6. The herbe Pentaphyllon is an excellent remedye, both for oulde, and yonge persons, vvwhether it be exsiccatede, or Greene.

*A potion for the fallinge sickenes.*

Take Cubebes, Rosemary of each a quar. of an ounce, putt thē in a nue pot, infuse heerō a quarte of redde vvync, let this boyle together closelye stopped till the one halfe be sodden avvay, administer heerof fasting in the morning 3. hōvvvers before he eat & at night 3. hōvvvers after supper 2. spoonefull heerof: & to a childe but one spoonefulle.

*A poulder for the same.*

Take Castoreum, Antimonium, & Saguinis Draconis, of each a lyke, pound it together and give therof to the Patient, the space of 8. dayes after other, [everye day 3 j. vvith vvarmed vvyn, or els as he best liketh of himselfe.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take of the best Galingale, smallye beaten, and Mistletoe, of each a like, give heer-



heerof to the Patiento in the Morninge fastinge the quantity of tyyo hasellnutes, to a Child, the biggenes of tyyo peafen, vvith a spoonefulle of Pyonye vvater, & therafter give him an other spoonefulle of vvater, thervvith to vvaf he avvay the poulder out of his mouth, and fvvellovv it. VVe may also administer the same to a Childe in his pappe.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take Missetoa of Hasellnutt tree 3 iij. Missetoa, of Oackes, of Pearetree, ana 3 j. pulverizate the same the one vvith the other, administer heerof every morninge, thre times after other 3j. Suspend also aboute Necke, a little flicke of Missetoa.

Or,

Take a Fox, his heade, & boyle it like a Calves head, and then open the same, and pluck out the Braynes, therof, sprede them on a shive of breade, & strevve it vvith pulverizated Galingale, & give it the Patient to eate, and if at the first time it helpeth not, give it vnto him divers times.

*For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Administer to the Patiento vvater of Chickevvede to drinck certayn dayes after the other, in the mornings fastinge. Or take Hempeseede poundede, and administer this to the Childre, agaynst the fallinge sicknes, a certayne numbere of dayes in the mornings fastinge.

*An experimented poulder, for the fallinge sicknes, wher vvith the divers have binne cured, The Earle of Erpach his poulder.*

Take the root of Gariophillate, Missetoa, Vnicorne, Elckes clavve ana 3 j. beate al this to poulder, & adde heervn-

to a quart. of an ounce of vvhyte Suger, Administer heerof to an aged Person, 3<sup>s</sup>. vvith vvater of Buglossie, thre dayes after the other.

*An Aqua vita, of the Earle of Rhinecke, which hath cured divers, and especiallye a parate.*

Take vvhyte Ginger, Cloves, Mace, Cinnamome, and cleane Suger, ana 3 j. Graynes, Nuttmegges, Calamus, longe Pepper ana 3 j. Rue, VVormvvood, Saffern, ana a qua. of an ovnce, of the best Treackle, 3 iij. and a goode Orange, beate, and cut all these things grossely together, and then set them a soackinge in goode vvhyte vvyn: Or if you desire to have it more virulente, soacke it then in Aqua vita, vvich hath binne tvvice, or thrice distilled, and let this remayne somevvhere the space of 14. dayes, beinge verye closelye stopped, and then distille all this together vvith a glasse helme, & a gentle fyre, adde heervn to 3 j. of Sage, and then keepe it. Nota that ther muste be fixe times as much vvyn, as of the other thinges.

*For the fallinge Sicknes both of aged Persons, and yonge Children.*

Take the freshe Pionye roote, and cut it in little shives, & thruste a threde ther through and binde, or tye them on his Puls. Hāge also some of them about his Necke, till such time as they are grovvne drye, then take agayne greene, & vse this as lange vntill it helpe.

*For the same.*

Take the rootes of vvilde Buglossie, digged vp in the end of the moneth, exsiccate them, and pulverizate them, administer heerof on dragme vvith vvyn or beere.

For



## For beinge stricken.

25.

### *For the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take an Onione, soacke him in Lavender-vvater, and give the Patient to drinke heereof cerryne dayes after other, Morninge, and Eveninge.

### *For the fallinge Sicknes.*

VWhen this diseafe approacheth any man, give him the harte of a Hearne to eate, & the sicknes vvill immediatly forsake him.

Or,

Take yonge Svvollovves, and burne them vvith their fethers, and all other thiges, in a nue pot, vvich must be verye vvell occludede, & shutt. Then take as much Castoreum, of the vveight of the combured svvallovves, & povvnde it in a mortar, & put them both together in a glasse, infuse theron goode vineger, and let it so stande 3 dayes together closely stoppde. And then povver of the Vineger, and take the humide matter, & distille therout a vvater, vvith a glasse helmer, as vve are vsede to distille the stronge vvaters, administer heerof everye morning to the Patient one spoonefulle, 40 dayes after other, and he shall heervvith recover his former health, howv longe soever he have vvith this sicknes binne pollutede, and infected.

## For the strickinge of Gods hande.

### *A tryede remedye agaynst the strickinge of Gods hande.*

Take gathered Mayflowvers a pinte vvithout drinke of them, infuse heere on of the best vvyne, as is Malma-sye, thre partes, and one parte of the best *Aqua vite*, let all this beinge closely stoppde so stand a moneth, & the distill the same, adde thervnto Mace, Cīnamo-

me ana 3s. 4 graynes of longe Pepper, Fennel, a quart. of an ovvnce, & a halfe, Lavenderflowvers Mij. let all this soacke together in the Sunne, the space of thre vveekes, & the agayne distille the same & that vvich cometh first, is allvvayes the beste, & keep that a parte in a Glasse, and reserve also the last by it selfe.

### *For the strickinge of Gods hand.*

Take of the best vvhyte Amber, halfe a qv. of an ovvnce, *Spec. Diarrhod. Abbatis*, 3j. povvnde, & mixe it vvell together, & reserve it in a little vvoddenboxe, & on the secōde daye of the Moone, take therof the biggenes of a Hasellenut, in a spoonefulle of vvilde blacke Cherye-vvater, (of one yeare, because it vvill last noe lōger) vvith the stones therof being povvndede. And if so be this foresayede diseafe approachede anye bodye, vve must then administer this poulder vnto him as hath binne before sayede.

Vfus.

VWhen this diseafe approacheth anye bodye, administer halfe a spoonefulle of this vvater vnto him, & he vvill immediatlye returne agayn to his accustomed estate, & it is vvithout all doubte, nether shall he be in anye daunger of Deathe and if vve vse allso 3 or 4 spoonefulles of this vvater in a daye, vve ar ther through freedde frō gettinge of the same, but vve must verye charyly keepe the same close stoppde vvith vvaxe.

### *An excellent Cīnamome Water for the stroke of Gods hande.*

Take Cīnamome grosselye beaten 3ij. put it in a Glasse, & infuse heeron a pinte of good vvhyte vvyne, and halfe a pinte of cleere vvater, & then closely agglutinate the Glasse, let it soe stande the space of 4 dayes, then let it distille in hot vvater, nether must this vvater be too hot but luke vvarme, because it might easily

C

distille.



distille. This vvater, & also the vvater of vvilde blacke Cheryes havinge everye morninge druncke therof tvvo spoonefulles, & eaten 20, vvhyte mustarde seedes, & fastinge tvvo howers heerō, doth assuredly protect vs the space of 24, howers from beinge stricken.

*A precious Water for the strickennes, & fallinge Sicknes.*

Take Mayflowvers, M s. put then in a Glasse, or kanne, infuse therō a qu. of stronge vvhyte vvynne, and let it soack five, or more dayes after other every day stirring it rovnde, take then heerof the thirde parte, & slovvelye distille it, then take Lavenderflowvers M. j. s. Rosemary, Cloves, ana 3 j. s. Cardamome 3 j. Nutmegges 3 j. s. Mistletoe, 3 ij. s. redde Piony-rootes, 3 ij. s. poūde the Spices somavvhat grosse, & the rootes you must cutt, mixe all this together, and infuse heereon the distillede vvater, to vvitt, vvater of Mayflowvers: and let it soc stāde closely stoppede in the Sunne the continuance of seaven dayes, oftētimes stirring the same, & in the end distille all this together verye gentlye in *Balneo Maria* and it is then finishe.

*For strickennes.*

Take Assesbloode, & especiallye of a Millers Ass, out of the eare of the Ass, iij. droppes, put this in a draught of inebulliatede iuyce of Greene pease, administer this vnto the Patiēt, tvvo dayes after the other, at each time a little glasse fulle, and this vvith God his ayde vvill recovere agayne his speeche.

*When a man hath throughe Gods hande lost his speeche.*

Take Honye of Roses tvvo partes, & a thirde parte of good *Aqua vita*, vvher in are soaked Mayflowvers, stirre it vvel together, & laye the Patient heervvith on his tūge, vvith a fether, & vvith your

finger vnder his Chinnē, and behind in his Necke to vvarde the Eare & rubbe it vvell.

*When this disease approacheth anye man, & is then deprived of speeche.*

Take Nettleseede, & rubbe heer vvith his tūge, & immediatly he vvill speake agayne. Or,

Give him a Coale vvith Lavender vvater, vvich on S. Johns day at night vve finde, vnder the root of a Boxetree.

*For the strickennes*

Take Oyle of Nutmegges, 3 j. a little shive of Galmus, of the best Muscke 3. Spijck-oyle iij. droppes, and if it smell not sufficient enoughe, take more, and mixe it vvell together. And vvhe as this disease approacheth any bodye, take then heerof the quantitie of a pease, & perfricate it vnder his Nose. Or els if you daer not doe it, annoynce him internally in the hande.

*Water of Mayflowvers for the strickinge*

Take selected Mayflowvers lb j. & put them in a pot, infuse heeron tvvo quartes, or a pottle of *Aqua vita*, and let it stāde, beinge closely stoppede, the continuance of a moneth, & finallye in the increasinge of the Moone distille it. Of this *Aqua vita*, you must every vveeke take fastinge, as much as goeth into a nuttshelle: This may also be administered vnto him vvich hath of a shorte time binne heervvith polluted. It is oftentimes experimentede, & some ther are vvho doe not agayne distille it, and vse it as is a fore rehearced, and indeede not vvithout happye successe, & event.

*An excellent, & virulet Confectione, for the strikinge of the hande of God.*

*℞. Mithridati boni 3 10. Mirob. Cheb. condi-*



*conditorum, 3vj. Acori conditi, Conserva Be-  
tonica, Bos. Anthos, ana 3ij. Sem. Pionie ex-  
cort. rad. eiusdem, ana 35. Visci quercini, Sem.  
Coriandri, preparati, Ligni Aloes, crudi, ana  
3j. cum Sirupo de Stechade, & modico aqua  
Ros. fiatque mixtura.*

VVe must vse for the protectione of  
this sicknes, and corroboracione of the  
heade, of this Cōfectione, tvvice or thri-  
ce in the vveeke the qvāitye of a beane,  
lyinge on your bedde, and then rest, and  
sleepe thereon, if you please, and abstayn  
from cibaries tvvo, or thre howers. But  
vwhen vve feele anye vertiginousnes, &  
imbicillitye dispercede throughe all the  
partes of our bodye, & in a sorte percea-  
veth the approach of this disease, that Per-  
sone must vve first, of all Phlebotomize  
on his sovnde syde, accordinge as his  
cōplexiō is requisite, 3 or 4 Egge shells  
fulle. And thē he must vse the biggenes  
of a vvallenutte of this Conserve, and as  
then prostrate him selfe on his bedde, &  
place of rest, but in noe vvyse must he  
sleepe, as also the nexte consequent day  
he must also doe, & heerthroughe vvith  
the ayde of God shal he be præservede  
from this disease, & the heade, vvith the  
vniver fall corps corroborated, and also  
fortifiede.

*When as any man is deprived  
of his speech.*

Take the barcke of *Tamariscus* & lay  
it vnder your tunge, & vvithout doubt,  
& Gods helpe you shall præsentlye spe-  
ake agayne.

*A certayne provede experiment, for fortifica-  
cacione of the heade, & agaynst  
the strickennes.*

Take Sage M 15. as greate as vve can  
possible gripe them, Lavēder M 10. Ca-  
storeū, lb 5. beat, & choppe them smalle,  
& let it soacke in a glasse, vvith a pottle

of this inferiour subseqvante Claret-  
vvyne, and a qvarte of the best *Aqua vite*,  
the continuance of 24 dayes, and then  
vvith al curiosity distille the same, vvith  
a glasse helme. Take of this vvater three  
spoonesfulles, and eight spoonesfulle, of  
the best vvhyte vvyne, drincke this by ti-  
mes in the morninge fastinge, & as yet  
prostratede on your bedde, and ther lye  
one, or 2 howers lōger. And all though  
you svveate therof, it is noe great mat-  
ter.

VVhen as novv you intende to  
arise, cause then your Armes, Shoulders,  
Necke, Handes, Feete, & legges, vvith a  
ferveyede clothe to be perfricatede, &  
rubbed, till such time the skinne vvaxe  
rubicunde, & then to be vvith the rehe-  
arsede vvater annoyntede, this corro-  
borateth, & purifieth admirablēlye the  
head, & the loynctes. But the corps must  
imprimis be purged, & a good diet ob-  
servede in viandes, nether must vve to  
much perfricate the bodye. The Cla-  
re tvvyne must in this sorte be compōu-  
dede, & made, Take Graynes 3j. Carda-  
mome halfe a quar. of an ovvnce Cube-  
bes, a quar. of an ovvnce, & a halfe, Nut-  
temegges, a quart. of an ovvnce, Ginger,  
Fennelle, Commin, ana a quart. of an  
ovvnce, vvhyte Suger, as much as you  
please: vve must povvnde all these thin-  
ges grosselye, infuse heeron iij. qvartes  
of vvyne, & let it so soacke a night, and a  
day in a canne, & then filter it tvvice, or  
thrice, through a vvollen bagge, till such  
time it be clarifiede, & pure. VVe must  
vse this prædictede, or fore rehearsede  
distilled vvater but tvvice in a vveeke.

*Virulent little Cakes, for the protectione, & de-  
fence of beinge stricken, for exsiccati-  
one of the Rheumes, & corro-  
boracione of the  
heade.*

Take fine Suger lb 5. *Spec. Diarhod. Ab-  
batis* 35. vvhyte Ambre beinge pulver

C ij za



*Powder*  
 zatede like meale 3j. vwhyt povvndede Mustarde seede, 3℥. Annis, and Fennelle Oyle 3j℥. or in place therof, 3j. of *Aqua vita*, fine totalle, and not foraminatede Pearles, beinge verye smalle pulverizatede 3℥. you must liqvesye the Suger, vvith the vvater, of vvilde blacke Gherries, vvith Lavender vvater, vvith Spicanardi, or vvith Rosevvater, mixe these prenominated pulvers the one vvith the other, mixinge, & addinge heer vnto the the Suger, and as then make little Cakes therof. And vve desirige to compovvnd these cakes on the most virulent, & best manner, vve must as then adde heervnto these thinges follovvine & it is then esteemed, and accouptede to be a most excellent and approved remedye: Take Rubyes, Smaragde, grinded hungariane Goulde, Coralle, Elckes clavve, heer of vve may take *ad libitum*: And vvhen anye man can not anye more digeste his cibaryes, he may not vvithstāding, vvith these little Cakes soc be præservede, till the hovver approach vvich God hath ordaynede for him.

*For the Strickenmes.*

Administer vnto hī vvater of yellovv Violettes, it hath cured divers Persons. VVe must not in anye sort, permit that Person vvhome this disease approacheth to sitt, or stāde stille, but must beare him vnder the Armes this vvay, & that vvay, or els dragge him the space of an hovver or tvvo: blowvinge also in at his Nose throughe a quille certayne neeslinge poulder, beinge made on this manner: Take neeslinge poulder such as is commonlye foulded of the Apothecaryes, a quart. of an ovvnce, Nigella-seede, Neesferoote, ana ʒj. Muscus, and Ambre ana Gijj. and as much Mariorane as all the rest. All this beinge smally pulverizatede, and mixede and the same beinge administred vnto him, vve must then

give vnto him an *Aqua vita*, or anye other vvater for the strickenness, and that everye day till it be amendede vvith the Patient. For protection of this disease, vve must vse this poulder, in the nue Moone, in the decrease, and both the quarters of the Moone, fastinge in the morninge, and provoacke himselfe to neeslinge, and then administer halfe a spoonfull of this *Aqua vita* vnto him, & this vvith the ayde of God protecteth a man from this disease, & also liberateth, and disburtheneth them, vviche have thervvith bin perturbed, and molested.

*Moyse is a te we his Aqua vita of Franckforte, agaynst the strikinge of Gods hande.*

Take a good Capone, vvich hath binne choackede, & overcrammed, but inebulliatede, descide therof all his pingvedity, causinge hī first a little to seeth, and then beinge smallye minfede, impose him in a silverne cāne, infuse heer on a qvarte of Malmasye, Mariorane, & Balsē-vvater, ana halfe a pinte, & then beinge closelye stoppede let him in a kettelle of vvater the one qvarte therof ebulliat: thē distill it through a glasse helmet. And take Cloves, Cīnamome, Mace, Galingal, Ginger, of each iij. qvar. of an ovvnce, grosslye povvndede, Nutmegges nu. iij. blacke, & longe Pepper, Cubebes, Cardamome. of each a quart. of an ovvnce, Graynes 3 iij. Pionye rootes, & kernelles, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, Coriander, Annis, Fennelle, *Sileris montani*, ana a qva. of an ovvnce, and a halfe, *Ligni Aloes*, 3. 7. Rosemarye, Mariorane, May-flovvvers, Buglosse-flovvvers the superiour part of the Melissophyllō ana Mj. Balsame, Mijj. the rootes of Pimpernelle, *Diptamus*, ana 3℥. VVatercreffe, Valeriane, ana 3℥. Suger ʒj. beinge all together grosslye povvndede, pouldrede, and cutt, and mixede



Take a quart of *Aqua vite*, also 2, or 3 goulden chaynes, or some other goulde beinge put therin, & beinge collocatede in some convenient place the continuance of a moneth vve must then distille it, and thereafter a vvhyle hange some Muske therin, for the better aperitione of the heade. Heervvith, and vvith the fore hearceded Neesinge poulder, vvas the Earle, Everarte, of Conincksteyne the laste, of the sayede Ievves at Franckforte curede, he beinge vvonderouslye stricke, & a long time mutilate, & lame, and hath heerby præservede his lyfe.

*When the Speech, and loquutione departeth from anye bodye.*

Take Rosemarye-vvater, vvater of yellowe Violets, & Lavēdervvater, vvater of Dille, beīge intermixede together, heerof retayne a little in your mouth coulede, & vvhen it vvaxeth vvarme spitt it out, & take other, vse is oftentimes in a day, and it drawveth much viscouse, & slimye matter out.

*For the deprivede speech.*

Take the extreamest acute toppes of sage, soack it in Sagevvater, & the applye this vnder the tūge of the Patient, and rubbe the tūge thrice a day vvith Sage.

*For the strickennes.*

If anye bodye be stricken, vve must then take Mithridate, the quantirye of a little nutte, and Castoreum, as bigge as a Pease, mixe this vvith Lavender-vvater, vvith Sage, or Beechtreeflovver-vvater, about 4 spoonfulles, made nye heerin a fether, and thervvith the annoynce his tūge, and pallate of his mouth.

Or,

Take Lavender flovvers, and distille them, and administer to him of this vva-

ter, for it opitulateth the perloquutione exceedinglye, it beinge administred to anye bodye, vve may also heervvith annoynce the mutilatede, and lamed ioynctes vvhen as vve have in the first soackede these flovvers in good vvyn, the space of a monethe, & if then vve adde therunto a little Castoreum, it vvill the be so much the better.

*For the strikinge.*

Administer vvith all festinatione possible vnto him fixe, or seavē, droppes of Turtle Doves bloode, vvith vvater of Mayflovvers, or of Beechtreeflovvers-vvater, or els vvith blacke Cherryvvater.

*A water for the strikinge.*

Take of Mayflovvers M. 10. infuse heeron 4 quartes of rennif he vvyn, & let it soe rest in a Sellar the durāce of 14 dayes, then distill them, addinge heerby iij. quart. of an ovvnce of Cinnamome, Cloves 3 iij. Mace halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, Cubebe, a quart. of an ovvnce, Cardamome, Ginger, Safferne, of each halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, Galingale, Calmus, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, pulverizate all these together, and put them into the distillede vvater, & let it so stāde till such time the Lavēderflovvers come forth, heerof must you adde therto a qv. and halfe a pinte of Spicanardi flovvers, choppe them vverye smalle, & put them in a pot, & let them soacke in the Sunne a moneth, & the defude the vvyn from the Spices, & distille the same, & agayne infuse him on the spices, & adde therunto a qv. of an ovvnce of Beechtree blosfomes, & agayn distille it & it as then is finished.

*For the privatione of speech through the strickennes.*

Take Piretrum, Ginger, Longe pepper, ana 3 s. povvnde them together and

C iiij    ebul-



ebullyate them in vwhyte vvyne, and in Sage vvater, as lōge as vve vvoulde seeth a soft Egge, strayne it, & adde thervnto honye of Roses, & Syrope of Mulberyes ana aqvart. of an ovvnce, heervvith must the Patiēt beinge luke vvarme gargrise. & especiall ye fastinge in the morninge.

*An excellent water for the strikinge,  
and for Melancholye.*

Take 3 pottles of Muscadine, and as much of Malmasye, distille this in *Balneo Mariae*, & mixe in that vvwhich commeth tharout, *Sperma ceti*, *Ambra*, fine Rubarbe ana halfe a qvart. of an ovvnce *Muscus* 3 j. vse heerof both Morninge & eveninge a spoonefull.

*A Confectione for the strikinge.*

Take Treackle a qvart. of an ovvnce, Castoreum, Rue, vwhyte mustarde seede vvater cresse seede, ana 3 j. Pionye roote. 3 ℥. mixe them together, heerof vve must take fasting, & by times in the morning in a spoonefull of vvyne the quantitey of a beane. It is also commodious for the vertiginousnes of the heade, and all Rheumes.

*For the Strikennes.*

Soake Melisse, the continuance of 20 dayes in goode, & oulde vvyne, & the distille the same, & let it therafter agayn distille in the Sunne, heervvith mixe the vvyne, or drinke a little therof Morninge, & eveninge.

*An excellent water for the strikinge*

Take gentle Sage, and Rue, ana M j. Lavender tvvo handfull, choppe them smalle the one vvith the other, & put it in a pott, replenishe the same, & infuse therone a qvarte of the best vvyne, adde heerbye a qvart. of an ovvnce of Casto-

rum beinge smally cutt, & let it in this manner soake the time of 14 dayes, and everye day stirre the same, all vvayes closely occludinge the pott, & the distille the same, and reserve it in a good Glasse. Heervvith vve annoynē the Patient, his heade, Temples, his Necke, Foreheade, handes, & Puls.

*A goode Poulder for the strikinge.*

Take sugrede Coriander a qvart. of an ovvnce, Mace, Cubebes, Nuttmegges Cloves ana 3 j. Cinnamome 3 j s. Carvi 3 s. Rosemarye, Lavēder, & Sageflovvers ana 3 j. seede of Aquilegia 3 s. Mistletoe, Pionye rootes, Graynes, redde Coralle, ana 3 j. rede Savvnders, Ivorye burnede, ana 3 ℥. Calmus, Mustarde seede, ana 3 j. povvnde all this together, & siste it, adde thervnto vwhyte Sugar 3 j s. or more, accordinge as vve desire to have it dulcifyede, & svveteenede.

*A verye excellent water, for vertiginousnes,  
for the strikinge, & fallinge Sicknes.*

Take of the svvetest blacke Cherries, pound them vvith their stones, and vvhen the Moone is in her decreasinge, take the therof a gallō in a greate canne addinge heervnto of Lavenderflovvers M. s. a qvart. of an ovvnce of peeled, Mistletoe, vwhyte Mustarde seede, 3 ℥. occlude this canne close at the mouth, & burye her in a Sellar 30 dayes, and then distille it, & ther vvill a very cleere vvater issue out. Administer heerof vnto the stricken, & afflicted Patient, both Eveninge, & Morninge, a reasonable draught, vvith a fevve Persickernels, therin. For the fallinge sicknes administer heerof vnto the Patiēt, both morning, & eveninge tvvo spoonesfull, vvith Rosemarye flovvers, or vvith Piony roote, & for vertiginousnes one spoonefull.

*An Aqua vite, agaynst strickenes, & agaynst the*



*the fallinge Sicknes, & also agaynſte all im-  
bicillitie of the Synnues.*

Take Sage, and the flowvers therof ana  
ʒiij. Spicanardi flowvers, Lavenderflo-  
vvers, Rue, Rosemary, Pulegiū, ana iij.  
quart. of an ounce, Nutmegges Mace,  
Ginger, Cinnamome, Cloves, Graynes,  
*Ligni Aloes*, Cubebes, seed of Nigella, *Ac-  
cori prap. Spica Celtica*. Citrons helles, or  
peeles ana ʒs. Muske, & Ambre, ana ʒs.  
pounde all this grosselye together, put  
all this in a distillatorye, infuse thereon a  
pottle of the best Aqua vitæ, vvhich is  
distilled of Malmasye, impose thereon a  
blinde helmet, and closelye agglutinate  
it, and let it stande a forttenight in some  
vvarme place of the Sunne, or in Horfe-  
dunge, and then distille it in Balneo Ma-  
riæ, & reserve apart the first hecrof, for it  
is the best, reserve also the second, & best  
therof together, in a glasse closely stop-  
ped. This is also very goode for al op-  
pression of the harte.

*Another Aqua vitæ.*

Take Lavender ʒs. Mariorane, & Be-  
tony ana a quar. & half quar. of an ounce,  
Sage, Rue, ana a qu. of an ounce, pound  
it a little, & put it in an Alembecke, and  
infuse heeron of the strongest vvin you  
can obayne, as much that the herbes  
may be covered, & let this stand a seaven  
night in the Sunne, and adde heerbye an  
Orange, & a Citron, let then this soacke  
a certayn time, & as the distill it through  
the Alembeck. Administer hecrof vnto  
him vvhich is stricke a smalle quantiry,  
& annoynte allsoe heervvith his Backe  
bone, and his Tunge.

*A water for the strickennes, of the Coun-  
tesse of Hohenloo.*

Take May flowvers lb j s. Lavenderflo-  
vvers lb s. Beechtreeblossomes, Pionyflo-  
vvers, ana ʒj. Sarafinsherb, brovne Be-

tonye, ana ʒs. & ʒij. of green Mistletoe,  
vvhich are collected in the decreasinge  
of the Moone, Castoreum, blacke Pep-  
per, ana a quart. of an ounce, Cubebes,  
vvhite Betonye, ana ʒs. cut and pounde  
all this grossely together, & infuse heer-  
on a pottle of rennishe vvyne, occlude  
this canne close together, & let her stand  
a moneth in the vvarme resplendente  
Sunne, and then vwith a gentle, & easye  
calor distille it, & reserve this in a Glasse  
closelye stopped.

*A verye excellent, and experimentede  
water, for the strickennes.*

Take Iuniperberryes, ʒj s. Cinnamo-  
me, Galingale, ana ʒs. Safferne ʒj. Lavē-  
der, and Sage, ana Mj. *Pul. Electuarij de Gē-  
mis, Phul. Dialastoryj*, ana ʒj s. Mustard see-  
de, and Persickernelles, ana halfe a quar.  
of an ounce, pounde the very vvel, each  
of them a parte, and then put it in a por,  
and infuse thereon as much Aqua vitæ  
vvhich hath binne thrice distilled, till it  
be coverede, and then collocare, & con-  
stitute it the continuance of a moneth  
in the Sunne, or on a vvarme Oven, and  
then distille it throughe a glasse helmet,  
and take hecrof everye morninge tvvo  
spoonesfulle, vwith a fewve Iuniperber-  
ryes, or els vwith toasted breade, & this  
freeth through Gods helpe a man from  
this disease the space of 24. hovvers.

*An Apophlegmatismus for the stric-  
kennes.*

Take Masticke, & Piretrum, ana ʒj s.  
vvhite Ginger ʒj. cut the Ginger grosse,  
and tye therof in a cloth the biggenes of  
a haselnutt, & chavve this in thy mouth  
halfe an hovver, fastinge in the mor-  
ninge and vse this tvvice, or thrice in a  
vvecke.

*A powder for the strickinge.*

Take Liquerishe, ana quart. & halfe a  
C iij quart.



quart. of an ounce, vvhylt mustarde seed, Hempe seede, ana a quar. of an ounce, &  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. of Suger, pouñd it vvel, & make a poul der therof. Take heerof fastinge in the Morninge on a peece of toasted breade, or els as you vvith most convenience can.

*A precious Aqua vite for the strickinge.*

Take Cinnamome iij. quart. of an ounce, Ginger  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Cloves Nuttmegges, Graynes, ana a quart. of an ounce, *Ligni Aloes*, longe Pepper, Mace, ana a quart. & a halfe of an ounce, Sage lb j. Cardamome, Masticke, Cubebes, Galigal, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. redde Rosfes, halfe a quart. of an ounce, Nenuphar flovvers, a quar. of an ounce, Citron peeles, a qua. & a half of an ounce, peeled Bayeberryes, *stachados Arabice*, ana a qua. of an ounce, Rosemary, Marioran, Lavēder, Melisse, Betony ana Mj s. Rue M j. Spica, *Castoreum*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. pounde all that is to be pounde, & put it all together in an Alembecke, infuse heeron *Aqua vite* vvwhich is distilled of Malmasf, a gallon, & then agglutinate it together, & let it stande in some vvvarme place, & soacke the continuance of 14. dayes, and then distille it *per Balneum Marie*, and put it all together in a glasse, & suspend ther in a little cloute tyede vvith *Muscus Ambra*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. & reserve it beinge closelye, occluded, and stopped.

*Aqua vite, agaynst the strickennes.*

Take odoriferous, & fragrant vvyne, (redd vvyne is the best) and distille it as vve vse to distille *Aqua vitæ*, & vvhen you desire to make of the beste, let it in the first gently distille, and having sufficiente, and enoughe therof, put it then in a peuter pot, vvwhich must be large enoughe, replenish it halfe full, and therein impose hotte vvhyte bredde, as much till all the vvyne be soacked therein, next

day follovvinge put this vvhyte brede in the Alembecke, and extracte agayne the *Aqua vitæ* therout, then take these thinges follovvinge, & put them in tvvo stone cannes, each canne halfe fulle, infuse the *Aqua vitæ* heeron & aglitunate the pottes very close, and let this in this sort remayn the space of 3. monethes, & then mixe the herbes, & the *Aqua vitæ*, together, in a distillatorye, and distille them as before. These are the herbes Basilicum, Rue, Ptlege, redd Rosfes, Mariorane, Sage, Mintes, flovvers of Spicanardi, of Lavender, of Rosemary, of *Chamedrios*, prickinge palme, Gentiane, Hifope, Venus hayre, Sentorye, grosse Mariorane, Valeriane, Beefoore, Saxifrage, and Divelles bit, ana M. j. Pimpernelle roote, Diptamus, and Tormentille, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. pounde them together, and put them all in the canne, and infuse theron the *Aqua vitæ*, as hath binne rehearsed: and vvhen it hath rested a quarter of a yeare, take then an oulde Capone, and hange him by his necke, because he might avoyde noe bloode, & then plucke him, like a goose, and vvash him vvith vvyne, and lay him in a little platter, & cut him open, take therof his head, the entralles, the Gaule, and then povver a porrenger vvith Malmasf over his bodye, and put him in a greate peuter nor, adding ther vnto, Galingale, Cloves, Cinnamome, Nuttmegges, ana a quart. of an ounce, Mace as much, Calmus, Manna, Pionye ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Mintes, Sage, Rosemary flovvers, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. and a quart. pound all the Spices, and also the herbes very smalle, and put them by the Capon in the Malmasf, impose this por in a kettelle of ebullient vvater, and let them boyle 4. hovvers, but must take heade it boyle not over, then take forth this canne, and lett her coole, & take out the Capō, cut & pouñde him verye smalle, vvith all his bones, & vvith all that is therby, and then put it in a distillatorye, and adde allfoe heerbye a porrenger of the *Aqua vitæ*, vvwhich vvas distil-



distilletorye, and adde allsoe heerbye a porenger of the Aqua vitæ, vvhich vvas distilled vvith the vvhyte breade, & then distille all this together, through a glasse helm, in *Balneo Mariae*, vvith a gētle fyre, then take that vvwhich you have reserve- de in the earthen cannes, vvith the vvyn- ne, and vvith the remanent, also the Ca- pon vvith the vvynne, vvwhich is therof di- stilled, and divide the glasses, and distill it agayne in *Balneo Mariae*, then take these thinges follovinge, & put them agayn in the earthen cannes, as before, & adde heerby the distilled vvynne, and let it soe rest sixe vveeckes, beinge closelye stop- pede, the thinges follovinge are these. Ginger, Cloves, Nutmegges, Mace, ana iij. quar. of an ounce, Cinnamon, Gal- lingale ana 3 ij. longe Pepper half a qua. of an ounce, Calmus 3 s. Gentian, & red- de, vvhyt, and yellovv Santalus, ana iij. quart. of an ounce, Ligni Aloes 3 j. Car- damome, Cubebe ana iij. quart. of an ounce, Annis, Fennelle ana a quar. of an ounce, Coriander halfe an ounce, per- foratede Pearles, halfe a quar. of an oun- ce, Mintes 3 j. & a quart. *Xylobalsami*, *Car- pobalsami*. Graynes, ana iij. quart. of an ounce, Sene, Corentes ana 3 j. & a quart. Turbith, a quart, and halfe a fan ounce, rounde *Aristolochie* roote, a quart and a halfe of an ounce, *Sperma Ceti*, Sugar of Candye ana 3 j. and a quart. the five Mi- robalanes, ana 3 iij. a descided Lēmonc, Camphir 3. qu. of an ounce, *Castoreum*, 3 j. Muscke of *Alexandria*, halfe a quar. of an ounce, liquefactede in 3 ij. of Rose- vvater, Ambregreece, liquetacted in 3 ij. of vvater of Eyebrighte. And then vve must put all this in a glasse, and vvith all curiosytye vvith a soft, and gentlye fyre distille it, dilligentlye notinge that ther approach noe cādle or fyere therby, for it vvould immediatly be inscendee- de, & burne, as if it vveare Gunnepoul- der, and as then charily reserve, & keepe it for it is then finis hede.

*A tryed remedye, for the stric- kinge.*

If anye man have this discafe of be- inge stricken he must then take lb j. of Figges smally cut in peeces, vvhyte Mu- starde seede lb j. and of Lavender flo- vvers M. ij. put all these together in a pot, and superinfunde heereon iij. pin- tes of fluvial vvater, occlude the pot clo- se, and agglutinate the same, and lett the thirde parte heerof boyle avvay, ad- minister of this vvater vnto the Patient tvvo spoones fulle beinge some vvhat vvarme in the morninge an hovver be- fore breakefast, and alsoe vvhen he go- eth to bedde, and rubbe allso heere vvith his mutilated ioynctes, from the crow- ne of his heade, to the soales of his fee- te. This hath oftentimes, and of di- vers Persons binne tryede, of those of Rapelsteyne.

*When any Person is deprivede of lo- quutione.*

Take Pulegium, soack it in Vine- ger, and let the Patient a certayne time smell heerto, and take some of it in his mouth, and chavve it.

Or,

Take Franckinsence, and Masticke, both beaten, mixe them vvith the iuyce of mintes, or vvith oyle of Rue, vvith vvhyte of an Egge, and vvynne, pounde it al together, in a mortar, make this same a little vvarme, & so tye it on his Naule, and it immediatlye repelleth the imbi- cillitye, and the speech of the Patient re- turneth to him agayne.

Or,

Pounde Bayberries, and safferne the one vvith the other, and then ebullicate them,



them, in vvyne, and administer it to the Patient for to drinke.

### For Melancholye.

*For Melancholye, and Heavines of Minde.*

Take flowvers of Borage, Buglosse Violets, and flowvers of Rosemarye, ana ʒj. Mother of Pearle ʒj. Citron peelings, Orange peeles, ana ʒj. roote of Buglosse, a qua. of an ounce, & a half quart. vvhich have binn effodicated in the end & last quarter of the Moone, in oculatode Pearles, or Pearles vvith out perforationes, the five precious stones, Harts bone, ana ʒj. beaten Goulde, 6. little leaves, being all of them smally pouldrede, and excellentlye mixed together. Administer heerof vnto the Patient fastinge, as much as betvveen, tvvo fingers vve can gripe, it be ether vvith vvyne, or vvith Chickens broth, he may allsoe through out the day vse heerof, & they of Castell esteemed this of greate vvorth,

*A potione for Melancholye.*

Take Beechetreeblossomes, Melisse, Buglosse flowvers, & of Hisope ana M<sup>s</sup>. thre leaves of Hartes tunge, Agrimony, M<sup>s</sup>. Sene a quart. & half of an ounce, Borage M<sup>s</sup>. Cinnamome liquerishe, ana halfe a quar. of an ounce, Reasons ʒ. qu. of an ounce, Figges nu 6. cut all this very smalle, & put it in a pot, & infuse heerō 4. lb. of vvater, and let it boyle avway the thirde parte therof, and administer ther of thrice a day to drinke. And vvhyleft you drinke of this drinck, you must vse these things follovinge. Take a Rosecake, and soacke him in Rosevvater, and then take Cinnamome, Cloves, Mace, ana ʒj. & a little Melisse, beat all this to-

gether, in a mortar, and put it in a pot, & infuse heerō a little Vineger of Roses, and Lavender-vvater, and Rosevvater ʒj. and then set this pot in ebullient vvater, and lay the Rose cake in an other platter, and povver theron that vvich is in the pot, and vvhen you desire to goe to bedde, applye this Rosecake as vvarme on your head as you may tollerate it, neither must he be too moyst. That vvich remayneth in the platter you muste reserve till the next night. And vvhe you have noe more, you must then agayne make freshe, and take agayne, a freshe Rosecake: This subscribed Plaster, must you continuallye applye behind in the Necke, vvhen you applye this cake on your heade, becaus the one might somvvhat adiuat the other. Take the vvhyte of a nue layed Egge, vvell beaten adde heerūto pulverisated Alumme, the quantity of a vvallnutte, the Crumbe of Rye breade as bigge as tvvo Egges, add heerby as much Rose-vvater, that therof it vvexe moyste, pounce all this very vvell amongst the other, and then spredde it on some toa, and soe lay, and apply it on the Necke.

But before vve applye both these thinges, vve must first of all set our feete in vvarmed, and calefyede vvater, vvherin have binne decoctede greene Mariorane, Camomill, Iuniper-berries, Branne, & Sault, ana Mj. nether vveare it disannullinge from our intente, if vve Phlebotomized on the left foote of the Patient, the Miltevvayne, & on his right the Livervayne,

*D. Iohn Plieninger his potione for Melancholye.*

ʒ. Rhabar. opt. ʒj. Squinanti G. ʒ. Flor. Borag. Bugloss. Violar. ana ʒj. Fumiterr. Scabios. Chamed. Cor. Tamar. Scoloppen. Veron. Cuscuta. Meliss. ana M. ʒ. Rada. Apij. Fenniculi. Rapont. Capper. Petrof. Ireos. Polyp. Cichor. Liquiritia ana ʒj. ʒ. Epithy. ʒ. ʒ. Cort. Mirob.



ana 3ij. Passul. 3s. Sem. Apij, Cartami, Foenic.  
Vrtice, ana 3j. Fol. Sena 3o. Zinzib. Cinnam.  
ana 3j. coquantur in lb 3. Vini, & lb 2. aque,  
ad dimidium, ad remanentiam duorū hausti-  
um, in quib. diff. Syrupi de Epith. de Cichor.  
cum Rhab. ana 3s. Elect. de Psillio 3ij. Confect.  
Hamech 3ij. s. Aromatizentur, Cinnam. cuius  
Sumentur 3iiij. pro vice, mane horis aliquot  
ante prandium.

*For extreame Melancholye.*

Take a good handfull of the blos-  
soms of Dille, vvhich hath binne exsic-  
catede in the ayre, ebuliate it in vvhite  
vvyne, in a little quiltede linnen bagge,  
crushe it out, and applye it verye vvar-  
me on the heade, 4. or 5. times after o-  
ther.

And heervnto vse D. Plieninger his  
Claret vvyne, vvhich is this, ʒ. good, &  
freshe Epithymum, tseleced Sene Buglosse  
flovvers, Cassielignia, Mace, Cardamo-  
me, Ginger, Cloves, Annis feedes ana a  
quart. of an ounce, Cinnamome of the  
best iij. qua. of an ounce, pound it gros-  
sely, & put it all together in a great Can-  
ne infuse heereon 3. pintes of the beste  
vvyne, and Suger ʒs. and let this stande  
24. hovyrs on some vvarme place, and  
then strayne it 5. or 6. times throughe a  
vvoollen bagg, and then it is finis hede.  
And then he vseth this subsequent poti-  
one, or diet drinck: Take of the cleane-  
st roots of Buglosse iij. quart. of an ounce.  
ebulliat them a little in vvhite vvhite  
vvyne, or let them onely soacke therein,  
and it vilbe best, & of this must the Pa-  
tient continuallye drinke, also he must  
applye on the Milte, externallie in the  
lette or Sinister syde, vnder the lhort, &  
bastarde ribbes, a little long bagge reple-  
te vwith Rue, and ebuliated, or ioddē in  
Vineger, and annoynete alsoe the place  
vwith oyle of Rue, and vwith Oleo Irino,  
finallie the heade beginninge to com to  
his right passe agayne, let him vvashe his

heade once, or tvice a vveeck vwith this  
lixivye follovinge. Take Asarum,  
brovvne Betony, Mariorane, Camomil-  
le, gentle Mariorane, Rosemarye, ana  
Mij. boyle this in tvvo quartes of Lixi-  
vye, and vvashe heervvith fasting in the  
Morninge your heade, and then cause it  
vwith vvarme clovvtes to be perfricated,  
& dried. By this meanes is a renovm-  
nede Gentleman, vvhich vvas bereft of  
his fences, restored agayne to his former  
helth.

*A potione for the purifyinge of the Malan-  
cholicke bloode.*

Take Pigeons charvelle Mj. Borage,  
Hartstung, Tamariscus, ana Mj. flovvers  
of Buglosse Mj. Melisse, Mariorane, ana  
3j. VVormevvoode 3j. roots of Bu-  
glosses 3s. roots of Cichory, of Tormē-  
tille, ana halfe a qua. of an ounce, roote  
of Asparagus Xyloaloe, ana 3s. of the heavi-  
este Neeslinge roote 3j. flovvers of Ti-  
mus 3j. Mirobal. Chebul. halfe a quar. of  
an ounce, Suger of Candye 3s. Corentes  
3j. Raysons, Sene, ana 3s. Rubarbe 3s.  
Galigale 3j. Calmus 3s. choppe the her-  
bes vwith the rootes, and then put them  
al into a mortar, except the Corentes, &  
pound it al amongst the other, then put  
it in a pot and povver thereon as much  
vvater, as vyill cover the bred the depth  
of a half palm of ones hād above the sub-  
stance in the pot, (and if it happenede  
the Patient hath the coughe, vve may  
then take vvyne in steade of vvater) and  
let it soacke the vvhole night, and then  
ebulliat, & decocte it vwith an easye fyre  
till the one halfe be evaporated, & Sod-  
den avvaye, & adde as then thervnto the  
quaternall corroborating Conserves, of  
each a qu. of an ounce, Cinnamome, half  
a qua. of an ounce, & let it as thē yet give  
half a dozen qualmes more on the fyre,  
thē straygn it out, & press it heerof admi-  
nister to the Patiēt a little draught, both  
evenīg, & mornīg, to vvitt an ounce or an  
ounce



ounce and a quart. &c. VVe may allsoe in the Vernalle time of the yeare, in place of vvyne, or vvater, vse vvhay of Goates milke, & it vvcare therto more commodious.

*An excellent vvater for Melancholye.*

Take the flovvers of Rosemarye, of Buglosse, and of Borage, ana  $\bar{z}$  ij. Saffern  $\bar{z}$  s. Marmalade  $\bar{z}$  ij. of the best vvyn  $\bar{t}$  ij. put all this together in a glasse, & stoppe it very close, and then collocate it in the vvarmthe to soacke 8. or 10. dayes continuance, and then throughe a Helme distille it, administre heer of to the Patient fasting  $\bar{z}$  s. 2. hovvers before his ictatione. This vvater maketh allso cleere Eyes, vvith a goode Memorye.

*A Syrupe for Melancholye, and corroboratione of the Heade.*

$\mathcal{R}$ . Mirob. Ind. Cheb. Emblic. ana  $\bar{z}$  v. Rad. Polypod.  $\bar{z}$  j. s. Cusc. Scolopen. Cort. Rad. Cappar. Cortic. Tamarisci præp.  $\bar{z}$  6. Liquir. rase, Sem. Aneti, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. s. Passul.  $\bar{z}$  j. inscidantur herbe radices, & Aromata contundantur. coquantur, in  $\bar{t}$  iij. aqua ad dimid. Colentur & affundantur sequentibus.

$\mathcal{R}$ . Florum Boragi. Bugloss. Cichor. Violar. Meliss. Fumiterr. Sem. Basilico. ana  $\bar{z}$  j. Epith.  $\bar{z}$  j. s. infundantur in aquis Borag. Bugloss. Fumit. ana  $\bar{t}$  s. Succ. Pomor. dulci.  $\bar{t}$  j. Agr. Meliss. Cichor. ana  $\bar{z}$  iij. quibus affundatur decoctum supra scriptum, coquantur denuo ad consumptionem medietatis, Stent per horas 12. bene tecta, Deinde colentur, & addantur Syrupi Acetosi, simpl.  $\bar{t}$  s. & Sacchari Alliss.  $\bar{t}$  j. coquantur simul ad consistentiam Syrup. Sub finem decoctionis addatur sequens Pappa.

$\mathcal{R}$ . Sandali rub. albi Crocimegri ana  $\bar{z}$  s. Ossis de Corde Cervi, Sem. Basilicon. Garioph. ana  $\bar{z}$  j. confusa, & inscisa ligintur in serico rubor. fiatque nodulus, & injiciatur in Syrup.

*For obstupe scens, and for Ire, a verye necessarye, and commodious poulder, of the countesse of Hohenlo.*

Take flovvers of Borrage, of Buglosse, of Primulae veris, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. Mother of Pearle  $\bar{z}$  j. inoculated Pearles, the five sortes of Precious stones, vvwhich in the Apothecaries vve finde ana  $\bar{z}$  s. Hartsborne  $\bar{z}$  j. Citrone, & Orange peeles, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. vvilde Buglosse, roote, vvwhich is effodicated in the increase of the Moone  $\bar{z}$  6. beaten Gold beinge smallye cut 6. leaves, contund all this together, & mixe it one vvith the other, & if you please you may also adde Suger heervnto. The dosis at one time is a  $\bar{z}$  j. in vvater of Buglosse, or Borage.

## For Phrenesye.

*A tryed remedye to helpe a franticke Person.*

Take the herbe of Dipsacus, contunde it vvell to pappe, and gentleye apply it to the heade of the franticke, and give him the pouldrede leaves of the Boxe tree, oftentimes vvith Lavender vvater to drincke.

Or,

Take the vvater of the yellovve flovvers of Tevario, and applye this vvater vvith reduplicatede clothes, or vvith a Sponge on his head, the breadth of ones hande, & vvhen it exsiccareth, made fy it ther in agayne.

*When any Man is Wholye Madde.*

Boyle the heade of a full grovven, & yong blacke Ramme, vvwhich as yet hath not couplede him selfe vvith a female, vvwhich may not have his throte cut, but vvith on blovv beheaded, or decollated, & immediatly ebulliated, vvith fkinne, and vvoolle, till such time as his Braynes



nes be sufficiently decocted & sodden, then extract them out of his heade, and impose them in a panne vvhich is vvell strevved vvith flovver, and mixe ther vvith these subscribed Spices, and then frye them ther vvith, and administer thē to the franticke Personē to eate, thre dayes after other, the third parte therof at every time, on such a sorte as you best cā get him to eate thē ether vvith frendshipe, or anger. The spices are these: Cinamome, Nutmegges, Mace, Cloves, Ginger, ana a qva. of an ovnce, & cause him if it be possible to sleepe, vvhen he hath eaten them, and the longer he sleepeth the better it vvill be for him.

*When a bodye chaunceth to fall  
in Madnes.*

Take Mj. of Saulte, mixe it vvith vva-ter, & perfricate both handes and feete heervvith of the Patientē, then take the herbe of Dipfacus, & contunde it vvell till it be pappe, & so gentlye tye this to the heade of the Patient and vvhen they are exsiccatē take frefhe, & lay thereon, till such time as he beginne to sleepe.

*For payne of the heade and for  
Phrenesye.*

Perfricate his handes, & feete vvith faulted Vineger, & loofē his body vvith Clisteryes, or vvith Suppositoryes, and open a blacke Henne on her backe, applye, & also ligate her on his head, close to his crowne, & it vvill cause him sleepe. Then take Poppyseede, & Hennebane seede, contunde it together vvith vvomans milcke, and annoynē him heervvith on the crowne of his heade, in his Eares, and Nostrelles.

Or,

Take Populion-salve, ʒss. oyle of Violetes, a quart. of an ovnce, the barckes

of Mandragora roots Hennebane seede ana ʒj. Safferne ʒj. Opium, G.s. contunde that vvich must be cōtundede, & mixe it vvith the Oyle, and liqvesacte as much vvaxe ther vvnder, as vvill make a little salve, & heervvith annoynē the heade of the Patientē, as farre as ther growveth anye hayre, but the hayre must before vvith a Razer be shavēd of.

*When anye mans braynes are  
discendede.*

Take hot breade as it cometh out of the ovē, take the crumbe heerout, & in place therof replenifhe it vvith the Braynes of a vvhole Oxe his heade stoppe it close agayne, & let it agayne bake vvith other breade, till such time the bread be sufficiently bakede, and then cut it in tvvo peeces, and applye it on the posterour partes of his heade, and that drawveth agayne the Braynes vpvvards, & reduceth agayne his intelligence.

*When anye man throughe stupor, of anye  
coniuratione, waxeth sicke, or when  
anye bodye is bewitched.*

Take the bloode vvich vve dravve out from behind, an Asses Eare, impose therin linnen cloutes, vvich are verye drye because the bloode may the better cleave therō, vvher vve desire to vse the same, vve must cut therof tvvo fingers breadth, and the length of a thumbe, impose it in cleere vvater, & vvhen the vvater is therof coloratede, administer it as then to the Patient to drinke, & then cause him to goe to his place of rest, and sveate thereon.

*For Phrenesye, when as anye man waxeth  
Madde in his braynes, a verye fre-  
quented remedye in the lande  
of Beyerē.*

Take vvhyte Frackinsence, Brimston,  
D Juniper-



Iuniper-berryes, VVallenut-kernelles, ana a quart. of an ovuice, contude each of them aparte, & beinge vvell contundede mixe them together, & vvhen this heade ach approacheth anye man, take the a nutts helle halfe fulle of this poulder, mixe it vvith the vvhyte of a neue layed Egge, sprede it on 2 little parcelles of paper, on the one syde therof, applye these on both sydes, and Temples of his heade, and ther let them remayne that vvhole night, & soacke the in the morninge vvith vvarme vvater, & take them of, and then applye them theron agayne vvith the vvhyte of an Egge, as before, and eschevve the vvynce, and the vvynnd.

*For franticke Persons.*

Take of freshe Covvemilike 3 i2. Crumbe of vvhyte breade 3 iij. concocte this, & seeth it together to a thicke pappe, that vve may sprede it on a cloute, vvhen it is som vvhat frigefactede, adde as the therbye Safferne, & *Opium*, ana 3 s. both of them smallye contundede, and mixe it amongst the pappe, applye then this pappe over the vvhole heade of the Patient, the hayre beinge cleane shaved of vvith a Rasor. And it beginnunge to exsiccate, vve must then take freshe, and agayne applye it theron, till such time as vve perceave some meliorization, or amendment, but vve shall not neede to vse it above 3 or foure times.

*A poulder for Melancholye when we feare the fallinge into Phrenesye.*

Take *Ancium*, selectede Cinnamon, of the best Giger, rasped Liqverish, Sene, & of the best Rubarbe, ana halfe a quart. of an ovuice, *Species Letificantes Almanforis, de Gemmis*, ana 3 j. redde Satalus, 3 s. mixe it together, and make a poulder therof, adde thervnto as much Suger, as is the poulder, & mixe it vvith the poul-

der, take heerof both Eveninge, & morninge, each time 3 j s. & in the morninge faste theron 2 hovvers, and at night you may nether cate, nor drincke theron.

*When anye man hath a franticke, & vertiginous coughe or els violence dolour in the heade.*

Take *Afarum*, vvwhich is effodicatede in the decreasinge of the Moone, choppe it smalle, & soacke it in stronge vvynce, closelye stoppinge the glasse, and then a seavennight therafter, you must distille this vvynce. Applye this distillatione on the Crowne of the Patient, also over the vvhole heade, vvith linnen clothes, vse this in this manner a certayne continuance of time, all vvayes made fyng the same, it beinge exsiccatede.

*For Phrenesye.*

Contunde Mustarde seede vvith vvynce, & religate that calefyede to his head. It repelleth all Phrenesye, & Capittalle deloure, it causeth a man to reste, & exchangeth also his bloode.

*Or,*

Take vvheate, ebulliate it in vvater, and made fyne therin a clothe, circumsigate the same on his heade vvith a dried cloth therone, & vvhen the made fynde cloth exsiccateth, you must as the agayne made fyne the same.

*For Phrenesye, and Such like.*

*In primis* cause the heade of the Patient to be cleane shaved, then take Rosevvater, iuyce of the thirde kinde of *Sedum*, iuyce of Rue, of each a like, stirre it vvell together, vvith a little Vineger, & let it qualme, or ebulliate, and seeth a little, made fyne heerin kempen toa, and applye that same as vvarme as he may, or can



## For the Sleepe.

39.

can tolerate it on, & rovynde about his heade.

*When as a man is molested with vayne, and Sortiſhe cogitations.*

Adminiſter immediatlye vnto him ſovves milckes, and let him keepe himſelfe qvier, and this is tryede.

*For Phrenesye.*

Shave of the hayre of the heade of the Patient, vwith a Razer, thē take the Liver of a Ramme, & cut her in peeces, and ligate the ſame on his heade.

Or.

Take a vivificēt Cocke, & vſe him on that ſorte. Or vſe the lights of a Sheepe on the ſame ordre.

*A precious remedye for Phrenesye.*

Take a goode handfull of Perſickernelles, contunde them, & infuſe ther on ſtronge VVinevineger, make heer of a pultis, addinge alſo a little Roſevvater ther vnto, and Camphir as bigge as a Peaſe, ſhave of the hayre of the Patiēte, & applye theron a Playſter heerof, & it being exſiccatede, madeſye agayne the ſame, or renue it, and vſe this remedye but once, or tvvice, & it vvill helpe him, for it hath binne tryede.

## For the Sleepe.

Take Roſe-vvater, redde Chick-vveede, and vvomans Milcke, of each alike, make this luke vvarme, & madeſye certayne cloutes therin, & applye them on the Temples of the Patient.

*For fearfull ſomniations in ſikneſſes, or in Childe bedde.*

Take the rootes of vvilde Bugloſſe

beinge ſmallye contindede, adminiſter heerof all vvayes vwith vvater of Peetchtreebloſſomes the biggenes of a haſell-nutte.

*When a man can not ſleepe.*

Take one, or tvvo qv. of an ovvnce, accordinge to the quantitie vve deſire to make, of Lavender leaves, & ſlovvers, choppe then ſmalle, and infuſe theron iij. quart. of an ovvnce of oyle Olive, let this decocte together on the fyer till the herbes be all moſt blacke, then put it in a little clovvt, and ſquife it cleane out, vwith this Oyle you muſt annoyncte the Patient at nigh goinge to bedde on his Tēples tvvice, or thrice after other, doe this everye night till the ſleepe doe agayne returne, and take the Lavender vvhen he beginneth to bloſſome, and as then cut him a hande breadth above the earthe, & vſe it as hath binne recitede, & rehearſede.

*When anye bodye can not ſleepe.*

Take vvhytevvine, & let it ſeeth till ſuch time as it avoydeth ſcumme & thē madeſy, or moyſtē therin a redde peece of Scarlet, vvwhich is a quart. broade, and iij. qv. longe, & cruſhe it out agayne, & applye this peece of Scarlet about the heade of the Patient, as vvarme, as he may tolerate the ſame, & as yet tye ther on a vvarme drye peece of other clothe, & let him then lye in ſonie tenebrous & darcke place: and if it at the firſte time helpe not then vvarme it agayne vvhen it is vvaxed, and grovven coulde.

*To cauſe ſleepe, whome we deſire to inſide, or whoe is ſoe extreame ſicke that he can take noe reſt at all.*

Take the iuyce of Hennebane ſeede, of Nightſhade, & of immature Mulberryes, of the herbe, and roote of Cicuta.

D ij Item



Item Lettisfeede, ana a qv. of an ovvnce,  
mixe these iuyces together, & strayne  
it through a clothe, and let the matter  
soacke into 3 or 4 sponges, and vwhen as  
the matter is in the pott vwith the Spon-  
ges, occlude as the the pottle close toge-  
ther, place him in the Sunne, & let him  
tke stāde till such time as all the matter  
is dravven into the Sponges, and as then  
reserve the same. And vvhā you vwould  
vse the same, impose then a Sponge in  
vvarme vwater, vvhich therafter you  
must retrayne at the Nose of the Patient,  
till he fall on sleepe, and let the Sponge  
drye as before. And vwhen you desire to  
resuscitate him, you must thū take Fen-  
nelle seede, and grinde the same vvery  
smalle vwith Vineger of Roses, and adde  
thevnto a little oyle Olive, made fy heer  
in a little Cotten, & impose that into the  
Nose of the Patient, but not to close, be-  
cause he might respire, and sometimes  
renue the Cotten, till such time as he is  
resuscitated, vvhich happeneth most  
commonlye on the suddayne.

*When anye Person can not sleepe.*

Take vvomans milcke, contunded  
together vwith Poppyfeede, and a little  
Mace mixede thervwith tye this super-  
nally on his Crovne, & Temples of his  
heade, and it vvill vvithout doubt helpe  
him.

Take the pingveditye out of an Asse  
his Eare, vvhāt Assē soever you canne  
get, and annoynēte heervwith the Tem-  
ples of the Patientē his heade.

*For the sleepe.*

Take Treackle, 3 iij. Opy, Gvj. and  
mixe the vvell together, administer heer  
of vnto him vwhen he desireth to goe to  
bedde, the quantitye of a halfe linnut.

Take grosse Rue Mj. vvhite Poppye-  
seede Mj. kernelles of VVallenutres nū,  
12. vvhite Franckinsence, a quart. of an  
ovvnce, contunde all this in a mortar,  
then infuse theron sixe spoonesfulle of  
Rosevwater, & as much Plantinevwater,  
and iij spoonesfulle of vvyne Vineger,  
relegate this betvvixte tvvo linnē clou-  
tes on the Temples of the heade, & vvhā  
it is drye, then tye therō freshe, as often  
till he fall on sleepe.

*For the sleepe.*

Vse goode store of Lettis-seedes for  
that expelleth all phantasticke somni-  
ationes, inlike forte alsoe doth vvorme  
vvooode vvyne. Or els make of the  
milcke vvhich is made of Poppye-seede,  
vvith oaten meale a kinde of pappe, and  
apply it vvarme on the heade.

*When a bodye can not sleepe.*

Take the Axungietye of a Goose  
vvhich is but nelye taken out of the  
Goose, vvithout havinge vvettēde the  
same vvith vwater, and annoynēte heer  
vvith the Temples of the heade, vvhā as  
you goe to your place of quietude.

*When we can not sleepe.*

Take Boli Armeni ad libitum, & make  
heer of a salve vvith oyle of Roses, & an-  
noynēte that on the puls vaynes.

To provoacke sleepe as well in Agues, as in the  
Melancholye, and in all other infir-  
mityes What soever.

Take Malloves, Violetleaves, vvhite  
Poppeye, heades, stalckes & all, as much  
as pleaseth you, impose the all together  
in a kettelle infuse therō ebulliente vva-  
ter, and then occlude close the kettle, &  
vwhen



## For Sep oriferousnes.

41.

vvhē the heate, & fervor therof is a little a fvvagede, bath then your feete therin, as longe till it be all most coulde, & thē annoynte the Temples of your heade vvith this subseqvent salve. Take Populion salve ʒss. oyle of Violetes, iij. qv. of an ovvnce, oyle of Hēnebane, & of Mādragora, ana a qvar. of an ovvnce, Safferne ʒss. heer vvith annoynte your Temples, of your head, & Puls of the handes. D. Plieninger administred a potion, of vvomans Milcke, vvith vvhyte contundede Poppyes.

*When as the naturalle sleepe is departed from anye Person.*

Take a fulvide, or bleuve vvoollen cloth made fye it in vvater of Melisse, aplye him behinde in the Necke, frō the on Ecare to the other, & he vvill sleepe.

## For the Soporiferouse Disease.

*When anye Person without intermissione, continuallie sleepeth.*

*In primis vse these subscribede Pilles.*  
ʒ. Pul. Hier. ʒ iij. sem. Colocint. ʒ j. Mellis, qv. s. fiant suppositoria.

*And then this subseqvente Clisterye.*

ʒ. Camomilla, Meliloti, Cent. Polyp. Calamē. ana M. s. Carui, Ameos, Anisi, Feniculi, ana ʒss. Cumini, ʒ iij. Agarici, in peria ligati, ʒ iij. Medul. colocint. in peria ligati, ʒ j. coquantur, in suff. q. aqua, ad dimidias, & in tb j. Colatura dissolve Hier. picra, Hier. Logadij, ana ʒss. olei Camom. ʒ iij. Salis commun. ʒ j. fiat Clister. This Clisterye is also goode agaynst Melancholye, and then thereafter vse these Pilles. ʒ. Massae Pillular. cochiar. Almanforis, ʒ iij. fiant Pillule num. ʒss. & administer them by times fastinge in the Morning.

*With this salve heer vnder following, annoynte the Foreheade of the Patient, and the Temples of his heade,*

ʒ. Oleorum Ruta, Sambuca, Castorij Costi, ana ʒj. misce. Pingvessye heer in a little linnen cloute, and aplye the same on the Foreheade, and on his Temples, the salve beinge reasonable calide. Sometimes also in the place of this oyle, you may vse this subscribede salve, on the same māner ʒ. Piperis longi, Euphorbij, Piretri, ana ʒ iij. pulverizetur, & cum oleo Costino q. s. fiat Linimentum. Heer vvith allso must vse administer of this Confectione followinge, the magnitude of a Chessennutte.

ʒ. Mithridati, & Theiaca electorum, Diambra, Diamusci dulcis, ana ʒ 6. cum Syrupode Stach. q. s. fiat mixtura: vve may allso very convenientlye adde heer to a little Confectionis Anacardina.

## For the corroboratione of the Memorye.

*An excellent oyle for preservatione, & Corroboration of the Memorye.*

Take Mayflowvers beinge collected in their right season of the yeare, as manye as vvill fille a qvarte pot, infunde theron, of the beste oyle Olive, as much as vvill cover the floscles, & thē impose them in a kettle of fervente, & ebulliēte vvater, and let them ther boyle the space of halfe an hovver, & thē strayne them through a clothe, or straygner, & crushe them verye drye, & adde ther vnto other freshe flowvers, & boyle them a gayne, and crushe them out as before. Doe this also the thirde time, vvith freshe flowvers but they must be in a glasse, & set, or collocate the same in the Sūne, & let it ther continue 30 dayes, & thē a nue strayne  
D iij the



the oyle from of the flowvers, & impose this sayed oyle in an other Glasse, & adde heervnto one of the greates, and beste Nuttemegges you cā finde, smallye gratede Cubebes, nu. 15. Cloves nu. 15. contundede together, & agayne impose the same in the Sunne, the durance of 14. dayes, and it is them compleatlye finishede, yet ther may heervnto be addede, a little Muscke, for odoriferousnes, & his fragors sake. Heerof you muste sometimes in a moneth vvarme, & liqvesye a little quanty in a litle sayvcer, & annoynte therewith in the Morninge *ie. inno Stomacho* his Necke, or els at night before he goe to his bedde.

*D. Iohn of Toleo, Canonici Cantuariensis  
his remedy to make an admirable,  
quick, and- stronge Memorye.*

*In primis*, vve must in this sorte purge the heade Take Piretrum, grosse Mariorane, Galingale, Scelliseede, of the broadest Plaitin and Mustard seede, of each an aqvall portione, cōtund together the roore vvith the herbes in a Morter, and then impose it in a nue Pot, infuse thereon pintes of vvater, & beinge closelye occludede let it seeth, & ebulliat, till it be foddē avway the breadth of two fingers, and in seethinge adde therunto a spoonfull of honye, and vvhen it is sufficiētlye decoctede, beinge closelye occludede, let it frigesy, heervvith you must fasting in the Mornige, everye Moneth once, the Moone beinge in her increasinge, & in *Cancro*, or *Scorpione*, gargrize, & vvashe your mouth and keepe it a certayn time in your mouth, because the dampe heer of might ascende to your heade. And then put this subseqvent poulder in a little linnen bagge, Take Ginger 3 j. long pepper 3 j. and Cloves nu. ij. Galingale, and Cubebes, ana 3 j. contund all this

together, and put in a bagge, infuse heron of the beste vvynne *ib. 7.* in a nue earthen pot, beinge closelye stoppede, and let it sincke agayne till the vvynne be agayne clarefyed, and then drinke heerof iij. Mornings after other every Morninge a draught: For this vvynne extracte the all superfluous, and molestious Rheumes out of the heade. Havinge novv in the Morninge druncke heerof, if it be in the Sommer, you must then goe, and stande somevvhere in the Sunne, but in the VVinter, by a goode fyre. And dilligentlye combe your heade, because the dampes might exhalare, and vvashe your heade vvith commune vvater, vvich vve calle *Aquam vite Commune*. And then take a reasonable draught of VVynne, and impose therein iij. morsels of breade, and eate them beinge therein soackede, & then drinke the vvynne, and so continue till night, vvithout eatinge anye thinge els: Your cēnatione must be moderate, and sober, and your sleepe sufficiente, and vse this the consequent iij. dayes also, because your heade may be purifyede from all superfluous humors, and if it chaunced the Vaynes of the heade through the combinge vveare heatede, vse then the salve of Memory, and annoynte therewith the Temples of the heade. This foresayed salve is on this mander compovvndede. Take Mayflowvers, and Melisse vvith the flowvers therof of each a like, and povvnde then in a Morter, vvith Saller oyle of the beste: Adde ther to the 8. part of a povvnde of freshe butter, and mixe it vvell together, and mixe thervvith iij. spoonesfull of goode *Aqua vite*, vvich at the leaste is thrice distilled, adde also therto Rosevvater, 4 spoonesfull *Burglosse*, Sage, and Rue vvater ana two spoonesfull, vvater of Celidonio two spoonesfull, and of good, and oulde vvhyt vvhyt 4 spoonesfull, & mixe this together, an let the boyle, & decocte on the fyre vvithout flame, till such time it be



## For the noughtye Scabies.

43

betender, & then impose it in a glasse, & set it in the Sunne certayn dayes becaus the fervor therof may be chaunged, and aulterede into ayre. This salve must be prepared before you annoynēt your heade, and it continueth in his vigor tvvo yeares after other, but al these herbes also those, vvhich appertayne & are belōginge to the vvaters, must be collectede in *Solstitio æstiuo* vvhich is aboute vvhit-suntyde, & all thinges beinge soe praparede, & this prapARATIONe beinge done, & in a readines: Annoynēt as then the Tēples, & place of Memorye behind in the Necke, & tye on your heade a redubled linnen kerchife, becaus you might continue vvarme; till the salve beginne to accomplishe her function, & operation on you, & your braynes beginn to revive, & quicken: keepe your selfe as thē in this vvarmth till night, and then vvash your head vvith good, & vvarme vvhyte vvynne, & your viandes must be moderate: & this you must vse the first 4. dayes, & thereafter in tvvo monethes but once, tvvice or thrice at the most: And vvhen ther is a nue Moone, as is aboye sayede, and vvhen allsoe it is the first yeare, vve must as then annoynēt the head but once in thre monethes, & all vvayes in the nue Moone. In the 3. yeare this invngation is needeles, & invtile, to be done anye more then once: and then it is sufficient as long as you live, to annoynēt your self in 2. yeare once, & in vsing this you shall have as goode a Memōry, that you may remember al you reade vvithout any payne paynes: but the Authōr of this remedye requesteth to keepe the same in secrete, and occulte.

*An Aqua vita for corroboratiōe of the Memorye.*

℞. *Spec. Diamb.* 3j. *Dianthos* 3s. *Rad. Piret.* 3ij. *Piperis longi* 36. *Anacad.* 3j 8. *Ligni A-*

*loes* 3j. *infunde in Aqua vite simplici, ex vino Malvatico quater distillato, parata per dies octo, distillentur deinde per Balneum Mariae.*

*Others ther are which make it on this sorte.*

Take Nettles, Nuttemegges, Acori of Alexandria, Cubebs, Anacanardi, Spicanardi, Lavēder flowvers, Spice Celtica, Rosemarye, Pulgiū, prepared Coriander, Mace, Cinnamome, ana 3iiij. Muscus, Ambra ana 67. contund them grossly, & infuse theron 6, quartes of *Aqua vite* vvhich is distillde of good Malmasye, and let it then soacke 40. dayes, and then distill the same, heervvith vve annoynēt behind in the Necke, once, or tvvice in Morninge vvhen you arise, and vve also administer the same to drinke, as vve doe other *Aqua vitæ*.

## For the noughtye Scabies of the Heade.

*For the noughtye scabbes of the Heade.*

Take *Pipermuralis* lb j. & combure it to poulder, in an unglazede pot, vvhich must be closelye stopped, impose the same in a Bakers oven, vvhiest the fyre burneth therine, & then sift it throughe a sieve: And then strayve the poulder on the heade, in the Sores, & crushe it vvith the fingers, or vvith a Spatula therin, & everye vveeke tvvice vvash his head, & after the lotiō of the same strayve agayne of this poulder in the sores, and doe this as often till he be completlye cured.

*For the Scabies of the heade.*

Take pulverizated Brimstone a quar. of an



of an ounce, *Aluminis combusti* as much, & iij. qu. of an ounce of combured, and burnede Claye, of the condition of that claye of a Bakers oven, fref he butter  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. liquifye the same, & then infuse her in frigeifyed vvater, & the same beinge obdurated, or stiffened, impose the same in a little dish, & agitate, or amalgamize the same, till such time as she beginn to vvexe vvhyte, & then intermingle ther vvith the Brimstone, the Alumme, and the Claye al of them smallye pulverizatede, mixe them I say vvell together, and the vnguent is as then completlye compounded. Then cause the heade of the Patient to be cleanly vvashed, and a little drye the same, but not vvholly, invngate the his heade very vvell heervvith, & ty a kerchife on his head, & leave him as then vndressede agayne a Day, and a night. The next day follovinge you must a gayne vvash his heade, & dresse him as before, and doe this continually till he recover his former heath. And if so be it chauncede agayne to returne, as oftentimes it doth, you must the vvash him, and annoynct him as before, & vse it as long till it returne noe more this salve is also goede for the itch.

*For the contaminous scabbes.*

VVash the Patient vvwhether he be ould or yonge, vvith a sharp Lixivy, because heerby the Scabbes may fall of: the take crevisses, & adure them in a pot, to poulder, and streve this poulder in the sores, and it exsiccate the same & also repelleth it.

Or,

Take bakon, & cut it smalle, & broyle out the pingvedity therof, and take away the remanente, & the take as much ould vvynne, as ther is of the pingvedity, and Rue chopped very small, according

to the quantite of the pingveditye put it all together in a frying panne, and cover the same close, & ther let it boyle till such time it hisse noe more, for as then the vvynne is clean evaporated and then strayne it through a cloth, and crush it cleane out, & reserve it, & it continueth in his vigor a longe time: & vvhen vve desire to vse the same, vve must the first vvash his heade vvith a Lixivye, and vvhen it is almost exsiccated, vve must then heervvith annoynct him & then continually once a day, till it be cured. But vve must vvash the heade noe more till it be cured, and if so be after the lotion therof it chaunced to returne agayne, as is before rehearsed vve must then agayne annoynct it as before.

*For the same.*

In *primis* vve must cut of the hayr of the Patient, and then vvith a common lixivye vvash his heade. And then take volatile flower, out of a Mille, & mixe it vvith the vvhyte of an Egge, like a paste, spreede this on a cloth, & applye the same on his heade. And vvhen as it is obdurated, and bakede thereon vve must as then extraete, & dravve of the Plaster, and if vve perceave that all the infected, and contaminated hayre doth not stick to the Plaster, vve as then must as longe apply this playster till such time, as they be vvholly eradicated, and rootede out. Then vve must every day vvash his heade, vvith the vrine of a redde Cowe, vvherin allso must be liquefactede a little Alumme, and as much contaminated carnosity as ther is soe much Alumme you must take, and suffer it of it selfe to drye, vvhen as heervvith he hath bine vvashed.

*An excellent vnguent for the noughtye Scabies.*

Take butter, and ould suct ana  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. piro-



## For the noughtye Scabies.

45.

pirosine, & vvaxe, ana ℥ss. pulverizatede Sulpher ℥b. quar. Sorrell roote, roote of Celidonia, & of Gentian, ana ʒj. decocte them as long as vve seeth fishe, and add allsoe heerbye dryede VVormevvoode. And then strayne it throughe a clotch, & the apply it agayn on the fyre, & adde therunto *Aluminis combusti*, Copper vvater ʒj. Tartar ʒj. Quicksilver ʒss. vvwhich hath binn mortifiede in an apple, or on anye other sorte, boyle them a little together, and if you please make the same green, & reverberate the same dilligently vvith the Spatula, and it vvill be the better.

*For the same.*

Take the axungiousnes of a little boare pigge vvwhich as yet sucketh, and hath then binn gelded, fyve or sixe braunches of the Sabinne tree, & caus the to seeth, & ebulliat in this pingveditye, & vvhen it is frigesyede agayne, mixe then ther vvith halfe a qu. of an ounce of Quicksilver, vvwhich hath binn killed in Vineger, and mixe the same so longe in the sayed pingvedity till you can in noe sorte perceave, or espye it.

Then take S<sup>t</sup> Johns vvorte, vvith the fulvide, or yellovve flosvers, & Betonye of each a handefull, ebulliat it in vvater, & make therof a Lixivye, vvaf he heer vvith the Patientie tvvice, & looke vvether the scabbes be nor fallen of, & then annoynt him vvith the sayed salve, or vnguent, vsinge this, till such time he be curede.

*An vnguent for the noughtye Scabies.*

Take Suet ℥ss. Sabine, pulverizatede as smalle as meale Mj. Venetian glasse, Neeffing roote, soote out of a Chimny, ana a qu. of an ounce, pou'd it very small adde therunto a little Rosevvater, put all this together in a little pipkinne, & let it boyle, poure it on a cloth, & strayne

it, & reserve this in a little boxe & vse it heerto.

Or,

Take Sabine Mj. and crufhe out the iuyce therof through a close cloth, pou'd also very smalle ʒ. or 10. Bayberryes, and mixe the vvith the Sap, put a spoonefull of May flosvers in a pann, & let the boyle together reserve this, and annoynt your heade heer vvith both Morning, & eveninge.

*For the same.*

In primis, vvaf h his heade vvith a good Lixivye, & let it exsiccate of it self. Then take vnclarifiede rosin ʒj. vvaxe, Suet, Butter, ana ʒss. put then in a panne, & being liquesacted let the coole, & the adde heervnto Brimstone ʒss. pulverizated very smalle, half qua. of an ounce of Vineger, & then let it seeth a qualme or tvvo more, & then keepe it. Annoynce heervvith the head every daye once, and then therō invngate him vvith oyle olive, & every three dayes once vvaf he his head, & in the end vvaf he in vvith Vineger, vvherin have binne decoctede, and boyled the rootes of Buglosse, and Burthes.

*An vnguent for this same disease.*

Take *vnguentum vehiculare*, Rosin, & a little Sault, amalgamize the same together, & ther vvith annoynt his head, beinge first vvaf hede, & all the scurfes fallen of.

Or,

Take Mallovve roates, boyle the in stronge Vineger, contund them, & then strayne them throughe a cloth, take a quart. of pou'd of this humidity, & a half a qua. of an ounce of Rosin, Mercury as much, Tartar ʒss. mixe it vvell together, & invngate heervvith the fore heade.

*An*



*An other Which is somewhat virulenter, Which  
we might trye on some arante knave the  
losse wherof wear noe greate  
matter.*

Take vnsliffed lime, & Auripigmēt,  
ana ʒʒ. ebulliat it in vvater lb ij. as longe  
till a fether vvaxe harde therin, strayne  
it, & heervvith vvaf he, & bath his heade  
till such time as his hayre be vvholye  
eradicatede, make then an vnguent for  
him of honye, and suet of each alike, &  
annoynte, or invngate heervvith his  
heade.

*For the noughtye Scabies.*

Ebulliat the leaves of Nuttree in vvater,  
& vvaf h. heervvith his heade, and it  
expelleth all impuritye of the heade.

*An excellent vnguent for the noughtye  
Scabies.*

Take the stalckes of Esula vvich have  
milcke, vvhen they are broken, & have  
fulvide, and yellovve flowvers, take a  
good quantity of these stalckes pounce,  
& boyle them vvell in Suet, strayne, &  
cruf he it out, & reserve it in a glasse: Take  
therof a spoonefull, addinge thervvnto  
halfe a nut helle fulle of honye, and  
amalgamize the same. Invngate heervvith  
the fore head the space of 14. dayes  
everye day once, but allyvayes you  
must first vvaf he his heade, vvith halfe  
lye, and halfe vvater. Then invngate, &  
vvaf h his heade rvvice a vveeke, & vvhe  
as his heade is pure, and clean, vvaf he, &  
annoynte his heade as then but once a  
vveeke, the continuance of half, a yea-  
re or longer.

Take 9. redde Snayles, & put them in a  
nuc pot, adde heervvnto of Sault M ij. &  
then let thē stand a day, & a night, vvaf-  
he his heade first & moyfē the scurfes,  
& then take the vvater of these snayles,  
& vvaf h him thervvith, and rubb it that

it may vvell soacke into the fores, noting  
that the same doe not chaunce to come  
to his Eyes. And then vse this continu-  
allye.

*Or,*

Take Goates clavves, & combure thē  
to asses, in an vnglased pot, & mixe them  
vvith Pitch, & annoynte ther vvith the  
fores.

*Or,*

VVaf he the heade of the Patiēt vvith  
vvater, vvherin hath binne decocted the  
internalle barcke, vvith the leaves of an  
Oacken tree, & it expelleth all impurity  
of the heade.

*Or,*

VVaf h his heade vvith vvater in the  
vvhich hath binne sodden Iuniperber-  
ryes, and Neece vvorte.

*For the same.*

Take the grosse barckes of a Burche  
tree, vvich fall of the tree, & burne thē  
to coales, thē take bread bakede of Barly  
burne it allso to poulder, & pulverizate  
each apart, take of each alike, & as much  
falt as of one of the other, mixe all the-  
se together, vvith oyle Olive, & it vvill as  
then be a black vnguent, invngate heervvith  
every day the heade of the Patient,  
he being first vvafhed vvith Lixivye, &  
vse this as long till he be cured: and if it  
chaunced that heervvith it vvoulde not  
be cured, mixe as then theramongst a  
little oyle of Tartar, and annoynt heervvith  
your heade.

*An other.*

Take viride Vitriolle, Sault, vvhyte  
Neesinge roote ana a quar. of an ounce  
Brimstone, Bayberries, Tartar, ana ʒʒ.  
Cloves & Pepper, ana a qu. of an ounce,  
Suet ʒ j. Oxegalle ʒ j. & a qu. cōrunde all  
that to be cōtūded, & liquefy the Suet,  
& thē mixe the poulders, & the Gaule,  
thervvith, and make therof an vnguent.

*An ex-*



*An excellent vnguent for itch as well for aged, as yonger Persons.*

Take Hogges suet lb 6, Terebinthine vvhich hath binne vvas hed in pluuiatile vvater lb 5. *Mercurij vivi* beinge mortified vvith fervide, & hott Vineger 3 j 5. oyle of Roses lb j 5. Mastick, Franckinsēce, Mirrhe, *Sarcocolla* & Litarge of silver, ana 3 ii j. vvaxe 3 j 5. contund all that is to be contundede, & mixe the Quicksilver thervvith. The Suet, the Terebinthin, & the oyle of Roses must be liquefacted, & immediatlye cut alsoe the vvaxe therein, & vvhen it is liquefacted, & allmost, frige fyd agayn, mixe as thē thervvith this foresayd poulder, and then put it al together in a stone Morter, or els on a stone, & thē amalgamize it vvith this subscribed vvater, till such time as it be completely finished. Take rootes of Burrhes, of *Elenium* root, ana lb 5. VVheatē branne, Mallovvcs, Pigeons Charvelle, I vye ana lb j. choppe all these together, and pounce the rootes, and soacke all this in three quartes of vvater, the continuāce of half a daye, & thē let it seeth the thirde part therof avvayce, & thē strayne, & cruf he it out: and vvith this vvater must this vnguent be vvaf hede as allreadye hath binne sayd.

Or,

Take a good quantitie of *Elenium*, ebulliat them in stronge vvynē, till they be verye tender, contunde them, & then cruf he the iuyce therout, take heerof a qua. of a pound, addinge thervnto Hogges suet lb 5. Quicksilver a qua. of an ounce, Tartar 3 j. being smally poudered, boyle this together, and then reserve it.

*For skilfers of the heade.*

Boyle Mallovvcs in vvater, & vvaf h thervvith your head, & this doth not on ly expelle all skilfers of the heade, but

also all itchinge of the same.

*For the Itch.*

*Inprimis*, take five Egges to lb 5. of Suet, adde thervnto Neesinge roote, bleyve Copperouse vvater, oyle of Bayes, ana 3 5. Quicksilver, halfe a quart. of an ounce, mixe all this together, and then strayne it throughe a cloute, and vvaf he, & annoynēte oftentimes your heade.

## For all diseases of the Eyes.

*For itchinge of the Eyes.*

Take stronge Vineger, & let it stand 3. dayes in a brassen basen, thē adde thervnto half as much honye, & then strayne all this together throughe a Fettle, & mixe thervvith a little pounded Pepper, & then strayne it through a cloth, and reserve it in a glasse, & heervvith vvype yovr Eyes.

*For caliditie, and itchinge of the Eyes.*

*Boyle.*

Ebulliat Hempe seede in vvater till it burste, and then contunde the same in a Morter, and tye this in the eveninge coulede to your Necke, and it vvill *help.*

*For extreame inflammatione of the Eyes.*

Take Oyle of Roses, a quarter of on ounce, and a halfe, Tutia, and Camphir, ana 3 j. and make heereof a salve, or vnguentē, addinge therbye a little vvhyt vvaxe, if you have noe rosin.

And vvhen you goe to bedde, annoynēte, and invngate hervvithe the little corners of your Eyes, as bigg as a linthe seede, and shutt your Eyes till it be liquefyede. *Probatum.*

*For*



*For inflamed, and tumefacted Eyes.*

Take the vvhyte of a nue layed Egge, and as much Rosevvater, & the biggnes of thre linteseedes of camphir, mixe it vvell together, then take fine Hempen roa, and make therof little compresses, as bigge as the palme of a childe's hande, & made fye them heerin, and apply the on the Eyes, and vvhen it is exsiccatede, as then made fye them agayne. This extracteth the inflammatione, mitigateth the doloure, & extracteth therout much impuritye,

*As ryede water for inflammatione, and rubedinousnes of the Eyes.*

Take 20. nue layede Egges, & involve all them in paste of Ryemeale, and let the bake vvith the bread, till such time the bread be vvell baked. And then take the Egges beinge verye ferveide out of the breade, take only the yolcke therof, and put the vvhyte aparte in a Morter, & adde therunto halfe a qu. of an ounce of pulverizatede Camphir, & contunde all this verye small the one vvith the other, & then strayne them through a cloth, & præserved this expressed vvater in a little glasse, on some coulde place. Heerof dropp oftentimes in your Eyes, and annoynde thervvith also your Eyeliddes.

*For the same.*

Take vvhyte Lillye vvater, & the albuginousnes of a nue layed Egge, beat this vvell together, & vvhe you desire to goe to bedd put heerof the in your Eyes, & it expelleth all rubicundity, & doloure of the Eyes.

Or,

Made fye a little linnen cloth in Fluviale vvater, and vvashe thervvith the corners, & the Eyeliddes: & then humect an other peece of clothe, in rayne vvater, or a little toa, and applye this on

the Eyes, and it repelleth all rubicunditye.

Or,

Pinguesye a little peece of cloth in Oyle of Roses, and lay this according to the length on the Eyes, vvhe as you goe to bedde.

Or,

Take a nue layede Egge as soone as the Henne hath layede it, and ebulliate till it be harde, and then cut it in tvvo, & take out the yolcke therof, and lay the the vvhyte therof in Rosevvater the continuance of an houer, then contunde it, and sprede it on fine toa, and applye it a vvhole night on the Eyes, and it helpeth.

Or,

Take VVomans milke, vvich hath a manchilde, and a thirde parte of vvhyte Rosevvater, & applye this vvith clothes over the Eyes: you may allsoe applye this therō in the day time, if the inflammatione be greate.

Or,

Take a nue layed Egge, & boyle it harde, peece it as hot as is possible, & the cut it in tvvo, & take out therof the yolck, & in place therof lay the magnitud of halfe a hasellenutte, of vvhyte Ambre, and the crushe it out through a little cloth, and applye this vvater in the Eyes and it helpeth.

Or,

Take the vvhyte of a nue layed Egge, & let ther fall amongst it 3. droppes of an acute, or sharpe Lixivye, vvich hath binne thrice drayne through, & mixe this vvell together, that it may resemble a thicke froth, & then put a syde the froth, & place the porrenger in the Sunne, or on some vvarme place, that it may stande tiltede on the one syde, and then it vvill runne out lyke an Oyle, & heerof you may annoynde both Eveninge, & morninge the corners of your Eyes.

Take



Or,

Take of those greate Flyes which in the springe time of the yeare creepe out of inveterate vualles, & distille heerout a vvater. Of this vvater put one droppe in the Corners of your Eyes, vvher they are rubicunde, goinge to bedde in the Eveninge.

*An excellent, & experimented Collyrion, which repellerh all rubicundirye of the Eyes.*

Take a cleane brasen basen, & infuse therin a pinte of Rennish vvynce, then scrape therin a little Salarmeniacke about the magnitude of a beane, thē take a quart. of an ovvnce of *Tutia*, & 8 times heate the same redde, & glovving hott, and everye time extingvishe the same in the sayed rennish vvynce: Then take the *Tutiam* in an iron spoone, & houlde it over the Fyer, and vvhen he is redd & glovving hotte, take it then vvith a payre of tonges therout, & extingvishe the same in the VVynce least that any impuritye chaunced to the VVynce. Then take vvhyte Vitriolle, as bigge as a pease, and scrape also the same in the vvynce, & then dilligentllyc stirre it aboute in the basen, & cover it close, and collocate it in some vvarme place, and it vvill thē in the bottome therof vvaxe greene. As of ten as it cleaveth greene to the basen vvype it of vvith your finger, into the sayed vvynce, that therbye the vvynce vvaxe greene, vvwhich commonly in five or sixe dayes happeneth, & then povver of the thinnest therof from the Toppe, throughe a cleane cloth, and into a pure glasse, and reserve it beinge closelyle stoppde. The oulder it vvaxeth the better it vvilbe, and vvhen the Eyes exulcerate, or are inflamede, & dolorous, administer heerof in the Eyes one, or tvvo dropes, the oftener you doe the same the better it is for it may vvithout anye periclitacione beadministred to

*Danger.*

them, and it helpeth.

*An other for inflamede Eyes.*

Madesye little cloutes in the vvater of Beechtree blossomes, and apply them theron.

Or,

Droppe the vvater of Eybrighte, in your Eyes goinge to your bedde.

Or.

Lay vvilde Elder berryes on coales, and receave the smoacke therof in your Eyes, till the vvater runue out of your Eyes on your Cheekes, and doe this oftentimes after other. Nether is this commodious in the rubicundirye onllye, but hath also binne tryede & fovvnde to be verye good in all other diseases of the Eyes.

*For inflamed, and runninge Eyes.*

In *primis*, let the Cephalicke vayne be phlebotomizede, then take Roscs, and contunde them vvith the vvhyte of an Egge till it resemble a soft vngvente, heerevvith you must invngate your Eyes in the Eveninge, and in the morninge vvafhe thē of vvith vvynce, vvher in ther have Roscs binne boylede, and heervvith the Eyes grovve sovvnde, and drye.

Or,

Take *Tutiam* smallye pulverizatede 3 ij. and liqvesye the biggenes of a beane of oyle Olive in a Savvcer, but must not be to hotte, and as then take it from the fyer, and put the *Tutiam* thervnto, continuallye stirringe the same till it vvexe coulde, and frigifye, and it vvill then be a graye vngvente: and put heerof a little in your Eyes before you goe to bedde.

*A tryed Collyrion for redde and waterishe Eyes.*

Take a spoonefulle of honye, tvvo  
E spoos.



spoonesfulle of faulte, and a quarte of the best vvyne, put these sayede thinges in a copper basen, & over vvhelme ther on an other copper basen vvhich shutteth closelye theron because noe ayre expire, & turne the basen every howver once, the vpsyde dovne, and the lovver syde above, doe this continuallye both night and daye, and the 10 day thereafter put it in a glasse, and occlude it close together, that noe dampes expire: And vvhhen your Eyes are inflamede, itch, or smarte, put vvvith a little fether a droppe or tvvo of this vvater in the corners of your Eyes as often as pleaseth you, and keepe your selfe out of the Ayre.

Or,

Take vvhyyte Rose-vvater, ij or iij. spoonesfulle, 3, or 4 graynes of Mastick inscende them at a burninge & comburent vvaxe Candle, and let them droppe in Rosevvater, & then let the remayne together, and put of this vvater oftentimes in the Eyes. Take also cōrunded Ma sicke, intermixe it vvith vvhyyte vvaxe, & formate therof little Candles, inscend & extingvishe them oftentimes after other, and permit this smoacke to enter into your Eyes, and this exsiccateth the Rheumes.

Or,

Take the vvater of *Pulegium*, and the vvater of Oacken leaves, as much agayn as of the other, administer it oftentimes in the Eyes, espicallye vvhhen you are goinge tovvarde bedde, and in the morninge before you arise.

*D. Wolf Talhauser his Collyrion, for rubicunditie, and fluxione of the Eyes.*

VVe must take the internalle barke of the Cervice tree, soacke him in vvell beaten vvhyytes of Egges, the durance of one Night, and daye and crushe it vvell

out, and let it exsiccate ether in the Sunne, or anye other vvarme place, & as the it vvexeth a fulvide, & yellovve matter, vvhich loocketh like Aloe. This iuyce you must liqvesfy vvvith Rosevvater, & heerof put everye Eyevvinge one droppe or tvvo in the Corners of your Eyes, & in the mornīges vvash it of agayn, vvith vvater of *Celidonia*, and it clarifyeth the Eyes admirablye.

*An other for the fluxione of the Eyes.*

*℞. Tutie in aqua Mirti prapar. Pul. of sum Mirob. Cheb. & Citrin. ana ʒj. infundatur in suffic. q. aque Mirti per Noctē. In this vvater you must made fyve little clovvtes, & lay them on the Eyes: but on the Foreheade, and Temples of the heade, you must applye this subscribede plaster. Aloes, Acarie, pul. Gland. licij. Boli Armeni, Gumm. Arabici, ana ʒj. cum album. Ovi mixta, ponantur supra frontem cum fascillis subtilibus Stupe. And by Night vve may aplye the same also on the Eyes.*

*For the same.*

Take the herbe of Crowe foote & soacke it in Vineger the space of 24 howvers, tye that on both the Elbovvcs of both the Armes, and let it lye theron the vvhole Night, & it vvill dravve on that place a greate blister, the vvich vvith a payre of Scissors you must clippe, & the humores vvill as then runne out at the Elbovvcs, and you shall heerbye finde exceedinge amendement.

Or,

Take the iuyce of Sloaleaves, and honye, of each a like, and mixe them together, & skimme the same verye vvell, and then put the same in a Glasse, & let it stāde the space of 14 days in the Sunne and then it is completlye finishec.

For



*For rubicundie, and Smartinge Eyes, all so*

*When they exulcerate*

Take Vitriolle vvhich is burnede on a hot stone, the quantitie of a pease, put that in cleere vvater, heerof put Evening, and morninge, in the corners of your Eyes, others seeth a qv. of an ovvne of Vitriolle beinge vvhyte in a pot of vvater, till it be sodde avway aboute tvvo fingers breadth, and the they strayingne it throughe a cloth in a Glasse, and vse it as is before rehearsed. And if it be to acute, they then temper it vvith a little Rosevvater. But others ther are vvich doe not seeth it, but permit it to stande somvvhere the continuance of tvvo dayes, and then strayingne it Madefyinge heer tvvo dubble cloutes, as bigge that vvith each of them vve may cover our Eye, & vvhen they vvexe drye, they then agayne madefye them, on this sorte also is it vsed in yonge Childre, vvhe as they are molested vvith much matter in their Eyes, they then first vvype of the matter vvith a little sponge vvich is madefyed in Rosevvater, and VVomans milcke, & applye theron little cloutes, as before:

*Another for sore Eyes.*

Take the crumbe of vvhyte breade, & madefye the same in the iuyce of Ey-bright lay that on the Eyes in the Night. and this repelleth all inflammatione, & tumor therof. Or take a Candle vvich is nuelye made, and insulsd, and put the same in a pott vvith seethinge vvater, crushe out the Pingveditye therof, and lay the same on the Eyes, & it vvill help. Or els vvhen as they have svollen a day four, or five, make five little plasters of Hempen toa, vvich hath binne madefyede in vvater, and agayn dryed, sprede heer on the vvhyte of an Egge, & strevv theron pulverizatede Frackinsence, lay tvvo of these plaster above the Eares, aboute the Temples of the heade, & vvhe

they are exsiccate, take them of, & applye the fist in the Necke, doe this three dayes after other continuallye Night, & day. it clarifieth the Eyes, vve must applye the Franckinsence agaynst the skinne.

*Another.*

VVash them onely vvith vvater of Cichorye, and it expelleth the doloure therof. Or, Povvnde Aloes vvith Fennelle vvater, annoyncte that in the Eyes, and it repelleth the Matter, for it hath oftentimes binne tryede. Or els temper the vvhyte of an Egge, vvith the bloode of an Eele, & put in a copper Basen, annoyncte ther vvith, vnder your Eyes, & it helpeth. Or ligate a little incontundede Safferne in a little linnen cloth, soacke it 3 dayes in a little vvhyte vvynne, and droppe a little of this vvynne in your Eyes. Or take a nuelayede Egge, & seeth it till it be harde, peepe it and descide it in his middest take therout the yolcke, therof, and lay the vvhyte in broad Platine VVater, the continuance of tvvo hovvers, then take it out, and tye those tvvo partes on your tvvo Eyes vvith the cocavitye therof, it dravveth all filth out of the Eyes, and in the day vse it tvvice, and in the night once.

Or,

Take the crumbe of vvhyte breade, and madefye the same in vvhyte vvynne, & ligate it on thy eyes, vvhen thou goest to bedde.

*For dolour of the Eyes, and rubicundirye therof in the firste beginninge.*

Take greate redde vvinter Roses, (but the vvhyte are best) and lay them 3 hovvers in vvhyte rosevvater, & vvhen you goe to bedde laye those soacked leaves on your Eyes, and it vvill expelle, all inflammation, rubicundirye, and doloure of the Eyes.



## For diseases of the Eyes.

*An other for the same.*

Take nue expressede iuyce of Rue  $\text{ʒj}$ . also contundede Cumimine, a quart. & a halfe of an ovunce, the albumen of 4 Egges, beate them, & infuse theron a little vvhyte vvynne, and mixe this together: humed heerin a little Corten, or a little fether, & droppe heerof in the Corners of your Eyes, both Morninge, and Evening.

*For redde, smartinge, and moyste**Eyes.*

Take *Lapidis Calaminaris*  $\text{ʒs}$ . pulverizate him verie smalle, adde heervnto a quart. of an ovunce, *Aqua vite*, & mixe it vvell together, lay this same as the on a stone, and inscende the same, and let it combure, till of itselfe it extingvishe, then contunde it agayne to poulder, & infuse theron of the best vvynne  $\text{ʒj}$ . and vse the same, as before.

*For inflammatione, and smarte**of the Eyes.*

Take preparede *Tutie*,  $\text{ʒs}$ , freshe Butter, vvwhich hath binne vvashed vvith Rosevvater  $\text{ʒj}$ . Camphir, a quart. of an ovunce, Rosevvater  $\text{ʒij}$ . and mixe all this together, & annoynte heervvith your Necke, and the Eyliddes.

*For dolour of the Eyes.*

Take the vvater of Mayflowvers, Celidonia, Elderflowvers, and Fennelleflowvers, of each a like, and made fye therin Ievves Eares, and applye them on the Eyes. Or els vse the vvater of Mayflowvers onely on the same manner.

*A precious suffumigatione for the doloure of the Eyes.*

Take Iuniper berries, a good quan-

titye, contunde them, & collocatethem in a coulede Sellare, infuse theron Vineger, as much as vvill cover the berries, & let them stande one night in the Sellare, then put them in a Canne, or basen & decocte them, and havinge decoctede, & sodden one qvalme ort vvō, take the as then fro the fyer, & houlde your Eyes therover, or els vvhilest as yet it decocteth, made fye therin a Sponge, & heervvith vvash your Eyes in the Morninge before you arise, and goinge to bedde at night vse this five, or sixe dayes after other, for it hath oftentimes binne tryed, vve may also distille the foresayed in *Baleneo Marie*; and droppe of that vvater in the Eyes, and vvash them thervvith.

*An other for the same.*

Take *Aloes epatica*, beinge vvashed in Rosevvater, a quart. of an ovunce, liquefye the same vvith Damasc Rosevvater, till it resemble a little thinne paste, invngate heervvith the Corners of the Eyes, both Morninge, and Evening.

*Or,*

Adure the yolckes of Egges vnto poulder, adde thervnto VVomans milcke, & honye, & applye that on the Eyes.

*For the punctione, or prickinge of the Eyes.*

Take Sault beinge finelye pulverizate *Mj*. Suet about  $\text{ʒj}$ . or  $\text{ʒij}$ . knead this together in some dishe, and reserve the same, and vvhen the punctions approach anye man supernally, annoynte the thervvith your Eyliddes, & temples of the Eyes. But as farreforth as if the prickinge vveare vnder the Eyes, invngate the the cheekes vnder the Eyes, this yngvent is allsoe good for all contundede ioynctes, vvhen as heervvith they are annoyntede,

*Arryede*



*Atryede Oculare vnguent.*

Take May-butter 3℥. vvashe the same in Malmasye, till the vvyne be therewith polluted, defuse the same, and infuse thereon frefhe, & doe as before, doe this as often till the butter vvexe vvhite, finallye put one spoonefull of Malmasye therby, and stirre the same therewith, mixe also heerewith 3j. Tutia, & Camphir 3j℥. vvhich is finelye pulverized, mixe them vvell together and keepe it in a gallye pot, closelye occludede, & collocate the same in some coole place. This vnguent is good for all dolours of the Eyes, vvhich is caused of Rheumes, and not of the apple of the Eye. Take heerof the biggenes of a pease, & annoynte therewith your Eyes, vvhether they greewe you, goinge to bedde in the eveninge.

*For dolour of the Eyes.*

Take vvater of Vinebranches, & put therof a little in your Eyes.

Or,

Lay the Peeles of Barberries, on the Coles, & let therof the suffumigatiō goe in your Eyes, certayn dayes after other, Morninge, and eveninge, & decke your heade very vvarme. Other vse humayne excrementes, but it is impure. Or els make of fine Rye flovver, & sap of Fennell a little paste, ligate this in a cloth on thy Eyes goinge to bedde.

Or,

Take Rosevvater, ℥j. Honye ℥s. & as much vvhite of Egges, vvhich is vvell beaten, put all this together in a pot, and stirre the same together, then take Nutmegges, Mace, Cloves, Vitriolle, Giger, Galingale, ana 3j. Camphir 3s. pulverize all these together to a little poulder put it in the pot vvhith the other thinges, occlude the pot close together, & burye the pot 3 dayes vnder grovvnde: Then take him out the fourth daye, and put it in a glasse, annoynte heerewith your

Eyes externallye, and let one droppe, or two droppe therein, and it vvill ease thee.

*Aremedye for extreame payne of the*

*Eyes, of D. Vrich the*  
*junior.*

Take Fennell vvater, of Rue, and of Celidonia, ana 3j. of the gaule of a Pickrelle, 3j. Suger of Candy, a quart. of an ovnce, mixe this vvell together, & put it in thy Eyes. But an howver thereafter applye this little pulvinare on thy Eyes: Take Anetum Fennelle, Eybright, Rue, Celidonia ana as much as betwene two fingers vve can gripe, contunde all this together, and put it in a bagge, as bigge as vvill cover the Eyes, let this boyles as longe as a soft Egge, & then applye it as vvarme as it is possible on the Eyes, & immediatlye the dolour shall cease.

*For blisters in the Eyes.*

VVhen as at night you goe to bedde, put as then a little Pickerelles greace in your Eyes, vvhich hath stode in the Sinne, but you must note that it come on the blather. And if the ther be blisters in both the Eyes, put this pinguediye in both the Eyes every night till such time they be departede. Or take two, or 3 flovvers of Safferne, lay them on hott coales, & let the fumigatione therof goe in the Eyes. Or let him svvollove five, or sixe flovvers of Larkesspurre or as manye as vve please, and they vvill departe. Or els burne little linnē cloutes, lay them on a hatcher or on anye other broad Iron, & let it lye thereon a night, & in the Morninge you shall finde certayne droppes therbye, invngate them vvhith a feather in your Eye, in vvhich the blister is, they immediatly breake, & the payne ceaseth. Duke Frederick hath obtainede this remedye of a Heathen, in the holye Lande, and vvhith ominous, & happye successe hath he experimentede

E iij      it on



it on diuers Persons, for it helpeth being  
onlye applyede on the externalle Eylid-  
des.

Or,

Take 3 Egges, seeth them harde,  
in Vineger, then peelee them, and take  
the vwhyte, and adde therunto the vrine  
of a man Childe, cōtunde thē together,  
& strayne them throughe a cloute into  
a glasse, put therof thrice in thy Eyes.  
Phlebotomize also the Cephalicall  
vayne and let it vyell bleede.

*When the blisters of the Eyes burst, & in their  
places growe little fleeces.*

Take two Persickernels, combure  
them diligently together, on the fyre,  
and contunde them, sift them till they  
resēble volatile meale, take thē the vwhy-  
te of an Egge, & the vwater of the blewve  
flovvers of Cichory, mixe thē together.  
& strayne thē through a cloute, droppe  
it in your Eyes, vvhilest the disease as yet  
is nue. Or take a glassede pot, and put  
therin Iuniperberries, close the pot to-  
gether, and then adure the berryesto  
poulder, frigesye, and pulverisate them,  
and sifte them. If then ther be anye bo-  
dye vvhich hath blisters, or anye other  
disease in the Eyes, afflate, or blowve this  
poulder in their Eyes, and it vwill helpe:  
also if anye bodye vveare vulneratede in  
the Eyes, insparge, and strewe this poul-  
der in his Eyes, & if as yet there remain  
any vitall spirites in the Corpes, he shall  
not of that vvounde dye.

*An excellent Collyrion, for freshe Catar-  
raetes, & fleeces of the Eyes.*

Take a copper basen, vvhich is not  
tinnede, accordinge to the quantitie of  
vwater you desire to have, insparge on  
the bottome therof a stratū of sault, and  
on that sault a row of mature Strawbe-  
ryes, vvhich are in the signe of *virgo* and  
in the increasing quarrer of the Moone,  
in the Morninge before the Sunne ri-  
singe gathered: & if it chauncede such a

signe vveare not in the increace of the  
Moone, not vwithstāding collecte them,  
& on the sayed Strawberries you must  
agayne strewe sault, & agayne therō an  
impositione of straw berries & then  
agayne Sault &c. Continuinge the im-  
positione of one, on the other, till the  
basen be repleate, occlude it then close  
together, and sepulte the same, a cubite  
vnder grovnd, agaynst the surrection  
of the Sunne, in some Garden, and there  
let it remayne the continuance of a mo-  
neth thē effodicate, or digge vp the same  
& distille it. Put heerof *guttatim* in thy  
Eyes both Morninge, and eveninge.

*For Carractes, or Pearles of the Eyes.*

Take the vwhyte of Camomille flo-  
vvers put thē in a fine little linnē bagge,  
of the longitude, & latitude of foure fin-  
gers, & bath it 3 dayes after other, everye  
day in a vwater bath: but first vve must  
let this sayede bagge, ebulliate in vwhyte  
vvyne, & vvhē you have a certayne time  
continued in the bath ligate as thē this  
little bagge on the Temples of that Eye  
vvhich hath the Catarracte, & if both of  
the Eyes have Catarractes, ligate, & tye  
as thē bagges on both the Tēples of the  
heade, & continue therewith on howver  
in the bath, after bathig you must keepe  
your selfe halfe an howver in your bedd,  
keepinge your selfe out of the Ayre, and  
reserve this bagge cōtinuall on thy Eye,  
but if you arise, put it then of, & impose  
the same agayne in the vvyne, the next  
day you must agayne vvarme those little  
bagges in vvyne, but not ebulliat them.  
The thirde day you must make freshe  
bagges, vsinge thē as before, & bath but  
thre dayes, & the fourth day applye the  
bagge therō but one howver, by this me-  
anes vveare the Catarracts removede frō  
an aged man of 60 yeares his Eyes. Or,  
Take a black Catte her heade, choppe  
the same small, & put it in a pot, aggluti-  
nate close together the pot, & collocate the



the same in a bakers ovē vvhē the fyre is most violēt, & let it ther stād till the fyre be vvholy consumed, & the oven cleane couldē. Then take therout the por, and shake it, & if it rattle, it is as thē sufficiēt, but if not impose him agayn in the ovē as before, till in concutingē, or shaking of the same he rattle like poulder. Depose, & put therout as thē this matter, & pulverizat the same in a mortar as small as you can. And impose of this poulder in your Eye, curiously noting that it onely alight on the Pearle, & vse this as oftē till the Cataract be vvholy depuiprede, and taken avway.

*For Pearles of the Eyes.*

Take rootes of Cichorye, of greate burrhes, of Celidonia, of each alike, cut thē in peeces, & sove them in a cloute, ora peece of lether, & vveare thē about the necke, vvhen they are exsiccated vve must take freshe. And vvhen through these rootes vve finde meliorizatiō, vve must as then burne them. Some ther are vvwhich take in steed of the rootes of Celidonia, the rootes of Succisa, & suspende them on the backe. Heervvith hath the arch Countesse of Onspach cured manye Persons.

Or,

Invngate theron Eare vvaxe, & they vvil depart. This is also good agaynst the itchingē of the Eyes, being annoyncted on the Eyes.

*The Fryer of Lansshutte his Collyrion for the Pin and Webbe of the Eye.*

Take vvhyt romayn Vitrioll, halfa q. of an ounce, put the same in a little glass of Ros vvater, add therūto a good vvhyt clove of Ginger, being smally cōtunded Camphir ʒj. inscende the same vvith a spoonefull of Aquavita, & vvhē it is cōpletely cōbured, put him thē in a glasse, & beinge closelye occluded reserve it. Vse

heerof the continuāce of thre vveeekes & you shall finde the remedy excellent.

*Another Collyrion for the same.*

Take the vpright vvhyte *Lapidem Indaicū*, Copperooft of each alike, cōtund thē very small together: thē take an Egg, & boyle it hard, take the yolcke therout & replenishe the cōcavitye vvith this same poulder, & ioynē the same together agayn, & so let it cōtinue certayn dayes, & crufhe or strayne it through a cloth into a glasse.

Take Pulege, vvater a glasse full, aglutinate the same close together vvith paste, & bake it in a Bakers oven, & vvhē it is could, take it then gentlye vvith the glasse therout. In this vvater you must moystē, & made fy fine linē cloutes, applye them externally on the Eyes of the Patient, being closely occluded. Vse this as often till the fleecce departe therof.

*For sore Eyes wherō groweth a Cataracte.*

About St̄ Bartolmeus day before the sunne rize, you must effodicate the root of VVaterpepper, tye 7. or 8. heerof in a little cloth, & suspende thē aboute your Neck. And this is a certayne remedye as vvell for brute beastes, as for men.

Or,

Take vvhyt Ambre a qu. of an ounce, ebulliat the same in a little pot of a pint till such time it is sodden avway the breadth of tvvo fingers: then take an Egge, vvwhich is as yet vvarm frō the henn, beat the same in the sayed pot, & let it boyl together in a qualme or tvvo, & thē strayne it through a clout, & put heerof a little in your Eyes both morninge, and eveninge. It is tryede.

*Another*

Take in the May moneth of the vvhytest snayles, vvith their domicills put thē a day or tvvo in a pot, becaus the impurity therof may be separated frō thē then put



put them in a glased pot, on this māner: first cover the bottome of the pot, vvith Snayles, vvith the domicilles dovvnevvarde, impose thereon as much fault as if you vvould poulder beefe, then lay a gayne Snayles on the same manner, and insparge them agayne vvith Saulte, till such time the pot be almost replete, and the cover the same vvith a potlidde, and agglutinate the same verie close, & collocate the same in a hot oven ether a Bakers oven, or a Porters oven, till such time as it vvexe drye, & falleth to ashes, & contunde the domicilles of the Snayles aparte, and they make a graye coloured poulder, & the snayles apart, & they make a black poulder, sifte them through a fine cloth, & præsserve each apart. Now they vvwhich haue Cataractes on their Eyes, must first insparge a little of the gray poulder on the Cataracte, & must keepe open their Eye till it vvater. And if so be this gray poulder helped not, vse as the auxungiousnes of Larckes, or els combure fine vvhyt cloutes, on a silver Cupp, till such time as the fusccke coloured oyle come therout, inūgate heer of a little vvith a little fether on the Cataracte of the Eye. But vvhen as the Cataracte is so dence, & of such a crassitude that heervvith they vvill not be soackede, take then a quar. of a pounce of good vvhyte vvynne, as much of honye, & half a qu. of an ounce of Copperrooste, put all this together in a little copper basen, & rubbe it vvell together vvith the pestle of a mortar, & in the end also amalgamize the same on a stone, becaus it may vvell be mixed together, put heerof everie eveninge a little in his Eye, till such time he be curede.

*An Oculare poulder.*

Take the vvhyte of a harde decoctede Egge make the same as hard as you can, adde heervnto a vvhole Nutmegge, & a little Alumme, both of them pulveriza-

ted, then contund them together agayne as small as meale: This is an excellent poulder for the shelles of the Eyes, & all other diseases therof.

*Another for fleeces of the Eyes.*

Fill a bottle vvith Borage flowvers, stop the same close together, & collocate the same in a profound pot vvith sande that the bottle be vvholly covered, to the Necke therof, & let it stād in the sunne the space of a fortnighte or longer, & as the ther proceedeth a vvater therout put this in thy Eyes. Or, put the vvater of the blossomes of beanes in the eveninge in thy Eyes.

Or,

Take an inveterated Burchen Broome, vvwhich is consumed to his stumps, cut heerof the little stickes, & combure them, & they vvill yeelde a certayn kind of Oyle, lay the on a knife that the knife be vvholly thervvith covered, vvipe the as then frō the knife, vvith your finger, & invngate this oyle on the Cataracte of your Eyes.

*An excellent Collyrion for the Rheumes, and Cataractes of the Eyes.*

Take the vvater of Eyebright, Rosevvater, Fennell vvater, vvater of Ferraria, ana lb. s. vvhyte vvine  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. s. *ligni Aloes*, præreparede *Turia* ana half a qua. of an ounce, Suger of Candy  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. s. contūd al these thinges verie vvell, & as then adde therunto clarefyed honye lb. s. put all this into a distillatorye, and distille them.

*For Pearles of the Eyes.*

Take *Pentaphyllon*, M<sup>s</sup>. chop it smalle ligate the same in a fine cloth, and suspend the same aboute thy Necke, the higher, the better, and vvare it till the Cataracte departe.

The



*The compositione of the Oyle of Celidonia for the Cataractes of the Eyes.*

Take Celidonia vvith the rootes, & choppe thē small, put them in a Pellicane, & let them soe stand 14. dayes, collocate it then in Balneo, & impose a helmentheron, & distill it into a recipient, & by this meanes the matter continueth dry, in the glasse, or Pellicane. Take this therout, contund it very small, & pulverizate it on a stooone, & then agayne put it in the glasse, addig also thervnto the distillede vvaters, & occlnde the glasse verye close, & then agayne collocate the same in Balneo, or in any other vvarme place the space of 14. dayes, then distill it agayne in Balneo, for the one vvater expelleth the other then coole it, & put it in a glasse, agglutinate the same, vvith a lute made for that purpose, & place it in a pot vvith ashes, and administer reasonable fyre thervnder, & thē the ashes vvill expelle the oyle, vvich is in the foresayed herbes, & this is the vvright oyle of Celidonia.

*A water for Spottes, and Catarractes of the Eyes.*

Take Tutia a qu. of an ounce, & make the same glovving in an iron spoone extingvishe the same in a pot of vvhyte vvine, doe this thrice, thē pulverizat the same, addinge alsoe to the same vvine of Caphir 3j. & put it together, & put heerof one dropp in the Eye, & take heede of the ayre, and of heate,

Or,

Take butter made of vvomans milcke, & praparede Salarmoniacke, of each an aquall portiō, mixe it vvell together, & annoynete this vnder your Eyes Evening, and Morninge.

*A very precious Collyrion, for Men, & brute Beastes, for pearles, & manye more other diseases of the Eyes*

Take redde Antes Egges, & put them in a glasse closelye occluded, & then circumvestite the same vvith Rye pat, & let them bake as other breade, the glasse beinge agayn frigefyed, breake as then the breade gentlye of the glasse, and then you shall perceave the Egges chaungede into vvater, Heerof vve must put five or sixe times in the Eyes, accordinge as the disease of the Eyes requireth, each time one droppe, and the Eye vvill vvithout doubte receave his sight agayn, this hath binne experimentede, both on men, & beastes.

Or, Take Celidonia, vvith the rootes, and contund thē cruse out the sappe thereof, and put it in a glasse, & the same beinge closelye stopped collocate it on some vvarme place, the continuance of 3. weeckes nether must it stand to hot, because theras thē grove vvormes in the glasse distill vvater heerout, & invugate heervvith your Eycliddes.

*When anye thinge chaunceth to come to anye mans Eye, or he be theron beaten, and hath hadde any thinge throwen therin.*

Take vvomans milck vvich nourtureth a man Childe, one spoonefulle, & the vvhyte of an Egge beate this vvell, & add heervnto Rosvvater, Fennellvvater, Eldervvater, Ruevvater, ana a spoonefull, mixe it vvell together, & put it in a glasse, make then a little Pillowe, of fine cleā hempe, lay the same in a savvcer, & povver therby sōvvhat out of the glasse that it only be therof made fyed, & apply that to the diseased Eyclidd, or on them both, if they be diseasede, the sayede pulvinar must be soe bigge, that it may cover both Eyes apart: And let it lye till it be dryede, and exsiccatede, and then



then made fy it agayne, and applye it as before, vvhich in this forte you must continue, both night & day, till such time as you amende.

*When anye man hath receavede a blowe on his Eye.*

Take the rootes of Cicoreye, contunde them till they vvxex soft, and tender, mixe therewith the whyte of an Egge, & applye it on the Eye vvhich hath receavede the blowe.

Or,

Take Celedonia, & Agrimony, contunde them the one with the other, of each alike, & vvhē you can not obtayn them green, made fy the as then with whyte of Egges, & applye the same in a little bagge on the diseased Eye, and as often, as it exliccateth, made fy the same agayne. This is not onely good for all diseases of the Eyes, but also for all dolour of the Eyes, vvhich taketh his originall out of inflammatione.

*For tumefactione of the Eyes.*

Take the whyte of one, or tivo Egges, beate them vvell together, and put the in a copper basen, adde therunto Pigeons blood, vvhich issueth out of her Necke, calefy the same, & annoynte it on the Eyes.

*When as anye bodye hath fervent greace leape in his Eyes.*

Applye thereon a little cloth beinge medefyede in vvine, and then applye another thereon, beinge medefyed in sorrell vvater, or Rosevvater.

*When anye dust flyeth in the Eyes.*

Lay 3. graynes of coccu seedes in his Eyes, & cause him shute his Eyes, and as then they goe rownde about the Eyes,

and bringe the dust vvith them.

*For tenebrouse Eyes.*

Vvhē as the Fennell hath blossomed and the seede is mature, cut it the of before it vvex hard, tye this descided seede together, & lay this in a pot *stratum super, stratum*, novv the pot beinge replenished, infuse therō vvinegar, & vvhae half one half other, till the Fennell be covered, & lay thereon a vvoodē trencher, & above that a vvweighty stone, & then cover it close, heerof thou shalt all vvayes after meales eate a discided shive of Fennelle. This continueth a year good.

*An oculare unguent for meliorizatione of the sight.*

Take freshe March butter 3j. the greace of Meles a qu. of an ounce or more, pingveditye of an ovle halfe a qu. of an ounce, or if vve can not obtayne the same take then Beares greace, 3j. let them liquefy together, & give one qualme or tivo annoynt & heervvith your Eyliddes, and put therof a little in the Corners of the Eyes. And vvhē any body hath extreame payn, vve may then take a peece of black taffataye, & sprede heerof thereon, and applye that on the Eye.

*To make cleere sight.*

Take freshe Juniperberries, replenishe therewith a glasse, and infuse thereon Aqua vitæ, and let the same stand five dayes after other, & droppe heerof in thy Eye.

Or,

Take the gaul of a Cocke, mixe the same vvith hony, & annoynt therewith the Eyes, & they vvill continue their claritude, as long as you live. Others adde therunto Hares, & Eeles gauls, and doe also extolle, and commende the same.



*Another for tenebrouse Eyes.*

Take exsiccated Eyebright 3 j. Fennelle seed 3 s. mixe this being smally cōtunded together, & heerof strewe in the morninges in the angles of your Eyes. Or, vvashe your Eyes both Evening, and morninge vvith Strawberrye vvater.

*For dolour, and tenebrouses of the Eyes.*

Take clean, & pure vvhyt Alumme, the magnitude of a hasellnutt, lay the same in half a pot full of vvater, & ther let him liquefy the continuance of a day. Madefy in the same vvater a little sponge, & vvhen you goe to bedde madefy heer vvith your Eyes, and permit it of it ounce accorde to exsiccate, & heer vvith take your rest, for heer vvith have divers binne cured.

*For an imbicille, and tenebrous sight.*

Take Malmasye, Rosvvater ana ℥ ij. Aloc 3 j. the vvhytes of ten Egges, Suger of Candy 3 s. Cummin 3 s. put al this together in a glasse, and collocate it in the Sunne the continuance of sixe dayes, the strayne the same, & adde ther vnto prepared Tutia, being smally pulverizated, on a stone 3 j. (others take 3 j s.) & keepe it in a glasse.

*An excellent confection for the sight.*

Take Celidonia, Cummin, Fennell seed Iyve seed, Parsely seed, *Sileris montana* ana half a quart. of an ounce, Iuniper berryes, vvhyte Saxifrage, ana a quarter of an ounce, Chamedrios, Hisope, Palege, Dille, Ginger, Cloves, Cinnamome, ana 3 j, contūdal these together to powder, and stirre, or mixe it vvith clarified honye ℥ j s. and ebulliate the same to a confectione.

*For an imbicillede sight.*

In the first 3. or 4. dayes of the nue Moon, effodicate the yellovve Moule eare, the more this herbe is expressede to the Sūne, & the more it grovveth in stonye places, the better it is: exsiccate this herb in the shaddovve, & he vvich hath tenebrous Eyes, must tye the same in a fine cloth, & suspēde the same on his bare body, on his brestbone. VVe may also distille a vvater out of this herbe, and droppe the same both Evening, & morninge in your Eyes.

Or,

Take iuyce of Fennelle roote, Aloe, VVomans milcke, ana 3 s. mixe them vvell together, & invngate ther vvith the Eyes.

*A Water for heauye Eyes.*

Take blevyne Corne-Roses, & put the in a glasse, & stopp them close together, collate them in an Antehille, the continuance of 2. monethes, and it vvill resolve into vvater, vvich maketh cleere Eyes.

*Another for heauye, and tenebrous Eyes.*

Take vvhyte Vitriolle, Camphir, Alumme ana a qu. of an ounce, contunde each apart, & then put them together in a pot, infuse therone a quarte of the best vvine, occlude the pot close together, & let it boyle avway the one quart. therof, and then let it stande till it be vvell settled. Reserve this in a glasse vvell occludede, & put a little therof in the corners of the Eyes.

*Collyrion of D. Paulo Riccio the Kinge Ferdinandus his Physitiane, impartede vnto vs of an especialle favour.*

*℥ Viridis aris subtili s. triti, in petia de panno*



panno lineo, vel serico, ligati 3j. Tutia cū aqua Rosarū, Chelidonia, Euphrasia, Feniculi, præparata, Aluminis crudi, ana 3j. Camph. ʒj. vitrioli albi ʒs. pulverisentur omnia minutiß. & infundantur in aquis Rosarū, Sambuci, ana quart. q. s. præter viride aris. VVhich must suspende noe longer then 12. howvers in the sayed Collyrion, nether may it be crushed out, but must vse every vweek thrice vvith a little fether, & it maketh a sharpe, and duringe sight.

*Another Collyrion.*

Take Cāphir 3j. Tutia præp. 3j. Malmasy ʒiiij. Fēnell-vvater as much, mixe it vvell together, & vse heerof Evening and morninge.

*An excellent good Collyrion for all diseases of the Eyes, & it must be made in the Moneth of May.*

Take Fennelle, Rue, Eyebright, Ferraria, Endive, Celidonia vvith the roote, Betonye, luyce, Agrimonye, VVoodebine, Night shade, broad, & narrowve Plātime, Hoggesgrasse, Peppervvorte, Tormentille, V Vormevvoode, Horfe rayle, Chickevveede, Vngula, Flammula, ana Mj. contunde, and choppe all these herbes, and then put them in a tinne platter, infuse theron oulde vvhyte vvynce, clarifyede honye, the vrine of a man Childe of tvvo yeares of age, of each alike, that the herbes have not to little, but be ther vvith coverde, occlude it close together, & so let it stand the space of 8. or 10. dayes on some coole place, distille it then through a glasse helm thrice after other, the first time of the herbes, & the other tvvo turnes onely of the vvater, reserve this in a glasse, becaus vnto al diseases of the Eyes, & especially for the Cataractes it is more precious them gould. Heerof vve must in the morninge fastinge, & in the Evening before meates, & vvhe you goe to bedde, everye time dropp one, or

tvvo droppes in your Eyes, bendig your head sufficientlye backvvardes, because it may the better be dispearced the Eyes.

*An other excellent Collyrion.*

Replenishe a pellicane or glasse half full of hony, add thervnto cut vvhyte bread, that it may be made fyed in the honye, occlude it closelye on the toppe, collocate the same as then in an Antes hillocke the continuance of 30. dayes, & the you shall finde therein a cleervvater, strayne this throughe a cloute in an other glasse, and applye it in the sunne.

Or,

Take præpared Tutia, half a qu. of an ounce, Aloe 3j. vvhyte Vitrioll ʒs. Fennellvvater, Rosvvater, & Celidonia vvater ana ʒij. and mixe them together.

*Another precious Collyrion.*

Take præpared Tutia, halfe a quar. of an ounce, vvhyte Ambre ʒjs. Pearles 3j. Mother of Pearle G. iiij. Camphir, vvhyt combured Vitrioll, Seif Albi out of the Apothecarye, ana a qu. of an ounce, contunde, & pulverisate the vvell together on a stone, vvith Rose-vvater, a quart. & half an ounce, Celidonia vvater, and vvater of Mayflowvers, Fennelle vvater, yellovve Elder vvater, vvater of bleve corne Roses, of Eyebrighte, ana a qu. of an ounce, reserve the same dilligentlye in a glasse, & everye day stirre it aboute tvvice a daye. And vvhe you desire to vse heerof first of all as then stirre the glasse, and vvhe the poulder is agayn settlede put therout into a little glasse then you vvill vse, & let this little glasse vvarme in your hand, & droppe cerryayn droppes therof in the Eyes, and as then you shall perceave the virtues therof, in corroboration of the Eyes, & correctione of the Rheumes.



*An other Precious Collyrion for corroborations of the sight.*

Take preparede Tutie, 3j. Masticke, 3<sup>l</sup>. vvhyyte Ambre G 24, Fennellvvater, of Celidonia, of Roses, of Eyebright, of Ferrara, of Plantine, ana 3<sup>l</sup>. these foresayed things must be smallelye pulverifated the one vvith the other, & put thē in the sayede vvater, & let them stande a moneth & it is then made. This vvater you must invngate, externallie on the Eyeliddes, and not in the Eyes, vvhen as you goe to bedde, and in the morninges vvhen you arise vvaf h them of agayne vvith fayre vvater, and then you shalbe freedde from the spectacles.

*For the Eyes, that you shall not have neede of anye Spectacles.*

Take vvomans milcke vvhich sucketh a mā Childe, 3 spoonesfulle, & the vrine of the same Childe 4 spoonesfull, the vvhyte of a nue layede Egge, & Cāphir 3j. put all this together in a pot, & let it calefye on an ovē, made fye therein little linnen cloutes, apply them on the Eyes, and ther let them lye the vvhole night, vse this thice, everye qvarter of a yeare once.

*An other for the same.*

Take an angust neckede glasse, & put a little honye therein, and collocate that glasse in a Antes hillocke, & they in one night replenif he the glasse, stoppe as thē the sayede glasse least the Antes runne therout: then take past, & circumvolute the glasse therein, & place the same in an oven vvith Rye breade, and you shall as then finde the Antes permutatede into vvater, & that is the best vvater, for it cureth all diseases of the Eyes.

*An experimentede Collyrion, of the aged knight Wolfe of Egelsfeyn.*

4 Tutia prepar. 3j. Sacchari candi, Aloes lota, ana 3. 5. Viridis aris prepar. G. 5. Aqua Fœniculi, 3iij. aqua Rosarum, Plantaginis, ana 3ij. Aqua hordei, in qua coxerint Martilli, & Balauſtia, 3j. 8. vini albi odoriferi parū, misce fiat Collyrion.

*An excellent Collyrion for tenebrous, and fluctuous Eyes.*

Take smalle pulverifatede Copper-roost, the biggenes of a hasellnut, tye the same in a little cloth, suspende it in a glasse, of oulde vvine. And of this vvynce you must everye Eveninge, & Morning droppe tvvo or thre droppe therof in your Eyes: And if the same be to corrodent: diffude as then that vvynce, & take other, & let not this little cloth suspend above thre hovvers therein.

*A most admirable Collyrion, for corroborations of the Eyes.*

Take Celidonia, Agrimonye, Fennelle, Rue, Sileris montani, Eyebright, Ferrara, redde Roses, ana 1<sup>lb</sup>. stoppe thē, & contunde them greene together, and put them in a Alembicke: adde thē therunto contundede Cloves, & longe Pepper of each 3<sup>l</sup>. permit the same to stande in the Sunne 14 dayes, & then distille it in Balneo. This corroborateth the sight exceedingly, that ther have binne Persons vvhich vveare deprived of sight the continuance of 20 yeares, and yet have heerby receavede agayne their sight.

*An other vvhich oftentimes hath binne tryede.*

Take Fennelle, Ferrara, Ivye, Rue, Betonye, Pimpernelle, Sage, Agrimonye, Chamedrios, Eyebright, Elenium, Celidonia, each of them green, each a reasonable handefulle, contunde it all to a massa, & distille the same, but first of all infuse as much vrine of a man Childe

F theron



theron, as yvill cover the herbes, let the gētlelye boyle together halfe an hovver longe, & adde therunto as yet fixe spoonesfulle of honye, and 12 Pepper cornes finelye pouldrede, let this as yet decocte a little, and then distille it. This vvater serveth for a ll diseases of the Eyes.

*An other.*

Take five nue layede Egges, & roste them harde, take out the yolcke therof, and put the vvhyte in a cloute, addinge therunto half as much lues stone, crush, it out, & dilligentlye mixe it vvith Fennelle vvater, put it in a glasse, & droppe the vvater in your Eyes, vvater of Celidonia is profitable for all diseases of the Eyes.

*An other for the same.*

Take the blossoms of Fennelle, replenishe thervvith a glasse, occlude the same & collocate it in a place vvher the Sunne shines hottest, and it vvill give a vvater from it selfe, put that in the Eyes, & it clarifyeth the sight.

*A precious remedye for the restitution of the sight, which beinge used but a fortnighte, hath restorede sight agayne, of the which he was deprivede seaven yeare after other.* Of the Arch Duke

*Fredericke.*

Take Rue, Betonye, Celidonia, Saxifrage, Eybrighte, Libisticū, Anetū, Cinnamōme, & Pulegiū, ana ʒ. iij. make heerof a fine pulviscle, and vse it vvith your meates, you may also mixe it vvith your potione. *Probatum est.*

*When anye man is wholye, & cleane blinde.*

Take a goode quanty of Cucketes, contunde them in a Morter, and crushe out the humidite therof, throughe a

clothe, & dropp every day heerof thrice in thy Eyes, in each Eye one droppe, at Night, Noone, and Morninge, till such time your sight returne.

## For all diseases of the Eyeliddes.

*For payne of the Eyeliddes.*

Take Litharge mixe it vvith Vineger, & oyle Olive together, till it resemble an vngvente, annoynt heerevvith your Eyliddes everye Eveninge, Or, contunde the seede of VVatercresse vvith vvine, & invngate thervvith the dolorous Eyeliddes.

*For the Vermin of the Eyeliddes.*

Take the blathers vvich the Goulde-smithers vse to the vvaf hinge of their Silver, exsiccate the same, and heervvith vvipe oftentimes your Eyeliddes & the vermin falleth therout.

*For the same.*

Take Ginger, Cloves, ana ʒ. i. *Lapidis Iudaici*, a qua. of an ovnce, contunde all this together: inscende, or set on fyer a peece of baken, & let the same dropp, in coulde vvater, then take the greace out of the vvater, & make of the sayed poulder an vngvent, vvich is exceedinge goode for the vermin of the Eyeliddes, for vvhe thervvith vve annoynt them they immediatlye departe.

Or,

Roaste a nue layede Egge, in hot ashes, because it might be passing harde, peele it & tye it soe hott in a linnen cloth, and applye the same to your Eyelides, as hot as you cā tollerate it, & the vermin falle presentlye out of the Eyeliddes doe this thrice after other.

Remedyes



Remedyes agaynst all diseases  
of the Eares.*Agaynst surditye, whether it be of any Rheumes, or any other thinge What soever.*

Take ʒss. of Bayberries, contunde it vvel boyle it in good vyhyte vvyne, and let the suffumigatione therof, before meates, ascēd through a funnell, vvarme, into the Eares, also vwhen you goeto bedde, a goode vyhile after meales.

*For difficultye of Hearinge.*

Take Antes Egges, and frye thē vvell in oyle Olive, crushe, & strayne them verye harde through a cloth, and adde therunto as much axungietye of Covves feete, mixe it together, and it dravveth all out vvhich is in the Eares, & administreth good auditione.

Or,

Take the roote of *Angelica*, ligate the same in a little peece of cloth, & lay the same involved in Rye paste, & then as breade let it be bakede, thē breacke therof the bread, & take the cloth as hot therout as you can, expresse, and vvringe it over a glasse, & theras then droppeth an aquositye therout, præserved that, Administer heerof oftentimes in thy Eares, & it expelleth all surditye.

Or,

Take the vvater vvhich is distillede of blacke thorne leaves, invngate therovvith oftentimes the Temples of the heade.

Or,

Take five, or sixe, heades of Poppye, breacke them in peeces, and cause them ebuliate vwith vvater, & let the dampe therof through a funnelle ascende into your Eares.

*For buzzinge of the Eares.*

Take Rye breade vvarme out of the

oven, & put therin honye, & hould this at thy Eares. Or els let 2 or 3 droppes of Oyle of yolckes of Egges droppe in thy Eares.

*For Surditye, which taketh her originalle, out of anye shootinge of gunnes.*

Take contundede Juniperberries, & kneade them to a paste, & permit them bake vwith breade: & it beinge pistatede, breacke it & hould it at thy Eares, being very vvarme, by times, & fastinge in the Morninge.

*For Hearinge.*

Take *Salpētra*, a qvar. of an ovvnce, Neesvorte, ʒj. Safferne, ʒss. contūde the same smalle, & made fy it vwith Vineger, make therof little Cakes beinge pittede in the middest therof, & let them exsiccate. VVhen as vve purpose to vse thē, vve must mixe them vwith Vineger, vvhich is not to tarte, & dropp therof in the Eares, and it purifyeth admirablye the conductes of the Eares.

*For defecte of hearinge.*

Vse in your Eares the iuyce of Nettles mixede vwith Vineger, or sappe of Rue vwith the Vrine of a man Childe, or put oyle of Juniper in thy Eares.

*For Hearinge, a tryede remedye.*

Mixe oyle of Violettes vwith oyle Olive, and the same havinge stode fixe vvecks, in the Sūne, droppe therof vv or thre droppes, in thy Eares, as often thou cōmest out of the Bath, vse it oftē, & it is adiuvalbe to the auditorye sence, and corroborateth also, thy head.

*For Rheumes of the Eares, and buzzinge of the same.*

Crushe out the iuyce of reddle vvillo-

F ij vve



we leaves, or els put therin a little Hearnes axungietye.

*For defecte in Hearinge.*

Take vwhyte Neeffinge roote 3j. *Castoreum*, 3j. *Coloquintida*, 3j. *Sal Petre* 3j. *Euphorbium* 3j. ebulliate it together in oyle of Roses, 3j. and a quart. & Vineger 3j. and of the iuyce of Apples 3j. and a quart. and let them all evaporate, and seeth avay till the Oyle, and as the strayne it through a little clothe. Put therof with a little fether certayne dropes in thy Eares.

Or,

Take Mariorane, Pulegium, of each Mj. put it in a little bagge, seeth it in vvine, & then applye the bagge on your Eyes.

Or,

Take the Gaule of a Hare, & the Gaule of a Pickerelle, with butter of vvomans Milcke, mixe them vvell together, and invngate heervvith rovvnde about thy Eares, & also dropp some therof therin.

*For buzzing of the Eares.*

Take Nuttemegges, & grosselye contunde them, infuse as then therō a little Vineger, and Vvater, & soacke them a little the one vvith the other, & then distille the same: Heerof you must droppe a little in thy Eares.

*Agaynst beatinge of the beares.*

Take blacke Neeffingerootes vvich are freshe, contunde them, & crushe the iuyce therout, impose heerof certayne dropes in the Eares: If the sayede roote vvare exsiccatede as then contunde it smalle, to poulder, tye it in a cloute, and boyle an other Neeffinge Roote in vvater, & as the made fy the clout vvherin is the poulder in that vvater, & droppe it in the Eares. Heervvith have divers

men binne curede, & if it chaunced anye inflammatione happened to the Heade, take then vvomans Milcke, & put therin a little Camphir, administer the same to the Patient to drinke.

*If anye Person hath longe binne deprived of his Hearinge.*

Droppe a little Goates gaulc in his Eares, and it is verye excellent for the same.

*A precious remedie for defecte of Hearinge.*

Take an Onione, and excavate the same, pover therin a little iuyce of Garlicke, a little iuyce of VVormevvoode, and a little vvomans Milcke, roast this sayed Onione on hot coles, and then strayne the on vvith the other, through a little linnen clothe, and droppe therof a little in thy Eares.

*For defecte in Hearinge.*

Take iuyce of an Onione, vvith a little honny mixede, calefy the same, & dropp it in your Eares. Some there are vvich vse the vrine of a yonge vvhelpe vvich as yet can not goe,

Or,

Take the rootes of Cichorye, vvith the leaves therof, & drye the same in an oven, and pulverisate the same, put this poulder in a nue pot, occlude the same & burye it vnder grovvnde the continuance of five dayes, and then the poulder altereth it selfe into vvater, put it in thy Eares: this is also goode for the Catarractes of the Eyes, being therō invngatede.

*For difficultye of Hearinge.*

Take a Quince, cut the same in the middeste, & applye those peeces on thy Eares, and it vvill a mende.

Or, Take an Ecce, & drayve the same  
8, or



8, or 10 times throughe a course linnen clote, vvith out faulte, because by this meanes the viscositie may be abolifhed therof. Divide him as then in parcelles vvithout fleainge therof, then broach those parcelles, and vvithout faulte roaste them: vvhen as novv he beginneth to be fervente, & the pingveditye dropeth out collecte the same in a glasse, & expose the same to the Sunne, the space of 14 dayes. Heerof droppe into the Eare of the Patiēt cōminge forth of the bath, but he must as then decline himselfe on his sovnde Eare, because the axungieri might disperse it selfe in the Eare.

*Or,*  
Decoſte a vivifcente Eele, in a pot of vvater, skimme therof the axungietye of the Eele, reserve the same, & let it ſtād a certayn time, droppe therof 3 droppes in thy Eare, & applye theron a little linnen cloth, & therō, a hotte vvhyte loofe, & ther let it vvexe could, vſe this as lōge till you perceave meliorifatione.

*Or,*  
Take an inveterate Oyle cāne, vvich as yet is pingvedinous internallie, inſparge the same also internallie vvith pulverifatede Briniſtone cloſe the same together, & collocate the canne on hot coles, because the Brimſtone mighte therin be liqvefyede, let the ſuffumigatione heerof aſcende to thy Eares. If ther be greate inflammatiō adioynede thervvith, Take as thē the ſappe of *Sedum*, or Houſeleecke, vvomans Milcke, & Roſe-vvater, mixe all theſe together, & pigvefyetherin a little Cotten, and ligate the same on your Eares.

*Or,*  
Take figges, and Muſtarde ſeede, decoſte them in vvine & let the ſuffumigatione therof aſcende to thy Eares, also a little vvine dropp therin. Others take Hiſope, & Rue & vſe it in the ſame manner.

*For all payne of the Eares.*  
*In primis*, vvafhe the Eare in honye

vvater, and then droppe in the Eare oyle of Violetes, and oyle of Roſes.

*For tumefactione of the Eares.*

Take vvater vvich is collectede out of Afhe vvoodc lyinge on the fyre, and droppe the ſame in the Eare, as hot as you can tollerate it.

*For ulceratione of the Eares.*

Droppe the iuyce of Scabious, or of Pepper vvorte, in thy Eares. And it purifyeth exceedinglye.

*For Earewigges.*

Take the rootes of Valeriane, & conunde them to powder, adde thervvnto a little oyle Olive, ſtrayne it through a clothe & make it vvarme, & droppe ther of a little in thy Eare, & the vvorme vvill immediatlye dye, and of him ſelfe come forth.

*Or,*  
Take a Horſeſhoe, and ſerveſye the ſame, lay heeron a ſeede of an Onione, & put theron a little Vineger, and let the ſuffumigatione heerof aſcende through a Funnelle into thy Eares, & immediatly the Earevvigge dyeth. *Or* put in your Eare a little oyle of *Caſtoreū*, or ſappe of Rue, or iuyce of VVormevvoodc & he preſentlye dyeth.

*Or,* Take an Apple of the beſt, roaſte the ſame, & turne the ſtalcke therof to vvardes thy Eare, & the vvorme vvill of himſelfe come forth to the odoure of the Apple.

*Or,* Take Sovver leaven, & applye it on thy Eare, and the vvorme vvill come out, to the hole of the Eare, vvich as thē vvith an Inſtrumente vve may take out. *Or,* Take vvilde Thyme, & bake the ſame in ranſyes, and houlde this cake vvarme to the Eare. *Or,* Take a ſhive of breade, & annoynce the ſame vvith honye, and freſhe butter, toaſt the ſame on

F iij the



the coles & lay it on thy Eare, & he vwill come out.

*When as a Worme is crepte into anye mā's Eare.*

Take Pellitorie of the vvalle cōtund it very small mixe it vvith knotted Garlick, & fault, strayne it through a cloute, & put in the Eare, and the vvorme as thē either dyeth, or commeth out olive.

Or,

Take the Patient his ovvne vrine, mixe thervvith a goode handfulle of sault, mixe it vvell together, & madey therin 4 dubble cloutes, & applye them on, and of the Necke.

Or,

Take roasted Peasen, & VVorme-vwoode, vvich hath soackede on night in *Aquavite*, adde heervnto a little vine Vineger, & *Santalum*, and applye that on the heade. But if foe be you hadde gottē one vvorm, or tvvo, & the remanent of vvormes vvoulde not follovve take, as thē the poulder of those vvorme vvich you have, beinge exsiccatede, & droppe this pulviscle vvith stronge *Aqua vita* in thy Eares, and vvithout doubt it vwill helpe thee.

Or,

Take the sappe of VVormevwood, & of Persickeleaves, put that in thy Eares. Mixe thervvith Oxegaule, Vineger, and a little Suet, strayne it and put it in the Eares.

Or,

Soacke Chickvveede in *Aqua vita*, the space of 3 dayes, & droppe keerof in thy Eares, and the VVormes vwill dye.

### Of Sangvinatione of the Nose.

*When anye mans Nose bleedeth excessivelye.*

Take of those Eggeshelles vvherin have binne Chickēs, pulverisate them, and blowve them vp into his Nose. Or, Take a little Cotten & madey the same

in blacke Brionye vvater, and insparge the sayede poulder thereon, & thē crush it into the Nose.

Or,

Take a toadestoole, vvich growveth on an Eldertree, exsiccate, & pulverisate the same, administer the same to the Sāgvinolent Patient to drincke & the fluxione vwill cease.

Or,

Take vvhyte Vineleaves, contunde them to poulder, and vse them vvith the Cotten, as you did vvith the Poulder of the Eggeshelles.

Or,

Take Asses dunge, & tye the same on his heade, and the fluxion of bleedinge vwill diminifhe, and cease.

*To prohibite the fluxione of bleedinge, ether out of the Nose, or out of a wounde.*

Take of that vvolle vvich growveth in the flovvers of Carduus Benedictus or in the Thistle flovvers, vvhen they are mature, accordinge to the place of sangvinatiō must you applye of this vvolle, thereon, & then vvith your finger crush, or vvith a cloth tye the vvolle stiflye thereon. VVhen a Vayne after phlebotomye vvoulde not be stenchede, tye thereon this vvolle & it vvil immediatly be restraygnede.

But if so be the Patient did foe vehementlye bleede out of the Nose, that vvith these meanes it coulde not be restreygnede, take then the roots of redde Poppye, & a little scrape them vvwhether they be green, or drye & impose of these scrapinges in thy nostrelles, & give him therof a root vnder his tunge, & it vwill immediatly cease bleedinge. And if the fluxione be in a vvounde, and this vvoolle vwill not helpe, applye as then thereon these scraped rootes till such time it be restraygnede. VVhen as vve lay, or tye a peece of vvright Steele, betveene the Shoulders on the Necke, the



the fluxion is immediatlye restrayned,  
to vvitt vvhen vve bleede of the Nose.

Or,

Take a little branch of *Symphitum*, vnder the tunge, & the blood stencheth, in like sorte also doth Elenium root, vvhen as therof vve houlde a peece vnder the Tunge.

*Agaynst bleedinge of the Nose.*

Take rootes of Tormentille, of Alchimi-  
millā, ana a qu. of an ounce, cut them to  
thinne shives, & lay them in half a pinte  
of vvhyte vvine, the vvhole continuāce  
of a night, then drinck therof vvhen you  
please, but every thirde day you must take  
fresh rootes, vse this every moneth in  
the increasing of the Moon, till the sanguina-  
tion be stenchede.

Or,

Take the Mosse of a deade mans *Cranium*, or scull, tyē it in a little thinne silke  
cloute, & apply that to the sanguinolent  
Patient his Nose, & it helpeth. Take  
Burrh roote in your hande, & as soon as  
the same vvaxeth to be vvarm, the fluxion  
ceaseth.

*To restrayne the Sanguinatione, of the Nose,  
or of anye other part what soever, vvhen as there  
are noe other meanes invented to prohibite the sanguinolente fluxion  
of the same.*

Take a nue blacke felte Hatte, (some  
in place heerof take redd Scarlet) cut the  
same in minute morselles, add there vnto  
as much svvines dung, put this together  
in a nue pot, & lute the same verie  
close, situate as then the pot on a fier of  
coles, and cobure the same to poulder,  
then contunde it, and keep it. And vvhe  
you vvill vse it, take lint, and insparge it  
theron, and soe depresse the same in the

vvound, Nostrelles, or Vayn. The vvomen  
may alsoe vse this remedye agaynst  
the bloody flixe, vvith a Sponge, vvich  
is made fye in vvine Vineger, vvhen as  
vve insparge the sayed poulder thereon,  
and soe apply the same: vve must permit  
the same to lye, and continue thre dayes  
in a vvounde.

Or.

Circumvolve about the secreete partes  
of the Sanguinolent Patient, a cloth  
beinge made fye in V Vine Vineger. To  
vvomen on their Brestes.

Or,

Els vse fresh voydede excrementes of  
a Svvine in this manner, Or, effodicate  
out of the earthe the root of the stingin-  
ge Nettles, give them to the Sanguinolent  
in his hande, and the fluxione ceaseth.

*Another kinde of bloode stenchinge remedye.*

Take Nuttmegges, Anisum, Calmus,  
and the stones of Crevis, ana halfe a qu.  
of an ounce, smally pulverisatede, administre  
heerof ʒj. in a little draught of redde  
vvine.

Or,

Take *Bursa pastoris*, Mj. in the finistre hande,  
and the roote of the same vnder the  
tunge, & as soon as it beginneth to vvexe  
vvarme the fluxione ceaseth.

Or,

Take a glasse vvich is reasonable vvye  
de on the toppe, take the a little peece of  
paper, the biggenes of a groate, sticke  
therō three or four little endes of vvaxe  
candles, then agayne paste this little paper  
on the breste, and overvvhelme the  
glasse therone, and then the little lightes  
are extinguished, and the glasse draweth,  
and as it vvare sucketh the bloodetovvards him.

And



## For sangvinatione of the Nose.

And if soe be anye bodye had this fluxion in both his nostrelles, you may as then applye the glasses on both his brestes, on the foresayede manner: but the glasse may not continue to longe theron, because it presentlye vexeth black therunder, vvhetherfore vve must oftentimes aulter, and exchange it.

Or,

Those vvhich have a greate fluxione may not girde themselves, nether as the must they be to vvarm apparrelled. Applye also vvater & Vineger on his foreheade: Or vvith lintseede meale make a little pacst, beinge mixede vvith vvater, & vineger, spredde it on a cloth, & apply it on his foreheade.

*Agaynst the impure excrescences which growe in the Nose.*

Make tentes of exsiccatede *Gentiane*, & thruste them into the nostrelles, and they vvill dilate themselves: Then take *Salis Gemma*, a qu. of an ounce, Franckincence, and Masticke, of each half a qu. of an ounce, pulverisate it, & adde therunto the iuyce of *Celidonia*, an ounce, & oyle olive lb j. let them all boyle together to an vnguent, & then heervvith invngate the sayede tentes.

Or,

Invngate the tentes vvith the confection *Hiera Logadij*.

Or,

Invngate, such a superfluous excrescens, vvith a fether made fyede iu strong vineger, vyherin before hath binn boyled Pigeons dunge.

Or,

Invngate theron the vnguent *Apostolicum*, as bigge that it may cover the excrescence, & insparg the vnguent vvith the poulder of *Erisusii*, and applye this therone, and it vvell corrode all that

vvhich is alienate.

## For the Toothach.

*For greate shootinge of the Teeth.*

Take rotunde Pepper, vvhyt Franckincence, & adusted Bones contund the all together verye smalle, mixe it vvith vvhyte of Egges to a pacst, spredde it on a cloth, & apply it on the Cheecke vvher you have the payne.

*A tryede remedye for Toothach.*

Take the internall barkes of an *Oake*, vvith the leaves therof, cut the small, and mixe them together, make therof little puppetes, as bigg that the one may cover the tooth, boyle them in vineger, & applye them on the tooth as vvarme, as you can tollerate the same, & the one beinge could then take an other vvhich is vvarme.

*For Rheumes of the Teeth.*

Take a qu. of an ounce of redde Nettle rootes, a qu. of an ounce of vvhyte floaes, ebuliate them in halfe a pinte of vvye vyne, as long as vve vse to seeth harde Egges, the take the vvyn in your mouth, as hot as you can tollerate the same, and vse this longe, and oftentimes.

*For the Toothach.*

Take the posterioir parte of a Goose quille, but not the quille it self, burne the same to poulder, make of this poulder a little pacste vvith honye, applye that to the afflicted Tooth, but vve must first strippe of the fethers of the quille before vve adure the same.

Or,

Take Gaulenutties, long Pepper, Alum-



lummeanaa quart. of an ounce, pulverisate them, and then ebulliate the same in a quart of good vvine, vnto the one halfe therof, & take heerof in your mouth as hot as you can tollerate it, and it being frigifyede, take agayn fresh, till all payne beceafede.

Or,

Take Piretrum, Mastick, & Alumme, ana halfe a qu. of an ounce, Cubebes, & Cardamome, ana 3<sup>ss</sup>. Suger half an ounce, contund them all very small, & mixe them together, fervefy a little draught of vvhyt vvine, & put therī of this poulder, the bignes of a hasellenutte, mixe it vvell together, & retayne heerof in your mouth, and it expelleth the dolour of your teeth.

*An excellent poulder for the Tooth ach.*

Take glassegaule, or Cristalle, or in place therof take Sandstone, or els take tyvo of these things together, and take as much contunded Pepper as ther is of this sayed poulder, & if it vveare to acute, take then but the thirde parte of Pepper, accordinge as vve can tollerate the same, vse of this poulder everye day once, vvhen you fee the Tooth ach to approach you, & vse it as lōg till the doloure be ceafede, vve may also vse it althoughe vve have indeede noe payne, for it maketh them hard, vvhyt, & strong also it exēpteth al fœtor of the same: & you must vse it after this sort take it in the mouth, & apply it on the teeth betvvē the lippes, & then shutt your teeth, and mouth, and keepe your mouth so longe shut till it bite noe more. Then vvith vvater vvafhe your mouth, & keep your teeth close together, least the viscositye chaunce to come into your mouth, and it exemptethe all tumefactione, and doloure.

*For Tooth ach.*

Take of the internalle barcke of the roote of a Sloae tree, Mj. put it in a pot, & infuse vvater theron, adde thervnto a spoonefulle, & a halfe of pulverisatede Pepper, decocte it vvell, & take therof Evening, & morninge in thy month, & then vvash thy mouth till such time the viscositye be cleane gone. Then take vvater cresse Mj. contunde it, and put it in a pot vvith vvine, & vvafhe heer vvith your mouth, both Evening, & morninge, & rubbe your gummes vvith the finger, for it causeth the gummes to increafe, & keepeth the teeth vvhyte, and founde.

Or,

Take the vvater in vvich you have vvafhed your handes, three morninges after other, or els as often as you please, and vvafhe ther vvith your teeth.

Or,

Take *Carduum Veneris*, cut them as yet standing on the feelde, vvith the vvhole stalcke therof, in the middest of vvich slacke you shall finde a vvorme, tye the sayede vvorme in a cloute, & hange him about your Neck, & vvhen the vvorme dyeth the dolour of the teeth presentlye ceaseth.

*An experimented remedye, for the Tooth ach.*

℞. *Salvia*, *Flor. Cammom.* ana P. j. *Campho.* Gij. *Florum Lavend.* *Piperis*, *Thuris*, ana 3 j. *Sandara.* 3 v. *Piretri* ʒ iij. *Mellis Ros. col.* ʒ ij. *Vini albi odoriferi*, ʒ iij<sup>ss</sup>. *Aceti albi*, ʒ 6. *misce.*

Or,

Take *Ferrariam*, concocte it in oulde vvine, & take it vvarm in your mouth, & there keep it a certayn time. It expelleth all ach, you may also apply the herbe externallye on your Cheecke.

Or,



Or,

Take the roote of a Iuniper tree, and scrape of the impurest therof, cut them a little, & decoct them in vvater, & it the resembleth redde vvine, take heerof in your mouth as hot, as you can tollerate the same, & vvhen it is could, spit it out, and take agayn fref he, till the dolour ceaseth.

*D. Peyser of Engelsstadt his remedye for the Tooth ach.*

Take thre rootes of the greate Sloabush each of them as bigg as a finger, take also Masticke, vvwhite Franckinsence, ana a qu. of an ouce, redd Mirrhe 3 j. ten leaves of Sage, contund them, & decocte them in a pot vvith redde vvine, closely occluded, let it seeth till it be sodden, and exhalatede avvaye the depth of thre fingers, vvash heervvith the teeth all vvayes beinge before vvarmede, five or sixe times a day reserve it in thy mouth as lōg as thou canst. Some take only a good hādefull of Sage, vvith the roots & decocte thē in a quarte of vvine till it be evaporated the depth of tvvo fingers, & reserve this as fervēt as they cā in their mouthes, on the afflicted teeth.

Or,

Take Rosemary vvater, & keepe the same vvarme in your mouth and it vvill helpe you.

*Herman Golcnker his poulder for all manner of Tooth ach.*

Take Cummine, Cubebes, & Eleniū of each a like, beinge finally contunded, take therof as much as you can lay on a groate, and insparge it on a peece of toasted bread, infuse therō of the best vvhyte vvine, & let it stande a quart. of an hovver, thē caus the Patiēt to eat the poulder vvith the breade, and to drinke the

vvine. This may be vsede agaynst al kindes of tooth ach, for he boasterh exceedingly therof.

*Agaynst all Tooth ach, takinge his originall out of the corruptione therof.*

Take Tutiam, thre quart. of a quar. of an ounce, vvhyte Vitriolle, Suger of Candye, of each halfe an ounce, Camphir, Salarmeniacke, Copperrooste, of each a quar. of an ounce, of the best Safferne, the magnitude of tvvo peasen, contunde each aparte, adde therūto, 2. quartes of the best vvine in a glasse, occlude it close together, and let it rest the continuance of 24. hovvers, oftentimes stirring rounde the same. Then take a glased pot, and put heerin the substance out of the glasse, suspend him over the fyre, cōtinually stirring the same vvith a spatula least it burne, and let it gentlye boyle the continuāce of an hovver, then let it coole 24. hovvers, beinge closely stoppede: strayne it thē through a cloth into a glasse close the same vvith vvaxe, and as often as it setteth any faces, as thē strayne it agayne for it continueth his vigoure manye yeares together, and the longer it continueth the better it is, it vveare best vve prēpared it in fayre vveather, and in increasinge of the Moone. Heerin vve must made fyre a little lint, vvich vve must ether applye in, or on the teeth (vvhen as first vve have cleane vvashed the same) divers times after other, and thē you must vvash the teeth vvith cleane vvater: VVhich vvater is not only excellent, for all dolour of the Teeth, but also for all infirmities of the Mouth, and for the dryeth of the tūnge vvhen as before vve have vvashed the mouth: for it presently thereafter cureth, and if it vveare to violente, and mōrdicant, vve as thē annoyēt the place vvith hony of Roses, vvherthrough the biting therof is assvvaged.

Am



## For diseases of the Teeth.

71.

*Another for the same.*

Take a little pouldred Pepper, put the same in a little gobblet of Vineger, and let it boyle, & decoct together, and take heerof in your mouth as fervent as you can, let it come, as much to the toth as is possible. And if it corrodede your lip-  
manuspes, vvash your mouth vvith vvater agayne.

Or.

Take a handefulle of Aron, beinge smally cut, ebulliat it in a pint of vvine, as long as vve vse to decoct a hard Egge, & take of this vvine in your mouth, & keep it on the afflicted tooth, vse it oftentimes till the payne cease.

*For the same.*

Take contunded Piretrum, as bigg as a haselnutt, *Terram Sigilatam*, as much as a hemp seed, mixe it together vvith *Oleo de spica*, to a paest, sprede it on a peece of Parchemente, & applye it on that place vvher your tooth greveth you, *Probatum*, Other applye it internally on the badde tooth.

*An excellent poulder for all manner of tooth ach, also for all other diseases therof.*

Take litharge lb j. *Aluminis combusti*, Tarrar, & barckes of the root of Celidonia, of each half an ounce, rootes of Buglosse a qu. of a pound, Piretrum half an ounce, contund them very smalle together, & infuse theron a pottle of vineger, let this vvithout beinge coverede boyle avvaye the thirde parte therof keepe it in thy mouth, vvhen you feel any greefe, & take therof oftentimes in thy mouth  
*Probatum.*

*For dolour of the Teeth.*

Take Camphir, & Piretrum, of each

alike, lay this poulder on the badd tooth although it vveare of long cōtinuance.

Or,

Take vvater of Iuniperberryes, decocted vvith Camphir, & reserve the same a continuance of time in thy mouth.

Or,

Take alumme, a quantity of Rosvvater, let this on the fyre exhale, & exsiccate till such time the Vineger be evaporated, & the Alummme, agayne of a lapidialle obduratnes, then mixe agayn this Alumme vvith Rosvvater, & heerof retayne a little in your mouth.

Or,

Contunde the seede of Hennebane, vvith alummme vvater, applye this externally on the teeth, and it vvill helpe.

*For Tooth ach.*

Ebulliat in half a pint of vvine, a qu. of an ovvnce of Treackle, mixe them vvell together heervvith oftentimes vvash thy mouth.

Or,

Boyle Camphir in Vineger, & vse it on the same manner.

*A Cataplasma, for tumefaction of the Cheecke, takinge the originalle of Tooth ach.*

Take *Makva viscus*, nu 10. or 12. decoct the in vvater, & take out the middlemost therof, then contund, and add therunto *Foenum Gracū*, Lintseede, seede of Dill, & Camomilleflovvers, ana half an ounce, Barly meale, an ounce, contund all these together vvith oyle of Camomille, & of Dille, of each an ovvnce, and a halfe, and applye the same vvarme to your Cheecke.

*For Tooth ach.*

Take gentle Sage, Roseleaves, Iuniperberryes, rootes of Burrhes, Sloatree  
 rootes



rootes, of each M. j. Mastick 3 j. boyl this vvith half a pinte of vvine till the latitude of tvvo fingers be evaporatede, & take of the same as vvarm in the mouth as you can tollerate the same, on the same syde of the Toothach, & vse this oftentimes after other.

*For the same.*

Take Iuniper a qu. of an ounce, rootes of Tormentill, & of Pimpernellroote, of each a dragme, contund it sōvvhat grosselye, and decocte the same in redde vvine, & in a little Vineger, strayne it, & take heerof in thy mouth as vvarm as thou canst tollerate the same, on that syde vvher thy greefe is.

Or,

Take Piretrum, & vvhyt Saxifrage, ana 3 j. beig finely pulverisated, vvhyt vvaxe 3 iij. liquefy the vvaxe, & mixe thervvith the poulders, vse it in the Mornings *ie. iuno stomacho*, vvith a little parcell at once, chavving of the same, and it vvill extracte greate humiditye.

Or,

Take Piretrū, Bryonye rootes, of each half a qu. of an ounce, vvater of Vervvene, of elderflowvers, of each an ounce, & a quar. Aqua vitæ, a qu. of an ounce, mixe the all together, vvhen as therof you desire to vse, you must as then calefy the same, noe more then at one time you intend to vse.

*An other.*

Decoct a Coloquintide Apple in vvater, then being decocted cut him in peeces, and apply of those parcelles on your tooth, or on such a place vvhere he afflicteth you.

Or,

Take a q. of an ounce of Garlick, vvhyt Franckinsence, tvvo ounces, let this decocte vvith vvater tvvo, or thre qualmes

rye it in a little linnen cloth, & strayne it, heervvith vvash he your mouth as vvarme as you may, both Mornings, & eveninges vve may also contunde Garlick vvith half as much franckinsence, & apply the same ether on, or in the afflicted tooth.

Or,

Take Mustard seede and ounce, & a half, Pepper, thre qua. of an ounce, contunde it sōvvhat grosselye, decocte the same tvvice, or thrice vvith the strongest Vineger, and vvash he heervvith your mouth.

*An excellent remedye for all manner of Toothach.*

Take Piretrum, tvvo ounces, & a half, contunde it smallye, & put the same in a glasse, infuse theron a pinte of calefyde oyle Olive, mixe it together, close, & occlude the glasse, and collocate it in some vvarme place, or in the sunne, the space of 14. dayes, every day stirring of the same, & strayne it through a clout, put it then agayn in the glasse, & adde therūto half an ounce of vvhyt Vitrioll, pulverisatede Ambre halfe an ounce, let this stande a seavennight, continually every day stirring the same. And vvhen anye bodye hath the toothach in anye of his teeth, madefy as then a fether in this oyle, and let one droppe heerof fall on the gummies, and keepe it a vvhile in thy mouth, and it vvill helpe.

*For toothach.*

Take a goode handfulle of black Coriander, decocte it in halfe a pinte of Vineger till the one halfe be evaporatede, strayne it, and heervvith vvash he your mouth.

*For the same.*

Take Oates, as much as you please, decocte it in a pot, vvith halfe vvine and halfe



halfe vvater, let the suffumigation heer-  
of ascende into your mouth & thervvill  
much vvater come forth of your teeth.  
Take also of the substāce in your mouth  
and oftentimes vvash your mouth ther-  
vvith: Or, take *Aluminis combusti*, a qv. of  
an ovnce, Copper roost, a drag. decocte  
it in a pinte of Malmasye, as longe as a  
harde Egge, vvash heervvith your  
mouth, but take heede of svallovvinge  
the same.

Or,

Take an Egge, and separate therof a  
part in a savver the yolcke, & the vvhyt  
therof also a parte, mixe in each of them  
a quart. of an ovnce of contrūdede Gin-  
ger, situate both those porrengers, in a  
Bakers ovē, ther to be exsiccate, or els  
on hott ashes, & vvhen they are exsicca-  
tēd, thē pulverisate the same, take heer-  
of at each time as much as betvvēē tvvo  
fingers you can gripe, & applye it on, or  
in the doloriferous tooth.

Or,

Take halfe an ovnce of contunded  
Ginger, vvith a vvhole Egge, and applye  
heerof on the afflicted tooth.

Or,

Decocte gratede Harteshorne in vva-  
ter, and heerof take oftentimes in thy  
mouth.

Or,

Boyle of Agrimonye M j. in a pinte  
of vvine, adde thervvnto of fault 3 j. and  
heervvith vvash he thy mouth, & teeth.

*An excellent Water for the Rheumes of the  
Teeth, it purifyeth & also maketh  
them whyte.*

Take *Aluminis combusti*, lb ij. and not  
burnēde Alumme lb j, pulverisate both  
of them, put them then in a distillatorye  
glasse, & distille therof a vvater, & to this  
distilled vvater, you must adde as much  
vvater of bleve corneflowvers, and as  
much sage vvater, mixe them together,  
and put them in a glasse, adde as thē ther  
vvnto halfe an ovnce of Nuttemegges,

smallye gratede, and halfe a quart. of an  
ovnce of Mirrhe, let this stande in the  
Sunne 8 dayes, and reserve the same for  
it continueth good manye yeares after  
other. VVash heervvith everye vveeke  
tvvice your teeth, it preventeth all do-  
loure, exempteth all impuriye, and al-  
bifyeth the teeth.

*For wormes of the Teeth.*

Take Piretrum 3 j. decocte it in good  
vvhyte vvine, take of this vvine in your  
mouth, as hot as you can tollerate the  
same, and the vvormes vvill ceraynlye  
fall out of the teeth.

Or,

Take oyle of Hennebane liqvesye the  
the same vvith vvaxe, and make therof a  
little cādle, collocate the same in a dishe  
of vvater, inscende this candle & let the  
fumigatiō therof ascende to thy mouth  
and so thy teeth, and the vvormes vvill  
fall out.

Or,

Make of the poulder, of Hennebane  
seede, and of the vvaxe little pellets as  
bigge as a greate pinnes heade, and lay  
thre, or foure of them on hot combured  
coles, and let the suffumigatione therof  
ascende into thy mouth, & it vvill effect  
his operatione.

Or,

Take Fungus of Eldertree, apply the  
same betvvēne the Cheeckes, and the  
Teeth, and the vvormes vvill dye.

Or,

Take apeece of Mirrhe, and houlde  
the same on a knife over fervent coles,  
that it may burne, contunde it, and im-  
pose the poulder therof in your tooth,  
hould thy mouth over a basē vvith vva-

G

ter



ter, & the vvormes vvill fall out of your tooth into the vvater.

Or,

Take Maryegouldes, contunde them to poulder, mixe of this poulder the manitude of a hasellenute amongst a little Cotten, and applye that on the Concauouse tooth, and the vvormes vvill fall out.

*To cause a tooth easlye to fall out of the mouth.*

Contunde redde Corralle to poulder and applye that on the badde tooth and he vvill fall out.

Or,

Take a little peece of Hennebane roote, serveye the same, and soe applye it on the Tooth, & vvhen it is frigefyed, heate the same agayne, doe that as often till vvithout dolour you can extracte & dravve out the tooth. And curiously rake heede the sayed peece of roote touche noe other teeth.

*For the Wagginge, or agaynst loosenes of the Teeth.*

Take Saracens herbe, & Pyrolam, Sanniculā, of each M j. vvith leaves & stalckes decocte them vvith a qvar. of vvhyte vvine, beinge closelye stoppede, & let it boyle avway the thirde part therof, vvash heervvith oftentimes your teeth, and keepe it a good vvhyle it your teeth.

Or,

Take Masticke, & Landanum, of each halfe an ovnce, Camphir, G 6. make therof an vngvēt, vvith Rosevvater, apply this on the loose teeth, & it helpeth.

*Agaynst bleedinge of the Teeth.*

Decocte gardē Mintes in Vineger,

& vvafhe thervvith the teeth, and Gummes, then take the poulder of dryede Mintes, and perfricate thervvith the gummes.

*For filthye Teeth.*

Take redde Mirrhe 3 iij. Masticke 3 j. contunde it all veye smalle, and rubbe thervvith your teeth externallye, & internallye, & then vvash them vvith this subseqvent vvater. Take Pomgranate peeles, Gaulenutttes, Redderoses, the little dishes, or spoones (as vve call them) of akornes, of each a qvar. of an ovnce, Alumme 3 j. decocte them in thre pintes of vvater, and one of vvine, till the halfe therof be sodden avway.

Or,

Take the bones of a Sammon, pulverisate them, mixe thervvith a little *salis vsti*, mixe this agayne vvith the pickle of Lemmons, and rubbe thervvith the teeth, and the gummes, and it vvill be pure, and cleane.

*A tryede remedye for impure, and corrupted gummes.*

Take *Aquilegiam*, Sage, Mintes, Nuttemegges, and redde mirrhe, of each a q quart. of an ovnce, & halfe an ovnce *Aluminis combusti*, contunde all these thinges finelye, and boyle tvvo ovnces of Maydenhonye, insparge as thē therein this sayed poulder, & mixe it vvell together to an vnguēt, annoyncte keervvith the gummes both Morninge, and Eveninge, and all vvayes vvafhe the mouth therafter vvith vvarme small beere, vve may also vse this poulder vvithout the Honye. This vngvent is also excellent for the dryeth of the tunge and for sore throtes, vvhe as vve intermixe the same vvith vvater of Prunella, and dryede Sage, and gargrise heervvith, for it hath oftentimes binne tyede.

For



For burnede Teeth to which also the gummes  
are corrodede, to make them agayne pure  
and also to fasten the same.

℞. Ros. rub. ʒ iij. Sumach, Balanſt. Nucis  
Cupressi, Piretri, ana ʒ j. Alum. Iameni, ʒ iij.  
Aceti squill. ʒ 14, coqv̄anter, & contundan-  
tur in vase vitrea, ad tertia partis consumpti-  
onem, colatura hac seruetur vsui. Of this  
vvater you must in the Morning fasting,  
and after meales take in thy mouth, and  
vvash he, and perfricate vvith your finger  
thy teeth, and then vvith a little cloth  
rubbe the, in the vvich must be a little  
of this poulder. Take vvhyte vnprapa-  
red Coralle, a qva. of an ovvnce, vnprapa-  
red Cristall halfe as much, selectede &  
choſe Masticke, ʒ j. make heerof a poul-  
der, and vvhen you shall have vsed the  
same thre, or four dayes, annoynce the  
your gummes vvith honye of Roses.

For fetide, and concarvons Teeth.

℞. Styr. Calam. ʒ. 5. Benzoi, ʒ ij. Ligni Aloes.  
ʒ j. Musci ʒ 5. Amb. G 6. cum modico infusi-  
onis Tragacanti fiat massa.

Or,

℞. Mirrhe ʒ. 5. Aluminis vsti. Gallar.  
Mastic. ana ʒ j. Cupular. gland. ʒ j. Balanſt.  
Nucis Cupr. Piperis albi, ana ʒ. 5. Ciperi, Spica,  
Ros. rub. ana ʒ ij. Cort. granat. ʒ j. Condundan-  
tur & bulliat, in lb ij, aqua Chalibiate, & lb j.  
Aceti fortis. VVith this vvater you must  
both Morninge, and Eveninge vvash he  
your mouth.

For noughtye gummes.

Take Alumme, Boli Armeni, ana a qva.  
of an ovvnce. contunde it smalle & adde  
thervnto a dragme of vvhyte Coralle,  
Masticke ʒ 5. contund all this to poulder  
& mixe it all together, madeſye therin  
your finger, & applye the same to your  
gummes. Also, Take Mirrhe, halfe a  
qvar. of an ovvnce, rovvnde Aristologe.  
ʒ j. Ireas, ʒ 5. Masticke ʒ j. Aluminis com-

busti, 3 quart. of a quart. of an ovvnce,  
mixe it vvith honye of Roses to an vn-  
gv̄et, annoynce heervvith the gummes,  
vvhen you goe to bedde: in the Mornin-  
ges you must vvash he your mouth vvith  
vvine, in the vvich hath boyled Rose-  
mary, then you must chavve a little Ma-  
sticke, & it vvill cause you avoyde much  
slime, and in the end vvash your mouth  
vvith vvine of Rosemarye.

For corrupted gummes, and a fetide  
breathe.

Take a spoonefulle of Honye, one  
Nuttmegge, halfe a spoonefull of con-  
tundede cloves, in a spoonefulle of iuy-  
ce of Sage: Mixe all this vvell together,  
and strayne it throughe a cloute, till it  
resemble an vngv̄et, invngate thervvith  
your teeth, then take Masticke, Mirrhe,  
of each a quart. of an ovvnce, decoct it  
in halfe a pinte of reddevvine, and let it  
seeth to the one half therof, & heervvith  
both Morninge, and Eveninge vvash he  
your Teeth. If helpeth for it hath of-  
tentimes binne experimentede.

For a fetide breath, and Teeth.

VVash he your mouth, & teeth vvith  
vvine, in the vvich hath binne soaked  
the continuance of 3 or foure dayes the  
root of Bryonye, or in vvine vvherē ther  
hath Mirrhe binne decoctede.

To make sovvnde Teeth.

Take VVatercresse, and rubbe the  
same, vvith vvinne & heervvith vvash he  
your mouth often times.

Or,

Take Masticke halfe an ovvnce, and  
a little redde Corall, make ther of little  
cakes, chavve heerof one, or two a good

G ij vvwhile



while in your mouth, & perfricate your teeth vvith this svsseqvēr poulder. Take Mirrhe, a quart. of an ovvnce, Franckinsence 3 j. Masticke thre dragmes, redde Coralle, 3 j. Tartar, a quart. of an ovvnce, *Ligni Aloes* 3 s. Cinnamome Cloves, of each 3 s. Sarcocolla 3 j. contunde it all to poulder, and mixe it vvell together.

*To make yello we or fulvide teeth of a pure whyte coloure.*

Take Barlyemeale, and bake therof a loafe, bake it in the oven to coles, and thervvith oftētimes perfricate the teeth.

Or,

Vse oulde furnace claye, of a Bakers oven on the same manner.

Or,

Take Barlyemeale, Honye, & Sault, and thervvith perfricate, & rubbe your teethe.

Or,

Burne vetches to poulder, vvith nuttshelles, rub heervvith oftentimes your teeth, and they vvill grovve vvhyte.

*To make whyte teeth, and to deprive them of all fetor, and stinckinge.*

Take vvhyte Corralle, Pearles of each a quart. of an ovvnce, contunde it all verie small, & heervvith rubbe your teeth & they vvill quicklie vvexe vvhyte, for it is certayne.

Or,

Take Eggeshelles, a qv. of an ovvnce, and a halfe, of the best vvhyte Masticke, præparede Coralles, & Pearles, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, *Cornu Cervi vsti* 3 j. *Aluminis vsti*, Fischebones, ana 3 j. s. vvhyte pebble stone 3 iij. Muscke, and Ambre, ana G ij. contunde all this to poulder & mixe it vvell.

*An other poulder for the gummies.*

Take Alumme halfe a quart. of an

ovvnce, redde præparede Coralles 3 j. s. Fischebone, Pumex stone, ana 3 j. Masticke, Franckinsence, burnede Harteshorne, Cloves, Nuttemegges ana 3 s. cōtunde, and mixe it all together, & heervvith rubbe your gummies, and vvafhe out agayne your mouth.

*The Arch Dutches her Dentalle Poulder.*

Take Pearles, vvhyte Coralles, Fischebone, burnede Harteshorne, ana 3 j. Ireas, Pumex stone, Juniper gumme ana 3 s. rovvnde Aristologe 3 j. Orange peccles 3 j. *Ligni Aloes* 3 s. Muscke G. 2. Mace 3 s. contuide them all to poulder, & perfricate, or rubbe thervvith your Teeth.

*Another.*

Take advsted Harteshorne, prepared vvith Rosevvater, redde Coralle, finelye pulverisatede, exsiccatode Sloatreerootes, smallye contundede, Ireas, ana halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, decocte all these in Sloae vvine, strayne it, & compounde it, adde thē therto as much Suger, as the other, & of Muscke G ij. heervvith must you rubbe the teeth, & then vvith vvine vvafhe them, in the vvich hath binne boyled redde Roses, and Sloae vvater.

*To make Dentalle Cakes.*

Take præpared Pearles, halfe a qvar. of an ovvnce, vvhyte Coralle, a quart. of an ovvnce Pumeystone, Fischebone, ana 3 iij. Masticke, Cinnamome, ana 3 j. Ireas 3 dragmes, *Sanguinis Draconis*, a quart. of an ovvnce, Ambre, and Muscke of each a scruple: contunde it smalle, and make vvith the Slime of Gumme Tragant, beinge made vvith Rosevvater, a *Massa*, and heerof make little Cakes, as bigge as you please, and vvhen heervvith you have rubbed your teeth, you may as thē ether



ether vvith Plantinevvater, or vvith any other gargarisme vvash out your mouth

*An excellent Dentalle Poulder, which maketh Whyte teeth, and also corroborateth the gummes.*

Take Pumexstone, vvhyte Coralle Alabaſter, Fiſhebones, Tartar, Ireas, cōtunded pebble ſtone ana a quart. of an ovnce, Sal armeniacke, 3℥. Cīnamome, Cloves, ana 3℥. Muſcke, & Ambre, ana ʒi. Contunde, and mixe them together, rubbe your teeth heervvith, and then vvafhe the ſame.

Or,

Take Tartar, Pumexſtone, ana ʒi. burned ſaulte, Alumme ana a quart. of an ovnce, Cloves, Cīnemome, 3℥. the ſcrapinges, or chippiges of burned breade, as much as all the remanent, contunde. and mixe it all together.

Or,

Take pouldre Slaetes, ℔j. ſiſte them throughe, decoctethen a vvater vvith Pomgranate ſhelles till ſuch time it be verye Greene, & infuſe the ſame, on the ſayede poulder, permit the ſame to reſt tyvo dayes after other, the ſtraygne gēlleye the vvater therof, & let the Slaetes then vvaxe drye agayne, & agayne contunde the ſame, adde therunto as then ʒij. of Ireas, redde Coralle ʒi. both of them pulveriſatede, and as then it is finiſhed.

*An excellent Dentalle poulder, which maketh Whyte teeth, cleane gummes, and preventeth the Worms & all doloure, & payne of the Teeth.*

Take commune Sault, vvhyte Morbleſtone, Pumexſtone, vvhyte Coralle, of each a quart. of a ovnce, Maſticke Ci-

tronpeeles, ana 3℥. Muſcke Giiij. contunde, and mixe them all together. And vvhen as you intende to vſe this, & the other dentalle poulders, impoſe as then a little therof on a paper, & circumvolve a little cloute about thy finger, and madeſye the cloute vvith thy finger in ſtrōg vvine Vineger, and cruſhe as then the ſayede finger in the poulder on the paper, perfricate heervvith your teeth as of ten as is neceſſarye, once, or tyvice in a moneth, vve may alſo ſometimes in ſteade of Vineger vſe Roſevvater, for it is more delectable to the mouth then the Vineger, but is not ſo commodious.

## For doloures in the Mouthe, and the Throte.

*A certayne Gargarisme, for all diſeaſes of the Mouth, and of the Throte, of D. Felix, of Baſe.*

Take immature grapes, nu. 6. leaves of Zea or ſpelte Mj. vvalle Pepper, Mj. Honye of Roſes, ʒj. Alumme halfe aqv. of an ovnce, mixe ſixe Egges thervvith & infuſe thereon Plantine vvater, Nightſhade vvater, ana ʒiiij. all vvwhich beinge vvell contunded, mixede, and diſtillede, ther as then commeth therout a vvater, perfricate there vvith your teeth, gummes, and mouth, gargriſe, & vvafhe heervvith the throte, vvhen as you perceave anye infirmitye therin.

*For corruptione in the Mouth.*

Take the leaves of Houſelecke, contunde them and cruſhe out the iuyce therof, adde therevnto as much creame, of milcke as there is iuyce, mixe it vvell together, & invngate your mouth thervvith. If it be a Childe, ſuſpende as then

G iiij the



the herbe called *Adiantum*, about his Necke.

*For all doloure of the Throte, as when anye bodye his Almondes are tumefacted.*

Take *Piretrum* a qvar. of an ovvnce, Masticke, vwhyte dogges excrement, Franckinsence, *Aluminis vsti*, 3 j. Suger 3 j. contund it all to poulder, and mixe it together, & mixe therof the magnitude of a hasellenut vvith a spoonefull of Rosevvin, gargrise heervvith both Morninge, & eveninge a good continuance together. And if so be the doloure of the throte vveare so exceedig vehemēt, gargrise as thē thervvith in the day also, for it is exceedinge good agaynst the Rheumes of the throte through vvich vve oftentimes are all most choackede, and if so be the Patient vveare of a verie hot nature, vve may as thē in place of vvine take vvater and Vineger.

*For blisters in the Mouth of those of Castel.*

Take Rosevvater, impose therein Qvince kernelles, and let them soake therein, take therof oftentimes in your mouth: then take the internalle barcke of a beechtree, lay them in fref hevvater, gargrise thervvith, and retayne it a certayne time in the mouth.

*For a sore mouth, and Throte.*

Take buddes of Bramble, broade Plantine leaves, redde Roses, S. Johns vvorte, Agrimonye, ana M j. Cipresse nuttes, Pomgranate peeles, of each a qvar. of an ovvnce, vwhyte Franckinsence 3 j. Alumme, a qvar. of an ounce

*Calmus* halfe a qvar. of an ovvnce, decocte them all together in Chalybeated vvater, that ther onlye remayne behind ʒj. Then strayne it throughe a cloute, adde thervnto 3 ij. of Syrope of Mulberryes, and a qvar. of an ovvnce of Rose-Vineger, gargrise heervvith, and reserve it a goode vvile in thy mouth.

*For corruptione in the Mouth of the Countesse of Hohenloo.*

Take *Aquilegiam*, and garden Mintes, redde Mirrhe, Sage, and the chavve bones of a Pickerelle, beinge pulverisatede, of each a like, 4 contundede Nuttemegges, burnede Alumme, mixe it vvith honye to a thinne pappe, or pultis. Or, els chavve the herbe Pentaphyllon.

*For the same.*

Take a pinte of Honye, Vineger, 3 j. Alumme the biggenes of a VVallenut, one contundede Nuttemegge, mixe them all together, and let them boyle, till it vvexe somevvhat thicker, take it from of the fyre, frigefye, and skimme it vvell, and then reserve it, and vvhen as therfore anye bodye beginneth to perceave anye impurity or corruptione in his mouth, he must as then oftentimes vvash his mouth vvith the vvater of Prunella, & of Plantine, & then annoynde the same vvith this sayede discriptione, and it vvill cure him.

*When as anye bodye his Almondes exacerate, so that he by noe meanes can swallowe.*

Take Rosevvater, Prunelle-vvater, Elderflovver vvater, Plantinevvater, of each a like, that they all of them make halfe



halfe a pint, mixe therewith the biggenes of a Nutte, of venetiane Sope, mixe it so longe vvith the sope, till shee be vvholly therin liquefactede, & the vvater be grovvēvvhyt. Then take every time a spoonefull, and gargise vvith syrope of Mulberries and honye.

*For a sore throte, and for the Squinante.*

Take the blossomes of Zea, or spelt, or if it be exsiccate, take as then the superiour toppes therof  $\frac{3}{4}$  l. buddes of vvilde Roses as much, decoct them together in a pottle of runninge vvater, and let it boyle avvay thre or four fingers depth, and beinge closelye occludede permit it to frigifye, take therof in thy mouth and gargise therewith everye quarter of an houer, till such time as thou feelest ease.

*When anye bodye hath a tumor in the Throte, which will not breake out.*

Take of the best Sault Mij. infuse theron a quart of vvater, humect therin a reduplicatede linnen cloth, applye the same about this Neck, vvhere about the tumor is situated: As soone as the same is exsiccate, made fyre agayne the same, vse this as longe till it demonstrate it selfe, and breake out, then decoct the foresayede vvater, and gargise therewith it purifyeth the tumefactione, and vvith out anye indammagement it cureth the same.

*For all sinckinge in the Throte.*

Take Mistletoe of a Peare tree 3. qu. of an ounce of Nuttree a qu. of an ounce, of a burche tree halfe a quart. of an

ounce, Lungevvorte, vvwhich growveth on an Oack, Hartstunge, Melisse, ana a qua. of an ounce, contunde the same all together to a poulder, and mixe it vvell, puttinge therbye  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. of Suger. Of this poulder you must take both Eveninge, and morninge, the biggenes of a Haselennutt. If soe be that you can not vse it out of your hand, take it then vvith any humiditye, and all vvayes fast tvvo houvvers therone, and vvhen you perceave anye sinckinge in the throte, administer then of this poulder vnto him the magnitude of a haselennutt, in a little draught of vvine, and it vvill helpe.

*For a sore throte which commeth by tumefactione, wherof the Patient feareth to be choacked.*

Take the leaves only of Saracens herbe a quart. of an ounce, of Iuniperberries as much, contunde the berries, and decocte the herbe vvith the berries in a pinte of vvine, then drincke continualye therof.

*A certayne experimentede gargarisme, when anye mans Throte swelleth, and doth internallye soe in tollerablye molest him, that he supposeth the same to be internallye foraminatede.*

Take Pomgranate peeles, beinge smallye contundede a quart. of an ounce, *Aluminis combusti*, 3j. vnclarifyede Honye thre spoonesfull, decocte the same vvith halfe a pinte of VVine, and gargise therewith oftentimes beinge calsfyede.

*For tumefactione of the throte.*

Immediatly the Patient peaceavinge  
G iij      hi<sub>s</sub>



his throte beginning to svell, you must then perfricate, & rubbe his gumme, & tung vvith Sault, or if the Patiēt be able he must doe it him selfe, and heerbye he may be curede.

*For a sore throte with perforationes in the same.*

Take a quart. of an ounce of the Fungus of the Eldertree, vvas h the same cleane, & put it in a quarre pot, infuse thereon vvhyte vvine, let this stande a vvhole night, and the next day drinck therof, in the morninge before you breacke your faste, and in the Eveninge before you eat, & vvhen you desire to drincke replenishe agayne you canne, vse this in this sort thre dayes after other, & if ther vvith it be not meliorized, & amendede make agayne freshe, and vse it as before.

*For tumefactione of the throte.*

Take the rootes of vvhyte Lillyes, of Maluviscus ana M j. Saffern half a drag. contunde it, and ebulliat it in milcke in forme of a Cataplasma, sprede it on a cloth & apply it vvarme to the throte.

Or,

Contunde a Svvollovves nest vverye smalle, decocte it in vvine like vnto pappe, & applye the same on the throte.

Or,

Take a svvollovves nest vvith all that is therein, (it must be a house svvollovves nest) the neste vvith the yonge birdes also contunde it vvery smalle, and put it in a pot, vvherin must be as much suet, that the nest may therein be decocted to a Cataplasma then let the same frigify, & ligate this on the throte of the Patient, as

vvarme as he can tollerate the same, and vvhen it is coulede then recalefy the same agayne in the pot, and then religate the same agayne on the throte, vse this as often, till it departe, and vvhen it vvaxeth to dry, adde ther vnto more svvollovves vvhen as theye are fetherede, & allmost flushe, discidinge them on the backe, & putting them full of fault, and suspende them in the smoack vvith the fethers, & their entralles.

In this sorte vvvas I accustomed to have them in præparation, and readines the vvhole yeare throughe, & vvhen necessity requireth the same, I take tvvo of the sayed svvollovves, ther vnto also one neste, and contunde them the one vvith the other, and in that sort I vse them.

*For a sore throte.*

Take the iuyce of blackeberryes, & of Mulberryes lb j. decocte them together in a copper kettle, and vvhen the on half therof is sodden avvaye, adde therunto clarifyede Honye lb j. let this decocte together till it vvaxe thicke: take heerof a spoonefull, & a spoonefull of Honye of Roses, vvith vvater of Sage, of Plantine, of Elderberryes ana 3. spoonesfull, let this gentlye on the fyre liquefy, adde as then ther vnto a spoonefull of Vineger of Roses, gargise ther vvith the throte: and it repelleth all the tumefactione, and impuritye of the throte.

*Earle Frederick his remedye for sore throtes.*

Take as much milcke as you please, let the same decocte, adde ther vnto a little oyle Olive, that it may be reasonable pingvedinouse, and a little Hoppes, gargise ther vvith your throte, & mouth as vvarme as you can tollerate the same, & if it be an vlceration it vvill immediately



atlye demonstrate it selfe, and come forth.

*For tumefactione of the throte.*

Take vvater of Vineleaves, & cause the patient oftentimes thervvith to gargise.

*For a sore throte.*

Take vvhyte Diptamus, decocted in Goates milcke, gargise thervvith, and keepe it a good vvhile in thy throte.

*When anye mans throte is vulneratede.*

Take a spoonefull of Honye, Alumme the quantite of a hasellenutte, Sugerof Candye thrice as much, Sage Mj. decocte all these together in a pinte of vvater, thre or foure qualmes, strayne the same, and as vvarme as you can gargise heervith, thre, or fourtimes a day.

*For tumefactione of the throte, & for the drieth of the Tunge.*

Take linteseede oyle, oyle Olive, ana lb. j. blue Violetes, redde Roses ana ʒ. j. s. *Aluminis vsti*, a q. of an ounce, long Pepper, Ambre, Caninall excrementes, ana a qua. of an ounce, contrunde, all that to poulder vvich must be pulverisated, & infuse the oyles theron, and then collocate the same in the Sunne: heervith you must invngate vvith a fether internallye.

*For a disease called Ranula vnder the tounge in the Mouth.*

Breacke open the mouth in the firste vvith a strong spoone, that he may shut

te the same noe more, the perfricate his tung, vvith the vvpermost syde of the sageleaves, that the viscosite therof may departe, then rubbe the same vvith saulte, & honye being together mixede, and then vvipe of the same agayne vvith the Sage, then rubbe the tunge vvith Saulte, and vvith Pomgranate Peeles, and at the last of al rub, her vvith Sage vse this everye daye tvvice.

*For a sore throte, vvith tumefactione therof.*

Distille a vvater out of Garlicke, made fyre therein a little cloute, and circumsolve that about the throte, and drinke of that vvater everye day halfe an ounce.

*Or,*

Take Sage Mj. Rue, vvinter Roses, ana Mj. a qu. of an ounce of Alume, a spoonefull of Hony, put them together in a pot, infuse theron halfe vvater, and half vvine, let it boyle avway 2. or 3. fingers, and let it frigifye, and then gargise thervvith.

*For tumor of the throte when a man cannot swallowe.*

Decocte *Foeniculum Graecum*, in vvater, and adde therunto a little Honye, and cause the Patient oftentimes thervvith to gargise.

*For tumefactione of the throte.*

Take Rue, Sage, Origananum, ana Mj. adde therunto *Album gracum*, halfe a quart. of an ounce, and vvaggen Tarre a spoonefull, cōcoct it in running vvater, the third part therof avway, then strayne it throughe a cloth and crush it, adde therunto a spoonefull of Hony, & let it con-



concocte together : Gargrife heervvith throughout the day, & keepe it a good vvhye in the throte, spitte it out, & take freshe in thy mouth, vse it foure, or five times after other, and it vvill certaynlye helpe. If you can obtrayne vvater of Prunella, it vvill be farre better, then running vvater.

*Another.*

Take Rue, Sage, Pulegium, Hisope, Avance, & the greene peeles of vvall Nuttes, of each alike, contunde, & crush out the iuyce of each aparte, strayne of the thinnest therof, mixe them together, & on a cole fyre let them concocte, that it resemble the consistence of a Cataplasma. Addē as then as much Honye thereto as is of the iuyces, boyle this together, keepe it, and administre therof a little to the Patient in his Mouth, because by little, and little he might fvvollouve the same.

*The remedye of D. Wolf Talhuysen, agaynst all apertiones of the throte.*

Take *Aqua vite*, vvwhich hath stood 3. or 4. dayes on *Mercurium Preparatum*, & hath oftentimes therō binne stirred, reserve that by it selfe. Pulverisate agayne the *Mercurium*, infuse theron Rosevvater, & let that also stande theron 3. or 4. dayes, then strayne it in a glasse aparte: Take tvvo partes of Rosevvater, and one parte *Aque vite*, mixe them together, tye then a little cotton on a threde, madefy the same in this vvater, & thervvith dippe the holes of your throte, tvvo or 3. times after other, the Patient through a loocking glasse may doe it himselfe, it exsiccate, and also healeth.

*For sore throtes, in yonge Children.*

Take halfe a Nuttemegge, one spo.

nefull of Honye. *Aluminis Combusti*, the magnitude of a Pease mixe thē together, and invngate heervvith your throte.

Or,

Ebulliate vvhyte *Diptamum*, in Goates milcke, and gargrife thervvith.

*A gargarisme for sore throtes.*

Take halfe a pinte of Vineger, Vermilion 3 j. *Aluminis adusti*, a quart. of an ounce, put it in a glasse, and oftentimes stirre the same, and vvhen it is settled gargrife, as then thervvith your throte.

*For a sore throte, with tumefaction of the Almondes.*

Take iuyce of Mulberryes halfe an ounce, Syrope of Nuttes, and Honye of Roses, ana a quart. of an ounce, vvater of Sorelle, and of Libisticum, ana halfe a pinte, mixe it together, & gargrife thervvith.

*An excellent Cataplasma, for ulcerations of the throte.*

Take Elderleaves, and redde Cabbages, ana M j. broyle thē vvith a little Hony, and butter, & ligate this on the throte of the Patient, and vvhen it is coulede calefy the same agayne.

*A tryede Gargarisme, for the apertions of the throte.*

Take Copperroost a quart. of an ounce, Alumme, halfe an ounce, Camphir 3 j. decocte it in a pinte of vvhyte Vine, and in a pinte of vvater till the thirde parte therof be soddē avay, heervvith must the Patient vvash the apertions thrice a day, or at least cause them of an other to be vvashed.

*Agaynst*



*Agaynst tumefactione of the throte.*

Take Camomille, and boyle it vvith vineger, and tye them vvarmè, on the throte.

*An other.*

Take sope, & liquefy the same in vvarme vvater, administre heerof 2. or 3. to the Patient, at every time tvvo spoonesfulle or more, and it helpeth.

*For the same.*

Decocte a little Caninalle excrementes, vvith Fennelle, in Goates milcke, & gargrise oftentimes ther vvith.

*An other.*

Boyle Alchimillam, in vvater, adde ther to a little Alumme. This cureth all apertions of the throte, & it preventeth the payne therof althoughè it tooke his originalle out of *Morbò Gallico*.

*A precious Oyle for all manner of tumor, and doloure of the throte.*

Take iuyce of Nightshade, concocte it vvith oyle olive, till all the sappe be exhalatede, doe that thrice, the like alsoe is done vvith the sappe of Houseleecke, vvich allsoe vve must let boyle thrice, mixe then both these Oyles together, & pingvesy therein, black sheepes vvoolle, and applye the same vvarme theron.

*A Gargarisme, for all diseases of the Mouth, and throte, which hath oftentimes binne tryed.*

Take broad, and narrow Plantine vvater, of Nightshade, of Prunella, and vvater of Hogges grass, of each alike, because the vvaters may be tvvo partes ther

of, & the Oranges, & Pongranate peeces other tvvo partes: Choppe them smalle together, and put them in a greate pot, occlude the same together, distille it, and reserve it in cleere glasses: VVhen you vvill administer herof to any body, mixe vvith a pinte therof, 3j. iuyce of Mulberryes, and as much honye.

This gargarisme is of admirable operatione, & refanatione of the diseases of the throte.

*For tumefactione, of the throte, and Almondes.*

Take 7. figges, 4. Dates, Iuiuba, & Sebesteno, of each eleven, Corentes halfe an ounce, Liquerishe a quar. of an ounce, *Elenium*, half a qu. of an oũce, decocte them in Goates Milcke, the thirde parte avway, strayne it, & add ther vnto honye of Roses, Syrope of Liquerishe, and syrope of Mulberryes, ana 3℥. & gargrise ther vvith.

*For apertions in the Mouth, and throte.*

Take the Barkes of a Service tree, vvith the beryes also therof (ether dried, or freshe,) and Quinces, as much of one as of the other contund, & cut them grossely: put them together in a pot, infuse theron vvater and vvine, of each an æquale portion that the substance may onely be covered let them stande together a night, and a daye, then let the concocte the one vvith the other strayne it, and crushe it out, vvashe ther vvith your mouth, both Eveninge, and morninge as vvarme, as you can tollerate it.

*A poulder for all corrupt Carnosities, in the Mouth, and in the throte.*

Take Alumme, & *Bolum Armenū*, ana a q. of an oũce, cōtund to poulder, & dipp therein



therin a madefyed finger, and annoynt therewith the throte, and the roof of the Mouth.

*For exulceration, and apertions of the throte*

Take Alumme 3 j. Mirrha, Mastick ana a qu. of an ounce, burned Harteshorne 3 j. contunde al this very smalle, & mixe it vvith honye of Roses, to a confection, annoynt therewith the apertiones, & the tumefaction, you may allsoe svvallove the biggnes of a hasellenutte.

*For blisters of the throte, that we can not swallowe.*

Take redd coralles 3 ij. Alumme, Frackinsence, Ireas, rounde Aristologye, ana 3 s. contunde the all together, very smalle, and mixe it vvith honye of Roses, or vvith Oximell of Squillar. to a confectione, permit it by degrees to liquefy in the mouth, and then svvollove it, and if it be to thicke, make it a little thinner, vvith vvater, vvherin hath decoctede a little Hisope.

*Agargarisme for a sore mouth, and palate, and the Throte.*

Take Copperrooste, *Alumminis combusta*, Suger of Candye, ana 3 j. Camphir 3 s. contund it all together, & set a pot vvith vvater to boylinge, and impose all these poulders in the ebulliēt vvater, occlude the same vvith a madefyed cloute, & on the same vvith any blackthinge, till such time it vvexe coulde, and as then put the same in a glasse.

*When anye man hath a fish bone, or anye other alienate thinge in the throte.*

Take a peece of vvyer, and tye on it a little peece of sponge, madefyed the same in honye, & as the thrust the same, dov-

ne the throte, & the fish bone vvill followe vvith it. But if it vvare soe profound in the throte that vvith the vvyer vve could not attayn therto, administre as then continuallye vnto him hony beinge mixede vvith fres h butter, into his mouth, & it vvill mollifye it.

Or,

Administre onely vnto him oyle Olive to drinke, or Oyle of svvete Almondes.

*For all Apostemations of the Throte.*

Take of the best oyle olive, & freshe butter, of each alike, mixe them vvell together, and moystē therin a little vvoollen cloute, and applye the same vvwarmed to the throte, & the Apostemation in time vvill reveale, & breack open it selfe. *Probatum est sepe.*

*Agargarisme, When as anye mans throte, or Pallate is swollene, or wounded.*

Take Nutmegges, Mace vvhyte Ginger, longe Pepper, Cinnamome, ana 3 j. vvhyte Vitriolle 3 s. common faulre, a qu. of an ounce, contunde the all to poulder, and adde as then therunto, halfe an ounce preparede Tutia, put all these in a glasse, & infuse thereon a pottle of Malmasy, let this stand continuallye the space of 8. dayes in the Sunne, oftentimes stirring the same: Administre heerof to the Patient a qua. of an ounce, to vvash therewith his mouth, and throte. It is also commodious, for al corruptions of the mouth.

The poulder vvich remaineth on the bottome of the glasse therof beinge mixede a drag. vvith honye, of Roses, & Diamorum, of each halfe an ounce, and a quart. and a halfe of an ounce of Syrope of Nuttes, is verye necessarye, & profitable,



## For the diseases of the throte.

85.

fitable, for all corroding carnosity, vvhē as vve invngate the same both morninge, and Evening 3. or 4. dayes after other theron.

*For aperitions of the throte, without corruptione, which taketh his originalle of heate.*

Take Rosevvater, Plantine, & Prunella, vvater of each alike, adde therunto a reasonable quantitye *Tragacanthi*, & liquefye it in some calefactede locatione, then scrape your tunge, and vvaf he her, and thereafter vvaf he your mouth vvith this vvater.

*An excellent Gargarisme, for a sore throte.*

Take *Sulphuris vivi*, half a quar. of an ounce, redde Mirrhe as much Masticke. 3j. grosselye contunded, infuse theron lb. s. of *Aquavita*, stirr it vvell, and vvaf he heervvith your mouth both Morninge, and Eveninge.

*An other, of more viger.*

Take *Sulphuris vivi*, a qu. of pounce, redde Mirrhe, confited Elenium of each an ounce, Masticke, and Franckinsence, of each 3j. Piretrum a qu. & a halfe of an ounce, contunde thē verye smalle together, take heerof halfe an ounce, infuse therone, *Aquavita* lb. j. & vse it as the foregoinge.

*For the ulceratione. Ranula in the throte.*

Take inveterate, and stale suet, and Sope, of each alike, pounce thē together invngate thervvith your throte by the fyer, or in some other vvarme place, because the vnguent might soacke in, and then circumligate a vvarme cloth about the Necke.

*For doloure, and tumor of the throte*

Decoſte the flowvers of Camomill in Vineger, & circumligate thē as fervent as you cā tollerate the same about your Necke.

*Agaynst the corrosione of the Mouth.*

VVaf h oftentimes your Mouth vvith Alumme vvater.

Or,

Take a spoonefull of Hony, Elderflowvers vvater, Rosevvater, & Vineger of Roses, of each alike mixede together, vvaf he heervvith your Mouth 3. or 4. times a daye.

*For a sore Mouth.*

Take Rosevvater lb. j. *Aluminis vsti*, half an ounce, serveſye them together verye hot, & heervvith vvaf he thy mouth 3. times a daye, as hot as you may.

*When as we can not diguſtate ether Meate, or Drinke.*

Take of the beste Commine 3ij. contunde the same somvvhat grosselye, infuse theron a quarte of Malmaſye, let it boyle avvay the thirde parte: Strayne it throughe a cloth, & adde therunto thre quar. of an ounce of Malmaſye vvich is as yet not decoctede, and heervvith oftentimes beinge calefyede vvaf he your mouth.

*For corrosione of the Mouth.*

Contunde a vivificent Crevifhe, and cruſhe out the iuyce therof, vvaf h thervvith your Mouth, and it helpeth.

*A tryed remedye for all corrosione of the Mouth.*

*In primis*, vvaf h your mouth vvith Sa-  
H gevva-



gevvater, then invngate your mouth, & the rooffe therof vvith honye of Rofes, & at the laft cruſhe this poulder follovvinge, on the gummes, and vvher ther is anye diſeaſe. Take of the Chavvebones of a Pickerelle,  $\bar{z}$  j. and a quart. Nutmegges, halfe a qv. of an ovvnce, Giger, a qvar. of an ovvnce, and Alumme, thre quart. of a quart. of an ovvnce, contunde it all together, & put it in a glaſſede pott, ſet it on glovvinge coles, and continualye ſtirre about the ſame, vvith a vvodden *Spatula*, & then beinge vvarme put it in a morter, and pulveriſate it verye ſmalle, and ſift it.

*For the Ranulam vnder the tunge, or in the throte, and for all fleſhye or Carnalle wates, of the throte, or mouth.*

Take of the leſſer *Celidonia*, vvith the rootes, & flovvvers, vvwhich in Aprill, in the increaſinge of the Moone, and in fayre vveather, are effodicatede, out of the earth  $\bar{z}$  iij. tye the ſame in a little redde ſilcken bagge, ſuſpende it about thy Necke, on thy bare bodye, vvcare the ſame tvvo dayes, and tvvo nightes, & as then change. Then take agayne freſhe herbes, as before  $\bar{z}$  iij. put it in a little glaſſede pot, infuſe theron a pinte, of the beſt vvhyte vvine occlude the ſame, & let it boyle avvay the one halfe therof: humect as then a little cotten therin, or ſome other little clout, beinge tyed to a little ſticke, and vvaf he heervvith the ſayed carnalle excreſcens, or vvarte, and vſe it oftentimes. And vvhen you have ſpent, & conſumede all the vvine, exſiccate the herbes and burne them.

*When anye man his Mouth through the Morbo Gallico corrupteth.*

Take a ſpoonefull of Honye, tvvo cloves of Ginger, and as much Alumme aſa VVallenut: decoct it in a pinte of

vvater, as longe as vve ſeeth a harde Egge. And heervvith vvaf he your mouth.

### For the drieth of the Tunge.

*An excellent potione for the drieth of the tunge.*

Take tvvo Nutmegges of the beſte, grate them ſmall, decoct them in a pot vvith vvater, and tvvo ſpoonesfull of Honye, then cruſhe it out ſo violentlye that the verye oyle of the Nutmegges come therout, adminiſtre heerof to the Patient to drincke as much as pleaſeth him.

Or,

Boyle dried Turnoppes in vvater, & heervvith oftentimes vvaf he thy mouth. And it helpeth exceedinglye.

*The Earle of Bernharte his remedye for the drieth of the tunge.*

Take af hes of Vinebranches, & infuſe theron a lixivye, and gargiſe heervvith both thy mouth and Necke it helpeth verye eaſilye, for ther have binne manye Perſons holpen heerthrough.

*D. Wolf Talhuſer his water for the drieth of the tunge verye precious.*

Take Alūme pulveriſatede inſparge the ſame on a glaſſede tyle, lay theron a rovve of the flovvvers of *Liguſtrum*, and thē agayn of the ſame ſixe impositions one above the other, all vvayes conſidering the Alumme the inferiour, and ſuperiour positione of the ſame, let this then in this ſorte continue the continuance of five, or ſixe vveeckes, then contunde the ſame together, & cruſh it out, reſerve it in a glaſſe, heervvith invngate the tunge of that Perſon vvwhich hath the drieth



## For the diseases of the throte. *tongue*. 87.

drieth of the tunge, and the skinne vill peelee of & cause separatione of all that vvich is blacke, and viscoufe.

*An other which is also certayne, of the  
oulde chauncelers wife.*

Take a glased pot, replenif he the same halfe fulle of Housleecke, vvith the iuyce therof, infuse therō five quartes of cleere vvater, and adde ther vnto ʒj. *Salis Armeniaci*, occlude it close together, and let it soe stande a vvhole night, then distille the same, and administre heerof to the Patient halfe a pinte either more or lesse: make therof thre little draughtes, and cause him drinke the same betvvene day and night, and if so be he coulede it vveare good he shoulde eate nothinge an hovver after. But it vveare best of all, that in an hovver, and a halfe thereafter, or before he abstayned from meates.

Or,

Take two, or thre vivifcent Crevishes, contunde them verie smalle together, and then crushe them out, mixe thervvith vvater of Prunella, or iuyce of Mulberryes, and vvash he vour mouth thervvith, you may also drinke it.

Or,

Take Buckevveite, Corneflowvers of each halfe a quart. of an ovvnce put it in a nue pot, vvich contayneth not much more then halfe a pinte, replenif he the same vvith redde vvine, decoct the same being closely covered, & boyle it an 8 or 10 qvales, thē being closely occludede suffer the same to frigifye, administre heerof to the Patient everie halfe hovver on spoonefulle, as longe as it continueth, and if necessity so require, make more therof.

Or,

Take Corne Rosevvater, and cause

him heervvith often times to gargrise, and also thervvith to vvash he his tunge.

But if so be the tunge vveare soe intollerablely cleft, invngate as then the tunge oftentimes vvith oyle of Roses, & if the Teeth vveare loosenede, as it oftentimes chaunceth, invngate thē vvith honye of Roses, and allvvayes thereafter vvash your mouth vvith vvater of Ligustrum, and they vvilbe agayne as faste as they vveare before.

*For the drieth of the tunge wherein ther come on  
the tunge great scabbes, or knobbes.*

Take a live Crevishes, contūde them and take therof in a linnen cloute, and thervvith oftentimes rubbe the tunge: then allvvayes take agayne frefhe contunded Crevishes, vvhen as in the first you have cleanlye vvashed the same, & agayne permit the same to exsiccate, to the vvich intent you must allvvayes have two cloutes in preparatione.

*An other for the same disease.*

Take the internalle barcke of a beech tree, make therof little thinne chipps soacke them in vvater, and scrape thervvith your tunge.

Or,

Take Nuttemegges, and Iues stone, make vvith hony of Roses therof a little paeffe, & thervvith invngate the tunge.

Or,

Vvash he the tunge vvith viscoufe vvater vvherin Quinces have binne soakede, and vvipe the tunge verie cleane vvith a little scarlete pecce of clothe, thē annoynce hervvith iuyce of Mulberryes, or vvith Maydenhonye, for it is ther vnto verie excellent.

H ij    *Acce-*



*A certayne remedye for the drieth of  
the tunge.*

Take a vvhole freshe horte dunge,  
crushe out the some, throughe a clout  
svveete the same vvith Suger, & strawe  
it vvith some thige, that the Patiēt seeth  
not vvhat he drinckethe, and administer  
vnto him heerof both Morninge, and  
Eveninge as spoonefull, *Probatum.*

Or,

Take Qvince kernelles, and the in-  
ternall barkes of a beetche tree impose  
the same in freshe vvater, till it vvexe  
therof a little thicke calefye it a little, &  
heervvith vvash the tunge oftentimes,  
in vngatinge the same vvith a stronge fe-  
ther, nether is it any matter, if vve chaū-  
ced to let anye of this vvater dovne in-  
to the bodye, then scrape your tunge  
vvith a vvodden tunge scraper: heeron  
vvash your mouth, & throte vvith vvater,  
vvherin hath binne decoctede and  
boyled vvhyte Rosēs, Brambleleaves,  
gentle Sage, and a little Alumme, and  
svveetenede vvith a little honye. In the  
end in vngate your tunge vvith hony of  
Rosēs, and vvith *Dionora*, beinge mixed  
together, vse it tvvce a daye.

*Another which hath oftentimes bin-  
ne tryede.*

Take Camphir 3j. mixe the same  
vvith a spoonefull of *Aquavina*, adde  
thervnto sixe Saffierne flovvers, vvater  
of Nightshade, of Rosēs, & of Prunella,  
each an Eggeshell fulle, put all this to-  
gether in a little porrenger full of could  
vvater, made fye therein a blevv or redde  
peece of vvollen cloth, and applye the  
same on the right syde above the Liver.

Or,

Cut a peece of Bacon as thicke as the  
booke of a knife, and about the latitude  
of the tunge, applye the same on the

tunge, & it vvill liqvesy in your mouth,  
& as then the thicke combured skinne  
vvill separate it selfe from of the tunge.

Or,

Take the flovvers of Vervvene, con-  
tundethem, and crushe out the iuyce  
therof, and reserve the same in a glasse.  
Infuse heeron a little oyle Olive least it  
shoulde moulde, and vvhen as you de-  
sire to put of this iuyce in vre turne the  
glasse as then the bottome vpvvards  
vvith your finger before the mouth ther  
of, and then povver out a little therof,  
into some other little glasse & in vngate  
heerof on your tunge vvith a fether, and  
the disease vvill departe.

## For the Pallate.

*When anye mans pallate surmounteth the na-  
turalle longitude which we call the  
sinckinge of the Pallate.*

Take the greene peeles of VValle-  
nuttes, cut them into thinne shives, ex-  
siccate them, that they may be pulvri-  
fatede, and then through a cloth sifte  
them. And vvhen anye Person his pal-  
late surpasseth the naturalle longitude  
therof, take then of this poulder on a  
finger, or in a little spoone, & thervvith  
elevate the palate, and then vse this sub-  
sequent, gargarisme. Take honye of  
Rosēs, Plantine, and Prunelle vvater, of  
each an æqvall portione, put it together  
and gargise thervvith your throte, ne-  
ther is it hurtefull, if some therof chaū-  
ced to runne dovne the throte.

Or,

Take a stalcke or tvvo of the herbe  
called Perforata, accordinge the magni-  
tude therof, decocte thē in halfe a pinte  
of vvhyte vvine, and drincke heerof a  
goode draught as vvarme as is possible  
for



for you : and if of the first draught it  
fincketh not, drinke heerof as then the  
seconde time. *Probatum.*

Or,

Take a dryede vvalenut, contunde  
the same, and infuse thereon as much  
*Aqua vite*, that you may make a little  
pappe therof, sprede the same on a cloth  
or on a little Toa, and applye it on the  
crown of the Patient, ligate the same  
stifflye thereon, and it immediatlye eleva-  
teth agayne the Pallate. But if to extre-  
amly it vveare discendede, adde as then  
ther to halfe as much franckinsence, as  
is of the vvalenutte, & vvithout doubte  
it helpeth.

Or,

Take of the filthiest snayles domi-  
cilles, vvich are verve drye, pulverisate  
them, addinge therunto halfe as much  
Saulre. Decoete them together vvith  
cleervvater, & gargise thervvith often-  
times or els gargise only vvith vineger.

Or,

Take *Album gracum*, vvich is verve  
vvhyte, and takē vp vnder some pentis,  
pulverisate it verve smalle, and then sift  
it : you may also mixe thervvith a little  
Cinnamome. Put of this poulder in a  
little spoone, and thervvith elevate the  
Pallate.

Or,

Take a dryede Elder pipe, pulverisate  
it and vse it on the same manner.

*For Hoarcenes.*

Take contundede Garlicke, crushe  
out the iuyce therof, adde to a quarr. of  
an ovnce of this iuyce, thre, or foure  
spoonesfulle of Honye, and take heerof  
in the Mornings by times a spoonefull.

Or,

Broyle some garlicke, cut the in tvo  
peece, crushe the iuyce therof in con-  
tundede cloves, and fastinge in the Mor-  
ninges eate them : Or take the iuyce of  
Hisope, and iuyce of *Pulegium*, of each a

like, mixe these iuyces vvith meale of  
*Fœnum gracum*, and vvith honye to a con-  
fectione, concocte it together, and vse  
therof both morninge, and eveninge.

Or,

Take contundede, Mustarde seede,  
mixe the same vvith Meade, and as then  
drinke it as vvarme as you can.

*For hoarcenes, and to make a goode voyce.*

Take Liqverishe, Dragacath, *Gummi  
Arabici*, Covvcumber-seede, & Pumpi-  
on-seede, peeledde, Anifs, and Fennelle-  
seedes, ana  $\text{ʒ} \text{ iij}$ . Frackinsence, & Mirrhe,  
ana  $\text{ʒ} \text{ j}$ . Safferne, iuyce, or sappe of Li-  
qverishe, ana  $\text{ʒ} \text{ j}$ . Suger penny  $\text{ʒ} \text{ 7}$ . Com-  
min  $\text{ʒ} \text{ 3}$ . Dates vvithout stones  $\text{ʒ} \text{ 5}$ . con-  
tunde all that is to be contundede, & cut  
the rest minutly, the mixe it to a paeſte,  
vvith goode vvine, make therof little ca-  
kes as bigge as halfe pence, & lay therof  
one, or tvo vnder the tunge, both Mor-  
ninge, and eveninge, and ther let them  
liquesye or melte.

## To expell the Croppe.

*When anye man hath a croppe growinge  
on him.*

Take houseleeecke, sheepes suet, and  
saule of each alike, contunde it vvell to-  
gether, sprede it on a lether, and applye  
it on the Croppe, and it helpeth.

Or,

Take Ferrara, vvith the bleuve flo-  
vvvers, contunde them and tye them on  
the croppe, everye Morninge, and Eve-  
ning, till such time as the croppe depar-  
teth and to everye dressinge take fresh  
herbes.

*For croppinge of the Necke.*

Take a peece of sponge, as bigge as  
a VValnutte, incende it vvith a vvaxe

H iij candle,



candle, let the fume therof entrethy throte, & vwhen it smoaketh noe more crufhe then the blacke therof into a spoone. Take as then the Pumille stone, as much as ther is of the blacke poulder, vvhich is burnte of the sponge, cōtunde it verye smalle, and mixe thervvith tvvo spoonesfulle of vvine, mixe it vvell together, and drincke therof in the morninges fastinge, and then fast theron an hovver, or tvvo, & leave halfe a spoonefulle therof behinde, & annoynctethervvith the Croppe of your Necke in like sorte must you doe at Night an hovver or tvvo after Supper, and theron nether eate nor drincke: Doe this as often till the Croppinge departe, as hath binne sayede before.

*To repelle the Croppinge.*

Take fappe of Reddishes halfe an ovvnce, Sault, vvine Vineger, Sope, of each halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, mixe it vvell together, & let it so stande a vvhole night: invngate heervvith the croppige everye Eveninge, and morninge, and it vvill departe.

Or,

Take a Sponge, vvherin are good store of stones, Pumexstone, Bay faulte, VVoolle vvhich is cut of redde cloth, Pickerelles bones, out of his heade, and Crevifhe Eyes, of each a like, put all this together in a nue pot, & agglutinate the same close together, that noe dampes evaporate, set him then on a hot fyre a vvhole daye, and then contunde it all to poulder. Heerof must the Patient take goinge to bedde as much, as vve vse to eate faulte vvith foure Egges, vvithout eatinge or drinckinge anye thinge theron, & in the morninges must the patiēt take agayn as much, & fast tvvo hovvers theron.

*For the Croppinge.*

Take a redde Sponge, burne the same

to povvlder on an Iron shovelle, then pulverisate the same, advre also Juniper berryes, and the fruites of vvilde Roses, each of them a part, and then contunde them all verye smalle. Take then of the sponge povvlder tvvo partes, of the Juniperpoulder, & of the vvilde rosefruit poulder the thirde parte, mixe thē vvell together. Take therof in the decrease of the Moone, everye morninge the quantitie of a hasslenutte, also in the Eveninge, frō the decrease to the increase of the Moone, everye day & it vvill departe.

Or,

Take of the sayede sponge everye morninge a little peece, as bigge as a vvallenutte, thrust it on a threde, & suspende it on the fyre, & let the smoacke therof ascende into your throte. And vvhe it novv smoacketh noe more, & is grovven blacke, & comburede to coles, eate it as then. Vse this both Eveninge, and morninge till the Croppinge be departede, and gone.

Or,

Take 40 blacke beanes, and a quar. of an ovvnce of Pepper, and the magnitude of a thumbe of sponge. Burne the spōg, and pulverisate the same, mixe it together, Eate heerof everye morninge fastinge, & invngate thervvith externallie your Croppe, vvith liqvesacted Bakon, vvherin have binne decoctede Burche tree, and docke leaves, and mixede also thervvith.

*For the same.*

Take a Horse foote burne the same in a pot to poulder, & contunde it vvith oyle to an vngvente, invngate heervvith your Croppinge, and it vvill be expellede. Or annoynctethe Croppe vvith VVeselles bloode.

Thus farre hath binne spoken, and rehearsed, of the diseases, & infirmityes of the Heade, and throte.

Heer



Heer now followeth of al cordiall diseases, and of the Breste.

As much as concerneth the diseases of the externall vvoemens Brestes, shalbe rehearsed, & spoken of, amōgst other diseases concerninge vvoemen, separatlye, and apart.

### For all diseases of the Harte.

*For beatinge, or pantinge of the Harte.*

Drinke certayn Eveninges after other, a spoonefull of Violetvvater, *Probatum.*

Or,

Take a Hartes bone, lay the same in your drinke, & drinke therof certayne dayes afther other.

Or,

Take a Hartesbone, & contunde the same to poulder, & vse therof vvith Pearle vvater, & it is very excellent: suspend also a Hartesbone about your Necke on your bare bodye.

*For the pantinge of the harte, and of the throbbinge therof.*

Take a quart. of Cinnamome, breake the same in smalle peeces, then contund the same grossely, put it in a distillatory, infuse therō half a pinte of Buglossevvater, & as much of Burrageflovvervvater, mixe it vvell together, & occlude it closelye permit the same to continue in some vvarme place the continuance of 8. dayes, then distille the same, & ther vvill then come therof an excellent Cinnamome vvater. And then vvhen you per-

ceave anye pantinge to approch you, take then of this subseqvent poulder the magnitude of a haslenutte, vvith a spoonefull of the rehearsed Cinamomevvater: It is tryed, & the poulder is after this sorte compounded. Take apart of the pulverisatede rootes of Buglosse, adde thervnto a fevv fine Peales, & gould leaues, mixe them vvell together.

*For the pantinge of the Harte.*

Take vvater of Melissa, Rosevvater, Buglossevvater, add thervnto a little Safferne, and a little vineger of Roses, mixe them vvell together, & drave a cloute ther through, applye it on the harte, & vvhen it is dryede made fy as then the same agayne.

Or,

Make a Conserve of flovvers, of vvilde Sage, as vve make the conserve of Roses: eate heerof oftentimes the magnitude of a haselnutte.

*Cordialle Corroboratinge Cakes.*

Take the drye fleshe of a roasted Capon his brest,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. the same of a Partridge,  $\frac{3}{4}$  qv. of an ounce, oyle of svveete Almonds, halfe an ounce, Pineapples, & Colicea a qva. & a halfe of an ounce, *Fisticorum*, as much, peeled Milione kernelles a qva. of an ounce, Sugerpenye  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. selected Cinamome  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. *Spec. Diarrhod. Abbatis*, half a qva. of an ounce, *Spec. Arom. Ros.* foure scruples, *Species Diamargar. frigidi*  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. confitede Citron peeles, *Conserve Rosarum*, *Conserve Boraginis*, anaa qva. of an ounce, cleane, and vvhyte Suger, as much as is needefull, decocte all this vvith Borrage vvater, and make therof little Cakes.

*A pracious water for the pantinge of the Harte.*

H iij Take



Take thre pottles of the best Malma-  
fye distill the same 8. or 10. times after o-  
ther in *Balneo*, adde the therto *Sperma Ce-  
ti*, of the best Ambre, Rhabarber, ana a  
qv. of an ounce, Muscke 3 j. tye this al to-  
gether in a peece of Taffataye, & let it lye  
therin.

*A commodious confectione for cordialle  
corroboratione.*

Take flovvers of Burrage, of Buglosse  
ana half a qv. of an ounce pulverisatede,  
liquefye a povnde of Suger, in Buglosse-  
vvater, & Burragevvater, & in vvater of  
Meriorane, make hecrof cakes as in the  
præcedent. Also is it one of the best cor-  
diall corroboratiōs that vve oftentimes  
drinck vvine, vvherin have binne extin-  
guished, and qvenshed a reasonable cō-  
panye of peeces of goulde, till the vvine  
be therof calefyed, and vvarmede.

*A pulvinare for the fortificatione of the Har-  
te, and for the pantinge of the same.*

Take redd Roses, yellow Ambre, flo-  
vvers of Buglosse, Melissa, Cinnamo-  
me, vvhole Safferne, Coralles, yellowe  
Santalum, ana 3 j. beinge together gros-  
sely contunded, & sevved in a little bag-  
ge, and quilted, insparged vvith Rosvvater,  
vvherin hath binne dissolyvde a  
little Muscke, and a little Vineger.

*Another cordiall pillowe.*

Take the flovvers of Borage, of Bu-  
glosse, redde Roses, Rosemaryeflovvers,  
ana M<sup>s</sup>. rootes *Doronici*, vvhyte, and red-  
de Behen, yellowe Santalus, Pionye  
rootes each a dragme seede of Basilicum  
3<sup>s</sup>. Cloves Cinnamome, ana G. 7. con-  
tunde it all together grosselye, and make  
therof a pulvinar, as before hath binne  
sayede.

*An experimentede Water, for the pantinge of  
the Harte, takinge the originalle out of  
Melancholye, and Rhen-  
mes.*

Take Rosemaryflovvers, Burrageflo-  
vvers, & of Buglosse, ana 3 ij. Safferne 3 j.  
Qvinces 3 j. put them together in a Pel-  
licane, infuse the therō of the best vvhyt  
vvine a quarte, let the same the stand 24.  
hovvers then agglutinate theron a blind  
helme, stoppe the same close, & as the set  
it Horse dung, or in *Balneo*, permit the sa-  
me to continue in the Horse dunge one  
moneth, & the distill it *Per Balneum*, 2. or  
3. all vvayes takinge nue thinges therto,  
præserve the same curiously, & take eve-  
rye Morninge, & Eveninge therof 3<sup>s</sup>. it  
corroborateth all naturalle spirites, and  
especialllye the harte.

*Cordiall pillowe.*

Take Burrageflovvers, Buglosse, redd  
Roses, ana a qva. & a half of an ounce, Ci-  
tron peeles, redde, & vvhyte Corall, Saf-  
ferne ana 3 j. Camphir 3<sup>s</sup>. *Ligni Aloes*, Ba-  
silicon seede, ana 9 j. make hecrof a little  
pillovve, and applye it on thy harte.

*For pantinge of the harte.*

Take the lightes of a Foxe, of the Li-  
ver, of a VVoole, ana 3 j. Nuttmegges,  
ce, Cinnamome, ana 3<sup>s</sup>. Cloves a qva. of  
an ounce, Ginger halfe as much, Suger  
3 iij. contund it all to poulder, & mixe it  
together. Take hecrof Morning, & Eve-  
ning as much as vvill lodge on a groate,  
and theron fast tyvo hovvers.

*Vigorous Cakes for corroboration of the  
harte.*

Take Pearles 3 iij. Saphires, Granates,  
Smaragdes, ana 3 j. Hiacinthes, 3 iij. redd,  
& vvhyt Corall, ana 3 j. redde Roses 3 j.  
gould, & silver, ana fovyre leves, the præ-  
cious



cious stone, Pearles, & Coralles, must be prepared: take of this poulder one qva. of an ounce to  $\frac{3}{4}$  ii j. of Sugar, vvhich is liqvesfyed in the best Rosewater, & hath alsoe vvell decocted, make heerof little cakes, and vse thē as often as you please.

*Excellent corroboratinge pilloves, to applye to the Pulsēs, and also to smelle therto.*

Take Cinnamome, Nutmegges, Galingale, Cloves, Safferne, ana alike, and Rosemarye, contunde al these together, & put thē in little Puls pilloves, madey the same in vineger of Roses, & tye them on the Puls, put therof a little in Taffataye, madey them also as before and let the Patient smelle therto.

*Agaynst swondinge.*

Take a vvhole Nutmegge, blacke Elderberries, & Sault, ana a qv. of an ounce, contund thē all together, & infuse therō vineger of Spicanardi, or if you can not attayn the same, you may take any other stronge Vineger, as much till it resemble a thicke pappe: then take tvvo vvoolen peeces of cloth, the latitud vvherof must be tvvo fingers, & a little longer, sprede this foresayed on that peece of cloth, the crassitude of the back of a knife, & apply it internally on the arme of the Patient, & externallie on his puls, as vvhere the vaynes doe take their originall, & ther ligate it, leasse that it glide avway, nether fall of ther let it remayne till it be drye. And if soe be the svvounding departede not at the firste, and returneth agayne, scrape as then the drye avway, and sprede freshe theron, doe this as often as is needefulle.

*An other of D. Hans the longer.*

Take *Pulegium*, vvilde Thime, ana M 3. infuse theron  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. of vineger of Cloves,

or of Hennesberryes, & an ounce of Rosewater, madey therin a little peece of linnen cloth, & let the Patient smelle therto, & it is very excellent agaynst svvoundinge, but the Vineger must be of the best.

Or,

Take redde Rose buddes, tvvo partes redde Mintes one parr, tye thē in a cloute madey the same in vineger of Roses, & Rosewater half one half other, cause the Patient to smelle theron, & rubbe his Temples, & pulses thervvith. VVe must allsoe perfricate the Soales of his feete, vvith vineger, and Saulte.

*A very comfortable water, for all swondinge.*

Take *Mummie*, & Mace, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. *Cassereum*, 12. Graynes, add thervnto *Aquavita*, Cinnamome vvater, or Malmasye, & reserve the same in a glass closely occluded: & vvhen you administer the same to anye bodye vvwhich is halfe deade, nether is vvittinge any thinge of him selfe, he shall heervvith be agayne revidede.

Or,

Take Rosemaryeflowvers Mij. infuse therō aqvarte of the best ould vvine, this being closely occluded, permit the same to remayn in a seller continuance of 14. dayes, and then distille it.

*A poulder agaynst swondinge.*

Take Broade roote, being made very cleā, yellovve Ambre, Corall, Cinnamome, Mastick, cloves, flowvers of Buglosse exsiccated, & pulverisated, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. *Hiacithes*, Pearles, ana G. 12. *ligni Aloes*, Cardamome, redd Roses, Saffren, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. contund thē all very smalle, & add thervnto fixe times as much Sugar, mixe thē together, & as thē vse therof on little morfels of vvhyt bredd sopped in vvhyte vvine.

For



*For the swoundinge of Woemen.*

Take gratede ligni Aloes, & tye the same in a cloute, made fye the same in coulede vineger, & soe applye, or houlde it to her Nose.

## For stiches of the syde

*An experimentede Cataplasme, for stiches in the syde.*

Take Lintescede, Malloveseed, ana Mij. sixe figges, cut all this very small, & decocte it in vvater, till the Linteseed be verye tender, & softe, then crush out the iuyce therof, & adde heervnto fresh butter, a qva. of an povnd, 3. spoonesfull of Barlyflowver, put all these together in a Morter contund, & mixe them sprede it then on a blue peece of vvoolen, & applye it calefyede on the place of stiches, and it vvill helpe.

*An other for the same.*

Take *Album Gracum*, 3j. vvheatē brāne Mij. & as much hony that therof may be made a playster, mixe all this vvell together, & decocte it in Goatesmilke the sprede it on a peece of lether, & apply it on the greefe as fervent as the Patiēt can tollerate the same. Permittig the remanēt to remayn on the fyer, vvhe as novv it is frigifyede, scrape the same of, & applye of the vvarmed substance agayne theron as fervent as by any meanes possible it is to be tolleratede.

*For the stiches.*

Take a vvhyt, or blue peece of vvoolen, cut the same as broad that it may be an opercle to the greefe, ebulliat the same vvith Ashes of Vinebranches, or any

other Ashes, or in a Lixivye, let it seeth reasonable stiffly, & then crush out the same very drye, & apply him on the dolour, as hot as you may, & as soon as the same is coulede, heate the same agayne in the lye, & applye as before doe this day, & night till it amende, & the stich be departede.

*An excellent vnguent for stiches in the syde.*

Take Hennesgreace, Duckesgreace, freshe butter, ana 3℥. oyle of svvete Almondes, & of Violettes, ana a quart. & a half of an ounce, Safferne 3℥. vvaxe 3j. liqvesye the same the one vvith the other continually agitating, or stirrīg the same till such time it be liqvesacted, then remove it of the fyer, & stirr it till it be almost thicke, invngate the Patient ther vvith vvher he hath anye doloure, every noone once, till the hande be exsiccatete.

*For the stiches.*

Take a Horse dung, of a brovvne baye collect the same before it fall to the earthe, soacke therof the biggenes of an Egge in vvater of vvhyte Lillyes the strayingne it through a cloth, & give the Patient heerof to drincke.

*An vnguent for the same.*

Take oyle olive, & honye, ana a spoonefull, tvvo spoonesfull of Creame, liqvesye them together, agitate it dilligēlye, & it vvill resemble the forme of an vngvente, sprede the same on a peece of lether, and applye it on the place of stichinge. And vvhen it is grovven coulede applye theron an other, vse this till such time it be amendede.

*An experimented Potione, for the stiches in corpulente Persons.*

Take



Take sixe, or seavē sheepe dribbelinges, as fresh as the sheepe avoydeth the breake them in cleare vvater, (but vinegar is best) adde thervnto the quantitie of a vvallenut of Conserve of Roses, and administre the same to the Patient to take it, 2. or 3. after other, and vvith out doubt it vvill helpe.

*A porione to mature, or ripen, an Apoplematiane.*

Take halfe an ounce of contundede Liquevishe, a quar. of an ounce of Ireas, sixe figges, Fennelle, & Malloveseede, ana ʒ. ʒ. a qua, of an ounce of vvhyte Poppye seed, grosse Venus hayre, & Marrubium, ana half an ounce, boyle all these together in a quarte of vvater, tvvo fingers breadth avvay, adde heervnto ʒ. ij. of Sugar, or tvvo spoonesfull of Honye, accordinge to the opportunitie of the Patient, the let it agayn seeth a little, skimmē it, & strayne it, administer therof 2. a day to the Patient to drinck, at each time a good draught beinge calefyede.

*Another Porione.*

Take halfe an ounce of liquevishe, Chamedrios, or Tripago M. j. decocte the same vvith a pot of vvater: & vse it as is above rehearsed, for it is an admirable porione for such diseases. Vnto those vvich can drincke noe svveete potions (as it oftētimes happeneth) vve must administer vnto them this folloving porione. Take tvvo reasonable peeces of iron, make them glovving hott, & extingvishe, or qvench them 2. or 3. in cleere vvater, & heerof must he continually, & out of hande drinck. It is an inveterate, and laubable porione.

*For stiches of the syde.*

Take Cardus herbe, Sorrelle, VVallnutt vvater of each alike take therof one

draught or tvvo, applye also the herb on your syde, & cause your selfe to be phlebotomizede on the same syde.

Or,

Take of Mayflowervvater, tvvo ounces, & contundede Sebestē ʒ. j. drinck the same as vvarme as you can.

Or,

Take Charvillevvater tvvo ounces, & half a drag. of the seede, & drincke the same as before. Externally on the syde you must apply this subsequent playster: Take 4. spoonesfull of Creame, honye tvvo spoonesfull, Safferne halfe a drag. boyle it together, & sprede it on a cloth, & applye it vvarme theron.

Or,

Take rootes of vvhyt Lillyes, M. j. linteseed 3. spoonesfull, & seavē figges: contund, & decocte them in Goates milcke, sprede it on a cloth, and apply it vvarme theron, for it is very excellēt. Some ther are vvich put the Lintseede apart in a little bagge, boyle it in Vineger, & apply it then vvarme on the place of doloure, & indeede vvith greate commoditie.

*An excellent, and easie remedye, for the inter-nall vlcérations of the Breste, & for the stiches of the same of M<sup>r</sup>. George, Nieubecken.*

Take a svveete, & fragrant Apple, <sup>ex-malo-gella</sup> cavate the same, & replenish he the same agayne, vvith contundede vvhyt Frankinsence, & lay the lidde agayne theron, circumvolute the same in vvet toa, the impose him in hot ashes till it be vvell roasted, the divide it in four quarters, & administre the same to the Patient for to eat, & the vlceratione vvill breacke, and the matter therof vvill vvith the coughe be projected, and avoyded.

Externally take a nue vvhyte loafe, devide it in the middest, & sprede the inter-nalle sydes therof vvith Venetiane Treackle, calefy the same at the fyre, and applye



applye the one half therof on the stich,  
and the other on the backe, so that they  
may lye opposite the one agaynst the o-  
ther, tye them theron leaste they should  
fall of & there let them remayne till the  
Apostematione evidently demonstrateth  
it selfe, vvhich oftentimes happeneth in  
one, or tvvo hovvers, then take avay  
the breade, and vse it accordinge as the  
occasione requireth.

*A certayne remedye for stiches.*

Administre to the patient one drag.  
of the poulder of a vvilde Svynes too-  
the, vvith Scabious vvater. Also you  
may take one ovunce, or an ovunce & a  
halfe of the oyle of svveete Almôndes,  
vvith Suger beinge taken the vveight  
of tvvo ovunces, is one of the approved-  
ste remedies agaynst stiches.

*For the same.*

Make a little vvhyte linnen bagge, as  
bigge as vvill cover the payne, then take  
broade Plantine, Pennyroyalle, of ech  
alike, qvilt the bagge least the herbes  
facke the one vppon the other, decoct  
it vvith lixivye, then crushe it out, and  
applye it on the greese, and vvhen it is  
coulede madefye it thē agayne in the fer-  
vēt lye, or els make tvvo of the little bag-  
ges because vve may applye the one, and  
that beinge frigifyede, immediatlye have  
the other in a readines, to applye on the  
payne.

Or,

Take halfe a pinte of Goates milcke,  
4 ovunces of Honye, decoct the same  
together, & mixe it vvell together, ma-  
defye therin a treble dubblede cloth, &  
apply the same verie vvarme on the do-  
lorous place, & vvhen the clout is drye,  
madefye as then agayne the same, and  
applye it as before, till such time the  
stich relinqveth heth you, & departeth.

Or,

Take Juniper berryes smallye con-  
tundede a handefulle of Linteseede: put  
the same in tvvo little pillovves, as large  
that the greese may thervvith be cover-  
ede, or deckede, boyle them in vvater,  
and applye them as vvarme theron as is  
possible, and calefye, or heate them as  
often, till it amendeth.

*Another for the same.*

Take Scabious, Pickerelles eyes, *Sal-  
tus leporis*, Pikes crosse an herbe so called  
Hartes horne vvich vvas caught be-  
tvveen the tvvo our ladve dayes, of each  
a like, contunde, and mixe them all to-  
gether administre therof 3s. vvith the  
vvater of Sloatree flovvers, or vvith the  
vvater of grasse thistles, once, or tvvice  
after other.

*For all doloure, Stichinge, and angustie of the  
Breste, and of the Bellye.*

Replenishe a distillatorye vvith Slo-  
atree blossomes, infuse heeron a quarte  
of vvine, and permit the same to rest a  
vvhole night, and in the morninge stra-  
ygne a gayne the vvine, and then distille  
the flovvers drinke heerof Morninge,  
and eveninge verie time, tvvo spoones-  
fulle, vvhen as you perceave anye do-  
loure in the Brest, or Bellye.

*For Stiches of the syde.*

Take a bullet vvhervvith a Redde  
deere, or Harte hath bīne killede, vvich  
is also nuelye taken out of the Harte, lay  
the sayede bullet in his drinke vvho is  
afflicted vvith stiches, & therof let him  
certayne dayes after other drinke.

Or,

Take Charville vvater, Carduus le-  
aves, Scabious vvater, of each a like, that  
it may be a reasonable draught, mixe  
thervvith Pickerelles eyes, Crevifhe  
Eyes,



Eyes, Pickerelles chavves, mixe al these together that they may all of the vveigh about one drag. let the Patiēt drinck this as soone as he perceaveth the stitch to approach him.

And if anye man hath violent stiches in his Brest, take as the agoode handefull of Hempseede, confunde it, and strayne it in the forme of Almōd milke, & let the Patiēt drinck the same. And vwhen they are to intollerable, vve may as the strayne the hempseede, vvith the supernominated thinges, or vvaters, and administre therof to the Patiēt to drinck both morninge, & eveninge being a little vvarmede.

Or,

Cause him immediatlye to be in the same syde phlebotomised, vvhether he perceaveth the stiches, & presentlye make tivo little bagges beinge replenished vvith vvater Cresses, or vvith Oackē leaves, half one half other: Decoēt the same in Goates milke, or in Covvemilke, & applye the one above the other on the place of greefe, as hot as he can tollerate the same: boyle allsoe a vvater for him, vvith tivo ovvnces of contunded Barly vvith vvatercresses, vvith the lesser Ivye, of each alike in a por of vvater, & let him drincke heerof in steade of his divrnalle potione.

*Another which is verye excellent.*

Take Crevifhe Eyes, Pickerelles Eyes Persickestones, cōtunde the all to poulder, administre heerof to the Patient to drinck vvith Violetvvater 3 s. at once, invngate also the Patiēt vvith inveterated Goates butter, mixede vvith pulverisate Cloves.

*An excellent Apostlematione water.*

Take vvater vvherin Agrimony hath soaked, vvater of Lavasse, of each alike, mixe this together in a glasse. Admini-

stre heerof in the morninge by times, & fasting, also in the evenīg a little draught and it expelleth, and causeth the Apostemation to breacke.

*An excellent Cataplasme for the stiches in the syde.*

Take of the lesser Plantine, a good handefull, vvhyte Dasyes, flovvers, Herbes, and rootes therof; Mallovves vvith the roots ana M j. choppe it small, & cōtund it in a Morter, add therunto half an ounce of Sallet oyle, Branne, & Meale of barlye each M j. s. put all these together in a pot, & infuse theron thre pintes of Goates milke, decoēt the same to a pultis, & heerof sprede on a vvoollen peece of clothe, & applye it vvarme on the payn, vwhen it is frigifyede, take as then frefhe substance.

*A certayne experimentede remedy for Apostemationes, or vwhen anye man is oppressed on his Brest.*

Decoēt contundede Barlye as if vve purposede to cōmanducate the same, the strayne the same through a cloth vvith Goates milke, or vvith Covvemilke, decoēt it agayne to a pappe, adde therunto Suger, & cate therof both mornīg, and Eveninge, but you may not drincke in anye sorte theron.

*A Conserve for all stiches, of Bishop Henrye of Worms.*

Take Bayberryes, Iuniperberryes smalle Sage, ana lb. qva. add therūto as much hony, till it resemble the forme of a cōfection. And vwhen as this stich approacheth anye man, administre then therof vnto him the quantity of a VVallenutt, being intermixed vvith vvine, & let him resudate theron: and if the dolour as yet diminifeth not, give him therof once agayne.

*Sweat*

I For



*For the same.*

Take Camomille M j. cōtundede Barlye a spoonefull, adde therunto also a fewve Raysons, and boyle this in a pottle of vvater, as long as vve decoct harde Egges, and heerof let him continuallye dricke: externally you must applye thereon a sponge beinge made fyede in vvater vvherin hath binne decoctede Camomille, and Hempe seede, and vvhen she is coulde calefy the same agayne.

*For Apostemations in the Bodye.*

Take Diamorū, vvater of Mayflowvers, and vvater of Lillyes ana ʒj. administre heerof to the Patiente, ʒj. at one time, & the Apostematione vvill breacke. Then take Sena ʒj. Polypodye. ʒs. Honye ʒjss. Dates, Figes, Liqverish, Hisope, Sage, Corentes, Raysons, ana ʒj. decoct the same in a pottle of vvater, give to the Patient heerof everye Eveninge and morninge, each time a draught, thre dayes after other: but if it effected his operation to violentlye, administre therof vnto him but once a daye.

*An experimentede remedye for stiche, whē noe other thinges will helpe, although also it weare of a longe continuance.*

Take vvater of Scabiouse, vngula Caballina, & of vvhyte Carduus, ana rʒv spoonesfull, mixe thervvith of the aureate Egge, as bigge as a hasellenutte, ad therunto litseede Oyle, an ovvnce, mixe it vvell together, & administre the same to the Patiēte to drinke not vvarmede, and vvith Gods ayde it vvill helpe, although it vveare of the continuance of feaven, or eight yeares.

*For stiches in the Breste, the Earle Williame his remedye.*

Take Vnicorne, burnede Hartshorn,

the lesser Pearles, redde Coralle, Creativ he, & Pickerelles Eyes, Peach stones, ana ʒj. contunde all these verye smalle, and mixe the one vvith the other. Administre heerof to the Patient after the abscissione of the stich, as much as vve can take vp on the poyntes of vvwo, or thre knives, vvith vvater of floatre blossoms.

*A pillove for stiches of the syde.*

Take Mollovves, Camomille, Melilote, buds of Oacke, Roselcaves, Cōmine, ana M j. & make therof a little pillove, decoct it in milcke, & applye it vvwarmede thereon.

*For the same.*

Give to the Patient vvater of Mayflowvers or vvater of yonge Oackenleaves, vvherin have binne mixt a little of the poulder of exsiccate Mousc earc.

Or,

Applye thereon broylede faulte, in a little linnen bagge, as fervent as he can tollerate the same, and vvhen the one is coulde, applye as then an other thereon, till such time as the payne, and doloure ceaseth.

*A water of the ould Countesse of Erpac, agaynst the Apostemations of the Brest.*

Take eight Figges, Liqverishe halfe an ovvnce, Corentes, Annis, Fennelle, of each a qva. of an ovvnce, Hisope M j. decoct all this together grosselye cutte, & contundede, in a pot of vvater almost the one halfe avvaye, and adde therunto some Suger if you please: give vnto him heerof both Eveninge, and morninge a goode vvwarmede draught therof.

*For the Stitch.*

In primis, phlebotomise him, on that syde vvher he complaineth to have the stiches: administre also vnto him a good draught of the vvater of our Ladyes thistle,



## For the diseases of the Brest.

99.

thistle, of Aaron, and of Sloatre blossomes, of each a like mixed together. And if it be an vpright Apostemation, it vwill immediatlye voyde bloode from it, and then administre therof everye day vnto him, of that potione. Then take a good quantitie of Venetiane sope, scrape the same in a little pan, liqvesye the same, & cut therto as manye Onions that it resemble the biggnes of ones fist, put this together in the little panne, and broyle it together that vve may sprede the same on a cloth, & applye this on the syde, as broade as the doloure is, let it rest therō thre, or foure houvvers, and then agayne refreshe, or renue the same.

### *For the Stitches of the bodye.*

Take Peppervorte. and cut the same into little shives, & as thē impose those little peeces into a little, & minute bagge, decocte it in vvine, & ligate, the same on his navle; as hot as he may tollerate the same, and this vwill retrace the stiches from the harte, to the Navle, and ther cause them to departe immedi ally, and out of hande.

## For the Cough.

### *A potione for the Cough, and for the doloure of the Breste.*

Take Corentes, Raysons, Suger of Candye, Liqverishe, Dates, of each 3 qv. of an ovvnce, Livervorte, Harstonge, Violetes, & Iyye, ana M j. adde heervnto a spoonefull of Honye, decocte it in thre pintes of fayre vvater, & a nue pot, & let one pinte boyle avway: heerof must he both Morninge, and Eveninge drinke, beinge luke vvarme.

Or,

Take rootes of redde Nettles, half an ovvnce, mature luniper berryes, a qv. of

an ovvnce, discide the roote very small, & cōtunde the luniper, decocte it beinge closelye occluede in a pinte of vvine, as lōge as vve vvoulde seeth a softe Egge, & beinge covered let it frigifye: drinke heerof after dinners oftentimes beinge vvell vvarmed, at each time tyvo, or thre spoonesfull, after supper drinke therof but tyvice, nether must you cate, or drinke theron, vse this as long as the potione continueth, and if soe be vvith the first potione it amended not, then decocte it once, or tyvice more, for if the coughe be violent, and of a longe continuance, it can not so suddaynlye helpe as it vveare convenient it shoulde.

Or,

Take Liqverishe, Corentes, ana 3 s. Juniper berryes, a quart, of an ovvnce, boyle the same in a pinte of vvine, and drinke therof.

Or,

Take contundede Masticke, & of the best *Aqua vite*, make therof a little paste: sprede the same on your foreheade, and on the Crovne of your head, & it vwill repelle, and drive avway the coughe.

### *Duke Wolfgangke his remedye for the Cough.*

Take Liqverishe, Fennelle, & Annise feedes ana a quart, of an ovvnce, Corentes halfe an ovvnce, Dates a quar. of an ovvnce, Figges an ovvnce, Coriandre, a quar. of an ovvnce, Suger of Candye an ovvnce, foure leaves of Hartestōge, Violetes, Sloatree blossoms Barly, ana half a quar. of an ovvnce, decocte all these together in a pot vvith vvater, & let it boyle avway the thirde qva. therof, & vvhen it is could as thē you may drinke therof.

### *For the Cough.*

Take a pinte of Goates milcke, and qvench therin glovvinge pebbles, cover it close, & let it so coole, heereof drinke

I ij both



both Morninge, and Evninge, beinge luke vvarme, and little draughtes.

Or,

Take a pinte of milck, Suger an ovvnce, boyle it because the Suger may be liquesfyede, gargise therewith your throte for the hoarsenes, and rauceditye, and drinke it vvarme for the coughe.

*When anye man cougheth, and can avoyde noe phlegme.*

*fat* Take insulsed Chickens broth, the pingveditye therof beinge vwell blovvē of mixe therewith the yolcke of an Egge and so drinke it vvarme.

*An excellent potione for the coughe.*

Take Hisope Mj. Sage, Elenium, Liqverishe, Anise, Fennelle, redde Roscs ana Mj. decocte it in fayre vvater, administre hecrof to the Patient both Mornīge, & Evenīg a goode vvarme draught therof.

Or,

Take thre spoonesfull of vvine, mixe therewith 3 or 4 spoonesfull of honye, decocte it and skimme it, adde thē therto Commin, 3s. let it thē agayne therewith boyle, and then drinck this everye Eveninge.

Or,

*Boyle.* Liqverishe, a quart. of an ovvnce Annise, halfe as much, Corētes an ovvnce, ten figges, ebulliat all these together in thre pintes of vvater to a quarte.

*A Tussient potione.*

Take Corentes Mj. 12 figges, a qva. of an ovvnce of Senæ, Liqverishe, Annise, Fēnelle, ana halfe an ovvnce, Sage, Hisope, Hartestonge ana Mj. infuse ther on fayre vvater, & let them decocte, adde as thē as much Suger therto as you please, & decoct it agayne, then strayne it throughe a cloth, & drick therof vvarme

both Morninge, and Eveninge.

*For an inveterate, and Longevall coughe.*

Combure hasellenuttes to poulder, contūde them to poulder, & administre them to the Patient in milcke.

*An excellent Tussiente potione.*

Take halfe a quart. of an ovvnce of Liqverishe, 20 Figges, Corētes, an oūce & a halfe, Roscs, Hisope ana Mj. Suger of Candy 3 quart. of an ovvnce, cōcocte this in thre quartes of vvater to a pottle, and then both Mornīge, and Eveninge drinke therof, beinge first a little vvarmed.

*For the coughe.*

Take Pēnyeroyalle, halfe an ovvnce, decocte it in vvhyte vvine like harde Egges, drinke hecrof in the day time oftentimes, & especiall ye at nightes you goīge to bedde.

*An other.*

Take peeled Bayberryes, nu. ij. & one Figge, vvith a sprigge of Hisope, decocte it in vvater, and vvine, & drinke therof.

Or,

Take 12 Figges, 9 Dates, 10 Sebestena, Cinnamome, halfe a qvar. of an ovvnce, Liqverishe halfe an ovvnce, Corentes as manye, Polipode, 37. Fēnelle, Annis, ana 3 j. boyle it in thre quartes of vvater, vnto tvvo quarters, and drinke therof.

*A tryede potione for the coughe.*

Take Annise a quart. of an ovvnce, Corentes, Liqverishe, ana a qva. & a halfe of an ovvnce, Fennelle rootes halfe a qv. of an ovvnce, Elenium 3j. Penniroyalle, halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, Violetes, and Scabious, ana halfe an ovvnce Figges as manye,



## For the diseases of the Brest.

101.

manye, and let this boyle vvell together in a pottle of vvater.

### *A poulder for the Cough.*

Take *Elenium*, discide into thinne shivers, exsiccate, & pulverisate the same to poulder, vse therof both Morninge, & Eveninge a spoonefull, & if it be of to great amaritude, adde therunto, a little Suger, or dricke it together vvith vvine, and Suger.

### *For the Cough.*

Take Hempefeedes, & Lintfeedes ana alike, decocte them in vvater till they be verye tenderlye soddē, spreadde them on a cloth, and apply it to the Brest, once a daye, and vse also thervvith *Oxymel Simplex*,

Or,

Take a greate Onione, excavate the same, replenish him agayne vvith hony, broyle the onione, & then put him in a pot, & infuse a little vvine therō, decocte it then, and drinke therof vvhen thou goest to bedde.

Or,

Take Bayberries, Pepper, Fennelle of each  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. & a quart. contunde, & decocte them together in honye till it resemble the forme of a confectione, and take heerof on the poynt of a knife, both Morninge, and eveninge.

Or,

Eare in the Morninge, 2 or 3 fervent Bayberries, & keepe thy selfe out of the coule ayre. Or, Excavate an Onione, and replenish him vvith Sallet oyle, broyle him, & then contunde him, & invngate thervvith your Brest.

Or,

Take vvheaten branne, & Suger, decocte it vvith freshe vvater to a pappe, commanducate therof both Morninge, and Eveninge, certayne dayes after other.

*For the cough, & angustie of the Brest.*

Take *Althea*, Mallovvves, Lintseede, Foenigreckeseede, Figges ana halfe an ovvnce, decocte it altogether in vvater, contunde it, & as thē adde therunto oyle of Violetes, & freshe butter, thē sprede it on a cloth like a Cataplasme, & applye it on the Brest.

*Pilles to be contayned in the mouth for the Cough, & angusties of the Brest.*

Take *Tragacanthum*, *Gummi Arabici*, of each one drag. Mirrhe, Franckinsence, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Saffern,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. sappe of Liqverish  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. heerof vvith decocted vvine make little Pilles, contayne them in thy mouth, & by little, and little diglute or svvollove them.

### *A Confectione for the Cough.*

*℞. Diatraganthi, Diapenidij, Dia Ireos Salomonis, ana ʒ. ʒ. ʒ. Cinnamomi electi, ana ʒ. ʒ. ʒ. cum Oxymele Squillitico, fiat mixtura.*

Or,

*℞. Lohoch sani, & experti, Syrupi Violarum, ʒ. ʒ. ʒ. Penidiar. ʒ. ʒ. Oxymellis, quart. ʒ. ʒ. fiat mixtura.*

### *An excellent Water for the Cough.*

Take CorneRoses a qv. of an ovvnce, Violetes halfe as many, Cichorye roote, halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, Liqverishe a quart. of an ovvnce, Figges  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Buglosse, Hartstonge, ana M<sup>s</sup>. Annise a qva. of an ovvnce, Liqverishe halfe an ounce, Masticke  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. & a branche of Hisope, decocte the same in thre pintes of vvater to a quart, strayne it & adde therunto Suger Candye  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. then agayne decocte it. Drinke heerof everye night goinge to bedde, a good and vvarme draught, and it vvill cause you to coughe vp your phlegme.

I iij

For



*For the coughe.*

The poulder of a Foxe his lightes, vvhich hath bine vvell boyled in vvine, & thē exſiccatede, cauſeth one to avoyde phlegme.

Or,

Take a pinte of vvine, of hony ʒ ij. Hiſope M j. decoctē thē together, & drinck therof both Morninge, and eveninge.

*For the ſpittinge of bloode.*

Take cleane contunded Barlye a porrengerfulle, vvith an aged Henne, decoct thē as longe together till the fleſh of the Henne falle of her oſſicles, or bones, and adminiſtre of this broth to the Patient to drincke.

*Pilles to be containd vnder the tunge of him who ſpitteth bloode.*

℞. Lap. Hemat. minutiff. triti, ʒ ij. cū muſcilag. Pilly formentur Pillule. ʒ.

Or,

℞. Boli Arme. pulveriſati ʒ j. formentur cum aqua Portulacæ, pillule. ʒ.

*Loboch mundificans Pectus, & Venam conſtringens.*

℞. Muſcilag. Sem. Portulacæ, Citonior. rad. Maluæ, ana ʒ j. cum ſaccharo albo fiat Loboch.

*Pulvis pomendus in cibo Pro eodem Caſu.*

℞. Coralli rub. Coriandri præp. Margar. ana ʒ ss. miſce fiatque pulvis pro cibo.

**For oppreſſione, and anguſt-  
nes of the Breſt.**

*When any mans Breſt is ſtoppede.*

Take an onione, and roaſt the ſame

very tender, & ſprede him on a peece of lether, or on a clothe, & applye the ſame on his Breſt, 3. or 4. nightes normallye after other, as alſo you may vſe the ſame in the morninge at your vprizing, & faſting in the morninge perfricate your hādes vvith vvet ſault, & that retracteth the dampes from the Breſt, and cauſeth evacuation of all badde humors.

*For Aſthmaſye, or ſhortnes of breath, and timor of the conſumptione.*

Take Lūgevort, half a q. of an ovvnce, Hiſope ʒ j. Liqverifhe ʒ iij. 8. figges, Annife, & Fennell ana halfe a qva. of an ovvnce, put all theſe thinges in a por, infuſe therō ſayre vvater, & ſoe let it ſoake 3. or 4. howers, thē boyle avvay therof the breadth of 1. or 2. fingers, & heerof divrnallye drinck, but eſpeciallye in the Morninges, and Eveninge.

*A Tulep of Liqverifhe, for Aſthmaſye.*

Take of the beſt liqverifhe, ſmally diſcided, ſoack it the cōtinuance of 8. dayes in Sage, or in Fennelle vvater then ſtragne it like a thinne ſyroe, & vſe heerof a ſpoonefull at one time.

*When anye man ſeemeth to be deprived of breath.*

Take tvvo peeces of ſilvadge, & as ſoō as his breath ſeemeth to departe, tye him ther vvith above his knees as ſtiffely as is poſſible, & ther vvith the blood vvill retracte it ſelfe dovvnvxardes frō his hart, and he ſhall preſentlye amende.

*A Pectorall poulder.*

Take Elenium ʒ j. Liqverifh half a qv. of an ovvnce, Ginger ʒ ʒ. Sugar half a qv. of an ovvnce, Sugar of Candy, a qv. of an ovvnce, Foxes Lūges, vvinter Hiſop, ana ʒ ss. con-



39. contunde, & mixe the vwill together. Heerof in the Morning an hovver before thou breacke thy fast, & at night offer supper you must take as much as you cā gripe betvvivt 3. fingers, for it is very commodious, & profitable for the Breste.

*For angustines of the Brest.*

Take Lūgevort M j. Hisope M j. Annise, Fennell, ana a spoonefulle, a goode sticke of Liqverish, Corētes 3 j. 9. figges, put all these together in a pottle pot, and replenishe the same vvith vvater, collocate it by the fyre till it be calefyed, vvith our decoction, then let the same coole agayn, & drinck therof both Morning, & Eveninge a goode draught, & also in the day time, as often as pleaseth you. Heervvith hath on bīne curede vvhoe through the angustitye of his Brest oftētimes sell dovvn to the eath as if he vvoulde have dyed.

*For the same.*

Take safferne 9 j. Musck G ij. mixe the vvell together, & administre it to the Patient vvith vvarme vvine: some take of safferne G 9. & of Musck G ij. vvith vvine. Perfricate your hādes in the Mornninges vvith vvet salt, & it vvill retracte the dāpes dovvn vvards, and openeth the Breste.

*For Asthma sje.*

Take oyle of svveet Almondes, 3 ij. insulsed maybutter 3 j. a little safferne, and vvaxe, liqvesy the together, and make an vnguent therof: in vngate there vvith the Brest of the Patient, both Mornings, and eveninges.

*When anye man seareth throughe any Dampe, or smocke to be stiffelede.*

Take a great sponge, & made fy the sa-

me in vvīn, or vineger, or if so be on the suddayne vve could not attayn therto in vvater, applye & houlde the same before his mouth, & Nose, & he vvil immediatlye respire, and breathe agayne.

*For the obstructione of the Breste.*

Take Bayberries, & vvhyte Mustarde seed, of each a like, contund it small, and mixe it together, take therof in the morning fasting, & at night goinge to bedde, each time the biggenes of a vvallenutte. Cause the Patient to commanducate, or eate the same dry if he possible cā, if not mixe it vvith *Aqvavita*, or at leaste a little peece of bread, soacke it in *Aqvavita*, & theron insparge this poulder. Raysons, or Cōrentes being soaked iu *Aqvavita*, are also very excellent for the same purpose.

*A Pectorall potion, which hath binne experimentede.*

Take tvvo gallōs of vvater Harstunge, greate Hisope, Lungevvorte, vvich grovveth on an oacke, smalle Sage, ana a qv. of an ounce, Cinnamome, Galingale, Ginger, Cloves ana a q. of an ovnce, Annise, Commin, Coriandre, Fennelle, ana 3. qv. of an ounce, decoct al these together in a pot, then strayne it, & let the Patiēt drinck therof vvarme, both Morning, & evening. Also he may intermixe his vvines ther vvith, & drincke therof every secōde daye, & observe a mediocritye in his meates, and drinckes.

*For the Pectorall obstructions.*

Effodicat betvveē the tvvo lady dayes the rootes of Buglosse, vvich as yet have not sprouted, & vvherof the barkes are of a rubicūd colour, let the lye till such tim the earth therof be so dry that it may be shakē of, for they may not be vvaschede, discide the in little shives, addig ther vnto oulde liqvesacted butter, and let it

I iij stande



stande a cerryayn time, & as then decocte the till the vigor of the rootes be in the butter, the strayne the butter through a cloute, & reserve the same: Heervith must the Patient annoynte his vvhole Brest twvce daye.

*To make a healthsome breath.*

Take a pottle of vvine, put therin twvo spoonesfull of the poulder, of the Visco, vvwhich grovveth on a Peare tree, half an ovynce of Suger, & a qva. & a halfe of an ovynce of the best liqverishe, concocte them together as longe as a harde Egge, and oftentimes drincke heerof.

*A Pulmonicall poulder.*

Take Foxes Lunges 3. q. of an ovynce, Lūgevort, vvwhich grovveth on an oak Viscus of the Peare tree, ana 3 s. contund each apart. Administre heerof to the Patient at evening, as bigge as a haselleuutt, vvith a little draught of vvater, & in the morning vvith any vvarme brothe, the let him fast one hovver or twvo therō. If you can not obtayn the Foxes lūges you may in steade therof take a calves lunge.

*A tryed confection for the Asthma sic.*

Take *Tapsus barbatus*, about S. Johns day a good quantitie, vvash the presently in vvarmed vvater. the exsiccate them very vvell in the shaddovve then pulverisate the, & sifte them. Take as the hony lb j. vvwhich hath binne vvell clarified in an iron panne. Put the thirde part of the clarified Hony in a vvoodden dishe, and then agitate the poulder vvith the Hony till it be reasonable thicke, like a confectione. But take heede of makinge it too thicke, for it drieth exceedigly, & in this sorte vse the other, & reserve the same in a pot, vse heerof both eveninge, & morninge, at each time the magnitude of a vvallnutt, those vvwhich doe not love ho-

ny may mixe the same vvith Suger, or els contund the greene herbes therof vvith Suger, like vnto conserve of Roses.

*When as the Lunges come up to a mans throte.*

Take Viscū of a Pearetree, of oacke, of Haselle, of each alike, contund the same very small, adde thervnto *Metram*, & Lūgevorte, of an oacke, that ther may be as many herbes as ther is mistletoe, beig also vvell contunded. The take the fresh lunges of a Foxe, lay the a vvhole night in vinegar, then drye them thre days in the smoacke, put them the in a nue little pot, occlude it close, & collocate the same in a bakers oven to drye because they might the easyer be pulverisated, finally mixe al these poulders the one vvith the other. And vvhen you desyre to vse ther of, take the therof in the morninges the biggenes of a Chessnut, dry out of your hande, or as you can best take the same, you must then fast twvo hovvers thereafter, & eschue drinck, as much as is possible. It is a tryed remedye.

*For the angustines, and obstructions of the Brest.*

Combure a Hartshorn, in a potters oven, in an agglutinated pot, permittinge the same to remayne therin till the pottes, are sufficiētly baked, take him as the therout, & extingvishe the Harteshorne vvith Rosevvater, & cōtund it apart. Take as much as vve cā take on thre poyntes of a knife, in the morning fasting, & a good vvwhile after meate, vvwhether it be drye, or vvith vvine, or vvith Beere.

*A Conserve to make, health some Breath.*

Take pulverisatede foxe Lunges a qv. of an ovynce, Fennell, Liqverish, venus hayre,



hayreana 3iij. Adde heervnto as much Suger as you please, you may liqvesy the Suger vvith Hisopevvater, & as the mixe the poulder thervvith: Take therof both Evening & morninge the quantitie of halfe VVallenutt.

*A Pulmonicale porione, for the coughe, and angustines of the Brestie.*

Take Lungevvorte a qv. of an ounce, Liquerif he 3iij. Hisope 3j. Annise, Fennelle, ana half a qva. of an ovvnce, 9. figges smally discidede, take therto a pottle of vvater, & let it soacke a vvhole night: the boyle it half an hovver drinck heerof in the morninge tvvo hovvers before meate, & at Evening before you goe to bedde, agayne a vvarme draught. This is the potione of Ladye Anna. For this same purpose is also cumodious the iuyce of turnopes, beinge druncke fastinge in the Morninge, & after dinner sixe spoonesfulle therof. The Turnopps must be vvasted, & peeled, & being cut, contundede, & the iuyce therof crushed out, & thervvith mixed a little Suger.

*An Emplastrum, for the obstruccion, & angustines of the Brestie.*

Discide a sofie peece of Lether, as bigg that vve may cover the Breste thervvith, sprede theron fresh Cassiam, as she is raken out of the Pipes, the take Nightkerchifs, or Taffaraye, & cover thervvith the Cassiam, & apply this plaster on the Brest. And vvhen she is exsiccatete sprede as then fresh Cassiam, theron.

*When any man hath a disease in his Lungen.*

Take Saniculam half an ounce, Sage a qva. & a half of an ounce, Iuniperberryes 5j. Nettlerootes a qv. of an ounce, decoct the all together in a quarte of vvine, and drinck therof both evening, & morning a draught therof: also make a little linnē bagge replete vvith vvormevvoode, and

vvith Oacken leaves, decoct it in lye as long as a hard Egge, crush out the same, & apply it on the Brest, & vvhe it is coulde put the same agayne in the Lixivye to be calefyed. Commanducate also both Evening, and Morninge, the quantitie of a hasellnutte of the poulder amongst the vvich must be mixed half an ounce of Iuniperberryes, & also mixed vvith a quart. of an ounce of Suger.

*For one which hath an impediment in his Lungen, & is also molested with Asthma sye.*

Take Vervvene, Hisope, Saracensherbe, *Saniculam* ana Mj. gentle Sage 3s. Eleniū, rootes of Fennelle, *Malvarifcus* ana half a qv. of an ounce, Mace as much, Correntes 3ij. Suger of Cady 3. qv. of an ounce, infuse therof the best ould vvine, as much till al the thinges be covered thervvith the depth of 1. of 2. fingers, permit the same to soake the continuance of 8. dayes, & then distill it administre therof both Morning, & eveninge at each time 2. spoonesfull: he must also avoyde phlebotomye, and bathinge.

*A pectorall Porione, for the same disease.*

Take Lūgevort, Hisope ana Mj. 7. Cichorye rootes, vvild Sage Mj. 5. Dates, 7. figges, Corētes, 3. spoonesfull of *Lens*, 3. spoonesfull, Annise, Hartestūg, ana 3ij. Liquerif he a qv. of an ounce, infuse theron, 3. pintes of vvater, vvith hony lbj. let this boyle vnto 3. pintes drinck therof both Morning, & evening a good vvarme draughte.

*For obstruccion of the Brest.*

Take Suger of Candy 3s. vivificēt Sulphur, a qv. of an ounce, contunde them both to poulder, & intermingle the one vvith the other, administre of this pouldre dry, or vvith vvith vvater of our Ladyes thistle, each time half a qv. of an ounce. Heervvith have manye 100. people binne cured.

*A po-*



*A potione for the obstruction of the Brest,  
and for the coughe.*

Take Elenium, Cinname, ana halfe a  
qv. of an ounce, Liqverish thre qv. of an  
ovvnce, Suger of Candye  $\frac{3}{4}$ ij. Corentes a  
qv. of an ovvnce, Hisope, Horehovvnde,  
Lügevvorte, the herbes of Garlicke, ana  
M<sup>s</sup>. decoct it vvith thre qvartes of vvater  
to thre pintes. And drinke heerof being  
vvell vvarmed, both mornīg, & evening  
at each time, a little draught for it hath  
oftentimes binne tryed vvith greate suc-  
cesse.

*For angustie of the Brest.*

Take tvvo vivifisent Crevishes, con-  
tunde them verye small in a mortar, fer-  
vesye halfe a pinte of vvine, & heervvith  
strayne the crevishes throughe a cloth,  
administre heerof the one half therof in  
the Morninge, tvvo hovvers before me-  
ate, & the other halfe before his goinge  
to bed vse this in such a manner the con-  
tinuance of 3. vveeckes.

*For Asthmaſye, and when the Lunge ascen-  
de to the throte.*

Take Lunge vvorte, vvich grovveth  
on a Iuniper tree a qvart. & a halfe of an  
ovvnce, mixe it vvith Suger, because it  
mighte, be the more delectable of gusta-  
tione, take therof both Morning, & eve-  
ning the magnitude of a vvallennutt. Cō-  
pose as thē also this subseqvent potion,  
Take vervvene, redde Netlerootes, *Veronica*,  
& Lungevvort of a Iuniper tree, ana  
M<sup>j</sup>. decoct the same close lye occludede  
in a pottle of vvater, to the halfe therof,  
strayne, and crush it through a clout, &  
adde thervvnto a qvar, & a half of an ounce  
of Suger. Drinke heerof both Mor-  
ninge, and Evening at each time a good  
draught, & fast theron tvvo, or thre ho-  
vvvers.

*A playster for the obstructions of the  
Brest.*

Decocte the crumbes of vvhyte bre-  
de in Goates milck to a pappe, mixe ther  
vvith a little sope, then sprede it on a  
cloth, and applye it on the Brest, and if it  
exsiccate renue the same agayne.

*Agaynst the oppresse of the Brest.*

Take Hisope vvhi ch is exsiccat in  
the shaddovve  $\frac{3}{4}$ s. Bayberryes a qv. of an  
ovvnce, contunde them together, & vse  
heerof both Morninge, & Eveninge.

Or,

Take flovver of verches, a nurf hellfull  
drinke the same vvith a little draught of  
Goates milcke, fasting in the Morning  
9. dayes after other.

*An excellent Conserve, for the angust-  
nes of the Brest.*

Take Rapontica, Cinnamome, Clo-  
ves, Ginger, Pepper, Bayberryes, Sefeli  
seddes, Annise, Fennell, Sage, & rootes  
of Pimpernell, an alike qvautiry, contūd  
thē all very small, and decocte the same  
vvith hony to a conserve. Take, & eate  
therof both Morninge, & Evening, and  
vvhen it seemeth expedient vvnto you.

*For obstructions, & stitches about the Hart.*

Take *Malvarviscus* M<sup>j</sup>. cōtund, & fault  
the same, & commāducate, or eate ther-  
of in the Morninge *ieiuno stomacho*, cer-  
tayne dayes after other.

*For Asthmaſye, or a shorte Breath.*

Take 14. or 15. figges, suffulce, or fille  
the same vvith Mastard seed, decocte thē  
in a pint of the best vvine, take therof e-  
verye eveninge one figge, and therone  
drinke a little draught of the same vvine.

Or,



Or,  
Decoſte Garlicke in Milcke of a Goate, and heerof drinke faſtinge in the Morninge.

*For corruptione of the Lungen.*

Take the Milte of a Blacke Milch calfe exſiccate the ſame in a Bakers ove, contunde the ſame to poulder, take ther of in the Morninge faſtinge the magnitude of a Beane, vvith a little calefyede beere in like ſorte alſo before ſupper, alſo before you goe to bedde, and vſe this in ſuch a forme 3 vveekes after other.

*For obſtructione of the Brest, wherof the Patientes fall do vvne to the earth.*

Take a foxe his lunges, exſiccate the ſame in a Bakers oven, contunde the ſame to poulder, adminiſtre ther of the vveight of a drag. vvith a little draught of vvarmed vvine: infuſe it into the mouth of the Patient he beinge fallen, and he vvill preſentlye ariſe agayne.

*A poulder for the Aſhmaſſye or breuvrye of reſpiratione.*

Take Gentiane, Ginger, Calmus, Galingale, ana ʒʒ. Mace 3 quart. of a qua. of an ovnce, Sena a quart. & a halfe of an ovnce, rootes of Paludapio, of Perſelye ana ʒʒ. Turbith 3 iij. Diagridij, ʒʒ. Graynes ʒ j. cōtunde all this together very ſmall, ſift it, & adminiſtre to the Aſthmaticke, & eſpecially to corpulent, & groſſe Perſons, a quart. of an ovnce, the continuance of 14 dayes, vvith a little vvine, and cauſe him to drinke therō a little vvarmed draughte of Peaſe broth, vvithout falſedinousnes, or pingveditye. This empteth all viſcoſitye, and openeth the Brest.

*For the Belchinge of the Lungen.*

Take the Lungen of a milch Calfe,

choppe it ſmalle, adde ther vnto Lungevvorte, vvwhich grovveth in vvelles, Hiſope, Sage, ana M ij. choppe, & contunde it all together, put it in a diſtillatorye glaſſe, & diſtille it, adminiſtre heerof to the Patient, everye day tvvce or thrice, each time tvvo, or thre ſpoonesfulle. It is certayne.

*For the ſtoppinge of the Brest, and viſcoſitye of the Harie.*

Take ſyrope of Liqverish 3 quart. of an ovnce, vvater of Hiſope, of Venus hayre, of Sage, ana 3 quart. of an ovnce, mixe the ſame to a draughte, and take theron this ſubſequent conſerve. Take contundede Terebinthine, Fungus, ʒʒ. & a quart. Sal Gemma, G 4. Liqverifhe ʒ j. contunde them all together, adde ther vnto as much Caſſie that it may reſemble the forme of a conſerve.

*The Pilles of D. Vlric the iunior for the Rheumes, and for the anguſtines of the Breſte.*

ʒ. Moſſa Pillul. aſſagereth, Aurear. Nicolai, Agari. Troch. Boli Armeni, ana ʒ j. cum Syrupo Violatio, ſiant pillule novem. Take heerof you muſt take everye other day at night each time thre pilles.

*An excellent Water for the ſame.*

Take Hiſope, Satureia, vvhyte Horehovvnde, Eleniū, Ireas, Angelica, Betonye, Sage, ana a like contunde them all together, & adde ther vnto honye ʒʒ. infuſe theron as much of the beſt vvine that it may be ther vvith covered, and then havinge ſoacked 14 dayes diſtill it. Adminiſtre heerof in the Morninge faſtinge, to the Patient, vvith a morſel of breade.

*A Confectione for the clarificatione of the Breſte.*

ʒ. Lohoch ſani, & experti ʒʒʒ. de Pulmone Vulpis, Syrupi violati, ana ʒʒʒ. Penimone



*diarum*, 3 iij. *Boli Armeni*, 3 s. *Misce ad vceolum*. And heerof vve must licke a little each other daye.

*An Hipocras for the angustitie of the Breste, and for all diseases, and infirmityes of the Langes.*

Take Cinamome 3 s. Cloves 3 j. Anise Fennelle, ana 3 j. Liqverish 3 iij. Macce, Cardamome, Ireas, ana halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, contunde all this together grosse and infuse theron thre quartes of Malmasye, Borage-vvater a pinte, Rose-vvater, 3 qv. of an ovvnce, Melissa-vvater, Hisope-vvater, ana halfe an. ovvnce, permit the same to soacke thre dayes after other, then filter the same throughe a hayrye bagge, fit for such a purpose, till such time all the vigor of the spices be drawvve therout, take heerof, every Morninge, two howers before meate, a vvarme draught, also at night you going to bedde.

### For the Consumptione.

*Declaratione of certayne medicamentes, which the disceasde D. Mogeline, whilom Medicus, & Tubingen, hath vsed in the originalle, and beginninge of the consumptione, to the happye successe, & event of manye disceade Persons, as his brothers also divers times have behelde, and obseruede.*

First of all therfore, the sayed D. VVilliam Mogeline, havinge accordinge to the complexiōe of the Patient, and his infirmitie, describde, & ordaynede for him a dyet of his Cibaryes, and also havinge sufficiently evacuated, & purged the Person he as then ordayned vnto him this subsequent poulder. Take vvhyte poppye seede, 5 s. *Gummi Arab. Tragacanthi*, and Starche, ana 3 j. Purslayn seede, seede of *Malvarisco*, and seede of

Mallovves, seede of Cotten, ana 3 iij. seede of Cucurbites, Millione seede, Citrilleseede, & Quincekernels, vvwhich are all of the freshe, & peeled, ana 3 iij. *Spodij*, vvhyte Coralle redde Corall both of the prapared, Liqverishe, redde Roses, ana 3 ij. orientalle bolus, vvwhich is also prapared, *Terræ Sigillatæ*, ana 3 j. although indeede vve may take of these two a greater quantitie, especiallye if ther be a laske mixed thervvith) *Specierū Diatrachanthi frigidi*, & *Diatreas simp.* ana 3 iij. selected Cinnamome, 3 ij. all the vvwhich thinges beinge somvvhat exsiccate, vve must as then contunde them to a little poulder (but it vvcare more convenient vve chopped thervvith certayne oylie feedes) and if so be vve can heervnto also obtrayne, a Foxes Lunge, vve must as then, the same beinge, verye vvell purifyede, and vvashed vvith vvine, exsiccate the same in a Bakers oven, and then pulverisate the sayede Lūges, & mixe it vvith the rest. VVhich poulder vve must divide into 3 æquall portiōs, the take therof a ternary parte, & adde thervvnto halfe an ounce of ould conserve of Roses, *Coliceæ*, vvwhich are freshe, svveete almōdes vvwhich are peeled ana halfe an ovvnce, then take Sugerpenye, as much as is needfulle, vvith Lettis, & fragrant Rosevvater, (amongst the vvwhich is intermixede a little Cinnamomevvater) beinge on the fyre liqvefasted, and sufficiently decoctede, mixe the thervvith the prænominated poulder, agitate & mixe them vvell together, & caste, or make therof little cakes, each of them about a quart. of an ovvnce of vveight, and reserve the same in a cloth. Heerof, and of these sayed pilles the Patient as yet lyinge on his bedde, must take vnto him 3 of these pilles, & by degrees liqvefye, & vvollovve the in his mouth & if it be possible he lyinge on his backe, because the vigor of these cake might descēde, & pearce, or soacke into his Lūges, for the Patient lyinge on his backe the



the *Trachea arteria*, as then openeth it selfe, and the throte a little more occludeth it selfe. Now he having vsed these sayde Cakes, he must tivo horvers thereafter drinke a draught of vvater of the leafe of vngula caballina, vvhich hath bin distillede throughe a glasse helme mixed vvith a spoonefull of Syrope, of *Sebestena* for it is comodious for the proiectione of phlegme, & cōdenfareth the subtil Rheumes, vvhich descēde, & fall out of the heade, on the Lungen. The other parte of the sayed poulder must in this sorte be vsed: take the other parte, & mixe it vvith Syrope of Poppye, & vvith Syrope of *Sebestena*, of each a like, also vvith the conserve of tussilaginis (vvher of heerafter shall be rehearsed) as much also as is of both the Syropes, make ther of a cōserve, & keepe it in a little pot. Of this Pectoralle Cōserve the Patiēt going to his bedde, at night may take therof as much as pleaseth him, the more the better, fvvollowing the same verie easilye, & lying on his backe, then he must yeelde himselfe to rest. Finallye take the thirde parte of the poulder, mixe ther vvith as much Sugerpenneye & præsere the same in a little Boxe. Heerof the Patient may take in the Morninge fasting, & also the vvhole day through out vvhe it pleaseth him, a dry spoonefull therof, or els mixe the same vvith some broth, & soe drinke it. And the oftenner he vseth it, the better it vvill be for him. These thre thinges he must dilligentlye vse the space of 3 monethes, (for the Lungen throughe diuturnalle coughinge is all most accounted incurable) by this meanes may be curede, & alsoe all those are curede, vvhich have any consumption, vvhich spit bloode, & those vvho have brackish, & falsedinous Rheumes descendinge on their Brestes, also heerbye is mitigated the extremity of the cough, the Brest clarifiede, & naturall quietude provoackede. Now if any of these sayed medicamentes vveare all spent, & con-

sumede, vve must then presentlye make freshe. Agayne, this prænominated D. VVillame, hath also vsed, & put in vre in all such infirmities, this Pectoralle vnguent, & hath caused the Patient everie Morninge fastinge to invngate heer vvith agaynst a fyer vvith a calefyede hāde his totall Brest, & thē vvith a vvarmede cloth to cover the same. This rehearsed vnguent is in this sorte composede. Take oyle of Violetes, of fvvect Almondes, freshe Butter, ana halfe an ovnce, *Vnguenti Pectoralis*, 3 quart. of an ovnce, slime of *Althea*-seede, & of *Tragacanth*, a spoonefull, cōtunded Saffern ʒ. Liqvesye all these thinges together, & vvith a little vvaxe, make therof an vnguent, to invngate ther vvith your Brest, as heertofore hath binne rehearsed, and sayede.

Secondlye: the Patiēt, everie night goinge to bedde must cause this followinge povvlder to be insparged, or strevvved on his heade, & thē tye a kerchife on his heade, by this meanes to exsiccate the Rheumes. Take Lemmone peeles, ʒ iij. yellovve Santalus, Mirtles, Cyperris, Cloves ana ʒ ij. *Stiracis Calamita*, præreparede Coriandre, redde Roses, ana ʒ iij. contunde all these thinges together to a povvlder. Finallye he hath ordaynede for the Patient this pectoralle Conserve, called *Eclegma de Farfara*, and imperated him vvithout cessatione to vse the same, both Day, and night, the magnitude of a hassennutte, & especially vvhe the cough molesteth him most of all, permitting the same gentlye of it selfe to liqvesye in the mouth. VVhich confectione is thus preparede. Take rootes of Tussilage, vvhich are newly digged vp, vvhich are cleanly vvashed & descidede in little peeces, ʒ j. (or more accordinge the quantitye vve desire to make) decoct them in fayre vvater till the roote be verie tēder, & may be easilye contundede. Then strayne the iuyce through a close cloth, crashe out the roote, & contunde it in a

K stone



stone Morter, to a pappe: then take fresh Coliceam syweet Almondes, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Raysons, & Sibebes, vvith out stones  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. contund, & cut these things also to a pappe, & dilligentlye mixe them vvith the contundede roots. Then liqvesye a goode qvātitye of Suger, or about  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. mixe the other things thervvith, and dilligentlye agitate them together, to a confectione; and because it might be the more delectable to vse, mixe thervvith of the best selectede Cinnamome  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. vvith a little Safferne. This confectione must be continuallye vsed, as before hath binne sayed. For the vngula caballina, hath a diuers vigor of resanatinge the Lunges, & consume all the corruptiones therof. He hath moreover caused this vvater to be decocted for a diurnal pozione for the Patient: Take of the sayede vngula caballina rootes, peeled Barly ana M j. Fennell feedes a spoonefull, a good qvātitye of Suger of Candye, or as much as pleaseth you, put this together in a pot vvith vvater, & let it boyle till the Barly burst, & in the end adde therto a little Cinnamome: this vvater he caused the Patientes to drinke at meales, & alsoe at other times of the daye. And if so be he vveare so debile, and feble of stomacke, that he could not tollerate the vvater, he as the mixed thervvith a little vvine, vvith these and such like medicaments vvich D. VVilliam hath gatherede together out of manye, and diuers learnede Aucthors, and especially out of *Valesco de Traganta*, have throughe the grace of God manye, and diuers poeple binne curede, vvich vveare relapsed into the consumption, vvich also his brethre after his disease have on diuers Persons experimētede the same, vvith felicious event.

*For the pectoralle infirmityes, and consumptione, as well for those who feare to relapse therein, as also for those which are alreadye fallen therinto.*

Take Liqverish, Venetiane Ireas, Co-

rentes, Venus hayre, garden mintes, Melissa, Scabious, vvilde Sage, Agrimonye, Hartstüge, Dates, ana 3 qv. of an ovvnce, vvormvvood halfe an ovvnce, Safferne, Cloves, Cinnamome ana 3 j. Coriandre a qva. of an ovvnce, contunde al these things reasonable smalle, and povver a gallon of Goates milcke, distribute the same in 2 glasses, replenish the, & occlude them close together, & collocate the a moneth in the hot sunne, then distill the same through a helme, & reserve the same that ther issue out noe ayre therof. Novv he vvich is in daüger of the Pectorall disease, or of the consumption, or he vvich already hath the same, that in coughinge he daylye vvithereth vvith ariditye, he must every morninge drinke of this vvater 3 spoonesfull, the cōtinuance of a vvhole yeare, & he shall perceave great meliorisation, for it is especiall good for the Lūges, & for the Liver, also it correcteth the. Heervvith have diuers Persons binne cured of the consumption vvich vveare out of al mens hope, and also thereafter have lived a long time.

*For all infirmityes of the Lunges, and Liver.*

Take the rootes of Agrimonye, vvilde Sage, Hartes tunge, cōtund them al very smalle, & mixe the together: take therof both Morninge, an Eveninge halfe a dragme, vvwhether it be drye, or vvith vvarme beere.

Or,

Take VVolves liver, Nutmegges, Marce, Cinnamome, Ginger, cloves ana half an ounce, cōtund it all together, & mixe it vvith as much Suger: take therof both morning, & evening each time a spoonefull, vvith a little draught of vvarmed vvine, or beere.

**For the Gibbositye.**

*When the gibbositye groweth on anye man, or his Backe crooked.*

VVhen



When any mans Backe beginneth to curvise, or vvaxe crookede, or els the *Homo plate*, removeth out of his place, either higher, or lovver, annoyncte him thē, everye Morninge, agaynst a hot ovē, or agaynst a goode fyre, vvith your thumbe beinge pingvefyede in *oleo Lumbricorum*: on that syde vvich his backebone bēdeth, invngate vvith your thūbe dovvnvvardes, and annoyncte the oyle vvell into the shoulde: If then it be the shoulde, made fyre thē the handes in the oyle, & if the same be removede vpvvards, you must thē invngate dovvnvvardes, & if she be removed dovvnvvardes, you must thē annoyncte vpvvards. To conclude, accordinge as the gibbositye is, vvether it be ether in the shoulde, in the ribbes, or in the Hipples, you must accordinge to the demonstratione therof, regulate, your selfe in the invngation therof, because therthroughe it may agayne be reducede into his naturall situatione: this vntione must be effectede everye day tvice, both Morninge, and Eveninge, & vve must allvvayes pingvefy the thumbe, or the hande tvice, or thrice, & also foure times, invngate the same, vvhe the hande exsiccateth. Then you must applye thereon, a peece of Lattine, as bigge that it may cover the Gibbositye of the shoulde, and as farre as vvith the oyle vve have invngatede it, soe farre vve must applye the plate, betwene the backbone & the shoulde, vvich must be as broade & as longe, as the invngatione is. Vve must also make an vpper bodye as the vvomen vveare on their Petticotes, of vvhyte fustiane, or of tvice dubblede stronge Linnē, but it must be laced behinde, nether must it be ether anterior, or posteriorly cut out anye deeper then to the Necke. The poyncte hoales must be collocatēd close to the other, because that it may from above be stiffelye girdede: vve must also have for the same intente, Compressiōs, or little pillovvves, of inveterate linnē, as

greate as the Lattine plates are, suffulced vvith cottē, & thē sovve the same rovvn-de aboute the plates. Then vve must cause a saddeler to make an excavatede peece of vvooode, vvich in the middes therof must be verye strōge, & external-ly on the extremities therof a little slo-apinge, least that by any meanes it might hurt the gibbositye. Vve must then girde the bodye from vnder to the superior parte therof, vvith the suffulced little pillovvves, because it shoulde nor anye vvhere crufhe, or cut him. In the middest therof must the vvooode be vvholye excavatede, least also ther it shoulde crufhe him. This vvode must be as lōge that it may goe vnder the Arme, and rest on the hippe. It must also on the sovvn-d syde be sovvede to the bodye, because it might sitt close to the sydes, vvhe vve desire to girde the same, & that it may allvvayes tarrye on the syde. And vvhen both the sydes are sovvn-de, & the back-bone is onely dislocatede, vve must thē onely invngate the backbone rovvn-de aboute vvith the thumbe as above hath binne rehearsed of the shovvldre. Thē vve must lace, or gird together the Brest, & vve must then take vp from behinde a little pillovvve, as the brest goeth on the annoynctēd, as greate that it may cover the gibbositye, and also applye thereon a good Lattinne plate, as bigge as the Cō-pressionē is, the vvich vve must sovve thereon, & in both the sydes of the bodye vve must vveare vvooode sovved therein, Duringe vvich time vve must admini-stre to the Patiēt, a spoonfulle of vvater, of Ivye vvich creepeth on the earth for him to drinck, and in like sorte he goin-ge to bedde tivo spoonesfulle. And if it be a mayde vvich as yet hath not had de, anye menstrualles, vve must then invngate her vvhe as she getteth then first of all invngatede her vvith the sayed men-struals as moyst on the diseases, as vvith the sayde *Oleo Lumbricorum*, vve vvoul-de doe. And must then leave the other

K ij invn-



inyngation the continuance of 8 dayes.

*The Lattine Plates of that Which is above rehearsed must after this sorte be made.*

Take of the best leade vvhervvith ther is noe tinne mixede, or anye other thinge, liqvesye the same in a Crufible, or Iron spoone, then cast it into a copper basen, vvhich is made of some longitude to the same purpose. Take 8 or 10<sup>lb</sup>. of leade for one castinge, liqvesye the same on hot, & fervent coles, & vvhē it beginneth to liqvesye, take therof then all impuritye from the Toppe before you cast it: Nether must you suffer the same to be so hot that it vvill burne a peece of Paper, if it onely be liqvide, it is then sufficiently liqvifacted, Novv vvhen you have cast the same the first time, and it is frigifyede agayne, cut it then agayne in parcelles, and put it in the Iron spoone, liqvesye it as before, & vvhen it is liqvifyede cast it agayne, as before then take of the purest vvaxe a qvar. of an ovynce, the suet of a he goate, vvhich is pure, halfe a qvar. of an ovynce, Sallet oyle 3 j. liqvesye it altogether and agitate it together, & then let it frigefye. Then cut this same in the liqvifacted leade, agitating together the same vvith a stick of vvood depose it as thē from the fyer, & skimme of the impuritye therof vvith a vvodden ladle, and then agayne infuse the same in the flatte copper basen. Novv the same beinge frigifyede, & coude lay as thē the same on a greate, & smooth Anvile: and malleate the sayed vvith the broadest hammers you cā get, till it be about thre quart. in the quadratnes therof: then vvith a greate payre of plates heares cut the same of such a largitude, as you desire to have it, & let it remayne smooth, & playne: that vvich is broken, you must descide, & cut avvay. Doe this the Moone beinge in her laste quart. & dilligentlye consider, & note, you infuse or cast the same, the Moone beinge, in the signe of

*Virgo:* And if it then chaunce the Moone be in her decreace, it vvill as then be soe much the better.

*The Oleū Lumbricorū, is in this sorte cōposede.*

Take of the greatest, & fattest Groūde-vvormes you cā obtayne (as in Apprille, or May the may be best gottē) one pinte, vvash them vvell vvith vvater, and lay them a totalle night in a basen, in the vvich is a good quantite of drye, and cleane mosse of a tree, because they may therine exsiccate themselves. Then put them in a stronge dubble glasse, vvich houldeth about a qvarte, and must ther vvith be halfe fulle: stoppe the sayede glasse verye close, vvith a reduplicatede blather: thē take Rye paeſte, & ther vvith circumveste the glasse, vvwo, or thre fingers thicke, of as æquale a crassitude, as is possible, least the glasse chauncede to breake, then collocate the same vvith the Breade in the ovē, & ther permit the same to remayne till the oven be frigifyede agayne. Some ther are vvich impose the same in the oven, vvhen as the Breade is taken therout, nether doe they circumvestite the glasse vvith the paeſte but one finger of crassitude, & vvhen as the vvormes are not vvholye cōsumede they as then bake the same agayn, or divers times till the vvormes be totally annihilatede, & cōsumede: Thē they strayne it through a cloth, or rather through a straygner, and thē proiecte avvaye the foeces therof. Thē you must take, to half a pinte of the straynede iuyce, of ground vvormes, halfe an oūce of pulverisatede Camphir, and put it together in a glasse, vvich must be closely occludede, & set aparte in some coole place.

*Description of the Playster, & of the other meanes, vvich the Chyrurgiane of the Duke of Gulich, vsed for highe, & curvede shouldres.*

Take oyle Olive, hogges suet, ana ℥j.  
Hartes



Hartes suet, a quart. of a poude, liqvesfye, & agitate them together, vvith a vwood-  
de spatula. The same being liqvesfatede,  
thē take Miniij lbj. verye finelye pulve-  
rifatede, & gradatlye mixe the same ther-  
vvith, agitatinge it let it boyle till such  
time it vvexē blacke, & of a reasonable  
crassitude, and vvhē you droppe one, or  
tvvo droppes therof on a could stone, &  
perceave the same to be harde enoughe,  
take it as then frō the fyer, & let it stand  
till it be vvholly frigifyede, yet allvvayes  
stirring the same till it beginne to stiffē.  
Then take vvhyte Vitrioll, 3ij. contund,  
& searce the same, and by little, and little  
stravve it in the sayed playster dilligētlye  
agitatinge, or stirring of the same, & if  
it beginne to runne over, as then hould  
the spatula in the middest therof, and  
blowve therō till it beginne agayn to de-  
scende, & thē insparge the remanent of  
the poulder therein, till such time it be  
thervvith mixede. Novv the same being  
agayn settledē, take thē halfe an ovnce  
of contūdede Alumme, & mixe the same  
also thervvith: also Lithargiryē, & Auri-  
pigmēre, both of thē smalle cōtundede,  
must you also intermixe thervvith, as  
hath binne before sayede, & stirre it till  
the playster begīne to be sōvvhat thicke,  
then take it vvith the spatula out of the  
kettle, and put it in a basen vvith couldē  
vvater: pingvesfye es then your hādes in  
oyle of Roses, because you may take the  
same from the Spatula, & if it vvexede to  
could, & to hard, impose as thē the kettle  
on the fyer agayne, & then povver it all  
into the basen vvith vvater. Thē agayne  
pingvesfye the hādes in oyle of Roses, &  
make the plaster into rovvles, & circum-  
volve the same in paper, & then s hee is  
finifhed. VVhē as novve you intende to  
make tryalle of this playster, spredde the  
same as then on a peece of vvhyte fusti-  
ane, as bigge as the infirmitye is, or as  
bigge as the souldre is, & apply it vvare-  
me theron. This playster cōtinuerh her  
vigor the space of 14 dayes.

*A declaratione, how we ought both to make,  
and also vse the oyle therunto.*

Take the flovvers of Vervvene put thē  
in a Cāne, that the same be halfe fulle, in-  
fuse heerō oyle Olive, that the flovvers,  
may be superatede, & covered, the depth  
of thre fingers thē set this Cāne in a kett-  
le of ebulliēt vvater, decoct it till the vi-  
gor of the flovvers be in the oyle, or till  
the oyle be vvholly aulteredē thē stray-  
gne out the oyle therof. Thē replenishē  
agayne an other glasse vvith freshe flo-  
vvers of the same herbe vvich are a lit-  
tle vvitherede halfe full, infuse therō the  
expresfede oyle, till the glasse be vvholly  
replete, occlude the same, close toge-  
ther, & reserve it. Heervvith you must in  
the Mornīges fasting, vvith a calefyede  
hande, invngate, your curvede or highe  
souldre: & everye other day droppe al-  
so a little oyle on the playster, because it  
might be very fat, allvvayes before vvare-  
minge the playster.

*How we ought to make the Leade and vse  
the same.*

Take Leade lbj. & Silver, lbj. cause  
a Peuterer to Liqvesfye, & mixe them to-  
gether, and then povver, or cast the same  
on a vvoodden table, as broade, as you  
desire to have the same, then cause him  
take it out, and malleat it till it vvexē as  
thinn as the backe of a knife: cut it then  
as bigge as the plaster is, and sovve it in a  
fustiane bodye, vvich before on the  
Brest vve may lace together, to the Neck  
& vnto the Bellye belovve, also it must  
be narrovve enoughe vnder the Armes,  
because it may close the better. This fo-  
refayed body vve must vvare both Day,  
& night, but in the nightes vve may loo-  
sen the same a little.

*How we ought to make the paper, which we  
must, applye on the Brest, to lace the  
bodye theron.*

Take redde Oxelether, on the toppē  
K iij halfe



halfe a quart. broade, and inferiourlye a little pickede, accordinge to the longitude of the Patient his bodye, vve must make this lether of æquall longitude of the bodye of the Patient, and if he be not as yet come to his cōplete groweth, vve must then take it a little longer, but if he be full growen then make it but vnto his boossem. This lether must internallye be so vvell covered vvith Cottē, that vve may see none of the lether, the cottē must lye theron noe thicker then the backe of a knife, then you must sovve a peece of vvhyte fustiane theron but not internallye.

*How we ought to make the potione, & vse the same heerto.*

Take *Melissa* Scabious, Pigeons charvelle ana M j. Senæ ʒ j. Suger, a quart. of an ovvnce, let this stāde together, in the Morninge you must strayne the same let the Patient drinke heerof certayne dayes after other, little, or much accordinge as the operatione therof is.

*A phantasme, which not vvithstanding of greate Persons, is esteemede to be a tryede, & experimented remedye, for curvede, or crooked Backs.*

The last, or laste except one day of the decreace of the Moone, you must gather Mistletoe of an Oake agaynst the rising of the Sunne. And vvhen as novv it is a nue Moone, take thē thre or 4 nightes, the sayed herbe in your hāde & collocate the Persōne vvith his crooked backe agaynst the Moone, because the Moone may shine on the sayed Persōne, thē take M j. of the sayed Mistletoe and rubbe thervvith the recurvatione of the backe, and say: Let all that growe, and increace vvich I behoulde, and all that departe vvich I rubbe, in the name of the Father, the Sonne, and the Holy Ghoste. Doe this thrice in one night, & 3 nightes after other.

*Consilium D. Wolfgangi Thalhausser, in Gibbi curacione, & ne iterum crescat preservatione.*

In primis, he causeth the vvench, or the boye, vvith the crooked backe, to be of an Engraver, or Images carver, defigured or portractede in vvood, also the crassitude, & longitude therof, vvithout yealdinge anye thinge to the gibbositye: thē he causeth the sayede Image, to be overdeckede vvith an Oxehyde, vvich is linede internallye vvith stronge linnē & then gluceth on the sayede skinne a suppleable Dogges skinne. Novv the praedicted hyde being thus glued, it vvexeth then almost like a harness, vvherfore as then you must carve out the same, frō vnder the Armpittes, and in the Bellye, least shēe shoulde crush in any place, & the Patiēt might be able to tollerate the same, for he must continue the same on his backe both Day & night, & vve must cut the same on his sovnde syde: And a yeare, or tvo thereafter, the Patiēt being out growen the same, vve must as then agayne cause an other Image to be engraven, and agayne glue an Oxeskinne theron, & that onelye to pravent that the backbone doe growe noe more crookede agayne. Vve must everye thirde day in the Morninge, vvith this fomentatione stue the crooked backe, of the Patiēte, being decocted vvith a pottle of vvater. Vvherin vve must made fy a sponge, & agayne crush out the same, & apply the same vvarme, on the shoulde & an other sponge on the Breste, opposite the one agaynst the other, this vve must vse twice in a vveeke: vvherfore vve must take frefhe herbes till S. Margarets day, & thē cease vvith stuinge, because as then the Caniculares, or doggedayes beginne. It vvill also be sufficient vvhe vve have vsed the same on moneth or tvo. After fomentatione vve must allvvayes invgate the shoulde, vvith the vngvent, vvich heerafter shalbe described vnto you.

And



And although that in doggedayes vve cease from fomentatione, notvvithstandinge vve must everye thirde day in vngate the shouldre, till the vvinter. This brest the Patient must keepe on, & vveare both Daye, & night, & as long till shee beginne to miliorise, & vvaxe lesse, vvchich most commonly vseth to continue one yeare, or more, & the you must make an other.

*These are the herbes for the fomentatione.*

Take Camomill, Mallovvess flovvvers, redd Roses, S<sup>t</sup> Iohns vvort vvith the fullvvesflovvvers, & Betonye ana Mj.

*This the vnguent.*

℞. Oleitriini, Liliorum Albor. ana 3 j. olei de Spica, 3 s. vngv<sup>e</sup>ti Agrippæ, Dialtheæ, ana 3 j. misce, fiatque vnguentum.

## For all infirmities of the stomacke.

*For coulde viscositie, or stime of the stomacke.*

Take Piretrum a qv. of an ovvnce, decoct the same in a pint of the best vvhyte vvine, administre hecrof to the Patiēt to drinck both morning, & evening, & this repelleth all viscosirye of the stomacke throughe the excrementes, & throughe the Vrine.

*When we have anye badde thinge in the stomacke.*

Take mustarde seede, & vinegar, mixe them together, that it be verye thinne. Drincke this fastinge in the Morning, & it vvill expell the same therout, and purrifye the stomacke.

*When anye bodye hath anye impuritye in his stomacke.*

Take Calmus, Longe Pepper, Galin-

gale, Ginger, Annise, ana alike the inter nalle pellicles of Hennes stomackes, as much as all the remanent. Then soacke a peece of breade in vvine Vineger, & in sparge this poulder theron, and oftentimes commanducate therof, and it vvill helpe.

*When the Gaule floweth into the stomacke.*

Take a loafie of drye breade, & infuse theron vvine Vineger, & eate the same.

*For a feeble stomacke, and for digestion of a slimye stomacke.*

Take everye Morning a good spoonefull of honye of Roses, mixede vvith Aquavitæ.

*When anye Person hath eaten anye thinge which he can not digest.*

Take a freshe Calves liver, adde ther-vnto gentle Sage, Hisope, of Livervvorte, ana halfe a pinte, Cinnamome, halfe an ovvnce. The Liver vvith the herbes must be smallye choppede, and then put them in a distillatorye, infuse those vvaters theron, & then gentlye distill them. Take therof both morninge, & evening, at each time 3 spoonesfull, and fast 2 hovyvers theron. Take also vvhyt Calmus a qv. of an ovvnce, Annise gentian, Galingale, ana 3 j, of the best vvhyte Suger 3 ij. contund them altogethe very small: take therof both Morninge, & Eveninge tvvo Nuttsfulls full on a peece of vvhyte breade, vvchich hath binne soaked in vvhyte vvine.

*For an ill digestinge stomacke.*

Take of Vineleaves 3 ℥. & those little circumvolute sprigges vvchich growve on the brāches, & lay the in vvine: dricke therof 8 dayes, & the stomacke vvill heervvith be restored agayne to his former estate.

K iij For



*For the departed Appetite.*

Take a peece of Rye bread, roast the same very well, & lay it in good vineger: take the same most out of the vineger, and circūvolve the sam in a clout, & so apply it on the pit of the stomacke, & vwhen it is frigifyede, then take an other, doe this 2 or 3 after other. for the continuance of 8 or 10 dayes.

Or,

Madeify a sponge in ebullient vineger, crush he out the same, & apply her on the stomacke, & ther let her remayn till she be agayne frigifyede.

*For a sore mouth when a man neither tasteth meate or drinke.*

Take Commine  $\bar{z}$  iij. cōtund the same som vwhat grossely, & decoct the same in a pot of Malmasie boyl avway the same to the third part therof, strayne it then, & add therū to  $\bar{z}$  q. of an ounce of Malmasie vvhich hath not boyled, & heervvith oftentimes vvash your mouth very vvarm.

*For a badde frigate of the stomacke.*

Take pouldrede Suger of Candy, powder theron of the best *Aqvavita*, inscende the same, & ther vvill remayn a svveet iuyce, or broth, mixe thervvith the crumbes of vvhyt bread, & commanducate the same. Take also of the best expressed oyle of Nuttmegges, adde thereto a little oyle of Cloves, & heervvith inūgate the Cordialle pit verie far, & this vvill allsoe cause appetite.

Or,

Take a good apple, roast the same gently, peelee him, and cut out the clockes therof, put the other in a porrenger, and infuse theron *Aqvavita*, decoct avway the one half therof, and then commanducate the Apple.

*An excellent stomacalle vnguent.*

Take fresh butter  $\bar{t}$  j. greene vvorme-

vvood, small chopped, & cōtunded M<sup>4</sup>. liqvesy the butter, & put therto the vvormevvoode decoct it till it vvexe greene, the take her of the fyre, & let it somvwhat coole, put the therin a spoonefull of cōtunded Mastick, as much of contunded Cloves, 2 spoonesfull of Ginger, 1 spoonefull of oyle of Nuttmegges, alsoe one spoonefull of Hartes greace smally scraped: the agayn decoct the set the pane in couldevvater, agitatinge the same till it vvexe stiffe, & as then put the same in a boxe. VVhen the butter is very greene, must as then crush the same throughe a little bagge, because the vvormevvoode may come therof, then you must agayne fervefy the same, & coole the same, & as then mixe thervvith the sayed thinges, & it vvill be an vnguent.

*A poulder for the Corroboracione of the stomacke.*

Take Sugrede Coriandre seedes 3 qv. of an ovnce, descidede liqverish  $\bar{z}$  s. *Calamus*, redd Roses, ana a q. of an ounce, Cinamome 3 qv. of an ounce, Ginger, cloves, Mace, Nuttmegges, ana a q. of an ounce, all vvwhich being contunded together, & as much Suger mixede thervvith, as ther is of the other poulder, or accordinge as vve desire the dulcor therof, vve must in the morning fasting, or one hovver before suppersse hecrof.

*A stomacalle poulder.*

Take liqverish 3 q. of an ounce, Cinamome, Nuttmegges, Cloves ana a qv. of an ounce, Mace  $\bar{z}$  s. preparede Coriander, Annise, Fēnell, Commine vvwhich is circūvested vvith Suger, ana a q. of an ounce, contund the spices grossely, & cut the liqverish into little parcelles, & mixe it vvell together.

*An other stomacall poulder, which D. Hans Tappenhuser, ordayned to his Lord the Duke.*

Take liqverish a q. of an ounce, Cinna-



mome 3 ij. Nutmegges, & Mace, ana 3 j. vvhyt Ginger 2 drag. Cubebes, Sugrede Annise, Fennell, and Commin, ana 3 iij. mixe them altogether.

*An excellent stomacalle pouldre.*

Take Suger of Candy 3 ij. liqverish 3 ij. Annise, Coriandre, Galingale, ana 3 j. & a q. Zeduar long Pepper, Calmus, Nutmegges, Mace, Ginger, Cinnamome, & Cloves, Cubebes, Pimpernelle, gētle Sage a qv. of an ovvnce: contunde all these together, grosselye. Vse therof in the Eveninge the quantity of a Hasellnutt, on a morselle of Breade.

*A pouldre for the Rheumes of the Heade, and for the stomacke.*

Take of the best sene a qv. of an ovvnce, Polypode, Ginger, Cinnamome, Nutmegges, Tartar, ana 3 j. contunde it all verye smalle. Take heerof 3 j. 2 or 3 hovyvers before supper, vvith vvine, vvith Suger, or on a morsle of Breade.

*An excellent stomacalle poulder.*

Take Rhabarbari a qv. of an ounce, *Manus Christi* 3 j. Suger of Candy 3 j. vvhyt Ginger a qv. of an ovvnce, Cinnamome 3 j. Calmus, a q. of an ovvnce, long Pepper, & Graynes ana 3 j. Safferne a quart. of an ovvnce, Suger 3 ij. contunde, and mixe thē vvell together, vse heerof each time 3 j. both eveninge, & morning, on a soppe of breade soaked in vvine, & in the morninge fast theron tyvo hovyvers. Vse therof in the Evening an hovyver before supper, divers vse it 2 hovyvers after suppers: it is excellent for the oppressione of the stomacke, for the Gluttonye, for Agves, for Rheumes out of the heade, for amaritude of the mouth, and for imbicillitye of the Harte.

*Stomacalle Corroborationes.*

Take Galigale, Zeduar, Gentian, Cal-

mus, longe Pepper, Mace, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, vvhyt Ginger 3 j. Suger a quart. of a pounce, contunde them each a parte very minute, and then mixe them together, take heerof both Eveninge, and Morninge 3 j. vvith anye broth or vvith vvarme vvine, or on a roasted Apple it corroborateth a coulde stomacke.

*An excellent pouldre for the stomacke, and for the Rheumes of the Heade.*

Take Senæ 3 qv. of an ovvnce, vvhyt Ginger, Fēnell Zeduar, Commine, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, Cloves, Galingale, Nutmegges, ana 3 j. Rhabarber a quart. of an ovvnce, Suger of Candy, 3 quart. contunde them altogether verye smalle, and mixe them the one vvith the other, take therof in the Mornings fasting, on a toastede peece of breade, vvich hath soakede in vvine, the magnitude of a beane, and theron fast an hovyver. VVhen as novv at Eveninge you goe to bedde, then take therof the biggenes of a Chestnutte, vvith a spoonefulle of vvine vvhe as you have vsed therof 2 or 3 dayes, and ther issued to manye stooles therof, vve must not then every day but every other or thirde day vse the same.

*A precious stomacalle Water D. Hieronymi Herolden.*

℞. *Mirob. Cheb. Cario. Rhab. opt. Masti. ana 3 j. Vini Malvatici lb ij. distill. secundū artem per Balneum.* Heerof vve mvst take in the Morninge 3 spoonesfull, before meales, & in the summer 2 spoonefull. It exsiccateth, & also calefyeth the imbicilled stomacke, also corroborateth the Heade, & openeth the Liver, and the Milte.

*An excellent conserve for the stomacke.*

Take confitede Nattes, cut thē smalle, and contunde them to pappe: then take  
fine



fine Suger, & mixe it together vvith this pappe, & mixe thervvith Cinnamome, Cloves, Ginger, Galingale, grossely contunded, and reserve it vvell, for it is excellent.

*An excellent poulder for the stomacke.*

*Small*

Take Cinnamome  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Cloves, Galingale, Cardamome, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Safferne  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Pepper Bayberries ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Suger  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. cōtunde it all very minutelye, mixe it altogether, and reserve it in a box, & vvhen you desire to vse therof put therof a little vvine thervvnto stirre it together, and commanducate the same vvith breade, amongst other viādes, the safferne must be before soackede, in *Aquavvite*.

*A potione for the corroboracione of the stomacke,*

Take Iuniperberries a qv. of an ovvnce, Oacken leaves M ij, *Cardus benedictus* M j. decoct it vvith a pottle of vvine, as you vvoulde boyle a peece of Veale, the strayne it, drinck therof both evening, & morninge a good draught, and it vvill most miraculously effect his operation.

*To make a goode poulder for the stomacke.*

Take the internalle pellicles of a Hennes stomack, of the best Cinamome, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, Galingale, Cloves, vvhyt Giger, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Nuttmegges, Mace, Graynes, Annise, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. of the best Suger,  $\frac{3}{4}$  ro. contunde them each a part, and then mixe them together.

*An excellent stomacall pillovv, for a coude stomacke.*

Take the sumityes, or toppes of vvormevvood, Mintes, ana M j. Cinnamome half a qv. of an ovvnce, redde Rosés M j. Galingale, Cloves, Calmus ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. being cōtunded together, & put in a little bag-

ge, & then qviltede, vve must the decoct the same in half vvater of Mintes, & half vvine, then beinge crus hede out applye the same to the stomack. And if it be frige-fyed, vve must then agayne calefy the same in the fervent decoctione, & the agayne applye the same on the stomacke.

*An excellent poulder.*

Take Cinnamome  $\frac{3}{4}$  qv. of an ovvnce, Ginger, Nuttmegges, cloves ana a qv. of an ounce, Galingale, Cardamome ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Suger  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. & an  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. contund them all together.

*An excellent stomacalle vnguent.*

Take oyle of vvormevvood  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. oyle of Mints  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. oyle of Nuttmegges  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. oyle of Masticka q. of an ovvnce, Rosevvater as much liqvesfy, & a little also boyle the together, reserve it & invngate heervvith your stomacke, everye morning vvith a calefyede hande.

*An excellent stomacalle poulder.*

Take Cinnamome, Nuttmegges, cloves, ana a q. of an ovvnce, Mace  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. Galingale  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Giger a q. of an ovvnce, Suger  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. cōtund the Ginger, & the Suger together, & mixe the the one vvith the other

*An excellent syrope for corroboracion of the stomacke.*

Take iuyce of Rosés  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. iuyce of Mariorane  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. put the together in a nue little pot, let the same fervefy, & the iuyces vvill settle, & clarify: Add the therto Rosevvater, Suger, & honye ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. decoct the same together till it skimm, & vvexe reasonable thick, then reserye it in a peuter boxe, & suspend therein Cinnamome & Cloves in a little cloth, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, take hecrof both eveninge, and Morninge, a spoonefulle at each time.

*A precious stomacalle poulder.*

Take vvolvesliver, vvich is exsiccated in a



in a stue 3ij. Ginger 3j. Nuttmegges 3j. Suger 3ij. cōtund, & mixe them all together, take therof in the morninge on a peece of vvhyte bread, vvvhich is toasted, and soacked in vvine, the quantitie of a Nuttshell full, 2. hovvers before meate.

*A stomacalle poulder of Wolf of Dimst Citye.*

Take Ginger, Nuttmeges, Galingale, Cloves, Mace, Zeduar, Annise, Treackle, Fennell, gentle Sage, Rue seedes, vvhyte Franckinsence, ana a qvar. of an ovvnce, Suger of Candy, a qv. of a pound, cōtunde all these together, & vse thē as before.

*Emperour Charles his stomacalle poulder.*

Take Bayberries 3j. Calmus 3. qv. of an ovvnce, Ginger, longe Pepper, Sage, Zeduar, Cloves, Mace, Galingale, Graynes, ana a q. of an ounce, of the best Rhabarbarum, Masticke, Pepper, ana 3j. Cardamome, Cinnamome, ana a qv. of an ounce, Nuttmegges, Tragacāth, Safferne, Piretum, ana 3j. Suger 1b 5. quart. make all these to one pouldre, and mixe them together.

*D. Wolf Talhauser his stomacall sappe, or iuyce.*

Take iuyce of Qvinces a pottle, of the best Honye a qvarte, of the best vinegera pinte, put thē al together in a pot, decoct it till the Vineger be almost boyled away, & it beginne to vvexe a little more denser, or thicker: add as then thervnto longe Pepper 3j. Ginger 3. quart. of an ovvnce, both of them smally contunded agitate them vvell together, then lexit seeth a qualme, or tyvo on the fier till it resemble the forme of a Syrope. Take therof both Eveninge, and Morning one spoonefull.

*An excellent stomacalle Conserve, which also corroborateth the Heade.*

Take Corentes 1b j. confitede Mirobalanes, Chebul. & Embli. ana 1b j. conserve of redde Roses 3ij. Cinnamome 35. Galingale, cloves ana a qv. of an ovvnce, confitede Nuttmegges 3j. contund them all together to a conserve, take therof both Eveninge & morninge the quantitie of a vvallenuttre.

*An excellent Hipocras, for the corroboracione of the stomacke.*

Take of the best Cinnamome 3j. Ginger, Cloves ana 35. Saunders, 3 qva. of an ovvnce, Nuttmegges, Mace, Pepper, Galingale, Cardamome, Annise, Fennell, preparede Coriander, Spec. Aromat. rosati, Diambræ, Diamthos (it is to be hadde in the Apothecaries) Mariorane, Basilicon, Layendre flovvers, flovvers of Spicanardi, & of Rosemarye ana a qva. of an ovvnce, all these beinge grosselye contunded together, & also cut, adde as thē therto of redde Roses Mij. put all these together in a greate cāne, infuse heerō a pottle of Malmasye, of the best aquaviva 3. qvartes of the best Rosevvater a qvarte, Clovevvater, & Cinnamomevvater, ana a qvarte Suger of Candy 1b iij. permit the same to soacke 4 dayes after other, then suffer the same as oftentimes to philtre through the hipocrasse bagge, till it resemble the forme of cleere redde vvine, then reserve it closelye occludede in a bottle, and then drincke therof everye morninge vvith a morsle of breade.

Nota, by these sayed thinges vve may also infuse a gallone of the best redd vvine, & a qva. of clarified hony, & then decoct it on hover or tyvo in Balneo Marie, & vvhe it is coude vve as thē philter the same through the bagg for that intent.

*A poulder for the corroboracion of the stomacke.*

Take Cinamome a q. of an ounce, Gin-  
ger,



ger, Mace, Liquerish, Cardamome, Annise ana 3 j. redd Coralles 3 ij. being pulverisated, Ivory 3 j. Harts bone 3 j. vvhyte Suger 1b j. make heerof a poulder. Take heerof both Eveninge, & morninge on a toasted peece of breade.

*For a coulde, and Viscouse stomacke.*

Fervefye a sponge in ebullient Vineger, crufhe out the same, and apply it on the stomacke, & ther let it remayne till it vvaxe coulde.

*Stomacke vnguent.*

℞. Landani puriff. 3 s. Mastice. Nuci smusca. Cinnamo. Chari. Spica nardi, ana 3 ij. olei Nardini, Masticiū, ana 3 ij. Cera pura 3 j. misce fiat vnguentum. Heervvith you must both Eveninge, & morning in vngate your stomacke vvith your hande vvarmede.

Or,

Take oyle of vvormevvoode, halfe an ovvnce, oyle of Camomill, of Mintes, of Mastick, of each a qv. of an ovvnce, mixe the together, & cut a little yellovve vvaxetherī, that it may be a reasonable thicke salve, And vvhen it is almost coulde, adde as the a spoonefull, or 2. of Aquavita therby, vvherī hath binnefoacked the space of one day Cinnamome, cloves, & Galingale, & then dilligentlye stirre the same.

*A stomacalle Oyle.*

Take Mintes, vvormevvood, Melissa of each a handefull, Mastick, Cloves, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, Romishe Spica, 1 drag. dried Qvlnces M j. cut, & cōtund the altogether in a glasse, put it in a glass, & adde ther vnto oyle Olive, as much that it may cover the substance 2 fingers breadth: the collocat the same in the sunne, or in vvarme ashes, & ther let it remayn the cōtinuance of 8 dayes, & as the gentlye decoct the same. Heervvith in vngate your stomacke both Eveninge, & mor-

ninge vvith your hande calefyede.

*An excellent stomacalle playster.*

℞. Mēthe, Labrusci, Absinthij. Ros. ana M s. Coralli rub. Spody, ana 3 ij. s. Chari. Galan. Masticis ana 3 j. Cinna. 3 j. fiat omniū pulvis, & cū pane tosto, qvi humectatus sit Aceto Rosaceo, q s. fiat Emplastrum stomachale, cum oleo Masticino, & Rosar.

*A Conserve to opitulate, & helpe the digestion, of the stomacke.*

℞. Diacitoniten, sine speciebus, 3 j. s. Rosar. rub. Granor. Mirti Coralli rub. ana 3 s. misceantur cum Syrupo Rosato.

*To calefy the Stomacke*

Take Galangæ, Cinamome ana a drag. Zeduar a drag. Nuttmegges, Calmus of each a drag. Suger of Candy, an ovvnce, Malmasfy, or Aquavita, a qv. descide the rootes grossely, & put them into a glasse, vvith the vvine, & occlude the same very close, drinck heerof fastig in the morning one spoonefull, others take Galangæ, Cloves, Nuttmegges, Calmus, Zeduar, ana a q. of an ovvnce, Ginger, Pepper, Graynes Mace, Cardamome, & vvhole Safferne, ana a drag. Cinnamome, a q. of an oūce, Suger of Cādy 3 qv. of an ovvnce, Aquavita 1b s. Malmasfy a pouūd, & they make, & vse the same, as the superiour.

*For an imbicille Stomacke.*

Take the internall pellicles of the Hēnes stomackes, exsiccate, and pulverisate the. Take therof in the morning fasting half a drag. vvith a little draught of vvarmede vvine.

*For doloure of the Stomacke.*

Take Cōmine, Nuttmegges, Ginger, Cloves, Galangæ, Graynes, & Zeduar, of each alike, contund, all these to poulder: then



## For the diseases of the Stomacke.

121.

then take Rye breade smallye gratede, & mixe it vvith the poulder, infuse therō a little vvine, and soe permit the same to continue. Commanduate heerof in the Morninge fastinge.

Or,

Take Iuniperberries, rootes of Soponaria, ana 3 j. soacke the same in vvine, & drinke therof.

*For payne of the stomacke, beinge caused of heate.*

Take conserve of Roses, & ovvnce, & a halfe, redde Coralles, redde Savvnders, Spodium, Pearles, ana a drag. Suger of Candye halfe an ovvnce, contunde all these together vvith the iuyce of a svveet Apple, to a conserve, take therof both Eveninge, & Morninge the biggenes of a vvalle nutte.

*For doloure of the Stomacke.*

Take a vvhyte peece of sheepes leather, the latitude of a hande sprede the same vvith vvhyte Franckinsence, & the glove an Iron shovle, houlde the same close thervnto vvithout touchinge of the same, & the Frackinsence vvill liqvesye, applye then the same on your stomacke as hot as you can tollerate the same, and ther let is remayne the continuance of 3 or 4 dayes therone.

Or.

Take redde Mintes, choppe them, & kneade them in a peece of Rye paeft in forme of a Cake, vvarme the same in a fryinge panne, & then applye the same on the Stomacke, & vvhen it frigifyeth, vvarme the same agayne.

*When a man hath intollerable doloure in the Stomacke.*

Take *Cardus Benedictus*, each time a handefulle, decocte the same in a pinte of vvine, & drinke therof both Evening

& Morninge verye vvarme. Take oyle of VVormevvood, of Masticke, and of Mintes, each a like, mixe the same together, calefye it, & invngate the stomacke heervvith, both Eveninge, & Morning. *Probatum.*

*For doloure of the Stomacke, and also for vertiginousnes.*

Take Cinnamome, 3 s. Cloves, *Ligni Aloes*, ana a drag. Cardamome, *Rhapōtica*, Cichory rootes, Santalus, yellovve Santalus, ana halfe a drag. Cichory roote, Nettle rootes, ana a drag. Suger as much as pleaseth you. Take heerof after meales a spoonefule.

*For ventosities Within the Corps.*

℥. *Radic. Arthan. Sem. Ruta, Staphisag. baccarum Lauri, Castorei, Galangæ, Rad. Ireos*, ana 3 j. *Salis Indi* 3 j. *Salis com. torrefacti*, & *pulverisati* 3 ij. *Mellis com.* 3 ij. *fiat Suppositorium.* And heerof inferiorlye you must administre one.

*When anye mans Bellie With sufflationes is straygned.*

Take Romishe Commin, a quart. of an ovvnce, Common Cōmin as much, Galangæ a drag. Nuttemegges a quar. of an ovvnce, Cinnamome 3 ij. Liqverish halfe an ovvnce: you must vvashe verye pure the Romishe Commine, vvith Vineger, & agayne exsiccate the same: contunde all these to povvlder, & mixe half as much Suger thervvith, take everye Eveninge goinge to bedde of this poulder the magnitude of a VVallenutte, vvith a spoonefule of vvine: and vvhen as after potatione your bodye beginneth to be straygned, take then also as much of this povvlder. It vvill be also more conveniēt vve vsed the same all vvayes before meales, a Nutshelle fulle, at once.

*An experimentede, and approvede remedye for the ventosities in the bodye.*

L Take



## For the diseases of the stomacke.

Take Annise, Fennell, Commin, Cinnamonome, of each a drag. & a little Saffern: contunde the same verye smallye, & adde therunto half an ovnce, take heerof at each time a little, & commāducate the same vvith your meates, & all your cibaryes.

*For Parbrakinge, & loathing of the Stomacke.*

Take gratede Peppervorte, put the same in a Canne, infuse therō of the best vvine, & allyvayes before meales drinck therof, vse this as oftē till the parbrakinge doe leave you.

*When we can not contayne the Viandes in the Stomacke.*

Take the Crumbes of Ryebreade, and vvorme vvooode, decocte the same in Beere to a pappe, spredde it on a cloth, & applye it on the stomacke, as fervent as is possible, & it vvill helpe, for it hath oftentimes, binne tryede, & experimēted.

*Agaynst Belching.*

Take Rosevvater an ovnce, Vineger of Roses, or anye other goode Vineger, a qv. of an oūce, made fye therin a vvoolle cloth & apply the same on the Navle.

*When we can contayne noe Viandes.*

Take Cypres vvooode, cut it smalle, & give it to the Patient, vvith a spoonefull of vvine, or Beere.

Or,

Take a peece of Ryebredde, replenish the same vvith Cinnamonome, & Cloves, roas ther, & insparg the same vvith good Vineger: houlde the same to the mouth of the Patient after his meates: others invngate the same vvith oyle of Mintes, or vvith Vineger, in the vvich the Mintes have binne decoctede.

Or,

Take a Nuttemegge, grate the same verye smalle, then take an Egge, and as

much meale as that you may bake a cake in a fryinge pāne, & bake the same vvith butter in a fryinge panne, & thē put the same in a little dishe, & infuse theron of the best vvine, cover the same because the vvine might the better soack therin & commanduate the same vvwhilest as yet it is vvarme.

*An excellent Playster for Parbrakinge.*

Take Lens tyvo handesfull, decocte them vvith milck to a pulis, adde heervnto 7 Figges redde Santalus, a quart. of an ovnce, Sefli Mintes, ana Mij. contunde it all together to a pappe, and infuse theron vvhyte Rosevvater. Put this pappe betveene tyvo linnen cloutes, & qvilt the same because it may lye steadye, impose the same as thē on a fervent stone, because it might vvexe vvarme: and applye it on the stomacke as hot as it may be tolleratede.

*An other.*

Take a nue sponge, vvafhe the same cleane vvith vvine, then made fye the same in good Vineger of Roses, vvich is very hot, involve the same in a cloute, & applye it on the pitte of the Harte.

*For spitting of bloode, or badde digestion of the Stomacke.*

Take Fennelle-seedes, Harteshorne, vvhyte Ginger, ana a qv. of an ovnce, or more accordinge to the quantitie you desire to make, contunde them all to povvlder. Take therof everye Evening, & Morning, the magnitude of a Haselnutte, in redde Rosevvater, till it depart.

*For Parbrakinge.*

Made fye a Naptkinne in couldevvater, circumvolve the same about the Necke of the Patient, & vse it till the Parbrakinge cease.

*When a man is internallye vulnerated, or brusede.*

Take frefhe butter, adde therunto  
3 spoones-



## For the payne in the Bellye.

123.

3 spoonesfulle of Vineger, and as much vvine that it be a resonable gobblet full, calefye the same, & administre it soe vnto him to drinck the same, then take Saracens herbe, veronicā, *Pyrolā*, *Alchimilla*. Livervorte, Hisope, Lettis, ana Mj. cut them, & decocte them in a quart. of vvine. Administre therof vnto him at Evening a coule draught and in the morninge a vvarme draught, as longe as the potionē continveth.

*For the Surfayte, of those of Hobenplo.*

Take Chalcke half, an ovnce, vwhyte Suger of Candy a qv. of an ovnce, Nuttemegges halfe a quart. of an ovnce, cōtūde all this to povvlder, mixe it, & make trialle therof vvhē pleaseth you, *Probatum*. Some take of one as much as of the other, & vse it on the same manner.

Or,

Take Rootes of *Angelica*, & Orange peeles, smallye contūdede, of each a like, take therof after meales, as much as you can gripe betweene tvvo fingers, & drincke theron. Or eate the kernell of a toastede Nutte.

*For the innaturalle thirste.*

Take a Saphire stone in your mouth, and retayne the same vnder your tūge, Other in place therof take Hungarian Goulde, Other a peece of Cristalle,

Or,

Take a poovvnde of Corētes, cōtūde them and infuse theron thre quartes of vvater, decocte the same the one quarte avwaye, & being coule strayne it, & let him drincke sufficientlye therof.

*An excellent porione, Whē anye man throughē so superfluous potatione hath inflamed him selfe.*

Take Corentes an ovnce, halfe, an ovnce of Barlye, Sloatre blossomes a handefulle, dryed Violets a handefulle, thre leaves of Hartes-tūge, Cinnamon, Liqvirish, Suger of Candy, Anni-

se, ana a quart. of an ovnce, Masticke as much, 2 Figges, 4 Dates vvithout stones, smallye discide, boyle the same together in a pottle of vvater, let it boyle a vvay tvvo fingers breadth, drinck therof both Evening, and morninge, a goode draught, & fast theron. This hath binne oftentimes experimentede of Lordes, & servitours also.

## For the payne in the Bellye.

*For greate gripinges of the Bellye.*

Take ashes of Vine braunches, or anye other ashes, if you can not obayne thē, povver therō of the best redde vvine, that it may be as thicke as a pappe, & fervefye it together verye hot: sprede it on a cloth, but ther must be tvvo cloutes the one to cover the backe, & the other the bellye, & if soe be you perceave the gripinge to approach, apply the same thē as hot as you can tollerate it, vvhen it is coule scrape it thē of & applye freshe therone, vse this as oftē as shalbe requisite. That vvwhich you scrape of may be addede agayne to the other, & vvhen it vvexeth to drye, adde then therto more vvine. Or, Take of the greatest Harts-tūge, vvith the flovvers halfe an ovnce, decocte the same in a quarte of stronge vvine, you may also adde thervnto a qv. of an ovnce of Commīn, and heerof drincke everye time verye vvarme.

Or, Take povvlder of blessed thistle, a drag. drinck the same vvith a draught of Malmasie, or vvith any other strōg vvine.

*A triede remedye for the gripinge of the Bellye.*

Take the feet of a blacke birde, exsiccate thē, & contūde them to poulder, cōtūde also thervvith Commīn, vvwhich vvas gathered, in the increace of the Moone & in the signe *Virgo*. Take of each of these as bigge as a hafellenut, infuse

L ij heer-



heeron five spoonesfull of the vvater of Tansye vvwhich is also gathered in the same time, & signe as before, & must also therin be distilled: Administre heer-of to the Patient both Morninge, & Eveninge, till the gripinge, & all manner of stiches vvhatsoever, are ceased.

Then take the herbe Tansye Oacken leaves, redde stinging Nettles, ana alike, replenishe thervvith tvvo little bagges, qvilt the leaste the herbes fall on a heape. Decoete them in pluviale vvater, or if you have none in runninge vvater, & vvith a pottle of vvhyte vvine, as long as you are accustomed to decoete harde Egges. Then take out the one therof & crushe him betvvē tvvo trenchers, applye the same vnder the Bellye as hot as you can tollerate the same, & vvhen it is could, apply thē the other therō, vvwhich you must continue as long, till the doloure be vvholye ceased. And if on the thirde day the payne be not departede, take as then freshe herbes. And if vve perceived this dolour to proceed of heate, & not of coulde, vve must then only decoete the little bagges in Lixivye, neither must vve as thē vse the redd nettles, but only the Tansye, & the Oackēleaves. Vve may also fill both the bagges vvith Tansye & decoete the same in vvine onely, & soe applye the same thereon.

*For gripinge, or stiches, proceedinge of coulde.*

Take a qvarte of Malmasye, adde ther-vnto foure spoonesfulle of oyle Olive, liqvesye the same in a kettel of ebullient vvater, or on hot oven, drinke that as hot as you may, in tvvo, or thre draughtes after other, at the longest in halfe an hovver, keepe you vvarme, and lye stille it vvill cause some stooles, & the payne vvill departe.

Or Take greene Juniperberries, tvvo handfull, Hempseede a handfull, Sope halfe an ovnce, contunde these thinges together, & infuse thereon Sallet

oyle, let it serveyse, & then sprede it on a vvoolle peece of clothe, applye the same to the bellye of the Patient as hot as he can tollerate it, doe it betveen Daye, & night sixe times, & make therof tvvo or thre Playsters, because vve might heate the one vvhiest vve remove the other. And the same beinge amendede, the Patient must vveare that peece of vvoolen cloth on his bellye vvheron the substa- hath lye thre vveeekes after other.

*A portione for gripinge of the Bellye.*

Take nue crushed out oyle of freshe Almōdes, halfe an ovnce, Camomille- vvater as much, a little Suger, mixe all these together, & drinke it before meales.

*For dolour of the Intestines, or for the Cholicke,*

Take thre spoonesfull of the vvater of blue chickeyveede: and make tvvo little bagges of the sayed herbe, boyle them in vvhyte vvine, or in Lixivye, & first apply the one, & thē the other therō. The like operatione also hath the beechtree blof- some Rue, or redde Nettles. He vvwhich can obtrayne *Aqua vita*, may serveyse the same, & thē moysten therein cloutes, and indeed it vvare better then the herbes.

*An excellent Playster for the dolour of the Belly.*

Take an Onione, & choppe him small & frye the same in goosgreace, adde also ther to halfe as much Spanishe Sope, agitate this on the fyre dilligentlye together. Thē sprede it on a smooth peece of lether, apply it on the payne, as vvarme as you cā tollerate the same, let it lye till it vvexe coulde, thē scrape of the substa- ce therof, & sprede agayne vvarme thereon, therefore vve must permitt the remanent to stande by the fyre, & so keepe it vvarme, agaynst the time vve have vse therof.

*A port-*



*A potione for the dolure, or griping of  
the Bellye.*

Take Horsedūge, as much as an Egge,  
of a Bay, or blacke Horſe, befor it fall to  
the earth, & halfe a drag. of vncōtundede  
Safferne, infuse theron halfe a pinte of  
the best vvine, thē permit the same stād,  
a vvhole night. And in the Morninge  
boyle it a little, beinge clōſelye occlude-  
de, thē strayne it through a cloute, let  
the Patient drinke therof as vvarme as is  
possible for hī. This is also goode for the  
yellouvvve Iavvndise. Other in place of  
vvine, take Vineger, & leave out the Saff-  
erne therof.

*For gripinges of the Bellye wherby is mixede  
the Lasse.*

Take 6 or 7 Pickerelles Eyes, accordige  
to the magnitūde therof, and as manye  
Creviſhe eyes, little stones out of a Pikes  
mouth vvhyt Ambre as bigg as a hasell-  
nut, thinne orange peeles as many more  
as the rest of the substance is, contund  
all these thinges very small, & administre  
therof half a drag. vvith good strōge vvine,  
or vvith Malmaſy, & cause him to rest  
theron, beinge vvell covered, 3 or 4 ho-  
vvers, and it vvill helpe.

*The Arch Earle Fredericke his remedye for  
the payne of the Bellye.*

Take five VVallenuttes vvith their  
shelles, glove thē in the fyere thē pro-  
iecte them in a gobblet vvith oulde vvine,  
cover the same least the vigor therof  
exhalate. Drinke thē the vvine as vvarm  
as you may, & thē rest theron, and cause  
your selfe to be vvell deckede, because  
you might sudate: and it vvill helpe.

Or, Take vvhyte VVolves excremen-  
tes, vvich vvas fōvvnde on a greene  
playne, exsiccate the same, & pulverisate  
it, & administre heerof one drag. to the  
Patient in vvarmed Vineger, It hath of-  
tentimes binne experimentede. Or, Li-  
qveſye fine Suger, in a draught of Saller  
oyle, or rather in oyle of ſvveet Almon-

des, and then rest theron. VVe may also  
dricke the oyle mixede vvith Malmaſye.

Or, Take a diſhe fulle of vvheatē me-  
ale, & tvvo paynes of glasse smallye con-  
tundede, & finelye ſearcedede, kneade the  
same vvith vvater to a paest, make therof  
a broade Cake, & apply the same vvarm  
to your bellye.

*For payne of the Bellye.*

Take Caſtoreū as bigg as a hasellnut-  
te, decocte the same vvith halfe a pinte  
of vvine, as long as vve vſe to ſeeth an  
Egge, strayne the vvine, & adde therin  
to poulder of Orange peeles, as much as  
betvvene four fingers you cā gripe. Let  
the Patiēt princke therof verye vvarme.  
Or, Drinke through a greate gut of a  
VVolve vvich is dried.

Or,

Take Calves Liver, & Sage, diſtille the  
same, and drinke it vvarme fastinge in  
the Morninge.

*For payne, or Cholicke of the Bellye.*

Take of the best Treackle the quan-  
titye of hasellnut, or if it be a strong Per-  
ſone take then the quantitye of a Nutte-  
megge: take thē of a Covve vvich gra-  
feth in the Meddovves, out of the mid-  
deſt of her excremente the biggenes of a  
hasellnutte, mixe that vvith vvine, or  
vvith ſorrell vvater, or vvith vvater of  
ſtravberries, strayne it through a  
cloute, & cruſhe it out, & mix the Tre-  
ackle thervvith. Administre heerof to  
the Patiēt verye vvarme to drinke, and  
then cover him verye vvell. And if ſoe  
be the firſt helpe not let him take therof  
once, or tvvice more, & it vvill vvith out  
doubt helpe him. Or, Take vvater of the  
Fungus called Cautar, caleſye the same,  
& thē humect therein a four times dub-  
blede cloute, & applye the same vvarme  
to the Bellye, & vvhe the same is could,  
maſefye him as thē agayne, and apply it  
it theron till the greefe be ceaſed.

Or Take onelye the yellovve of Orāge  
L iij peeles,



peeles, and cut cleane avway the vwhyte therof, coutunde it to poulder, and give therof oftentimes to the Patiēt to drinck, and invngate his Navle vvith oyle of Nuttemegges.

*For the payne of the Bellye.*

Give him Camomille-vvater, oth Morninge, & Eveninge, each time 3 qv. of an ovnce, verye vvarme. Or, Give him vvater distilled out of the fref he excremetes of a Covve, vvich hath binne takē vp in May. VVe may also adde ther vnto a little vvater of Mintes.

Or, Take a toastede peece of brede, lay the same in vvarmede vvine Vineger, thē insparge therone contundede Ginger, & Cloves, and laye the same vvarme on the Navle. Divers applye only the roasted brede vvith out anye spices therō, & therefore they take the thicker a peece of brede. Or, Make little pilloves suffarcede vvith Camomille, or vvith vvater Cresse, decoct them in vvine, and applye them vvarme on the bellye.

Or, Madefye a blue peece of cloth in oyle of yellovve Elders, & havinge crushed out the same apply it on the greefe. Or, Apply an Oxe blather beinge filled with vvarme milcke on his bellye, & at each foote a fervēt, & hot bricke circumvolvde in madefyede cloutes, to the calefactione, of his feet, & vrginge of syvate. And if as yet the dolour vvould not desiste, take then the vwhyte of the Hennes dunge, & administre the same vnto him as you best can vvith out his intelligence therof, then take Castoreum contunde it smalle, & fervefye a little hony, & put therein as much contundede Castoreum as vve might, lay on a threpeece: make therof Suppositories & vse them. Or, Decoct an ovnce of Sene, in halfe a pinte of Malmasye, & in a qvarte of vvine, till it have soddē avway the depth of 3 fingers, give heerof to the Patient both Morninge, and eveninge, a reasonable draught, & cause him to fast therō tvvo, or thre hoyvvers.

*For payne, gripinge, or Cholicke of the Bellye.*

Boyle a sheepes heade, till it be verye tender & falleth frō the bones, ther vvith also a handefull of greene Cabbage leaves. Take of this iuyce a qvarte, decoct therein a qva. of an ovnce of Sene to the one halfe therof, strayne it, & adde ther to 2 spoonesfull of Salletoyle, vvith a little faulte, & give this vvarme to the Patient. And if the greefe vvill not as yet cease although the bodye be relaxede then take Bayberyes vvich is baked in Breade, & rootes of Pimpernelle out of vvich the kernelles are taken, contundede together, give him this vvith vvarmed beere, and that vvill reliste, and oppugne, all doloure of the Bellye.

*A tryed remedye for the sufflationes of the Bellye.*

Heate verye hot in a fryinge panne, a reasonable quantite of Hempseede, put it in a little bagge, & apply it on the place of greefe as fervent as you can tollerate the same, and vvith Gods helpe it vvill amende.

Or,

Make a little bagge of Hempseedes, & rootes of Libistice ebulliat the same in vvine, & apply it vvarme on the Bellye. It hath oftentimes binne experimēted.

Or,

Decoct Mousse eare, & Pimpernelle in stale beere, drinck therof both Morning & eveninge a goode vvarme draught, & allvvayes consider you keepe the Corps relaxate ether vvith Suppositories, or anye other medicamentes. This hath oftentimes binne experimented in extreme payne of the Bellye.

*An other.*

Decoct Lintseede in vvater till it be verye tēder, put the same thē in a Hoggs blather, & invngate the same externally vvith oyle of vvormevvoode: apply that on the dolour, & if she shrick replenish the



the same thē vvith the Blather. Nowv the same beinge could, vvarme it agayne, or take an other vvwhich is vvarm. This mollifyeth the viscositie of the guttes, or entralles, & prapareth the same for issue, & assvvageth payne. This hath oftentimes binne experimentede.

Or,

Boyle mature Iuniperberries, in vvhyte vvine, till they be tender, drinck heerof fasting in the morning five spoonesfull, also mixe your vvine at meales ther vvith.

Or,

Cut Nuttmegges in vvine, & give this to the Patiēt to drinck as vvarme, as you may.

Or,

Vse these clisteryes: take a qv. of svveete milcke, Iuniperberries a handfull, grosely cōtunded, decoct thē vvith the milcke the one half therof add thē therto hony, & Saller oyle, & a little fault, & administre the same verie vvarme.

*For payne of the Bellye.*

Give to the Patient a Caudle, vvith or vvithout Sugar, also decoct a henne in a pottle of vvater very tender, thē cast therein a parcall of Cīnamome, strayne this iuyce, or broth, and permit him to drincke in the continuence of 14 dayes nothinge els then this iuyce.

*A porione for the payne of the Bellye.*

Take a pouūd of Nuttmegges, divide thē altogether in 4 peeces, infuse therō a qv. of Malmasie, & in this sorte beinge closely occluded ebulliat the same in a kettle of fervente vvater to the one half therof, & thē in the topp therof you shall finde an oyle skimm of the same, & inūgate ther vvith the Navle of the Patient. And of the Malmasie you must give to aged Persons tvvo spoonesfull, & to the iunior sorte of poeple bvt one spoonesfull.

*An other.*

Take of the best Vineger, vvwhich is ebulliēt, made of therina blue linnē cloth

crush out the same, & apply the same verie vvarm on his Belly, have of thes cloutes 2 in prapariō, becaus the one being could the other might præsētly be vsed.

Or, take Capons greace, put therof in your navle, as much as you cā crush ther in, apply then therō a great broyled onion, as hot as is possible, & therō a toastede peece of Rye breade, vvwhich is everie vvhere stucke full of Cloves: apply the same verie hot on the onion, & then ligate the same on the Bellye.

*For extreame payne of the Bellye thron-  
ghe ventosities.*

Take of the best Treackle 1 drag. *Dipramum* smallie contunded, a scrup. mixe it vvith vvine, & drinck it in the Morning fastinge verie vvarme.

*A Clisterie for payne of the Bellye.*

Take Annise, Fennelle, Cōmine, *Ane-  
thum Se feli* ana a q. of an ovvnce, boyle it in a quart of mutton broth: adde therūto an ovvnce, & a half of hony, Saller oyle an ovvnce, & 3 qvar. fault 2 drag. & administre the same vvarme.

*For payne of the Bellye.*

Decoct vvater Cresse vvith a little vvater, lay thē the same betveen 2 cloutes, crush it forth, & applye it hot to the Bodye, & vvhen it is could take as thē vvarme substāce. Or, Take vvhyte Frackinsence, as bigge as a vvallenutt, contund it to poulder, & administre the same to the Patient vvith a little draught of vvhay, in the morninge fastinge. *Probatum.*

Or,

Boyle a q. of an ovvnce of Mastick, in a pinte of vvhaye of goates milcke, give to the Patient hecrof 3 morninges after other, & cause him to fast theron every time three hovvers.

*For intestinale dolour.*

Take the stomack of a yōg hare, vvwhich  
L iij as yet



as yet sucketh, & vy which is full of milcke, suspēd the same in the smock that ther it may exsiccate, & drye: give to the Patient therof the magnitude of a hasellnutt vvith vvater of Beechtreblossomes.

Or,

Take a handfull of Asarum, decoct the same in a qva. of Goates Milcke, give that to the Patient to drincke and it vvill de parte.

*For payne of the Bellye.*

Take Anethū a handfull, boyle the same in a qva. of vvine, as long as hard Egges are decocted add therto as much Sugar, that the vvine may be therof dulcified, or svvctened, & 3 q. of an oūce of oyle of Anetho fervefy this altogether, & give to the Patient a draught therof.

*An excellent porione for the payne of the Belly, and for the stoppage, or bindinge of the same.*

Take an ould redd Cocke, hunt hī till he be vvycary, thē choack him, & plucke him, take out the garbidge therof, & put him then in a pot, & decoct hī an houer in vvater, thē take rootes of polypode an ovyne, Turbith half an ovyne both of thē grossely cōtunded, & then boyl him an other houer thervvith, then take *Sē. Danci, Aneti, ana 3 ij. Sem. Carth. 3 j. Salis Gēmae 3 ij.* add this also to the Cock, & agayne decoct is together, til such time as the flesh fall of the bones. Of this brothe you must give to the Patient both morninge, & eveninge, at each time a goode vvarme draught, alsoe at dinner he may drincke therof.

*For Bellye ach.*

Take Harts suet, as much as half a vval-lenutt, liqvefy the same vvith a draught of Beere, drincke the same, and it vvill helpe.

*An other.*  
Contunde the seede of *Aquilegia*, and give, or administre the same vnto him as you best can, it may allsoe be vsede in yonge Children.

*For payne of the Bellye, & for the Wormes.*

Take freshe milck, halfa pint, hony 3 spoonesfull, concoct e it together, & doe not skimme it, madefy therin a sponge, & apply the same vvarm on the Belly, & vvhen it vvexeth coule madefy as then agayne the same, as before.

*An vnguent for the payne of the Bellye, of D. Minsinger.*

Take oyle of Bayesa qv. of an ovyne, *Castoreum* a drag, mixe this together, and inyngate thervvith the Navle, it may also externally be vsed agaynst the dolour of the throte.

*An other.*

Decocte vvashed Commine in vvhyte vvine, & sometimes give the Patient a draught therof.

*A little bagge of those of Castel.*

Take vvormevvoode 3 handfull, Mintes Roseleaves, Betony a hādfull, Annise, Fennell, ana half an oūce, Cinnamon, Cloves, ana as much, cut this herbe small, & grossely contund the roote, put all this together in a little bagge, a qv. of an Elle, in his sqvadrant, fervefy thē vvobrickes, insparge them vvith vvwo partes of vvine, & one of vineger, then vvarme theron the pillowe, & applye it vvarme on his Bellye, & vvhen it is coule vvarme it as before.

*For Bellye ach.*

Dresse a nue layede Egge in hony, & sometimes eate a little bitt therof.

*Ducke*



*Duke Fredericke of Saxen his potione for the payne of the Bellye.*

Decoſte, cōtunded *Eleneum*, in a qv. of claret vvine, till the thirde part therof be decocted avway, adminiſtre heerof to the Patient oftentimes a ſpoonefull at a time. *Probatum.*

*For the payne of the Bellye.*

Apply on the Navle avvolvesfoot, till he be therō vvarmed. Or, Frye Covvedunge, & Pigeons dunge in butter, & applye it vvarme on the Navle, Cammanducate the fleſh of a yong vvhelp, vvwhich is but a fortnight ould.

Or, Use combured Harishorne, or pulveriſated Coralle in vvine.

Or,

Drinck of the rootes of greate Docke-leaves, and eat alſo a morſelle therof.

*An experimented poulder for the payne of the Bellye.*

Take Pickerelles eyes Creviſhes eyes, Ambre, ana haife a quart. of an ovvnce, the yellovve of Orange peeles, an ovvnce, exſiccate, and mixe all theſe together, and give the Patient both evening, & morninge haife a drag. at once, vvith vvarme vvine, and then leſt him faſt thereon 2 or 3 hovers.

*For the payne of the Bellye.*

Invngate the Belly very fat vvith ſtale hogges ſuet, thē inſparge the Belly vvith aſhes of oacken vvood, & apply thereon a little bagg filled vvith herbes, & decocted in vvine.

*An other.*

Decoſte cōtunded Bayberries in vvhyt vvine, & cauſe him to drinck therof. Or, Ferveyſe a Tile very hot, & qvenche the ſame in good vvine, thē involve the ſtone in a linnen cloth, and apply the ſame vvarme on the Navle, & vvhe he is coulde, calcfye the ſame agayne.

*For the ſame.*

Ther vvvas in times paſt an certayn odd companion, vvwhich a longe continuance of time hadde binne tormētede vvith extream payn in his belly, vvhome alſo noe phyſicke vvould help, vnto vvhome ther vvvas one ſayed, & cancelled hī, that he ſhould every morning drincke Shoemakers blacking, & toulde him it vvoulde helpe him, for his ſonne he ſayed, & avouchede hadde vſed the ſame, and vvvas therof cured, & completlye reſtorede to his former health. VVhich 3 morninges after other, he praſtiſed, & put in vre, & therby vvvas deprived of his greefe, the vvwhich companione alſo taught it me.

Or,

Cauſe him to commanducate cōtundede Hempſeede.

Or,

Take a qv. of an ovvnce of contunded buddes of the Poppler tree, adminiſtre them vvith vvine. Or, Decoſte contunded Iuniperberries vvith oyle olive, and thervvith invngate your Bellye.

*For payne of the Bellye.*

Take 2 ſpoonesfull of Sallet oyle, & 3 ſooonesfull of meale ſerveyſe them vvell together, & cauſe the Patient take, & cate the ſame verye vvarme.

*An excellent Cliſterye for the payne of the Bellye, when as all other medicamentes are fruſtrate, and will not helpe.*

Take a quarte of Malmaſy, half a pint of Sallet oyle, Saula handfull, decoct it together that the one part therof be ſodden avvaye, & then reaſonable vvarme adminiſtre the ſame.

*A little bagge for the payne of the Bellye.*

Fille two little bagges vvith vvheaten branne, decoct the ſame in Vineger, cruſhe out the ſame, and ſit thereon, as vvarme as you can tollerate the



the same, & vwhen the one is could then take the other.

Or,

Permit the smoacke of Pitch ascend verye vvarme vnder into the bodye.

### For all manner of Laske.

#### *For the whyte Laske.*

VVe ought not suddaynly to restrayne the Laske, but vwhen it hath binne of a longer continuance then foure, or five dayes, vve may then administre to the Patient, both evening, & morninge, to drinck the vvater of blessed thistle, or the vvater of Covvedunge. And if therewith it vvould not cease, take then contruded, & rasped hartshorne, Bayberries, & Nuttmegg ana a q. of an ovnce, mixe them beinge finely pulverisated the one vvith the other, administre vnto hī both eveninge, and morninge a drag. at once, vvith vvarmede vvine, & you shall perceave a miracle, for it violently refrenareth the laske although it hath bin of a longe continuance, but if you desire on the suddayne to restrayne the same, give him as then humayne bones burned, vvith vvine the biggenes of a pease, cause him to eate harde Egges, & Vineger, & give vnto him roasted meat, & especial-lye vvilde meates.

#### *Another for the same.*

The Patiēt must keepe him selfe vvarme, & must also observe a goode diet in meates, & drinckes. He must eate roasted breade, & Rice, vvith Almond milcke. And al his viandes must be dressed vvith raygne vvater, vvich must be very vvell chalybeated, Alsoe make his Almond milcke vvith raygne vvater.

Or,

Take a Nuttmegge, & pricke the same

full of hoal as, & soack it a vvhole night in Malmasie the involve the same in toa, & roast her in vvarme, or hot ashes, contunde her, & drinck her in vvarme vvine of vvith the yolcke of an Egge; such a Nuttmegge beinge eaten vvith a qva. of a roasted Partridge, or vvith a thrush, is one of the best remedies, agaynst the Laske.

#### *A tryed remedye for the whyte Laske.*

Take the blossomes of a nutte tree exsiccate, & contunde the same very small administre that to the Patient vvith the iuce of Peasen or vvith Cabbage broth, or vvith an Egge.

Or,

Take Tormentill roote, Mastick, Ginger, ana a qv. of an ovnce, Galanga, a q. of an ovnce, cut it small, & decoct it in a qv. of vvater to the one halfe therof: & let him heereof drinck sufficient enough.

#### *For all manner of Laske.*

Take S<sup>r</sup> Johns vvorte, one S<sup>r</sup> Johns day, both herbe, & leaves therof, distille it, & mixe vvith the vvater herof redde vvine, and let him drincke therof.

#### *For redde and whyte Laske.*

Take combured claye out of a bakers oven, fill therewith a pot half full, & the replenish him vvith vvater: decoct the same 2 or 3 fingers breadth avay, & by degrees permitt the same to frigesye. Let him drinck of this vvater vwhen the Sitarath, vve may alsoe Chalybeate the same.

#### *For the Laske.*

Mixe amongst a porrenger of thicke peasen vvhervvith is nether faulte nor anye



anye pingvedity a drag. of Plantine seed,  
& let him cōmanducate the same or ba-  
ke the leaves of Buglosse in Egges, & cau-  
se him eate therof.

Or,

Make a pappe of Rice, & Almōdmilc-  
ke, strevve the same vvith exsiccate  
Nuttmegges.

Or,

Administre vnto hī fine Bolus smally  
pulverisatēde vvith a spoonefull, of vvi-  
ne. Or, Burst open an Egge in the acu-  
test end therof, take out the vvhyte ther-  
of, & then mixe a contunded Nuttmegg  
thervvith, vvith a little fault: roast the sa-  
me, and stirre it oftentimes vvith a little  
sticke, & let the Patiēt eat the same vvar-  
me. Also vve may roast an Egge vvith  
poulder of Tormentill therin.

*For the Laske.*

Take the Barckes of Peartrees, cut the  
smalle, decocte them vvith vvine till the  
thirde part therof be boyled avvaye, and  
heerof let him drinke.

*An other.*

Take the rootes of Vervvene an oun-  
ce, contunde them, & lay them, a vvhole  
day, & night in good vinegar, make ther-  
of a playster, & apply the same to the so-  
ales of his fecte, & ther ligate the same.

Or,

Boyle the Liver of any animalcle, de-  
cocte the same, & cause him to eate ther-  
of, fasting in the morning, & it vvil stop-  
pe. Beanes decoctēde vvith Vineger doe  
also restrayne the Laske, vvhen as vve  
eat therof, & applye therof a playster on  
the Navle.

Or,

Take Treackle the quantity of a beane  
a Nuttmegge, & the magnitude of a Be-  
ane of Annise seede. Mixe it together  
vvith vvater of Cichorye, vvith Rosvvat-  
ter, & vvith Endive vvater, give this to

the Patient to drinke.

*For the Laske.*

Make a foote bath of running vvater,  
vvherin hath decocted Pigeons dung, &  
therī set thy feet a vvhile, vvhe it is coul-  
de, vvarme it as then agayn. This vvater  
must come noe higher then to the Anc-  
kles.

Or,

Take redde contunded bricke, a drag.  
drinke the same vvith redd vvine, both  
Eveninge, and morninge, it is tryede.

*How we ought to prepare the pea broth,  
vvith the Coralles, for the  
Laske.*

VVhe the Peasen are mature cōtund,  
& crushe out the iuyce therof, & alvvay-  
es amōgst 3 spoonesfull of iuyce add one  
spoonefull of preparede Corall, till such  
time as you have filled a peuter botle  
thervvith, then infuse theron a little sal-  
let oyle, but it vveare best the bottle had  
a little peuter crane, becaus vve mighte  
drau vve therout, vvhen vve vvoulde vse  
the sayede iuyce. Administre heerof in  
the morninge fastinge a spoonefull or  
tvvo.

*For the Laske.*

Glovve a tile, infuse therō redd vvine,  
& set thy selfe over the same, for it is ex-  
cellent good.

Or,

Take of the great Docke leaves, decoct  
them in vvater, and make therof a foote  
bath, as vvarme, as you can tollerate the  
same, this is also good for the coughe.

*For the Bellye Laske.*

Take a hot vvheatē loafe, put the same  
in good redde vvine, & eate the same in  
the morninge fastinge, certayn dayes af-  
ter other, or boyle Sage in Vineger, and  
applye



aplye the same on the Bellye.

Or,

Take ripe beanes, and Iuniperberryes  
nu, 20 drye thē, & pulverisate thē & give  
therof to the Patient in vvine to drinck.

*When anye man hath the laske, with great do-  
loure in the Bellye.*

Take Harts suet, liqvesye the same, &  
mixe thervvith a cōrunded Nutmegge,  
that it may resemble the form of an vn-  
gvent, heervvith inyngate the Patient a-  
bout his Navle, & over his vvhole belly.

Or,

Take contunded Gaulenuttes, mixe  
thē vvith vvhyt of Egges, & a little vine-  
ger to a pacst spread the same on a cloth  
as broad as a hand, apply this on the nav-  
le, & let it lye theron, & it vvill stoppe, &  
restrayne the laske.

*For the Laske.*

Take broade Plantine leaves, & vvine  
Vineger ana alike, mixe thervvith barley  
meale, till it be reasonable thicke, like a  
pappe: calefy, and spreade the same on a  
cloth, & aplye the same vvarme on his  
bellye. And vvhen it vvexeth to dry, ap-  
plye theron as then an other.

*For the Laske both of the senior, and iuni-  
or sorte of poeple.*

Take the Liver of an Ottar, administre  
therof to an aged person the vveight of  
a crovvne, & to a yonge Person halfe as  
much, 3 a daye, or take the leaves, & flo-  
vvvers of Burrage, Camomilleflowvers,  
ana a handfull, decoct it in milcke in a  
little bagg crushe it out, & apply it on the  
bellye very vvarme.

Or,

Sticke a Nutmegg on the poyncte of  
a knife, inscende the same at a vvaxe cād-  
le, & extingvishe her in a qv. of vvine of-  
tentimes after other, till she be vvholye

burned, that ther remayn noe more ther  
of thē the quantity of a pease Give heer-  
of oftentimes to the Patient to drincke.  
And if it be for a childe, qvēch the Nutt-  
megge then in vvater.

*For the Bloodyeflixie.*

Take the buddes of vvilde Rosēs, Iuni-  
perberryes, ana a q. of an ovvnce, cōrun-  
de thē a little, & adde therto Fennellsee-  
de a q. of an ovvnce, infuse theron a qv.  
of the best ould vvhyte vvine, let it bein-  
ge closely occluded boyl avvay the thir-  
de part therof, drinck heerof in the daye  
time oftentimes, also at evening goinge  
to bedd: you must also evite all Cibaryes  
vvhich cause heate, alsoe spices, and drye  
fleshe. The oaten pappe, & barley por-  
redge are the best meates for him he can  
eate. Keepe also your selfe very vvarme  
out of the Ayre, nether must you over-  
charge your selfe of vvictualles, but vvhen  
the poeple doe suddaynly dye of this di-  
sease, it is then to be feared ther vvias any  
venoumousnes annexed thervnto: vvhe  
as therfore such accidētes chaunce ther-  
to, then the heade of the Patient aketh, &  
especialy about the Temples of his hea-  
de, and they are very drovvysye. Therfore  
vve perceaving the same in any Persons,  
adde as then to the superiour potiō a qv.  
of an ovvnce of redd Rosēs of the super-  
nalle summityes therof, decoct the same  
vvith the remanent, & vse it as vve all re-  
adye have rehearsed. But if the Laske be  
not redde but, fulvide, vvhyte or Ashcol-  
loured, take as then yellovve Eldre roo-  
te, halfe an ovvnce, vvilde Rosebud-  
des, Iuniperberryes ana a qv. of an ovvn-  
ce, contunde the buddes, vvith the Iuni-  
perberryes, addig thervnto a q. of an ou-  
nce, of Ginger, smally cut, decoct it all to-  
gether to the third part therof vvith a qv.  
of vvine, vse it & keepe thy selfe thervvith  
as is above rehearsed.

*For the Bloodefluxe.*

Take halfe an ovvnce of Tormentille  
roote,



## For the diseases in the Bellye.

133.

cut the same thinne, & decocte it in half a pinte of vyne, as longe as vve decocte harde Egges. VVhē the same is grovven coule drincke therof every quart. of an hovver, a spoonefulle, and in the Evening thou goinge to thy bedde a little draught.

### *For the Laske a tryede remedye.*

Take Vivificēt Crevishes, advre them in a pot, to povldre, then contunde thē & administre therof both Evening, & morninge till the laske cease. Also decocte Oackenleaves in a little bagge, and apply the same on the Navle very vvarme, also applye one before your fundament, & put a little grosse Mariorane in your shooe, that vvith the bare feet you treade thereon.

Or,

Take 8 Akorns, fixe Nuttemegges, thre qv. of an ovnce of Tormēūll rootes, and a little Rye meale, mixe it vvith sappe of Juniperberries, to a paeſte, forme therof little Cakes, & bake them in an ovē, & administre one therof a drag. in vveight.

### *An excellent povldre for the redde, and whyte Laske.*

Take an Eeles skinne, vvich vvas caught in May, choppe the same smalle, & exsiccate it in the shaddovve, cōtunde it to povldre, and strevve of this povldre, at divers times on your stooles, as much as betveen thre fingers you can gripe. Heervvith have divers Persōs binne cured, but the Patiēt must in his viandes keepe such a diet as heerto as requirde.

### *For the Bloodyeflux.*

Take the internalle barckes of the Medlertree, decocte them in halfe vvater and vyne, and heervvith suffumigate or stue the Patiente from vnder, decocte it beīge closelye occludede leaste the dam-

pes flye therout. Or, Take a quarte of redde vyne adde therto fixe Nuttemegge finelye contūdede, and a povvnde or tvvo of the blood of a Bulle Calfe dryed, vvich vvas caught betveene our ladye dayes, beinge contundede searce it, five, or sixetimes throughe a clovvt give hecrof to the Patient a spoonefull at once, as often as he desireth the same. This must be vsed in time.

VVhen as vve take of the supernall parte of a *Cranium hominis*, beinge smally contundede, & administre the quantiry of a hassenutte therof, it is accovvnted for an especiale remedye.

Or, Take the little ladles, or dishes of Akornes, contunde them, & administre them vvith vyne, it vvill immediatlye helpe. Or, Take a vvhole Nuttemegge, & Oackēleaves, & broade Plantinefeed, & administre it to the Patiēt vvith vyne to drincke.

*A certayne experimēte for the Laske of this potione we must take in the morninge fasting & then faste 4. howers thereon, for vvithin one or two stooles it aboliseth the occasion of this disease.*

*℞. Cort. Mirob. Citrinor. ʒ 5. Torrefiant parum, & infundantur in Aqua Endivia. ʒ ij. Cichorij, Plantag. ana ʒ ij, per horas 24, postea Calefiant, & exprimantur fortiter. Colatura, adde Rhabarb. electi parum torrefacti, & bene pulverisati ʒ j. Grana. 5. Oxy sacchara ʒ ij. Spica Gij. misce fiat potus.*

### *For the bloodyeflux.*

Take the buddes of the great VVin-terroses, drye them in an oven, and then contunde them to povvlder, put of this poulder a spoonefulle in a quarte of vyne, and a spoonefelle of Suger, decocte it together like a soft Egge. Give to the Patient of this potione, vvhē pleaseth him, & as vvarme, as he cā tollerate the same. Or, Take *Ferrariam*, vvich beareth blue  
M      flowers,



flovvvers, put the same in a quarte of redde vvine, and allvvayes drincke therof. This is excellent, to pravent the cominge of the laske. Or, Take halfe an ovvnce of Nuttemegges, Almondes, a qv. of an ovvnce, Ryemeale, 4 yolckes of Egges, hecrof make a Cake, Give him hecrofin the morninge vvhen he vvill eate noe more.

*For the same.*

Take Qvinces, drye, & contunde the, administre them vvith vvhyte vvine, or in his cibaryes, or mixede vvith an Egge, & also a cake therof Baked in the ashes, & eate the same vvvarme, it is certayn for the bloodyeflix.

*Another for the same.*

Take halfe an ovvnce of Conserve of Roses, the staler it be the better, Marmalade, as much adde therto a contundede Nuttemegge, & make therof a Cōfecti-one. Administre hecrof before meales the qvātitye of a Nutmegge: Or, Gather on the day of the nativitye of our Ladye, buddes of the Beech tree, in the mornīge before the risinge of the Sunne, administre therof 7. 9. 11. or at the moste 15 beīg grosselye cōtundede, vvith a little vvine. And it restrayneth the bloode, and the laske. Or, Take *Bolī Armeni*, a qv. of an ovvnce, pulverisatede Oacken barckes, halfe an ovvnce, & as much Rye meale, mixe it vvith yolckes of Egges to a paeft, & bake it, administre hecrof both morninge noone, & Eveninge a drag. at once to eate, but he must not drincke theron. Or, Circumvolve a Nutmegge in toa, & roast her, cōtunde the same, & mixe her vvith an Egge, vvwhich vvas layed on that daye. Bake it on a hot stone to a Cake, divide the same in the middest & tye on everye Puls one, as hot as you can tolerate it, & let it lye theron 24 hōvvvers.

*For the Bloodyeflix.*

Take Malmasye, or anye other oulde vvine beate therī vvwo yolckes of Egges, and as much vvaxe as a hasellnurt, mixe the vvvel together, & drincke it vvvarme.

Or, Dricke the biggenes of a Hasellnutte of Hares blood in vvine, doe this tvvvice.

Or, Take Marye Magdalens herbe, M iij. decocte it in a kettel of vvater: and set your feete heerin & legges over your knees, & keepe them therin, as long as the vvater is vvvarme, vse this thre, or 4 times, & you shalbe curede, vvwhether it be the vvhyte, or reddē laske. But you must not vse it over 2 or 3 vveeckes, for vvhen vve cease thervvith to soone it is more discommoditye, then commodi-tye for vs.

*For the Laske.*

Take in Aprille, or May, in the decreasinge of the Moone, of Santalus rootes the male, both roote, and herbe, drye them in the ayre, take therof tvvo stalekes, lay them 12 hōvvvers in a pinte of vvine, strayne it, & drincke therof a goode draught, & it vvill amende. And if it prāsentlye helped not make therof more, & vvith out doubt it vvill helpe.

*For al manner of Laskes.*

In the beginnige of Iune, distille a vvater out of shepherdes poutch, vvith the rootes & herbes, & oftē times drinck therof. VVhē vve applye the same vvith clovvtes on the Nose, & tye it on the Fore heade, it restrayneth the bleedinge of the Noses.

*For the Laske.*

Take a Turtledove, burne her to poul-dre, administre therof about one drag.

Or, Take the iuyce of Qvinces, 9 qvartes, decocte the same avvay to one quarte: hecrof vve must administre to the Patient one spoonfull, in the morninge fastinge, & let him then fast theron. Or if the Laske be violent administre then also at Eveninge a spoonfull vnto him.

Or, Take a Nuttemegge, also seede of broade Plantine, & Oackenleaves, ana as heauye as the Nuttemegge, contunde it all to povvlder, and administre it to the Patient to drincke.

*For*



*For the Bloodyeflix.*

Take of the rugged Cattes tayles vvhich growe in the Oatenfeeldes, lay them in the shooe of the Patient, and before his fundament, & it helpeth, also it helpeth vvoemē vvhē their menstrualles flowe to superfluouslye, vvhē they vveare it on their secrete partes, of their bodye.

*For the redde, and whyte Laske.*

Take Hayflowvers, boyle them in vvater, & sit theron, & let the dampe therof ascende into the Arsgutte, & soe into his Lumbes, till such time as you beginne to svveate. Doe this as often as is requisite.

*For the Bloodyeflix.*

Take the buddes of the Beechtree, vvhich before the risinge of the Sunne on the day of Crucifixione are gathered, first of all thre, & if they vvill not helpe then five, or nine vvith redde vvine: cause hī also to vse the vvater of Blessed thistle or Coyve dunge. They qvallifye the payne of the payne of the Bellye, & purge the intestines, also it expelleth all venoume out of the same. After this vvater vse this follovinge confessione, especiallye if you avoyde nothinge but blood: Take ripe Elder berryes, decocte them in a kettle, strayne thē throughe a Colender, & thē decocte the broth therof as longe till it vvexe verye thicke: take hecrof about halfe a pinte, adde therto 10 Nuttemegges, vvhich are broyled in hot ashes, as lōge as vve are accustomed to roast a little Apple, & cōtunde them smalle, and let thē boyle one qvalme or tvvo more together. Heerof must the Patient everye Eveninge & Morninge take the biggenes of a vvallenutte, or drincke the same vvith redde vvine till such time as it be amended vvith him. This Conserve is commodiouse as vvell in the vvhyte as in the redde Laske, & it may also vvith good cōmoditye be vsed

by her selfe. If soe be this Laske proceed out of vvormes, take thē svveete milcke decocte therin Garlicke, strayne her & give it to the Patient to drincke and the vvormes vvill dye. If the Laske proceede from the Liver, take the Liver of a Suckinge-Lambe, cōbure the same to powder administre therof to the Patient, everye thre, or foure dayes as bigge as a Pigeons Egge, both Evening, & Morning, vvith redde vvine, & cause him fast theron tvvo hovvers, & it vvill depart: boyle a handefulle of Melissa vvhich is nuelye gathered, vvith a quartē of vvine being closelye stopped the fourth part therof avway, and let him continuallye drincke hecrof.

*For the redde Laske.*

Take of the great contundede vvalle rootes, & let him vse them both in meates, & drinckes. Or give vnto him the cōserve of *Pseudomyrtus* to eat, & tye on the soales of his feete a little Tansye.

*For the Bloodyeflix.*

Cōtunde vvell together the vvhyte of an Egge, and Vineger, & let him drincke the same. Or, Take *Aqua vita*, incende the same, & mixe ther vvith one, or tvvo yolckes of Egges, & let the Patiēt eat it.

*For the same.*

Take the bloode of a Bullecalse, drye the same in an Oven, and reserve it vvell Administre hecrof to the Patiēt on drag. vvith a spoonefull of milcke or vvvo, but vve must permit the same to continue a day or tvvo before vve restrayne the same.

Or, Take a spoonefull of Broade Platinescede, vvhich is collected in Junio, decoct it in svveet milcke, and crushe it throughe a cloute: give hecrof to the Patient, 3 or 4 times a spoonefull at once vvith redde vvine.

*An other.*

Give to the Patient muttonbroth to drinck vvherin hath binne boyled Tāsyce and it vvill help althoughe it vveare of longe continuance.



*Little cakes which in the bloodye fluxe must be vsed.*

℞. Coralli rub. præp. Margar. præp. ana ʒ ʒ. Santal. omnium ana ʒ j. Spodij ʒ ʒ. Sacchari in aqua Ros. & Plantag. dissoluti ʒ j. fiant morselli. Heerof the Patient may comma-  
nducate vvhē pleaseth him.

*A potione for the Bloodye fluxe.*

℞. Gallar. Sumach. Boli armeni, Gummi Arabici, Tragacathi, ana ʒ ʒ. Succu Plantag. ʒ j. Semi Caprini ʒ j. Vitell. Ovor. nu. ij. coqwanter in ʒ iij. aqua, ad dimid. Give heerof to the Patient to drinke both Morninge, & eveninge a good vvarme draught.

Or, Take 7 Almondes, & one contunde Nuttemegge, mixe them vvith the yolcke of an Egge, & a little butter, & in the Morninges cause him to cate therof.

*An vnguent for the Laske.*

℞. Croci Orientalis, Tutie, Mirrha, ana ʒ ij. Succu Liqviritiæ, Hypocistidis, ana ʒ j. Masti-  
eis, Thuris, ana ʒ j. Opij ʒ ʒ. pulveris entur om-  
nia, & cum Muscilagine Psilly fiat Linimen-  
tum. Heervvith vve must invngate the  
bellye of the Patient, or els vve maye an-  
noynce the same on a clout, & so applye  
it to his bellye.

*For the Laske.*

Boyle Ophyoglossum, Tormentilleroote,  
& Oacken leaves, of each a like in redde  
vyvine, & therof oftentimes drinke.

*Or vse this subsequent Suppositorie.*

℞. Succu acatæ, Hypocistidos ana ʒ ʒ. pul. Liqviritiæ ʒ ʒ. cum albumine Ovi, & suc-  
co Plantag. fiat Suppositorium.

*For all manner of Laske.*

Raspe Qvinces & decocte them vvith  
any meate broth, & let him both cate, &  
drinke of this iuyce.

*An excellent Iulep for the Laske.*

Take of the Mirobalanes, Chebuli, Ci-

trini, Emplici, ana a quart. of an ovvnce,  
Plantanevvater ʒ j. Rosevvater, & Shee-  
pheardes pursevvater, ana halfe a pinte,  
decocte it together as harde as a harde  
Egge, strayne it, and crul he it out: adde  
thervnto 3 quart. of a povvnde of Suger,  
& then decocte it to a Syrope. This Sy-  
rope may be vsed by it selfe, & also mix-  
ede vvith vvater.

*D. Plieniger his secrete, for the Laske.*

Take Cranes Egges and give one, or  
tvvo therof to the Patient in his meates,  
or in his drinckes.

Or, Take Boli Armeni, a qv. of an ovvnce,  
vvhyte Franckinsence as much, make  
this vvith the vvhyt of an Egge to a paeft  
& at divers times apply the same to the  
Navle, & it vvill helpe.

*A tryed powder for the Laske.*

Take a freshe Oxtunge, set the same  
in a pot tot drye, in an oven, contunde  
her thē to povvlder, and give to the Pa-  
tiēt therof vvith anye broth, or vvith an  
Egge.

Or,

Take the povvlder of a March Hare, the  
vveight of a drag. vvith any broth, till  
such time it cease.

Or,

Take the seede of Patich, contunde it  
smalle, & give the Patient therof on his  
meate. It may also be decocted in his  
drinckes.

*An excellent Clisterie for the Laske.*

Take of the best decoctede Barly broth  
ʒ ij. beat ther vvith tvvo yolckes of Eg-  
ges, & halfe an ovvnce of Suger. Also  
give to him Almonde milcke to drinke,  
& stale conserve of Roses to cate. VVhē  
vve cā not obtayne any Almōde milcke,  
as it oftentimes happeneth in the Lea-  
gers, decocte thē vvith vvater Rye bran-  
ne, &



ne, & give that vnto him to drinke.

*For the Bloodyeflix.*

Make of contunded Akornes, and of honye a paest, & therof bake little Cakes & cate one, or two therof in a daye: Or, Decoete *Lens*, in Vineger, and give him therof to cate. Also boyle Masticke in Raynevwater, & heerof let him drinke.

Or, Take exsiccate Sloaes, concocte the also in vvine & let him drinke therof. Or, Administre to him halfe a dryede Akorne, in vvine to drinke, beinge finely pulverisate. To a childe you must administre but on quart. therof.

*An excellent remedye for the Bloodyeflix.*

Make of Ryemeale, & of iuyce of Melissa a paeste, then bake the same as other breade verye drye. Then grate it agayne, & mixe it agayne vvith the same iuyce, make therof little Cakes, as bigge as a finger, & bake them agayne, and let the Patient oftentimes cate therof. Others bake the same the seconde time vvith yolckes of Egges, & vvith a Nutmegge or two therin, & then they give the Patient heerof, for it is a certayne remedy. Others in place of Rye meale take Oaten meale, nether doe they bake it more the once, and this they preserve in greate vvorth, & estimatione, vvhe as in the Morninge everye day vve vse therof.

For the Wormes.

*A paest for the Wormes.*

Take pulverisate Qvince leaves, administre them vvith milcke to drinke, & heerof the vvormes doe dye. Also applye the leaves beinge soaked in beere on the Navle, and it repelleth the vvormes. In the Summer you must vse the iuyce therof.

*For the Wormes both in Wilde & yonge Persons.*

Invgate his belly vvith oyle of Bayes

2 or 3, a daye, the vvormes then doe dye, & doe creepe out of the throte of the Patient. Or, Administre to him 3 Morninges after other, a drag. of Hartshorne, vvich is caught in Iunio, vvith varme milcke. Or, Give him halfe a dragme exsiccate seede of Plantine, vvith vvine or vvith milcke. In like sorte also doth the vvater of *Symphito*, or the herbe beige decoctede in milcke, & soe druncke.

*When anye man hath Snakes in his bodye.*

Giue him pouldrede Mirrhe vvith milcke, let him faste therone, & they are heervvith driven out.

*For Wormes both of oulde, & yonge Persons.*

Take greene Rue smallye cotundede mixe it vvith Treackle, spreade it on a cloth, & applye the same on his Navle.

Or, Take the herbe called Mouse eare a goode handefulle, soacke the a vvhole night in milck the strayne through the milcke, adde then therto as much Treackle, as the quantite of a pease, & give heerof to the Patient both Morninge, & Eveninge to drinke, 3 or 4 dayes after other.

*For the Wormes.*

Take Garlicke, Honye, and Mustarde-seede mixe it vvell together, administre to him heerof by times in the Morning, & they vvill de parte.

Or, Take a vvorme vvich aman hath voyded adure the same to povldre, and administre the same to him for to cate, or to drinke.

*When the Wormes creepe out of ones throte.*

Annoynete vnder his nose vvith Treackle, on his Lippes, in the palmes of his handes, & cause him cate Garlick.

*For the Wormes, in man or beaste.*

Take redde beetes vvith the rootes, de-

M iij cocte



coſte them vvith vvhyte vvine. Adminiſtre heerof both Morning, & Eveniſge, tvvo hovvers all vvayes before meales, a reaſonable draught.

*For the Wormes.*

Take an Apple, & make the ſame a little concavouſe, put therein a pennivworth of Safferne, roaſte the Apple vvell, and cate it.

*For the Wormes.*

Decoſte Pimpernelle, in Vineger, drinke therof ſeaven dayes after other, & the vvormes vvill departe from thee.

Or, Boyle Sentorye in vvine, & drinke therof vvarme. Or, Seeth Perſicke apples in milcke, drinke heerof & they vvill all dye. Adminiſtre alſo to him both Morninge, & Eveninge, for his drinke Rue vvater, & Sagevvater mixede together.

*For the Wormes.*

Take of the biggeſt Fearn rootes vvwhich is effodicatede, in May, or in Iune, cut & drye it in the ſhaddovve, & contunde it to povvlder: and adminiſtre heerof both to yōge, & oulde poeple, and vvith out doubt it vvill helpe.

*For the Wormes.*

Take Liqvirifhe, thre handesfulle, boyle this together vvith thre qvartes of vvater, & let the dampe heerof aſcende to thy fundamēt. Or ebulliat thre poude of Liqverifhe in ſufficient vvater, adde therto 3 qvar. of an ovnce of Lintſeede oyle vſe this as a Cliſterye, tvvice, or thrice.

Or, Take the roote of *Celidonia* cut the ſame reaſonable longe, & make therein a hoale, fill this vvith honye, & thruſt the ſame into his bodye, tye allſoe a threde therto, becauſe vve may extracte the ſame a gayne, & in the extractione ther-

of vve ſhall finde therō ſmalle vvormes, in the ſayede roote, like little Lice. This vve muſt in this ſorte vſe ofentimes.

*For the Wormes.*

Take Sabine ſmallye cōtundede, & of the beſt Treackle, ana 3 j. mixe it vvell together, & adminiſtre it vvith vvine. Give to a Childe but halfe as much.

*Another.*

Exſiccate yonge Nutte tree leaves, and pulveriſate them, and drinke the ſame vvith anye broth. Or, Soacke Cherrye ſtone kernelles, in Vineger, & commande them.

Or,

Take vvhyte Lillyes, put them immo- diatlye vvhe you have deſcidede them in a glaſſe, infuſe theron oyle, & the ſtoppe it cloſe, & pernit the ſame to ſtande 30 dayes in the fervent Sunne, or in *Balneo*, & thervvith invngate your bellye.

*A powder for the Wormes.*

℞. *Sem. Cina* 3 j. *Cornu Cervi vſti*, 3 j. *Sem. Portul. Caulium*, ana 3 j. *Spody de canna* 3 s. *Rhab.* 3 s. *Sacch.* 3 j. s. *ſiat omniū pulvis miſce.*

Or,

℞. *Spec. Hiera Picra*, 3 s. *Rad. Brionia* 3 j. s. *Maior. Sem. cine* ana 3 s. *Sacchari* 3 ij. *miſce.*

*For the Wormes.*

Take the ſhelles of five fillebuddes, contunde them to poulder, droppe ther in 4 droppes of oyle of Iuniperberries, and then mixe the ſame vvith halfe an ovnce of the beſt Methridate. Take therof a dragme at once, and vſe this in the Morninge tvvo hovvers before meate.

*An excellent unguēt for aged Perſons which are moleſted vvith the Wormes.*

Take a greate Orāge, cōtunde the ſame very ſmalle, & if you can not obayne a good one then take the peeles, and the ſeedes therof, contunde it to povvlder, adde



adde heerūto a q. of an ovvnce of Franc-  
kinfence, finally pulverisate, Aloe as  
much, mixe it together vvith iuyce of  
vvormevvode to a paest, scrape therto  
a little vvaxe, & make therof an vngvēr.  
Heervvith must the Patient invgate his  
stomacke, and his Bellye.

*For the same.*

Decoete Garlicke in vineger, & drinck  
therof certayne dayes after other.

*For wormes of the Bellye which vvith noe  
remedyes vvill be expelled.*

Cause the Patient in 3 dayes to drinck  
nothinge, soe that he seemeth almost to  
be choacked, fervefye as then milck very  
hot, & collocate the Patient vvith his ba-  
rede buttockes on a close stole, & collo-  
cate therūder this hot milck, & the vvor-  
mes vvill of themselves creepe out to  
vvarde the odour of this milcke, thē give  
him a good quantitie of Pimpernelle, to  
commanduate.

*For the wormes of the Bellye.*

Take the yolck of an Egg, scrape ther-  
to a little chalck, & temper it vvith foure  
spoonesfull of Vineger, and give this to  
the Patient in the Morninge fasting to  
drinke.

*Or,*

Make of Venetiane vvormeseede, and  
of bulliēt hony a Conserve, take therof  
both morninge, & eveninge, 3 spoones-  
full at once.

*Or,*

Take half an ovvnce of Cabbagesee-  
de, contund the same very small, and ad-  
ministre heerof one drag. at once vvith  
milcke, thrice a day.

### For the Cordialle worme:

*A potione.*

Take tvvo heades of Garlicke, cōtund

thē small, mixe them vvith a softe sodde  
egge, in a drinckinge gobblet, drinck out  
the same, & doe this thre morniges after  
other.

*For the harte worme.*

Divide a Radishe in minute parcelles  
fault the same verie vvell, & then agita-  
te it together till it vvaxe vvaterie, & cō-  
manduate the same in the morninge fa-  
stinge. And the vvorme feareth not soe  
fore as the Radishe.

*For the comminge out of the Arsegutte.*

Take a handfull of greene sloaes, con-  
tund them small, & infuse therto milck,  
decoet it gētly on the fyre, & let it boyle  
a qvalme or tvvo, strayne it through  
a cloth & thervvith oftentimes invgate  
the Arsegutte, & apply theron a dubbled  
clout made fyed therine, & it vvill helpe.

*Or,*

Take pulverisat Hartshorne, searce  
it throughe a cloth, & insparge the same  
one the Arsegutt, prostrate him, & by lit-  
tle & little crush in the same agayn, into  
his body, & then cause him to lye still an  
hovver, or tvvo theron. Or, Take con-  
tund Mastick, and streve that theron,  
then take a vvoolen peece of cloth, ma-  
defy the same in redde vvine, vvich is  
very fervēt, & apply the same very vvare-  
me theron, havinge before streved the  
same vvith the sayed pouldre: It hath of-  
tentimes binne experimentede.

*When any man his excrementalle intesti-  
ne issueth out.*

Take the barckes of Eldre tree, as ma-  
nye as betvvene 3 fingers you cā gripe,  
decoete that in redde vvine, & collocate  
the Patient vvith his bare buttocke ther-  
over, and it vvill returne agayne. Or, Ta-  
ke the ashes of Anetho cōbured, strave

M iij them



them on the pendente gutt, or intestine, & vvith your fingers lying on a bedde crush him in agayne. These as hes are also commodiouse for certayne diseases of the priuities, beinge also theron insparge.

*When the excrementall intestine is tumefacted so that he will not entre in agayne.*

Take Garlick lb j. decocte that in half a pint of vvater, & collocate the Patient therō vvith his bare breech, let the damp heerof evaporate agaynst it, & it vvill asvvage, that vvith your finger you may impose the same. Least that therfore he descende, & issue out no more vvhe you goe to your close stoole strave theron, burned hartes horne vvith Franckinsence, and Masticke thervvith mixede, and it helpeth.

*When the excrementall intestine issueth out.*

Take an oackē peece of boarde, make the same very hot, and then take sheeps marrovve, and Hartes marrovve, & thervvith pingve fye the sayed boarde, then cause the Patiēt sit theron vvith his bare buttockes, and the intestine vvill as thē retracte it self agayn into his accustomed place.

Or,

Combure peasen to poulder, insparge them on the gutte, and it vvill helpe. This is also goode for the hemorrhodes.

Or,

Take Saracens herbe, and Scrophularye, ana a hādfull, boyle the same in thre quarters of vvhyrvvine. Give him heerof every day 3 draughtes, in the morning, Noone, & at night goinge to bedde. And heervvith vvash your fundament, as of ten as you goe to stoole. This hath oftentimes binne experimented.

*Agaynst the comminge forth of the Arse gutte.*

Boyle the iuyce of the sloaes called A-

catio, beinge smally cut, in redde vvine, vvash your hinder partes oftentimes thervvith.

Or,

Take hennes dunge adure it, & streve the same on the excrementall intestine, & it vvill not anye more on the suddayn glide out.

Or,

Broyle a little Onione smally discide in Butter, applye that on the pendent intestine vvhen it is svollene.

*An unguent, when the intestine of excrementes hangeth out.*

℞. *Sevi Caprini, Ceruse, Litar. Cori. gland. Lapidis Hematidis, Boli Armeni, Sangvinis Draconis, ana ʒ ʒ ss.* Mixe all these together, & invngate them on the pendent intestine. This may alsoe be vsed to vvomen vvwhose matrix descendeth out of their bodies.

## For the Hemorrhodes.

*For the Hemorrhodes on what sorte soever we have them.*

Take Goosedūg, a vvhole pot full cleane gathered, agglutinate the same very close, & then place him in a hot fyre to adre the dunge to poulder, thē vse that on this subsequent manner. VVhe any man hath the Hemorrhodes pingvefy as then in Sallet oyle a little Cotten, apply that theron as hot as he can tollerate the same, till it vvexe coulde, doe this 8 or 10 times after other. Then take of the sayede Cotten, strevv theron of the predicted poulder, as much as vvoulde entre into a Nuttel helle, and let that rest theron five hovers: Vse this daye & night tvvice, in thre dayes after other, & then you shalbe therof liberated.

*For*



# For the diseases of the excrementall intestine. 141.

## *For the Hemorrhodes.*

Pulverisate dried orangepeeles, & insparge heervvith your hemorrhodes 3. or 4 times a daye.

Or,

Take 3 dayes after other, a q. of an ounce of contundede Fennell roote, vvith a little draught of beer.

Or,

Take the flovvers of *Tapso barbato*, put them in a glasse, constitute it in the Sunne 5 or 6 vveeckes, & ther vvill be a vvater on the flovvers, heerevvith oftentimes in vngate the hemorrhodes, & they vvill be cured. It is also goode for all tumefactione, vvhe as vve doe but annoyn the same theron.

Or,

Take Iuniperberries, Pepper, & dried beanes, make therof a pouldre, insparge that on the hemorrhodes, and they vvill fall of.

## *For the payne of the Hemorrhodes.*

Take little cakes of poppye seede, and cheefe curdes, mince the small, put it in a little bagge, & decocte it in milck, & applye that vvarme on the payne.

Or,

Take Harts suet lb j. Sheep suet, vvich is but nuelye killed, and that never vvas tuppede, a qv. of a pound, pure vvaxe as much, discide these thre thinges together in a panne, liqvesye it gently vvithout boyling, the strayne it through a cloth, & take half a pound of Sallet oyle, mixe, & agitate it together till it vvexe coulde. Then sprede it on a cloth like a playster but not to thicke, & applye that to the hemorrhodes of the Patiēt: & apply therō frefhe playsters as oftē as pleaseth you. But vvhe vve have the hemorrhodes internally, vve must then vvith a little clout informe a suppositorye, invngate the same vvith the vnctione, & then ad-

ministre the same, & theron also applye the playster.

## *Another.*

Take Chalck, Harteshorne, & burned Alumme, contunde the altogether very small mixe it together, & strevv the same therin.

Or,

Take of those snayles vvich have noe domicilles put them all in a pot, & pricke them vvith a knife, that their froth issue out therof, vvith the froth you must invngate the hemorrhodes, & they vvill departe, and drye.

## *For the pale Hemorrhodes.*

Take an onione, excavat the same, and replenishe him vvith butter, & fault, lay therover a little leafe, involve him vvith toae, & roast him in hot Ashes till he be very tender. Then make him cleane, & contund him, and adde thervvnto halfe as much oyle of Violetes as ther is of the onione, mixe it vvell together, and pingvesy thervvith a vvoolle peece of cloth, & apply him vvarme theron, and vvhen he vvaxeth coulde, make him vvarme againe.

## *For the Hemorrhodes.*

VVhen you desire to have them opened then take Persicke stones, & cōrund them to pouldre, iniect the same on hot coales, & sitt therover, vse this as oftē till they open, & bleede: then vvith a fether invngate them vvith vvarme oyle of Egges.

Or,

Combure Cōmin to poulder, pingvesy a little cotten vvith Hernes greace, strevv of this pouldre theron, & apply it on the Hemorrhodes. Or, Exconcate an onione, replenishe him againe vvith saffern roast the same very tender, sprede him then on a clout, & apply hī theron: it hath oftentimes binne tryede.

Or,



Or,

Take *Lapathum*, & Bayberrys, decoct it in creame, till it resemble the form of a pingvedity, & therewith invgate your selfe.

Or,

Frye an Egge in fres h butter, crush the same the through a little cloth, & invgate therewith your hemorrhodes. But allvvayes first of all vvas h the vvith Sage vvater, & the drye the. Divers take fresh, & greē Juniperberrys, cōtund them, & apply that poulder on the hemorrhodes, and that thrice in a morninge.

Or,

Drinck 3 or 4 vveeckes after other of beere vvherin hath soaked the roote of scrophutarye, to vvitt both evening, and morninge: & strave the poulder of the sayed roote theron, and it vvill helpe.

Or,

Take a blue peece of vvoolen clothe, pingvesy the same in faller oyle, & apply him therō. And vvhe they have a fluxiō, take then alsoe a blue peece of cloth pingvesyed in oyle, applye him theron after you shall have insparged the hemorrhodes vvith pouldre of Hartshorne, & it vvill helpe.

Or,

Take *Bulbum agrestem*, contund, & applye theron, & they vvill fall of.

Or,

Take pulverisated *Litar girium argenti*, cōtund it & mixe it vvell together vvith oyle of yellovve, & blue Violettes, till it resemble the forme of a thinne vnction spreade it on a cloth, & apply it therone. And vvhen that is drye you must as then agayn refres h the same.

Or,

Take horsebeanes, smally cōtunded a hādfull, mixe it vvith butter vvich hath binne 3 infused on could vvater, to a salve spread it on a bleve peece of cloth, & applye it theron, *Probatum*.

Or,

Mixe the pouldre of Poppyes vvith

fryed bakon to a thinne vngvent: invgate heervvith the hemorrhodes internally, & externally vvas he them vvith vvarmede milcke.

Or,

Take the root of Scrophulary, cōtund it to pappe, & apply it theron: & if soe be you can not by any meanes attayn thereby, soack him the in your drinckes, tyed in manner of a little poppett, that vvill expell the hemorrhodes, & the you may apply theron, externally, as hath allready bin sayed. Or, decoct the root of Scrophulary in vvine, & therewith vvas h the or, invgate the vvith oyle of vvallnuttes, the take of that vvhervvith vve cause milcke to turne, exsiccate it, & contund it small: insparge heerof both night and daye, as longe, & as often as necessity requireth, the insparge the vvith the poulder of rounde Aristologye, vvhen as the hemorrhodes through the pracedent thinges are mollifyede.

*An vngvent for the hemorrhodes.*

Take a qv. of an ovvnce of vvhyte leade, oyle of vvhyte Lillyes, oyle of Eldre, Hartes suet, ana a qvar. of a pounce, you must amalgamate the oyles, & the vvhyt leade very small on a stone for that purpose: & in the end add also the suet therunto. If it be in the vvinter you must the first heat your stone, becaus the suet may liqvesy theron, and the easyer be mixede thervvith. Fulvesye or make it yellovv vvith the poulder of pomgranateshelles spread therof on a cloth, & apply it theron, but first of al elavate the vvith vvater vvherin hath decoctede chickvveede.

*For the sanguinolent hemorrhodes.*

Take the vnction of vvhyte of Egges, and oyle of Rosēs, beatē together, invgate thervvith your hemorrhodes, and the doloure vvill be assvaged.

For



# For the diseases of the excrementall intestine. 143.

## *For the Hemorrhodes.*

Take the snipperiges of a shoemaker, cut the very small, & decoct them vvith vvater, & let the dampetherof ascende agaynst the Hemorrhodes.

## *For the same.*

Mixe the iuyce of Millefoyl, vvith stale suet, to an vnguent, heervvith oftentimes invngate the hemorrhodes. And it vvill helpe.

## *A poulder for the Hemorrhodes.*

Take dried buddes of vvilde Roses, vvhich in harvest are mature contūde, & intermīgle the vvith the exsiccated poul dre, of Goosetunge, insparge this on the hemorrhodes, & they vvill de parte.

Or,

Burne beanestravve to poul dre, strevv it on a nue peece of cloth vvhich hath binne pingvefyed in ebullient oyle, and applye him thereon verve vvvarme.

## *An unctiōe for the Hemorrhodes.*

Take cōtunded Tartar, & Boli armeni ana a q. of an oūce, mixe them together vvith honye to an vnguent, & thervvith annoyncte the hemorrhodes.

## *For the Hemorrhodes of the Fundament, of woemens privities.*

Take decocted Barlye vvater, qvēch therein glovving Smithes coles, heerover bath, & stue the hemorrhodes, and then vvafhe the vvith the vrine of a childe, & insparge therō the poulder of combured cobblers snipperinges of ould shoes doe this oftentimes, & they vvill de parte.

## *For the Hemorrhodes, when as nothing els will helpe.*

Take Hartsuēt ʒj. Vneger ʒiij. decoct

this in a little pāne together, as lōg as obdurate Egges, the infuse the same on vvater, the invngate heervvith the hemorrhodes. Or, take vvater of oackē leaves, & Sage vvater, of each alike, made fy therin fine cloutes, apply the theron, & vvhen as they are drye, made fy them agayne.

Or,

Take *Aqua fortis*, ʒʒ. Lavēdre vvater, & vvater of Eldreflovvers ana ʒj. mixed together, & heervvith vvafh your hemorrhodes.

## *Agaynst all dolour of the Hemorrhodes.*

Take fresh Juniperberryes Mj. cōtund the small, & mixe the vvith Dogges grease, pouid the one vvith the other, & crush, or strayne it through a clout, and thervvith invngate your hemorrhodes.

## *For those Hemorrhodes which are open.*

Boyle Vervvene Mj. in a qv. of vvine, vnto the half therof, vvafh heervvith the hemorrhodes both morning, & evenīg. And vvhe as they are vvell purifyed, the apply therō vnslissed lime finely pulverisated, & they vvill heale. Or, cōtund a poulder of Snayles domicilles, or shells, & copperroost, & of the vvhyt excrementes of a Dogge, ana a like, and after lotiōne therof poulder them.

## *For greese of the Hemorrhodes.*

After you shall have vvafhed, and purifyed the apertiō therof the take hartes suet, calefy the same, & vngate it therein, and the payne vvil immediatly cease, and relinqvishe you.

## *To cause the Hemorrhodes to opē & maturifye.*

Take *Oxylapathū*, discide it very smalle, and decocte the same in milcke, till it be very tender, then applye it theron, and renewe that as often, as it is coulde.

Or,



Or,

Take contunded Iuniperberryes, and *Farina fabarū*, of each alike, mixe it vvith creame to a little soft paeft: & applye the same theron.

*An vnguent for the Hemorrhodes.*

℥. *Boli Arme. Sang. Draco. Mast. Mirr. Cort. Arant. Rad. Ireos, Ros. rub. ana 3 j. pulv. subtil. & cū oleo Violar. Ros. & cū butyro recenti, ana 4. s. Cere parum, fiat vnguent.*

*For the internall Hemorrhodes.*

Take Frackinsence a q. of an ovvnce, Caninall excrementes, & Mastick, ana a qv. of an oūce, Brimstone 3 j. make therof a fumigation frō vnder. Others in place of the Brimstone take a q. of an ovvnce of Mirrhe.

*For the aureat Vayne, or sangvinolent hemorrhodes, as well for men as for woemen.*

Take Tormentill, & Ophyoglossū ana a qv. of an ovvnce, Cinnamome, Galangæ, cloves, ana 3 j. cōtund thē al to pouldre, & decoct it vvith good ould vvine, strayne it, & in this vvine mixe a drag. of Camphir, finely pulverisatede. This vvine being drunck both Morning, and Evening, restrayneth the sangvinolent hemorrhodes both in Men, and VVoe-men.

*To restrayne the sangvinolent hemorrhodes.*

Take a goode Qvince, & roast her on a hot ovē, take out the kernelles therof, & contund her, also pound Plantine seede, *Bursa Pastoris*, Gaules, & Akorne ladles, of each alike, to a pouldre, & mixe all these together to a playster, or pappe, sprede it on a cloth, & applye it on the place, of sangvinatiō, & therō let it lye. Also take Evves milcke, or in steade therof Covv-milke, extingvishe, or quench therein a

glovving, or redd hot peece of Steele three times after other, & cause the Patient to drinck of this milcke both morninge, & evening. Nether may he drick any other strong vvine, thē such vvich is mixede vvith Chalybeated vvater.

*The vnguent of the Jew of Stetten for the sangvinolent Hemorrhodes.*

Take *Malvarviscū*, Lillyrootes, Lintseed, Farnigreeck seede, ana a q. of an oūce, Beane meale, half an ovvnce, Mallove-seed M j. *Squilarum* a q. of an ovvnce, cōtund al these together very small, decoct it in milck to a pappe, or Cataplasme, add thervnto Mastick, & oyle of Rue, decoct it then once agayn, and applye it theron thrice a day.

Or,

℥. *Vng. albi Camp. Populeo. olei Lilio. albor. Ros. Viola. Persic. an. 3 j. Opj 3 j. Pulveris Hermod. 3 j. fiat linimentum.* Spreadethis on a cloth, & apply it on the dolour, or payn.

*For the Aureate Vayne.*

Decoct *Malvarviscū*, vvith the herbe therof in the best vvhyt vvine, give the Patiēt certayn dayes after other every morning a goode draught to drincke.

## For the provocking of stooles.

*For the bindinge of the bodye.*

Take great Cibebes, or Raysons of the greater sort 3 ij. vvithout stones, fine Sugar lb 3. contund them together to a confection: heerof you must both evening, and morninge take a spoonefull.

*An externall meanes to provoack stooles for those which nether superiourlye, nor inferiourlye can vse anye Physick.*

Take *Cynocrambe*, contund it, & crush out



out the iuyce therof, invngate therewith the Belly, & tye it on the Navle. And if so be the herbe be drye, make as then a povvder therof: frye it in freshe butter, invngate therewith the Belly, & applye it on the Navle, & it will cause stooles.

*Agaynst retentione of stooles.*

Collocate the Patiēt on a close stoole, with a chaffingdishe of coles therunder iniekt theron blacke Franckinsence, and pirofin, that the dampe may touch the bare bodye, & he shall have stooles.

Or,

Take a peece of candle, make it at his end acute, & administre it as a suppositorye, & you shall heerof immediatlye have stooles.

Or, Take the vvhite of an Egge harde sodden, and saute, of each a like, kneade this together to a paest: make therof little suppository pilles, let the vvxex hard, annoynt the vwith oyle, & administre them to the Fundament.

*To prevent obstructione of the bodye.*

Mixe the yolcke of a new layede Egge, with a little Safferne, then put this to a draught of Mutton broth, & soe drinke it. Or, Drinke a goode draught of iuyce of pease, with new sauted butter, Or, Drinke a draught of the first broth of Lens, before they are completelye decocted.

*A gentle, & milde purgatione, for one which is bownde of bodye.*

Take Senæ 3j. Ginger, Cinnamome ana 3ij. Tartar, 3iij. cōtunde each a parte, & the mixe them together. Therof take 3iij. more, or lesse, accordinge to the strength of your bodye, with any freshe broth, and fast theron fovre, or five hōvvers.

*To cause stooles.*

Take Malloves, Cynocrambe, Violleaves, Eldre flovvers, as many as please you, broyle them in butter, & adde therunto a little vvaxe, boyle that also therewith, & it will resemble the forme

of an vngvent, invngate therewith your Navle, & it will resemble the forme of an vngvent, invngate therewith your Navle, & it will mildelye relaxate you.

Or, Take Senæ, 3℥. qvar. Cinnamome, Ginger, ana 3j. Mace, 3j. Suger, 3 qvar. of an ovnce, Polypode, a qvar. Rhabarbarum, 3j. decoct this in Capons broth to the one halfe therof, dricke heerof both Eveninge, & Morning a goode draught, at a time.

Or,

Take blacke Cherries, with the obdurate stones, you can get, contunde them with their stones, & distille them. Administre of this vvater three spoonesfull, & it will give you stooles.

Or, Take an Apple, pare him, & discide him into minute peeces, put them in a Canne, infuse therō as much vvater that the parcelles of the Apple may be covered, & let this stāde & soacke the vvhole night. In the morning, eat those parcelles of Apple, & drinke therō a draught of the vvater, fast as the theron three hōvvers.

Or,

Take Hernes greace, as it cometh from the herne, as bigge as a hasellnutre administre the same from vnder, like a suppositorye pille, & reserve it as longe as you can. Then settle thy selfe over a vvarme vvater, vvherin hath bin decocted malloves.

Or, Take, Fresh butter, 3℥. liqvesye her adde therunto a quart. of an ovnce of vvhyt Neefinge roote, smallye contundede, & Oxe, or Covve gaule 3j. vnto mē of Oxe gaule, and to a vvoman of the Covve, agitate the same together, till it vvex stiff, invngate heerewith your fundament, & if it vvoulde not on that sorte execute his functione, invngate it as the internallye in the fundamente, the biggenes of a pease, and if that also vvoulde not helpe, take as the more, & augment your qvātitye therof till it cause stooles.

*A gentle purgation.*

Take Rhabarbarū 3j. soacke it a vvhole

Night



night in Rosewater, & in the morninge crush it out, add as the therto an ovnce of Syrope of Damasck Roses, and then dricke the same in the morninge fastinge.

*Another which is allso easie.*

Take Violetleaves of the floyvers therof, the vyeighte of a french Crovvne, mixe them vvith freshe mutton broth, drinke it, & fast theron.

*To make suppositorye pilles.*

Take a spoonefull of honye, & halfe a spoonefull of Sault, decoct it vvell together, & make the theroof suppositorye pilles, & vvhen you intende to vse them, invgate them vvith oyle.

Or, Take yolckes of Egges, Sault, & butter, of each, a like, mixe them vvell together, & in the end adde thervnto vwhyte of Egge, & make theroof suppository pilles. Or, Tye it in a fine linnen cloute, vvith a threde fastened theron, & administre the same inferiourlye.

*To provoke stooles.*

Take sloablossomes, or blossomes of the *Persica arbore*, ether greene, or drye, tye them in a little linnen cloth as bigge as a vvallenutte, soacke it in a pinte of vvine, and drinke theroof at beginninge of your meales, or els make theroof a sallade vvith oyle, & Vineger. Or drinke all vvayes before meales, anye broth ether of muttone, or of peasen, vvith a spoonefulle of Suger therin. Or, dricke of the broth of Cabbages, beinge vvith butter pingvefyede.

*An excellent Confectione, which vvithout all doubte causeth stooles.*

Take of the best Rhabarbarum a quar. of an ovnce, *Squinaris* 3 j. contunde it vverye smalle, liqvesye as then Suger in Rosewater 3 j. & boyle it accordinge as is requisite, & vvhen the suger hath suffi-

cientlye boylede, adde as then therto the sayed povldre & make the theroof little cakes. Take heerof fastinge in the Morninge, 3 s. & fast theron 3 or 4 hovyvers.

*For relaxatione of the Countesse of Hobenloo.*

Take the excrementes of a Goose, & mixe it vvith broth of peasen, and let the Patiēt drinke it: it is vverye certayne. But you must prapare the same vvith Suger, & vvith other spices, to the makinge of it delectable.

*Purginge Suger.*

The feedes of Coriandre beinge once coverede, strewe them the vvith cōtundede *Diagridio*, & then cover it vvith Suger accordinge to the arte theroof.

*A gentle purgatione.*

Liqvesye of the nuest, & selected, *Cassia* 3 s. in the vvater of Sloatreblossomes, & drinke it vvarme in the Morninge.

*An easie portione of Sena.*

Take *Sena*, 3 s. *Polypodij*, Annise ana a q. of an ounce, a little parcell of Liqvirifhe, one leafe of Hartestunge, *Cetecach* a little hādfulle, a little peece of Cinnamome: put all these together in a little pot, and povver theron a quarte of vvater, and let the one halfe theroof boyle avay.

*To provoke, & cause stooles.*

*Note.*

Eat in the Morninge fastinge, or at nighte before supper, five roasted figges, you may also cate them vnroasted. Or Pulverisate dryede sage, vvith hogges suet make theroof little vnctione, and tye it on your Navle.

*D. Schedel his povldre, for stooles.*

Take *Sena*, a quar. of an ovnce, vwhyte Tartar



## To cause stooles

147.

Tartar as much, Ginger ʒj. Cinnaomome ʒj. contunde it verye smalle together.

*For to cause stooles.*

Soake a slice of Rye breade verye vvell in honye, toast it, and eate it, and it vvill vvorke verye gentleye. Or, Drinke *Ele-nium*, vvwhich repellth also the fixe, it is also goode for him vvwhich hath a rupture.

Or,

Take vvilde *Pulegium*, both herbe, and roote, decocte it vvith vvine the one quart. therof avvay, & drinke it coude. And vvith out doubt it vvill cause stooles.

*A purginge pouldre.*

Take *Galange*, Cinnaomome, Ginger, ana a drag. *Sena*, & Tartar. ana a quart. of an ovvnce, Suger ʒj. cōtunde all this together. And take therof all vvayes before dinner, the quantitie of a vvallenutte.

*Suppositorye pilles of the stronger sorte.*

Take honye ʒiiij. boyle it, then mixe thervvith this subsequevte pouldre, & make therof Suppositories. ʒ *Diagridij*, *Pulpe*, *Colocim*. ana ʒij. *Pillular*. *Ind*. ʒiiij. *Sem*. *Rute*, *Castorei* ana ʒj. *fiat omnium pulvis, & cum melle supra scripto, Suppositoria.*

*A delectable purginge Conserve, callede Citrinat.*

ʒ *Confectionis Diatragacanthi*, *Frigidi*, *Conserve Violar*. *Buglossa*, *Citri cōditi*, ana ʒij. *Sacchari albiss*. in aqua Rosar. dissoluti ʒio. *fiat Electuarium*. Administre therof a qva. of an ovvnce at a time, or els ʒiiij.

*D. Stocker, his purginge Conserve.*

ʒ *Turbith electi*. *Diagridij*, ana ʒiiij. *Cinnamomi* ʒj. *Zinziberis*, *Charioph*. *Radic*. *Ireos*, ana ʒij. *Coriandri preparati* ʒiiij. *Conserve Ros antiqua*, ʒij. *Sacchari albiss* ʒj. dissol-

*vatur Saccharum in aqua Rosarum rub. & fiat Electuarium, Dosis, ʒij vel. iiij.*

*A delicate purginge Hippocras.*

ʒ *Rad. Esula* ʒj. *Epithymi* ʒ6. *Polypodij*, *Cinnamomi*, *Passularum*, ana ʒ5. *Zinziberis*, *Masticis*, *Chariophyllorum*, *Zedvaria*, ana ʒj. povvnde all these thinges verye smalle, & adde thervnto as much Suger as you please, & povver theron as much of the best red vvine, that the herbes may be covered the depth of 4 fingers, let them then soacke the continuance of 8 dayes. Thē philtre it five, or sixe times through the claret vvine bagge, till such time it vvexe cleere. Administre therof in the morninge fastinge thre spoonesfulle, & it vvill gentleye purge.

*A purgatione of verye small charges, and expences.*

Take yonge Nettles, & the buddes of eldre decocte it together, as anye other greene herbes, & eate therof before meales.

Or,

Take an Anthille, vvith the Egges put it in a pot, & agglutinate the same, & thē burne it to povvldre. Take of this pouldre halfe a nuttshell fulle, vvith a little draught of vvine. Or, soacke vvallervorte, thre dayes, & thre nights in vvine, & drinke therof thre mornīgs after other. It purgeth easilye, & also resisteth the Agves.

Or, Take *Perfickernelles*, lay them in a little copper basē vvith vvine, & ther let them soacke a vvhole night. Then peelee them, contunde them, & drinke them vvith a little draught of vvine vvherin they have soacked fastinge in the morninge.

Or, Take beaten Ginger, & beanemeale, mixe it together, & vvith the iuyce of marygoulde leaves make it to a paeft make therof little cakes, & on a board in

N ij a



at a time, & they vwill purify the stomacke very vvell.

*A Medicine for the corpulent poeple.*

Take mustardefeede, & vineger mixed together, very thinne, & drinck it fasting in the morninge. This expellethe al corruptione out of the stomacke.

*For tender, and nice Persons.*

Take the internall pellicles of a hennes stomack, exsiccate, & pulverisate the administre therof as much as vwill lye on a groate.

*An vnchargeable purginge poulder.*

Take of the best, & selectede or chosen Sene 3 j. et qv. Ginger, Cloves, Cīnamome, ana a q. of an ovvnce, Suger 3 ij. contunde it altogether, take therof a q. of an ovvnce at a time, vwith a soppe soackede in vvine, or els vwith vvine, & bread, as if it vveare a coulde caudle.

*The claret wine of Carolus quintus, which his Maieſtye oftentimes vsede, to relaxate his bodye.*

℞. Rad. Brusci, Asparagi, Acori, Cich. recent. ana 3 s. herbarū, Hys. Marrubij. Capillor. Ven. Acetosa, Scabio. ana M j. Endi. Cicho. Scariola, ana 3 ij. Sem. Aneti, Petrosel. ana 3 j. Polypodij, Ficūm, Passularum, ana 3 s. Miro. Citri. Chelid. Belliricorum, Indor. ana 3 j. s. folliculor. Sena contritor. 3 ij. Turb. albi, & Gummosi 3 j. s. Zinzib. albiss. 3 s. Rhab. electi 3 j. Spicanardi 3 j. Macis, Nucis musca. ana 3 ij. Cinnam. opt. 3 ij. Charioph. Galanga ana 3 s. vini boni odoriferi mensuras tres, contundantur, contundenda grosso modo, reliqua incidantur, & fiat ebullitio: Postmodum addatur Sacchari puriss. lb j. fiatque ad modū Clareti. Heerof you must 2 every vvecke, take a goode draught in the Morninges fastinge. And reserve the remanent in a glasse bottle.

*A purginge vnguent.*

℞. Vngveteri Agrippa, Elect. Hierapicra, ana 3 j. Vng. de Arianita, Scammo. ana 3 ij. Euph. G. Turbith, Colocint. ana 3 ij. pulverisanda, pulveriscentur, & vngveteris misceantur. Inūgate heervvith in, & about your Navle.

Or,

Take dryed Sabine, cōtunde it to poulder, & vwith hogges suet make therof an oynctment, and vse it as is above rehearcede.

Or,

Take of the middlemost peeles of the herbes of peasen, vvhilst as yet it is greene, & Horsebeanes, ana alike, bloyle the together in butter, crush it as then in a cloth, and as hot as you by anye meānes cā tollerate the same tye it on your Navle, both morninge, and eveninge.

*When anye Persons ether Aged, or yonge, can not goe to stooles.*

Take mallovves, vvhen as they are in their best kinde of staete, strippe the leaves therof, & contunde the, very smalle: then take freshe butter, liqvesye it gentlye, & impose those contunded mallovve leaves therin: then boyle them vvell together then strayne it throughe a close cloth, put it then in a Galyc pot, and it vwill continue good. tvvo yeates after other: replenish the thervvith a new shell fulle, and apply it to your Navle, and let it soacke therin. In childrē vve only vse a little peece of vvaxe candle, & invngate it vwith this, or vwith the supranominatede vntione, & suppositoryelike, administre it to them inferiourlye, & therkeepe it, least immediatly it shoulde come forth agayne. Or, Take Malva viscum, 3 s. Hennebane seed, Neeſevvorte, Colocvintida, ana 3 ij. Salgemme 3 j. contunde the al very small, & mixe the vwith Goosegreace to a little oynctmēte. In vngate thervvith your navle or els playstervvise applye



aplye it theron. Or, Mixe Mousedunge vvith butter, and aplye heerof on your Navle the magnitude of a vvallenutte. Drinck oyle of fyvete allmondes vvith mutton broth.

Or,

Take the rootes of bleuve *Iride Germanica*, involve it vvith vvet toa, & roast it in fervent, or hot Ashes, because they might be tender, cut, & pound thē, adde thervnto tvvo yolckes of egges, vvith tvvo spoonesfull of goosegreace, mixe all these things vvell together, & tye it on the Navle.

Or,

Make & vngvēt of a Boarepigges gaulle, of Aloe, of Saulte, and Sallet oyle, annoynte heervvith in, and rounde about your Navle.

*An admirable vnguent: the which being applyede on the Navle, causeth stooles, on the stomacke, Vomitinge, on the Kidnyes vrinatone, or voydinge of water, & finally, beinge applyede on the Brestes of a gravide, and pregnant Woman causeth delivery of her mortified parturion.*

℞. Cataputia minoris, Succu Tirimalli, Colocint. ana ʒ ʒ. Succu Cucumeris agrestis cū folijs, & radicib. Hellebori nigri, ana ʒ iij. Therebint. Corticis medij radicis, Sambuci, vel succi rad. Ebuli, ana ʒ 6. Scammo. ʒ iij. pulveris. & cum melle q. s. fiat vnguentum.

*Gentle suppositories.*

Take 2 partes of the crūbes of Rye breade, fault one parte kneade thē together, & moysten it vvith Oxegaule, and then make therof little suppositories, dry thē vvith butter, or vvith oyle, vvhe you intende to vse them.

*A gentle Clisterye.*

Take fresh hēnes broth, lb j. add thereto 3 yolckes of Egges, fault ʒ j. pouldrede

suger ʒ q. of an onnce, & if the broth vve are not fat enough, put vnto it a little oyle or butter. Or, take Mallovves, *Cynocrabe*, Beetes, Violetleaves, ana M j. *Malva viscus*, Lintscede, ana ʒ iij. boyle it vvith vvater lb ij. to the one half therof: strayne it, & crufhe it out, thē mixe thervvith oyle of Violetes, ʒ ʒ. Suger ʒ q. of an ounce, Sault ʒ j. & then collocate thē in a naturalle calidity. And if you desired to have thē of more vigoure, adde as thē thervnto *Cassia extracte*, a q. of an ovvnce, *Hiera Picra*, *Benedicta Car.* ana ʒ iij. & vse them as is above rehearsed.

## For the vnnaturalle heate, or inflammatione, of the Liver.

*For a hot, and inflamede Liver.*

Take vvater of vvoodbind, of Cichory of Sorrell of each alike, & drinck heerof a draught.

Or,

Take *Rhaponica*, in vvine, and drincke therof, & it vvill coole your Liver.

Or,

Take a Calves liver, minse it, and thervvith allsoe a little gentle Sage, about as much agayne as ther is of the Liver. Distille it *per Alembicum*, let him drincke of this vvater 3 a daye, & also at night goinge to bedde once.

*A potion agaynst the inflammation of the Liver, of those of Hohenloo.*

Take Vineger ʒ j ʒ. Suger ʒ ij. Cinnamon a q. of an ovvnce, boyle it vvith a quart of vvine till it have evaporated the depth of 2 fingers skimme it verie exactlye, and vell drincke therof, as often as pleaseth you.

*For a hot, or inflamede Liver.*

Cut 2 or 3 peeces of a nue cheefe, or  
N iij more,



more, & applye them over the Liver.

Or,

Take thre leaves of Hartstuge, Liqvirifhe a quart. of an ovnce boyle it in a pot, vvith a quarte of vvater, as longe as soft Egges, & drincke it vvarme.

*To coole the inflammatione of the Liver.*

Take bramble leaves M j. or leaves of hennes berries, but the vvater is best of all, cut it smalle, & lay it in a pot of cleer vvater, & let him drincke therof.

*An excellent water for heat, & for thirste.*

Take a quarte of vvater, a spoonefull of Barlye, contunded rootes of Tormētille the quantite of a vvallennutte, & a little peece of Cinnamome, decocte it together, & it vvilbe a drinke, like redde vvine & vvilbe very delectable to drick. Or, Mixe vvith a quar. of vvater, 3 dropes of oyle of Vitriolle, let it stand a little, & povver it from one canne into an other, thre, or fover times.

*A coolinge drinke, agaynst extreame heate of the Liver.*

Take vvhyte Roscleaves, M j. Violetes halfe as manye, thre qv. of an ovnce of Suger of Candye or anye other Suger, boyle these together in a quarte of vvater, as longe as vve vse to decocte soft Egges, & let the Patient drincke therof.

Or,

Take Cinnamome thre quart. of an ovnce, Galanga, Liqvirifhe, Annise, Fennell, Masticke, ana a qv. of an ovnce, boyle the thirde parte therof a vvay vvith tvvo gallons of vvater, then contunde Raysons  $\text{ss}$  j. & mixe them vvith the decoctede vvater, as if you vvoulde make Almonde milcke.

*An other potione for heate and thirste.*

Take blue Violettes, Buglosses flowers

ana M j. Cibebes  $\text{ss}$  ij. q. Liqvirifhe,  $\text{ss}$  j. Corentes  $\text{ss}$  j. Barlye M j. boyle it in tvoo, or thre quartes of vvater till the depth of tvvo fingers therof be evaporatede, or sodden avvaye.

*A coolinge water, agaynst the inflammatione of the bloode.*

Take *ungula caballina*, the herbe vvith the rootes, Eldre-flowvers, and vvhyte Nightshade, of each alike, choppe it smalle, and distille it, povver that vvater thrice on the herbes agayne. Drincke heerof at night  $\text{ss}$  j. and it vvill coole you exceedingly.

*For a corrupted Liver.*

Take VVatercresse, M j. put it in a distillatorye, & povver theron vvine, collocate it the continuance of 3 vveeckes in horsedunge, & the distille it. Drincke heerof each other daye, in the Mornings three hovvers before meate, at each time thre spoonesfull.

*For payne in the Liver.*

Take contunded Barlye, boyle the same vvith a henne in vvater till shee be sufficiently decoctede: administre heerof continvallye to the Patient to drincke, certayne dayes after other. Take also greene Cucurbite seedes, involve them in paeſte, & set them in an oven, & let them bake. Then take the iuyce vvich vve finde in the sayede greene Cucurbite seedes, and let the Patient drincke of that iuyce.

*An excellent Liver-Water.*

Take the Liver of a Harte, vvich hath binne caught in May: minse it smalle, & adde thereto Cinnamome, Cloves, ana a qv. of an ovnce, Safferne  $\text{ss}$  j. all of them finely pouldrede. Also, Take VVoodebinde, Hartestunge, *Pulegium*, *Veronicam*, Hisope, Lillyes, Aristologye, Rosemarye, gentle Sage, ana M j. Cut the herbes smalle, & adde therunto *Rhapontica*,  $\text{ss}$  j. grosselye contunded: infuse heeron vvhyte vvine a quart. vvater of Sage, Rosemarye, Bugloss, *Pulegij*, vvilde Sage, & of



## For the yellowe Iaudise.

151.

of Endive, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. &  $\frac{3}{4}$  qv. let this stande a vvhole day, & then distill it. This is good for all infirmities of the Liver, if each other day in the morninge vve take therof  $\frac{3}{4}$  j.

### *Afomentatione, for a coulede Liver.*

$\frac{1}{4}$ . Cassia Ligna, Cinna. ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Spica Indica, Macis, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Absinthij, Eupatorij, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Sem. Endivie  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Colquantiur, in  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. vini albi, ad  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. aqua Cichorij, ad consumptionē tertie partis. Made fy therein a spōge, & crush it out a little, & apply it reasonable vvarme on the Liver of the Patient, & the same beinge coulede refreshe, or renue it a gayne and applye theron.

## For the yellowe Iaudise.

### *An excellent pouldre for the yellowe Iaudise.*

Take the internall fulvide pellicle out of the stomack of a hēne, vvasch it & dry it till such time it may be pulverisatēde, then mixe it vwith as much Suger. Take heerof the magnitude of a hasellnutte every morninge vwith any vvarme brothe, and fast theron thre or foure hōvvers. At night allsoe you must take as much vwith a little vvarmede VVine. This you must continue as long, till you perceave the yellowe Iaudise to departe. The pouldre of Sentory floyvers, beinge mixed vwith vine, & soe drinck, or vwith Suger is also very excellent.

Or,

Take stravyberrie rootes, & Fennelle ana a q. of an ovnce, Saffernefloyvers  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. boyle thē together vwith a quart. of vvine, the depth of a finger avway, & drinck therof both morninge, & eveninge. Some take the herbe, and the rootes of Cichorye, & of stravyberries, vwith the Fennelle, ana a quart. of an ovnce, and the Safferne, and they vse it as is sayed.

Or,

Take Saundersroot, Mij. the yellowe out of the vvhite Lillyes, Mj. infuse ther on vvine  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. let it boyle avway the third part therof, & ther remayneth 2 pounce. Drinck heerof sixe morniges after other every morninge a draught.

Or,

Administre vnto him vvater of Ferraria to drinke, and ther are divers vvhich keepe this for a certayne remedye.

Or,

Take Bayberries, Juniperberries ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. rootes of Celidonia a qv. of an ovnce, chop it & decoct it together vwith a qv. of vvine, & administre therof both morninge, & eveninge a good draught to the Patient.

### *An other which seemeth to be verye*

*certayne.*

Take a nueylayed Egge, put therē hoggelice, vvhich are found vnder greate stonnes, nu. 10 or 12 or more accordinge to the qvāity of the infirmity. Administre them to the Patient ravve fastinge in the morning, & let him faste therō tvvo hōvvers. And if any bodye hadd it very excessively he must as thē eat tvvo of these prēpared Egges in one daye.

Or,

Take 3 or 4 horse excremētes, povver theron the vrine vvhich that night you have made, mixe it vvell together. Then circumligate the same in a cloute, & suspende it in some smoackinge place, and vvhē it is verye drye, iniecte it as then on a cole fyre, & burne it. And if at the firste time it vvoulde not help vse it thē as often till it amende: the distillede vvater of Camomill floyvers beinge druncke both morninge & eveninge, is very good for the yellowe Iaudise. Or, take viscum of a peare tree  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Suger, & honye ana a qv. of an ounce, mixe it vvell together. Administre heerof to the Patiēt every morning fasting the qvāity of a hasellnutte.

Or, take vvormevvoode, Hisope, Rue,

Celi-



*Celidonia* ana Mj. Cinamome, & Ginger ana a q. of an ovynce, Senæ  $\frac{3}{4}$  j q. cut it all verye small, decoct it then in a pottle of vvater to the one halfe therof, thē strayne it, & put therin a qv. of an ovynce of contunded Safferne, tyed in a fine cloth: give heerof to the Patiēt every mornīge, & evening at each time a draught, & the yellovve Iaudise vville throughe thy stooles, & vrine departe from thee. This hath binne experimēted on divers persons.

Or,

Take an apple, cut at the stalcke therof a little slice avway, exconcate the same, & put as thē therine, five sprigges of Safferne, & the magnitude of a vvallnutt of vvaxe: then laye the slice agayne thereon, and roast the Apple: give to the Patient every day such an Apple to eat, 3 or four dayes after other, till such time as the yellovve Iaudise departe.

*A potione for the yellovve Iaudise.*

Take Iuniperberries, & *Celidonia*, ana Mj. Parsely rootes, Fennell, & Cichorye rootes, ana nu. 8 buddes of vvilde redde Roses  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. decoct them together, in Endive, Cichory, & *Celidonia* vvater, of each a like, & let the thirde parte therof boyle avway. Give heerof to the Patient every mornīg, & evening a good draught. You may alsoe adde therto a little *Rhabarbarū*, & a little Safferne, & dulcify it vvith Sugar. The Patiēt must also some times vse a little Vineger. Also must he sometimes drinke the iuyce of redde peasen, & Cichorye beinge decoctede together.

*An other potiō for the yellovve Iaudise which hath binne experimentede.*

Take the leaves of Crovvefoote 3 j. infuse therō a qvar. of vvhytevvine, let this boyle avway a finger breadthe, give heerof to the Patient both morninge, & evening a goode draught, as long as the infirmitye continueth. Or, Take the yolcke of an Egge, mixe it vvith Vineger, and

beate it vvell together, & administre it to the Patient to drinke, divers time after other.

*A potione for the yellovve Iaudise.*

Take Ferne, Tansey, vvormevvoode, Stravvberryleaves, Sentory, redde Nettle roots, rootes of *Celidonia*, Aron vvith the rootes, ana Mj. putal these together, & put therto a pottle of vvine, & let the one half therof boyle avway. Drinck heerof both morninge, & eveningē, and also throughout the daye, vvhen you thirste.

Or,

Take the herbe called Mousc eares Mj. Aron roote, nu. 3 or 4, & 20 Italiane peasē, decoct thē in half vvater, & half vvine, the thirde parte therof avwaye.

*To repelle the yellovve Iaudise out of the Eyes.*

The yellovve Iaudise beinge departed & the remanent therof remayninge in your Eyes, cause the Patiēt to svocate, & vvhe he hath insudatede the same, vvash as thē his eyes, & face vvith Rosevvater, and vvith vvater of beaneblossomes.

*A drinke for the yellovve Iaudise.*

Take Horehounde  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. infuse theron a qvar. of Cichoryevvater, & let the thirde part therof boyl avway strayne the iuyce from the herbes, & add therto a qv. of a poude of Sugar then agayn let it boyle one qvalme or 2 more, & vvith the vvhyte of an Egge clarefy it, drinck heerof in the morninge a vvarme draught, and at night a coude draught, fast theron, and keepe your selfe out of the ayre.

*For the same.*

Take Goosedunge, drye it on the liddle of a pott, contunde it to pouldre, and take everye time, as much of this pouldre as betvvene 3 fingers vve can gripe, thre morninges after other.

Or,



Or,

Take garden Mintes ʒʒ. Bayberyes, as much, exsiccate it in the shaddovve, and beate them together to pouldre. Administre heerof to the Patiēt, 9 morninges after other, at everye time as ninth part therof, vvith Cichorye vvater.

Or,

Take a yong Pigeone, vvwhich is not yet flush lay her to the Breste of the Patient, & let her lye theron till such time shee dye.

Or,

Take Ivery Hartes horne, & Safferne, ana ʒ. contund it alltogether, & povver theron a qva. of vvine, give heerof every mornīg to the Patiēt a vvarme draught, but you must stirre it rounde vvhe as he drincketh therof, & let him fast theron 3 or 4 hovers, vse this 8 dayes after other, and all those 8 dayes suspende about his Necke the Patichroote, and everye day a fresh roote, all vvayes burninge the outde. And all vvayes applye to the soales of his feete, *Celidonium*, everye day fresh.

Or,

Take pouldrede Akornes, and vvwhyte dogges excrementes, ana a q. of an ounce-mixe them together, and give him as much as you cā gripe betveen 3 fingers ether vvith vvine or beere.

*An excellent remedye for the yellovve  
Jaundise*

Take Ginger, Cloves, Pepper, ana a q. of an ovvnce, Safferne ʒ j. Ivory ʒ ij. *Albū grācum*, as much as all the other, contund it to pouldre, & vse it in your cibaryes, or els as you best please. And let the Patient drinke as much Barlye vvater as he please.

*A bath for the yellovve Jaundise.*

Take Gentiane, Iuniperberyes, & Venus hayre, decocte it together in vvater,

as much as sufficeth to a bathe. Of the Gentiane, you must take lb iij. & of the other herbes each tvvō pounde.

*For the same.*

Cause him drinke out of a vvaxe goblet, vvith the vvwhich ther is safferne intermixede.

Or,

Drinke your ovvne vrine 8 dayes after other, fastinge in the morninge, and then eate theron a fevve Iuniperberyes.

Or,

Make a little vnctione of Iuniperberyes, of Commin, and of Perselye rootes contunded altogether, about a qvar. of a yarde in the sqvadrone therof, boyle it in vvine as longe as harde Egges, crufhe it out, and applye it vvarme on the stomacke.

*An other for the same.*

Take clarifyede vvaxe ʒ j. liqvesy it on the fyre, and make of the yolcke of a nuelayed Egge, & nicale a rounde balle, backe, or broyle him in the sayed vvaxe, and eate it fastinge three morninges after other.

Or,

Take a vivificent Troute, rye the same on your stomack till such time it dye of it selfe.

For the Dropsye, and such like tumefactions.

*For the infirmityes of the Liver and Milte.*

Take of an exsiccatēd vvolfes liver ʒ j. put it in a little glasse vvith Malmasye, & as much vvormevvode vvater, & drinke the same. This hath oftētimes as vvell of yonge as of oulde Persons binne tryede. But vvhe you vvil exsiccate the liver, vve must as soone as vve take her out of the vvolf, vvash her vvith vvine, vvherē hath boyled sage, & vvormevvood, the boyle her in the vvine, & suspēd the same in the ayre.



ayre, & then in the smoack, if in the ayre she could not completely be exsiccatede. This same Liver may also be vsed for the cōsumptiō, & for an inflamed Liver, the magnitude of a Nuttmege, being in the morninge fastinge taken in vvith a little vvater of Endive.

*For the Dropsye.*

Take of the rootes of *Typha germanica*, vvas h, cut, & cōtund the same, crush out the iuyce therof, thē take a nue layed Egge, opē the same on the thickest end therof, & take out the vvhyt therof, & replenish he it agayne vvith the iuyce, mixe it vvell together then collocatē it in could as hes that it may stand, & circumsingle the Egge vvith fier, that it may vvexe very vvarme, & it is then enough give it to the Patient in the morning fasting, & let him fast theron as long as he possiblelye cā, yea although it vvære 7 or 8 hōvvērs, heervvith also must he drinke vvine in the vvich hath binn decocted *Verbenaca*: nether must he in 14 dayes drinke anye other drinck then such vvine decoctede vvith this herbe others mixe the iuyce of the sayed roote vvith hony, & on that sorte administre it.

*An other for the Dropsye.*

Take mature Iuniperberries, povver as much Malmasy therō that the Iuniper berries may be thervvith coveredē, let these soacke a vvhole night & daye, and cōtund thē to a pappe, & distille thē, make therof a damping bathe, and glove a certayn cōpanye of Seacoales, & povver theron the vrine of the Patiēt, & let him fyveate theron as long as he cā tolerate the same, thē cause him to lye in his bedde, & decke him very vvarme, & give him a draught of the sayed *Aqua vitæ*, let him rest theron, & throughē Gods helpe he shall therof be curedē.

*For the tumefactione of the Legges.*

Take Pigeons dunge, decoctē it in Vneger, & vvas h thervvith the tumefactione, also made fyē therin certayne cloutēs, and applye them theron.

Or,

Suffemigate the m vvith Mastick, & vvith Franckinsence.

*A commodious porione in the Dropsye.*

℞. Mellis de spuma. ʒj. Succineos, ʒij. coqvatur bene: Deinde adde pul. Soldamella ʒj. sumatur Mane. & videbis merabilia.

*For the thirst of the Dropsye.*

Take reddishe, & discide him in little parcelles, povver theron vvater, & being closely occludede decoctē it together, let him drinke hecrof, & nothinge els.

*For the Dropsye.*

Take a vvoves Liver, vvas h her in vvine, thē cut her in thinne shives & suspēde her in some vvarme place or stue, and let her drye, take of this liver ʒʒ. Nuttme gges, Mace ana ʒ q. of an ounce, Cinnamome, Cloves, Ginger, ana a q. of an ounce, Soger ʒj. cōtund, & mixe al this together. Take hecrof both eveninge, & morninge ʒj. at once, and fast theron fōvvē hōvvērs.

*For the same.*

Adure vvormevvoodē to Ashes, put thē in a little bagg, & povver vvine therthroughē, and drinck therof in the morninges fastinge as vvarme as you may.

*An other.*

Take Sefili seedes a q. of an ounce, Cūmine, Rue seed, Fēnelle seed, ana ʒʒ. cōtund it small, & bake it in vvheatē bread: commanducate therof every morning a little peece fastinge, and fast an hōvvēr theron.

For



*For hydropicallie tumers.*

Take 2 rootes of *Typha germanica*, each of the biggnes of a thūbe Figges nu. 3 cummine M j. vvater Cresse, vvith the rootes M j. boyle this vvith 3 qv. of vvine to a pottle, & let him drinck therof both eveninge and morninge vvarme.

*An excellent potione for tumefaction, and feare of the Dropsye.*

Take Aron, Pentaphyllō, Stravvberye leaves, Moufseares, & vvild dayfyleaves, ana M j. decoct it together vvith vvater, or vvine, & drinck heerof thrice a day.

*For hydropicallie tumefactions.*

Replenish a little bagge, the length of a foote in his fquadron, vvith branne, decoct it 2 or 3 in vvine: & on the one syde therof dravve it vvith Cummine, & applye it vvarme on the Bellye, and doe this oftentimes, and it repelleth the swellinge exceedinglye.

*A Cataplasme for tumefactione.*

Take horsebeanes lb j. Cummine, a q. of an ounce, rootes of curcuma, & vvillde Elder, ana 3 q. of an ounce decoct it all together, crush it out, & mixe thervvith branne lb j. & of the strōgest vineger 3 ij. decoct it together to a Cataplasme, spreade it vvarme thereon, & every other day you must refreshe your playster.

*A potio for the Dropsye of a certayn gentle woman of Ausburgh.*

Take Saracens herbe, *Saniculam*, Iveye, ana M j. Aron a q. of an ounce decoct it in a pottle of vvhyte vvine, the fourth part therof avay, drinck heerof fasting, tvvo hōvers before meate, half a pinte, & in like sorte also you goinge to bedde very vvarme.

*The pilles of D. Felix the Flatte, agaynst the Dropsye.*

℞. Rhab. opt. 3 s. Spica, Dianthos, ana ʒ s. Trocisc. de Rhab. ʒ j. Ammoniacy in Aceto dissoluti ʒ s. Diag. G. s. cu succo Apij, fiat massa, & ex ʒ j. pill. s. pro vna dosi.

*For the Dropsye, & corruption of the Lūges, and Liver.*

Take Iuniper braūches vvith the greē, & blacke berryes, burne them to Ashes. Take of these Ashes 3 q. of an ounce, contunded Cinnamome a qv. of an ounce, cloves as many, Mace 3 j. Suger lb j. mixe al these together, and philtre it throughe a claret vvine bagge, and povver therō of the best vvhyt vvine, to a claret vvine, & heerof drincke 3 vvceckes after other. And it vvil doe much good in the corps.

*For all hydropicallie tumors.*

Take Venus hayre, Rue, of the lesser Plantine gentle sage, green Iuniperberryes, ana M j. cut, & cōtund it al together very small, infuse thereon a pound of butter, boyle all these together, as longe as harde Egges, strayne it as then through a cloth. Inūgate thervvith the tumefaction tvvice a day, both eveninge, & morning till the swellinge depart, & certayn dayes thereafter.

*A potione for the Hydropicallie Persons.*

Take vvorme vvooode, Fonfa, Horehound *Pulegium*, *Melissa* ana M j. rootes of *Typha germanica*, of Cichory ana a q. of an ounce, decoct it vvith a pottle of vvhyt vvine to the one half therof, administre to the Patient everye meale, a little gobbulet beig vvarmed to drinck: & he must observe a good dyet in al his visitatiōs.

Or, decoct of the greatest nettlerootes in vvine, & let hī certayn dayes after other drinck it vvarm, in the morning fasting.



tinge. Or, Boyle Cichoreye rootes verye vvell in vvine, & drinke this vvine certayne dayes after other fastinge verye vvarme.

Or,

Ebulliat the iuyce of Eldreleaves vvith hony, let hī drinck heerof certayn dayes after other in the decreace of the Moon, about an Egge helle full at once.

Or,

Take hempefcede, contund it small, & concocte it as then in Vineger. Made fyether in a cloth, & circumvolute it about the tumefaction, & fhee vvill soone departe.

*A bath for the swellinges.*

Take Becchtree, Mollovves, & hayflowyers, ana M j. Seeth them together in a kettel of vvater, & bath therō your tumefaction, or svellinge.

*A Cataplasme for the tumors.*

Take vvheatē branne, & drye Roseleaves, decocte them vvith vvine, & a little Sallet oyle, to a Cataplasme. Spread this on a cloth, & apply it on the svellinge.

*For tumefaction of the Bellye.*

Take vvooode of priestes vvooode, scrape the barckes therof, exsiccate it & burne it to ashes. Lay these ashes in vvine, or povver the vvine ther through, & drinke it.

*Thonauwerdte his remedye for the Dropsye.*

Give to the Patient 3 mornings after other an Egge vvithout bread, or fault to eate it, let him fast theron 4 hovvers, neither give him any other thinge to eate a vvhole daye, then breade, & vvine, vvithout fault, or any other thinge. VVhē as novv he hath eaten his last Egge, let him thē drinke this subseqvent potiō 8 dayes after other, & nothing els. Take Sabine,

half a q. of an ovvnce rootes of *Typh. germanica*, gentle Sage, ana a q. of an ounce, put all the together in a canne, & infuse theron a quart, of vvine. Heerof he may drinck as much as pleaseth him. But he must 3 mornings next insvinge after the comestion of the last Egge, eate 3 honye cakes made on this manner follovving. Take hony, & Oatene meale, make therof a paeite, & bake therof 8 cakes, vvherof they all must be as bigge as the palme of a hande.

*Pilles for the Dropsye.*

Take the kernelles of Palma Christi, Crickettes, Saracēs herbe, Straves acre, *Seseli* rootes of *Typh. germanica*, Euphorbij, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, Qvince kernelles 3 j. contund it very small, povver theron Aquavita, vvich hath oftētimes binne distilled, let this remayne in some vvarme place the cōtinuance of 9 or 10 dayes crush it out & distill the Aquavita therof agayn, & adde vnto the remanēt iuyce prepared Aloe 3 6. being liqvesfyed vvith Rosevvater, & *Gummi Arabici*, liqvesfacted also vvith Rosevvater, boyle it as thicke that it resemble the forme of a Massa.

*For tumefaction of the bodye.*

Take oates, & make thē very hot, in a drye fryinge panne, put it in a bagge, and apply them on the svellinge.

Or,

Take the internall barcke of the herbe called the lōger the better, decoct it vvell in vvine, and give heerof to the Patient to drinke, and it vvill doe him much good.

*The remedye of Iacob the Iewe of Neuren-  
burch, agaynste the Dropsye.*

Take the rootes of Aron, a qvar. of an ovvnce, Vnicorne 3 s. decocte it vvell together,



gether, vvith a quarte of svveetmilcke & let him drinke therof vvhen pleaseth him.

Or,

Boyle svveetmilcke, vvith the iuyce of of vvater Cresse, & give him oftentimes therof to drinke.

Or, Take the vvooode of the longer, the better, and also the herbe, Mj. decoct it vvith apottle of vvater, the depth of tvv fingers. Give him heerof in the morninge fastinge a vvarme draught; tvv hovvers before meate, & at night a could draught also before meate. And if the Patient can attayne to sudatione before he goe to bedde, he may doe it. Soacke also strawberrie leaves in his drinke, & Pentaphyllon, & everye 4. dayes take freshe.

*For the originalle of the Dropsye.*

Take dryede Alehoofe, contunde it, & put it in a little pickede bagge, & infuse ther throughe thrice vvine. And administre therof to the Patient to drinke.

*An excellent vnctione for the tumefactione.*

Take Maybutter, iuyce of Chickeveed, ana a like, boyle it together till it be of a sufficient crassitude. And then keepe it.

*For the same.*

VVhe anye bodye is svvollē through out his vvhole corps, boyle beechtreeleaves in vvater, & therein bath your selfe.

Or, Take greene Iuniperberries, boyle them in vvine, or in vvater, and drinke therof 8 dayes after other, all vvayes fastinge.

*A certayne remedye of Andrewe Genisch, for the Dropsye.*

Take Nüttemegges, Ginger, Safferne, ana 3j. contunde all this verie smalle, mixe it together, & devide it in four par-

tes. VVherof you must administre the first parte vvith the yolcke of an Egge, & bake therof a little cake, & on that sort vse all the rest.

*For the tumefactione which consequentlye issueth after an Agve.*

Take stale, or inveterate Akorns a quart. of a povvnde Perselye seede halfe as much, Crevise he eyes, thre quar. of an ounce, Tamafuger 3j. & a q. of an ouce, & Cinnamome, thre qva. of an ovnce, contunde all these smalle & mixe them together, the take toasted bread, as much as at one time you can cate soacke it in vvhyte vvine, and strevve it vvith the pouldre, cate heerof fastinge in the morninge, & at Eveninge goinge to bedde, & the next morninge agayne, 2 or 3 shives at a time. And fast all vvayes 2 or 3 hovvers thronē, and keepe your selfe vvarme.

*For the Dropsye.*

Take vvormevvooode lb s. soacke it a vvhole night in vvhyte vvine: & in the morninge seeth avvaye the thirde parte therof, let him everye day drinke heerof a vvarme draught, & the svveate thereon. This expelleth the vvater verie admirablelye, that it especially issueth out of the feet.

*For hydropicall tumors.*

Take the shottes of Iuniper, vvwhich beare berries Mj. or ij. decoct them in a pot vvith vvater, make therof a sudatorye bath, bath your selfe therein, & keepe your selfe vvarme. And if everye day you can not tollerate it, doe it then each other daye.

Or, Take Ryemeale, and make therof great Cakes, settle your selfe in a bath, vvwhich is vvell seelede, take the fervent cakes and breake them, & let the dampc  
O heerof



heerof come to your body, doe this thre or foyver dayes after other.

*For the Dropsye.*

Take Turnoppes, boyle them in vvater they beinge parede, & cut into little slices, let them boyle verye tender, & the drincke the sayed vvater.

*An other.*

Take a goode qvātitye of *Genista*, drye it, & burne it to ashes, & sifte them, take of these ashes  $\text{℥} \text{ss}$ . povver therō a pottle of stale vvine, and stirre it vvell aboute, let this stande a vvhole night because it might settle, & clarify, give heerof to the Patient to drincke & nothinge els. But not vvithstandinge the lesse he drincketh the better it vvilbe for him, Nota: It vve are better if vve put the Ashes in a little picked bagge, & that oftētimes vve caused the vvine to rūne therthroughe, like a lixivyē. Nether must the Patient cate anye other thinge thē drye toastes: vvich nourish vvell, & those also in a smalle qvātitye, till such time the tumor diminifh. Also he may bath on this māner both his Legges. Take Elder, vvilde Elder, Alehoofe, Nuttree leaves, ana a like, boyle thē in a kettelle of vvater, & heervvith must he set both his legges, in a vvaf hinge tubbe, ovver the vvich he must lay a boarde, & sit vvith his legges therin, closely on all sydes stopped vvith blanckettes, vvich he must in this sorte vse tvvice adaye, all vvayes as longe as he cā tollerate it, thē he must cause him self to be vvith vvarmed clothes dried, & if thē his Bellye be svvollene, he must thē invngate the same both Eveningē and morninge, before a hot fyre, vvith *Aqua vita*.

*A Sudatorie bath for the Dropsye.*

Take Vervvene, bluebutter-flowvers, Oacken leaves, Beecherree, Beefoote, Barlyestrawve, ana  $\text{M} \text{ij}$ . put it in a little bagge, decocte it in a kettelle, and svveate therover, as longe as you can. And vvhi- lest you continue vvith this bathinge, you must continvallye drincke ether

vvine or beere vvherin hathe binne decoctede Fennell, or Fennelleseede.

*An excellent experiment for the Dropsye, yel- lo we Jaundise, & for the Consumptiōe.*

Take the greace of ageldede dogghe vvich is verye fatte, put heerof the mag- nitude of a vvallenutte in a draught of vvarme beere, & cause the Patiēt drinck it. Also you may dresse his meates ther- vvith: for the more therof he eateth or drincketh the better it vvilbe for him.

*A tryed remedye for the Dropsye.*

Take grovvndevvormes choppe, or minse them smalle, & distille thē admi- nistre heerof, nyne spoonesfulle a day to the Patient, to vvitt, thre in the mor- ninge, thre at Noone, & thre at Evening goinge tot bedde, least that he vvcare to imbicille, vve must as then give him but one spoonefull at once. Or Some take those vvormes & set thē in a pot to drye on the fyre till such time as they may be pulverisatede. Of this povvldre they ad- ministrē  $\text{ʒ} \text{ij}$ . vvith ominous, and goode successe.

For the Tumefactione.

*An excellent vnguent for the tumefactiones.*

Take frefhe butter  $\text{℔} \text{ij}$ . greene Mintes, smallye cōtundede,  $\text{℔} \text{j}$ . let all these boyle together in a panne till such time the butter hisse noe more, then strayne her throughe a cloute into coulde vvater, crushe it vvell out, and let her stande a vvhole night. Thē agitate her very vvell vvith a *Spatula*, till she vvaxe very smoth and then reserve her.

*To repelle the tumefactione.*

Take Daysye leaves of the herbe, povvnde it, & crushe the iuyce therout, & thervvith annoynē the tumefactiō.

Or,



## *A precious water for al tumefactions.*

Take Charvill, & houleleecke, ana alike, cōtund it & presse out the iuyce therof, & povver half as much vineger thereto, & let it boyle together. Applye therof vvith 3 or 4 dubble cloutes on the tumefaction of the Patient.

Or,  
Take onely milcke, & vineger of each alike, heate it vvell, and mixe it, made fye therin little cloutes, apply thē on the tumefaction, & vvhe they are dry, made fye them agayn, continue it, & the svellinge vvill departe.

## *For the swellinge.*

Decoete beanemeale in redd vvine, & applye it on the tumor.

Or,  
Take Lintseede, & *farina fabarum*, ana ʒss. cōtunded Cummin aq. of an oʷvnce, mixe it vvith oyle of Rue, and a little vineger, like a pappe, feryfy it, & spread it on a cloth, applye it on the svellinge, and it vvill helpe.

*If any man chaunced to swelle it be when it will.*

Take Barlye meale, and fault, ana Mj. mixe it vvith vvine like a pultis, apply it on the tumor, and shee vvill departe.

## *For all manner of tumors What soever.*

Take vvhyt Brimstone, contunde it small, & boyle him in stronge vvyn, or beere, adde therbye the one quart. of vineger, & the 8 parte of Oyle, then let thē seeth together one qualme, or tvvo more, and thervvith invgate the tumor, or svellinge.

## *For the tumefactions of the whole bodye.*

Take vvilde Rose buddes, vvich are

mature after Michels ryde, decoete them in goode ould vvyn, let the Patiēt drinke heerof both morninge, & evening, as much as pleaseth him this repelleth all tumor out of the vvhole bodye, that it maketh to blister both hādes, & feet, out of vvich issueth foetide, and stinkeinge vvater.

## *For tumor of the Legges.*

Take Pigeons dunge, boyle it in vineger, vvas h thervvith your Legges. Also made fye therin cloutes, & involve your Legges therin. Suffumigate also your Legges vvith Masticke, & Frackinsence.

## *Another for the same.*

Take the barckes of the *Visco* vvich grovveth on an oacke, contunde them smalle to pouldre mixe it vvith Aquavita, & administre it to the Patient.

Or,

Take *Viscum* as you cā obtayne the same, choppe them small, contund them. & boyle them then vvith vvine, till the ternalle parte therof be evaporated, made fye therin certayne cloutes, and apply them on the Legges, & vvhe as they are dryede moysten them agayne.

Or,

Take the pouldre of *Pulegiū*, infuse ther on sufficient vineger enoughe, let this stande a vvhole night, & thereafter applye it on your Legges.

## *For inflamede tumors of the Legges.*

Pounde Lettis, vvith the Crumbes of vvhyt bread, spreade it on a cloth, & applye it coulde theron. Or, Take vineger of Roses, & hony of Roses ana ℥q. ebulliat it together, & then adde therto ʒss. of vvaxe *Boli Armeni* ʒj. mixe it together, & spreade it on sheepes leather, or in linnē clothes, & then as bigge as the tumor is applye it theron.

O ij

I 67



*For tumefaction of the Legges.*

Glovve smith coles very vvel, lay theron *Tapfus barbatus*, let the dāpe or smoacketherof ascende agaynst your feete, as hott as you can tollerate it: this vvill retracte all tumor out at the feete.

Or,

Take commō lye, iniect therin a good handfull of fault, boyle this together, & let it agayne frigifye. And vvhē you perceave it to be soe coude that you cā tollerate your legges therin, set your legges as then therin the cōtinuance of an hovver. Doe this everye vvecke 2 or 3 till the tumefaction departe.

Or,

Take of the lesser vvatercresse *Mij.* being made very clean, boyle this in a quar. of vvine, to a pinte, thē strayne it administrē heerof both morning, & eveninge adraught, & cause him to fast an hovver or tvvo theron.

*For all manner of swellinge.*

Take Roseleaves, & Eldreslovvers, ana alike infuse theron vvine leese, & let this stande in quiete the continuance of 14. dayes. Then distille it throughe a glasse helme, and administrē heerof each time a spoonefull.

*For all manner of hot, and inflamed tumefactions.*

Take Horsebeanes, & Lintseed bread, ana alike contund them both very smalle, & vvith fresh milcke mixe them together to a cataplasme. Apply this vvarme, on all hot tumefactions, and vvith gods meanes it vvill helpe.

*For all manner of swellinge.*

Take Bearesgreace, Doggesgreace, hartes marroyve, Sallet oyle, iuyce of Eldre, mixe al these together, and thervvith ingate the tumor.

*When anye bodye his Legge, or Arme swelleth, or chaunceth to be inflamede.*

Decocte Lintseed in syveete milck, & therin made fyre cloutes, applye them on the tumefactione, & it vvill depart.

*For swellinge.*

Take the internalle barcke of Eldre, & as many pouldrede vvallnattes, as are of the barckes mixe it vvith a little vineger boyle it, & apply that same on the tumefactione, or swellinge.

*For superfluous pingveditye.*

*The medicament of D. Goedelsteyn to prevent the superfluous pingveditye of anye Person.*

Take Calmus, Galanga, Zeduarina, ana halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, Perselyseed, Anniseana 3j. smally contunded. Take heerof everye morninge 1 drag. vvith iuyce of peasen.

Or, take Tarrar, Cummin, Perselyseed, Fennell, Zeduary, Garlickeseede, ana half a q. of an ounce, Mastick 3℥. al vvich being pulverisatēde together, you must administrē therof 3j. vvith pease brothe tvvice a vvecke, in the morning fasting.

*To make anye bodye macilent, or Leane.*

Take Tartar, & those little thinges like Cattes tayles vvich in the begīninge of the springe growe on the Nuttrees, ana alike, beinge cōtunded mixe them together. Take therof both morning, & eveninge, on a little morsle of breade 3℥. beinge before soaked in vvine.

*An osher of those of Hohenloo.*

The Patient must every morning goe into a hothouse. And after meate you must commanducate 2 or 3 bitts of faultede bread: & vvhē you goe to bedd, you must allvvayes eat a peece of breade vvich



## For the Dropsye.

161.

vvhich hath soackede in vvater.

Or,

Discede Peppervvorte in small peeces, let it soacke a night in fayre vvater, and vvhen you goe to bedde drinke of that vvater, thre eveninges after other.

*The poulder of the Countesse of Castel, agaynst superfluous pingveditye.*

Take vvhyte Tartar a q. of an ovvnce, soacke hī 4 or 5 hōvvrs in good vvineger, then drye him agaynē, & adde thereto Sene a q. of an ovvnce, Pepper 3j. Cinnamonē, & Ginger, ana a q. of an ovvnce, Suger 3 s. Safferne 3 j. contund it al together very smalle, & mixe it to a pouldre, take heerof 2 or 3 a vvecke, fasting in the morninge, vvith a little pease broth.

## For the infirmities of the Milte.

*When anye bodye hath payne in his Milte.*

Take oyle of Iuniperberryes, heat the same, & invngate thervvith your Milte, as fervent as you can tollerate it. And if you could not attayne to the oyle of Iuniperberryes, take as thē Penneyroyalle, & vvatercresse, ana alike quantyie. Replenish thervvith a little bagg of a quar. of a yarde, in his sqvadrone, thē decoct it vvith lye, take the bagge as then beinge betvvixte tvvo trenchers pressed out, & apply it on your Milt, vvhē it is frigfyed, vvarme it agayne in the prænominated Lixivye. And every thre dayes you must take fres h herbes. Take also the roote of Pimpernelle, divide him in the middest accordinge to the longitude therof, lay it in vvine, & drinck therof thre dayes after other. Vse this once a moneth, in the increace of the moone 14 dayes after other, till such time as you feele noe more dolour in your Milte.

*For the obstruccion, and suffracione of the Milte.*

Take fault, 3 j. mixe it verye vvell vvith Comomille oyle. Thē take hony of Roses, vvith the Roses 3 iij. mixe it vvell the one vvith the other, sprede it on a cloth, & applye it on your Milte: this may also be vfed agaynst tumors of the brest, vvhē as in opportune time it is put in vre. In fine it may be applyede to all tumefactions vvhatsoever.

*A certayne remedye for punctions, or stitches of the syde.*

Take Rue, & the barckes of vvillovvetree ana alike, boyle thē in vineger, & in this vineger soack a peece of bread, & let it be soft therin, apply it on the payne, & vvhē it vvaxeth coulde, vvarme it agayn. Thē administre vnto him this pouldre. Take Crevishē eyes, Pickerelles eyes ana 3 j. *Sperma ceti*, & Coralle, ana 3 j. Hartes horne, a q. of an ovvnce, cōtund, & pulverisate it al together verye smalle. Give heerof to the Patiēt both morning, & Eveninge 3 j. at once, vvith the vvater of Hartstunge, or of Cichorye: To a yonge Persone but halfe as much. And if the neede so requyred cause him first of al to be phlebotomisede, & make that he may alvvayes have his bodye open, and laxe.

*A playster for the payne of the Milte.*

Take pebblestone pulverisate it, & take therūto Barly meale ana alike, ot a little more, mixe it together vvith hony to a paeftē, sprede it on a clothe, apply it on the Milte, & vvhen it is dryed renue it agayne.

*A Milte vntione.*

℞. *Olei de Capparib.* 3 iij. *Sesam.* 3 j. *s. Scopolopend.* *Cort. rad.* *Cappar.* *Sem.* *Endivia.* *Scariola.* *Lactuca.* *Agni casti.* ana 3 j. *Aceti parum.* *Cera.* P s. *fiat Linimentum.*

○ iij

○



Or,

Take oyle of yellovve Eldre  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. oyle of fyveet Almondes  $\frac{3}{4}$  q. of an ovvnce, oyle of Camomill, & of *Anetho*, & greace, ana a q. of an ounce. Safferrne  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. vvaxe  $\frac{3}{4}$  q. of an ovvnce, & the yolcke of 6 Egges, & make therof an vngvent.

*An vngvent when the Milte is obdurate.*

Take Foenigreeck, Lintseede, Figges, Tamariscus, Barly meale, of the best Vineger, oyle, & vvhyte vvaxe, ana alike set this thre dayes in some vvarme place. Thē decoct it till all the vineger be evaporatede, presse it through a cloth, and reserve it for an vnctione.

*A Milte playster.*

*℞. Emplasti. Diachilonis, vel de Muscillag.  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij, Ammon. pulver. Marcaf. pul. ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. s. cum oleo Cappar. malaxentur, Extendatur supra Corium, ad formam splenis.*

*For Spleneticalle dolour.*

Take vvarme Goatesmilck, apply her very vvarme on the Milte throughout the vvhole daye. Suspende the Milcke in the sunne, & let her drye. And the diseased Milte vvill be curede.

Or,

Replenishe a sponge vvith vineger, and applye it reasonable vvarme on the Milte, & vse also one of the above rehearsed vngventes.

*A potione for all obstructions of the Liver or Milte.*

Take Corentes  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Liqverish, Rootes of Cichorye, of Fennell, of Persely, ana a q. of an ounce, Annise, & Fēnelle seed, & Sesiliseede ana a q. of an ovvnce, Hartstūge, Venushayr, Violet leaves, ana M j. boyle this vvith a pottle of vvater, to a qvar. clarify it, & adde therby Sugar,  $\frac{1}{2}$  j.

thē let it boyle avvay as yet one signet breadth, and lay therin a q. of an ovvnce, of Cinnamome, tye de in a little cloute. Drinke heerof every morning vvarme a goode glassefullie.

*For exsiccatione of the Kidnyes.*

Take Hartes marrovve  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Venetiane sope a q. of an ounce, longe Pepper, Bayberries. ana as much, oyle of Spickenarde, Capōs greace, Malmasy, ana a q. of an ouce, Sene, & Pulegium as much, Liqvefy all this together, and boyle it a little, strayne, & presse it through a cloth. Pigvefy heerin a vvoolle cloth the length, & breadth of a qvar. of a yarde. Ligate the same 9 dayes after other on the backe vnder the girdle. And it vvill restore them agayn to their accustomed vigor, although they vveare half consumede,

*For prevention of the gravelle.*

Take Reddishe, & Iuniperberries, cōtunde them together, mixe ther vvith of this pouldre  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. & Crevish eyes smallye pulverisated. Take heerof every vveecke tvvice, on a peece of toastede breade, and you shal be freede therof a vvhole yeare. In the next yeare vse it agayne 2 monethes, & you shall not need to feare, to be therof troublede.

## For all diseases of the Kidnyes, and of the Blather.

*An vngvent for inflamed Kidnyes, and Liver.*

Take qvince kernelles, & seed of Flea-herbe, ana a q. of an ovvnce infude theron iuyce of Cucurbite seedes collocate it in the sunne, & it vvill aulter into slime, then vvith in a day or tvvo thereafter crush it out. Take of this slime  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. oyle of violetttes, & of Mandragora, of Poppy, & oyle



## For the diseases of the Kidnyes, and blather.

163.

oyle of Nenuphar, ana a q. of an ovvnce, VVomans milcke vvhich sucketh a mā child, mixe it vvith the oyles, & thē adde therto the vvhyt of an Egge, beate them vvell together, & mixe thervvith the slime, let this gentlelye boyle together, & agitate it vvell least it burne: keepe it and invngate thervvith both morninge, and eveninge, the place of your Kidnyes.

### *For sore Kidnyes.*

Take tyvo or thre fatt Capons, prēpare them, & cut the fleshe therof from the bones, & then contunde the bones, and put it all together in a hayre bagge, then boyle them the space of 24 hovyvers, all vvayes keepinge the pot full of vvater, because all the pingvedity might be vvell decoctede therout the vvich you much skimme therof, & thē let it agayn boyle vvith out pingveditye the space of 4 hovyvers, till such time it vvaxe vvhyt. Take heerof ℥ij. adde therto iuyce of vvilde Eldre rootes ℥ij. iuyce of Purselayne, ℥j. Viscus of the pearetree, smally choppe, & contundede Mij. Permit it to soacke the space of 8 or 10 dayes on some vvarme place. And heervvith invngate your selfe both morninge, & eveninge vvith a vvarmed hande.

### *A tryed water for the exulcerationes of the Kidnyes, and of the Blather.*

Take *Sedum*, broad Plantine, redd Roses, Cheryes of beyōde Sea, *Malva viscus* Liqvirishe ana a qvar. of an ovvnce, Iuuba, & Sebestena, *Boli armeni* ana ℥ss. Cucurbite seedes, of Covvcoumbers, of Citrullles, and seede of Meliones, ana ℥iij. vvhyte Poppyseed ℥ss. *Mirobalanorum Citrinorum*, a q. of an ounce, soacke al these the cōtinuance of tyvo dayes in vvhaye, and then distille it.

### *A certayne experimentede receipte for the Cholicke, and sione.*

Take a blacke he goate, vvich is 3 or 4 yeares ould, & the sunne being in *Leone* the signe so called, tye him vp as then, & give hī nothing els to eate thē Alchoofe, Persely, Mallovvves, Pimpernelle, and Ivye vvich ascendeth vp alōgst an oacke, Veronica, Saxifrage nothinge els thē the herbe & the rootes therof. Also straveberrye leaves, Beane leaves, little beards of the vine, every day give hī a divers herb nether give him any thinge to drinke then redde vvine, & every thirde daye a draught of fayre vvater. This foresayed Goate beinge fostered vvith these herbes the cōtinuance of thre vvēckes. Kille him as thē the sūne yet remaynynge in the same signe, & the moon almost at her full. Let the first, & the last issue of the blood on a boarde, vvich hath rōūd aboute ledges.

### *For the sione of the Kidnyes.*

Take of this prānominated Goates-bloode a q. of an ovvnce, adde thervnto Ambre, Crevifhe eyes, Persicke stones, ana 3j. Perselyseed, seed of Alchoof, ana half a q. of an ovvnce, cōtund al these to pouldre, & mixe them together, administre heerof 3ss. vvith the vvater of beane peeles, & set him to his middest in a vvaterbath.

### *The Bath may on this sorte be made.*

Take the herbe of marfhe Mallovvves, Mj. Mallovvves, Persely vvith the rootes, the herbe glasse an herbe so called ana Mj. Līfseed ℥ij. put this altogether in a little bagge, boyle it vvell in a kettle full of vvater, & vvhe it is cold enough the Patient must then bath himselfe therin, as long as he can, or till such time he feele diminution of the payne. The vvater of the beane shelles must onlye be distillede in *Balneo Marie*. Take therof everye time thre qv. of an ovvnce, vvith the sayede pouldre. Farther the Patient

O iij must



must every morning, & eveninge drinke of this beanevwater, at every time 3 q. of an ovnce, till by his vrine he cā sensiblelye marcke that the stone is broken, and avoyderh sande.

*For the Gravell, or stone, that it increase not anye more.*

Take Peppervort smally discided Mij. contunded Iuniperberryes as much. Put al this together in a glasse, & infude thereon a qvar. of the best Aqua vitæ, a qva. of Malmasye, or anye other stronge vvine vvich you can get, stopp the glasse very close, & set it in the sunne the space of 2 or 3 monethes. And vvhe as you intend to vse therof, vve must thē first of al stir it vvell about, & thē in the morning being stirred round you must drick a spoonefull vvith the substance therof. This must be done every vveeke or fortnight once. But if the gravell molested any mā so extreemly, he may as thē vse the vvaterbath 2 or 3 dayes normally after other, & everye morninge take a spoone full of the fore rehearcede.

*For the Gravell, and stone.*

Take vvhyt Saxifrage ̄<sup>8</sup>. & of the root therof a q. of an ovnce, discidede Akornes, as many, discided rootes of Bistorra, decoct al these together in a qvar. of vvine, as longe as vve boyle a couple of Egges, and then drinke therof.

*For the Gravell.*

Take alive Hare, vvhen shee is full of yonge ones, & it vvill be the better, soack her 5 or 6 dayes in vineger, then burne her in a pot, beinge closelye occluded to pouldre, take of this pouldre every morninge in vvarme vvine, & the stone vvill consume, & to verifye the same, lay a little of the stone in vvarmed vvine, vvher in ther is some of the sayed pouldre, &

he vvill aulter into pouldre, it is sufficient if vve vse the sayed pouldre but each other daye.

*How we shoulde breake the stone.*

Boyl Iuniperberryes in the best vvine, vvith the iuyce of Persely, drinke heerof 7 dayes after other in a vvaterbath, & keepe in your breath, & he vvill depart from you. *Probatum.*

*The pouldre of the Emperoure Maximiliane for the gravelle.*

Take nuttmegges, Iuniperberryes, Bay berries, Medlerkernelles, harteshorne ana a q. of an ovnce, cōtund all these to pouldre, & mixe thē together administer heerof to the Patiēt every vveecke 3 but if he have it not very vehemētly he must then take it but once, or 2 accordinge as the cause requireth.

*For the stone, as on yonge children it hath binne experimentede.*

VVhe as in huntinge you chaunce to ketch a Bucke, decollate, or heve of his heade immediatly, & receive the bloode therof in a porrenger, after the first is runne out a little, you must then receive the middlemost, & you perceaving hī to have almost bledde out all, permit the remanēt to runne on the ground, & become to nought. Skimm it very vvell, & let exsiccate in the shaddovve, then pulverisate it, and keepe it. *Probatum.*

*An other tryede remedye.*

The vvren, is of the Grecian scribētes highly extolled, beinge crudely, or ravve misced, & mixed vvith fault, & so cōmanducated, for it repelleth the stone through vrine in forme of sād, nether permiteth it any other stones to engēder, or increase. This Bird is also very good being exsiccate, pulverisate, & so kept, to vse



vse the same vvhē opportunity serueth, drinke of this poulder every morninge vwith vvarme vvine, & the stone vvill departe, but beinge freshe it is best. This Birde vvas administred to a Boye of 14 yeares (vvhō vvas already agreed to haue binne inscided) and the stone vvithin fover dayes thereafter vvas broken, and avoyded vwith his vrine, soe that he had noe vse for the incisione.

*For the gravell of the Kidnyes, & obstructions of the blather.*

Make of romish Cammomilles a Syrope as vve are accustomed to make syrope of Roses, but in steade of suger vve must take hony yet not vwithstanding vve may adde thereto a little Suger, because it might be the more delectable of taeste, take of this Syrope 2 spoonesfull, vwith a goode draught of fayre vvater, povver it from on glasse into an other till it froth, & then drinke therof at eveninges.

*A tryed remedye for the Cholicke and stone.*

Take the kernelles of Medlers, vvashe them very vvel in sharpe lye, thē in fayre vvater, thē drye them on an ovē, contund them to fine pouldre, & take of this pouldre 3 j. & divide it into 9 partes, and administre therof to the Patient 9 morninges after other, vwith vvarme pease broth. Vse this once a yeare, & you shalbe free from the stone.

*An other.*

Take Radish, exsiccate the same take also the kernelles out of the vvilde redd Rose buddes about Michels tyde, vvashe thē vvell, & cōrund each aparte to pouldre, take therof of each alike, & as much Suger as both those together, mixe all these together, & take therof on a toastede soppe of breade soaked in vvine, and fast an hōver thereon.

*For the Gravelle.*

Take Tormentill, Crevifhe eyes, hee Goates bloode, Charvill seede, Elenium roote, Perselyseede ana 3 s. make therof a pouldre, & mixe it vvell, administre therof to the bathinge Patient a spoonefull. Also he must decocte stravveberrye leaves in an acute, or sharpe Lixivye, & gird himself thervvith beinge involvede in a tovvell about his loynes: also put stravvberrye leaves in a qvar. of vvine, colloca-te it beinge closely occluded in a pot vwith vvater to decocte, to the one half therof. Thē reserve it in a glasse, for it continueth a vvhole yeare in his vigor. Heerof the Patiēt sitting in his bath must drinke a spoonefull, as fervent as he can tollerate it, and as often as necessitye requireth the same.

*The remedye of my Lorde George of Elts, for the Gravelle.*

Take vvhyt Ambre, Nettleseed, Perselyseede, ana 3 j. seede of Alehoofe a qv. of an ovvnce, cōrund it al to pouldre, & vse therof in the morninge fastinge a spoonefull at once, & fast thereon an hōver.

*For the stone.*

Take oacken coles, and plucke of their peeces, & on a cleane hart burne them to ashes: put thē in a pōt, & povver thereon fayre freshe vvater, stirre it vvell about, & then permit it to settle agayn, & it vvill be good lye, drinke heerof both morning, and eveninge before meales.

*D. Plieninger his pouldre for the Gravelle.*

Take nuttmegges, Medlers, Genisla seede, Cinnamome, Cheryes, ana 3 j. rootes of Pimpernelle, Liqvirishe, Perselye seede, ana 3 j. Juniperberryes a qvart of an ovvnce, suger of Candy as much, cōrund them smalle, and intermingle them toge-



together heerof you may once a vveck take a spoonefull, vvith vvine, or vvith Persely vvater, in the morniges fasting.

*D. Talhauser his remedye for the same.*

Take Aquavita, or Malmasya a q. vvhyte Suger 3 j. of the best Rhabarbarū pulverisated, being tyed in a cloth 3 j. reserve it in a glasse, & administre heerof a spoonefull at once to the Patient.

*For the Gravelle.*

Take Pimpernelle, both herbe, & root choppe it small, & then poyver therō of the best vinegar, permitting it to stande stille 3 dayes, & then distill it in Balneo, take heerof in the morning fasting a spoonefull very vvarme.

*For the stone, & the Gravelle.*

Take a cleane copper basen, collocate it in Maye in an Ante hillocke, infuse therein as much Malmasye as you please, lay a crosse therover tyvo shaved hasell-stickes, & the Antes vvill as thē runne in the glasse, distille thē then in the sunne, till such time as they burst, and fall of, heerof commeth an excellent vvater, or oyle, for the stone, take heerof a spoonefull in the morninge fasting vvith a little draught of vvine.

*For the Gravelle.*

Take Crevish eyes a qv. of an ovnce, Nutmegges 3 j. contund it to pouldre, & mixe thē together, & as thē make a bath & boyle therein in one bagg, the buddes, or sproutes of the Juniper tree, vvith a certayn quantity of oates, & in an other bagge, an Antes hillocke, vvith the Egges, and all.

*For the Cholicke, & stone, & to provoke the vrine.*

Take of the middlemoste part of dry-

ed vallnuts 3 j. contund it, & vvith a little draught of vvine administre it, first of al in the morninge luke vvarme. *Probatū.*

*A highe extolled pouldre, for the stone of the Kidnyes, & of the blather, that within 24 howers he might whole be expelled.*

Take the rootes of Bramberries, as longe as the same is, but vve must firste of al cut of the same a foote in altitude above the roote, thē cut of the roote right above, & then in little parcelles, & vvash thē in vvater: of this roote you must decocte a hādfull in a qvar. of naturall, & not artificalle redde vvine, 3 fingers breadthe avway, thē divide this potion in 2 partes, & at 2 times drinck the same, at morninge, and eveninge vvarme.

*An other.*

Take a hare, & strippe hī, as you are accustomed, take his skinne, & his first legges, putt thē in a pot, & lute hī very close together, & in the lidd therof make a little apertio vvith a bothkinne, thē collocate this pot in an ovē, & ther cōbure it till the skinne be burned to pouldre, contunde it very finely, & reserve it in a little boxe, take of this pouldre every mornig the biggenes of a greate beane vvith any broth, or vvith syrope of Qvinces. Fast heerō 2 howers, and at noone you shall perceave the operatio therof, & if as thē you doe perceave anye fayntnes to approach you, prostrate your selfe immediately on your bedde in your clothes, till such time it departe from you. This is certayne.

*An other for the stone.*

Take a qvar. of Muscadine Malmasye, Aqua vita, a pinte, fine Suger 3 j. put thē together in a glasse, occlud it close together, & in the summer collocate it in the sunne, in the vviter behind a bakers ovē the cōtinuance of 14 dayes thē take the poul-



poulder: of pouldred Alehoofe, vvhich hath binne dryed in the shaddovve, preserve it in a boxe, heerof must the Patiēt take the sixteenth part of a q. of an ounce goinge to bedde, & in the morninges of the Portione, a spoonefull 3; howvers before meales, this he must in this sorte continue 14 dayes after other, & the Patient must observe a goode dyet in this viandes. *Probatum*. The vvater of Sedum, vvhich is distilled in May, doth allsoe expelle of the stone, & the vrine, vvhen as vve drinck therof a little draught at a time.

*For the stone.*

Those vvhich have anye payne of the stone, must decoct Malloves, & Melilote flovvers in vvater, & both theselves therein, and the payne vvill cease.

*D. Hans the longer his gravell poulder, which he prescribede to the Arch Earle Fredericke.*

Take *Milium solis*, Parsely seed, Crevish-eyes, *Elenium* roote, Meddlers stones, seed of Saxifrage, *Genista* seede, Radish, liquirish, ana a q. of an ovunce, Radish seede, Cardamome, Alehoofe, *Spe. Diacameri*, *de Gemmis*, ana 3 j. *Behen albi* 3 j. Sene Sugar of Candy, ana 3 j. contunde all these to poulder.

*D. Wolfe Talhauser his poulder, as he in the winter administred the same.*

℞. *Spec. elect. Ducis*, *Lithotripon Iussini* ana 3 j. *Diam. Diarrho. Abbatris*, *Diatrion Santalō*, ana 3 iij. *Lap. Iudaici*, *Lyncis*, ana 3 j. *Cinna. Zinzib. Granor. Paradisi. Cardam.* *Nucis Muscatae*, *Macis* ana 3 s. *Sacchari albiss.* 3 6. *misc.* And in the summer he administred the same pouldre on this manner, as followeth.

℞. *Spec. Diam. Diaphinici* cū *Musco*, *Diarrhod. Abbatris*, *Diatrion Santalon*, ana 3 j. *Lapidis Iudaici* 3 j. *Elect. Ducis*, *Spec. Berchtoldi*,

ana 3 j. *Spodij. Anisi. Zinzib. Cinnam. Chariop. Granor. Paradisi. Cardamo.* ana 3 s. *Sem. Melonum. Cucumeris. Citrulli. Cucurbit.* ana 3 j. *Sem. Endivie. Scariola.* ana 3 j. *Sacchari albi.* 3 j. *fiat omnium pulvis misce.* Administre of this pouldre 3 j. in the morninges fasting 2 howvers before meate, & the cause the Patient to sit thereon in a vvater-bath, vvhen as he shalbe molested vvith the Gravell.

*The Lorde Remont Fugger, his vvater, for the Gravelle.*

℞. *Rabar. elect.* 3 j. *Gran. Iunip. Cassia lignea*, ana 3 6. *Anisi* 3 s. *Lap. Iudai.* 3 j. *Agarici elect.* 3 j. *Zinzib. Cinnam. Galange. Mithrid.* ana 3 s. *Liquiritia.* 3 j. *Charioph. Mastice.* ana 3 j. *contundenda. contundatur. & affundantur Malvatici synceri mens. j.* stoppe it close together, & let it soacke together the continuance of 14 dayes, & the distill it in *Balneo Mariae*. Take of this vvater fasting in the morninge a spoonefull, 2 or 3 vveeces after other, till such time the greese departe. This hath oftentimes binne experimented.

*The Earle of Helfesteine his remedye for the same.*

Take of the meale of Alhevvoode, decoct it vvith vvith vvine to the third part therof, & let the patient vse heerof a certayne time every morninge fastinge.

*A Playster for the stone of the Kidnyes.*

Take 10 or 12 Crevishes, boyle them in running vvater to the half therof, adde therto the crumbes of 2 or 3 loaves according to the biggnes therof, cōtunded in a morter vvell together, vvith the yolckes of two Egges, fresh butter, & oyle of Camomill ana 3 s. make the same yellow vvith Safferne, mixe al these together to a playster, & apply it externally theron.

*D. Maghenbuch his gravelle pouldre.*

Take



Take ashes of Vine braunches  $\text{ss}$  q. Spōge stone, levestone, ana  $\text{ss}$  j. Ambre  $\text{ss}$  j. Cinamome half a q. of an ounce, the stones must first of all be finely pulverized, & then mixe the Ambre therewith the ashes, & the Cinamome. Take of this pouldre  $\text{ss}$  s. & adde therunto Sugar  $\text{ss}$  j. tie it in a clean clothe, & boyle it in a qvar. of vyne that one parte therof be evaporated. Give heerof to the Patiēt a vvarme draught in the morninge, and in the eveninge a coule draught.

*An excellent unguent for the raynes, agaynst the gravelle, and stone.*

Take oyle of yellowv eldre, Camomille, & oyle of Violetes, ana  $\text{ss}$  q. of an ounce, fresh butter, ana  $\text{ss}$  s. feede of Anetho, & contunded Camomill, & duckes grease, ana a q. of an ovnce, mixe them vvel together, & then let it seeth together on the fyre a qualme or 2, and therein allsoe put tyvo yolckes of Egges.

*A tryed remedye for the Gravelle.*

Take strawberry leaves, & rootes, Saxifrage vvith the roote, ana  $\text{ss}$  s. Persely feede, Raddif he seed *Milium solis* ana a q. of an ovnce, Meddlerstones  $\text{ss}$  j. cōtund all these to a fine powldre, & reserve it, of this pouldre you must vse 14 dayes after Easter, and 14 dayes after St Martine, each time  $\text{ss}$  s. in the morninge fastinge.

*D. Anthonye Buch, his Præservativum agaynst the Gravelle.*

Take Cinnamome, Cloves, Galanga, Zeduar, Angelica, Rhapontica, Iuniperberries, ana a qv. of an ovnce, Annise, Dauciseed, Fēnell, Coriandre, Liquerish, Polypodye rootes, Tormetill, & rootes of Pimpernell, ana  $\text{ss}$  j. Ginger  $\text{ss}$  s. let this soacke one night, & then drye agayn, cōtund al these thinges grosselye, put them in a glasse, & powver theron a qvar. of A-

qvavita occlude it as the close together, & permit it to soacke 14 dayes. Take the therof in the morninge fastinge, a spoone full, & adde therto the roote of *Ferraria*, smally contunded, as much as betvvixt 2 fingers vve cā gripe, take therof in the morning fastinge tyvo spoonesfull, & fast one or tyvo hovvers thereon, & alvvayes fill the glasse agayne vvith Aquavita.

*The pouldre of D. Reynec for the stone.*

Take seed of the greatest Nettle, Persely feede, ana a q. of an ovnce, Fēnell feede  $\text{ss}$  j. Crevish eyes  $\text{ss}$  j. pound al these very small, & as the adde therto vvhyt Sugar  $\text{ss}$  6. administre heerof every vveecke  $\text{ss}$  j. or els vvhen you perceave the payne to be at hande.

*For the stone of the kidnes.*

Set vp a Goate in a styce, vvich is blacke, or els the most parte therof, let her eat nothig els the Agrimony, venus hayre, Oackleaves, vvater Cresse, Perselye, Sanickle, & brovvne, Alchoofe, & Iyye. Make of this Goatesmilcke vvhaye, and drinke the same, or take the gaulle of a Bulle, & mixe therewith as much of his blood, drye it, & cōtund it very small, adde heerunto Saxifrage pouldred, as much as is of the rest, tie the together in a cloute, & laye the same in vyne a day, and a night. And drinke heerof both evening, and morninge, a spoonefull at once.

*For the stone of the Kidnyes.*

*In primis* you must make this bath: Take of the Fruictes of the palme, tree nu. 40 cut the according to the longitude therof, take also an Antehille, of the biggest Antes, vvith al their appuraynāces, put it altogether in a bagge, and put therto a handfull of palme, Rosinne, decocte it al together in a kettle of vvater, and it vvill vvaxe redde: Strayne it, & bath therein, the



## For the diseases of the Kidnyes, and blather. 169.

the continuance of 8 dayes as in an other bath. And beinge in the bath applye on your backe a bagg replete vvith Mallovvess. The last 2 dayes you must drincke the vvater vvwhich is distilled out of *Tragium* seede, & also in the eveninge, & the stone vvill breake.

Or,

Commanducate every morninge 4 or 5 figges vvith the povvdr of Bayber-tyes.

*An excellent remedye for the stone, how aged soever the Patiēt might be, or what complexion soever he be of, the stone is constrained to yeelde, & change it selfe into meale, and departe from him without payne, or dolour.*

Take Perselyseed, Raddish seede, Saxifrage seede, Crevish eyes, Persicke apple kernelles, vvith the shelles, dried Akornes, Meddlerstones, *Saltus Leporis* ana ʒij. pound them all to pouldre, & mixe the together, divide this in two partes, vvith an ovunce of stravverrye vvater. Then make a sudatorye bath in a Pavillione, vvith pease strawe, and vvith Saxifrage, boyle these together in a kettell. Set the Patiēt in the Pavillō over this ketelle, or if he please he may povver the vvater in a tubbe, & vvholyc sit therein beinge closely on al sydes stopped a vvhole hovver or longer, also lay glovvinge sea coles in the pavillō, & sprinckle them vvith vvater that he may sweate the better. Then lay him in a vvarme bedd, & administre vnto him of the sayed vvater, vvith the one halfe of the pouldre, & let him rest therō, he must bath fasting nether must he in 3 or 4 hovvers eat any thīge. Thē give him pease broth to drincke, & nothing els the vvhole daye, nether give hī any vvine to drinck, but only Saxifrage vvater, or of stravverryes must he drinke, at night he must bath agayne, and he must take in the other part of the stravverry vvater above rehearsed 5 or 6 drop

pes of the goates blood, & sleepe thereon. And he shall perceave the stone to be chaūgede into sande in his chamberpor. It hath on divers, & sundrye greate Persons binne experimentede, & is founde to be true.

*To breacke the stone, which is of a longe continuance, and make him departe like sande.*

Take Mousse eare vvith the rugged cleaves, cōrunde it vvith his roots, strayne the iuyce throughe a cloth, take of this iuyce to a rennish vvine glasse, of vvine or beere a nuttshell full, & drinck it before meales. Vse this both eveninge, and morning 8 dayes after other, & you shall have ease. And beinge somvvhat amended, & you desire to be therof freedde, continually drinck every quarter of the year of this iuyce 8 dayes after other, and ther vvill noe more stones engendre in your bodye.

*A preservative for the stone of the Kidnyes.*

Take a qva. of Malmasie, put therein 50 Persickekernelles, kernelles of Cherryestones beinge pounded nu. 100 Eldrestovvers ʒij. soack them together a vvhole night, & daye, thē distill it in *Balneo Mariae*. Vse this vvater 4 times a moneth, all vvayes before the nue, & fulle Moon, & both the quar. therof, 1 or 2 spoonesfull, but your body must all vvayes vvith any gentle medicines be purged.

*An excellent wine for the Gravelle.*

In two bucketes you must lay these things follovinge, in the harvest: & let the nue Must stande thereon till it according to, his annuall custome change in the morninge, drincke therof the first draught. Take of the best *Ligni Gracaci*, nuelye raspede lb j. *Capillor. Ven.* Ceterach ana lb ij. fresh Liqverish, smally cut lb j.

P put



put all this together in a linnen bagge, & let it hāge in the vvine, & thē accordinge to the annuall custome of the vvine let it boyle theron.

*For the Gravelle.*

Take 3ij. of Rubarbe, adde therto straveberrye vvater, Aquavita, frefhevwater, ana a quart: vvhyte Suger of Candy a q. of a pouūd, put it al together in a glasse, & let it stand a vvhole summer in the sunne, & in the vvinter set it in astue the staler this vvater is the better it vvilbe. Novv any bodye being thervvith molested, he must as then take heerof in the morninge a good spoonefull in like sorte also at evening goinge to bedd, & the next daye morninge agayn vsinge it but thrice after other. And if any Person be vehemētly thervvith molested, he must then every 14. dayes, or 3 vveeckes vse it once, as hath heerof ore binne sayede: vve must allvvayes first of all dilligently stirre it aboute. *Probatum.*

*For the same.*

Take the *emplastrum*, callede *Diachilon minus*, kneade the same verye softe vvith oyle of Scorpiones, sprede it on a peece of lether, as thicke as the backe of a knife, apply it on the payn, more tovvarde the backe then tovvarde the syde, & permit the same to lye theron 14. dayes. It is excellent, & experimentede.

*Another.*

Take Pigeons dunge, replenishe thervvith a glasse half fulle, infuse theron of the best vvhyte vvine Vineger, till the glasse be almost fulle, and let it soacke 7. dayes. Then drinke of this vineger both eveninge, & morninge a goode draught vvarme. It grindeth the stone to sand, & cause him to be vvithout anye daunger avoyded.

*A precious remedye for the stone.*

Take Parsely rootes, & seedes, Lithof-

permū, Elenium rootes, Crevisheyes, Akornes, Cherryes from beyonde the sea, ana a q. of an ovvnce, vvatercresse 3j. Venushayre 3j. Juniperberryes 3 qva. of an ovvnce, contunde each a parte, & mixe them vvell together. VVhen as anye bodye therfore hath the stone vvwhether he be yonge, or ould, make then 4 little bagges, vvwhich be as greate that the same Patient may thrust in this thumbe to the hande replenish al those foure vvith the rehearsed pouldre. Suspende one of those foure in a Canne vvwhich vve suppose vvil suffice him the next day: permit it to soacke the vvhole night, & the next daye drinke out the same, take that bagge in the evening therout, because it may dry, & suspende one of the other therin, and let his drinke stande therō also the vvhole night, causinge him the next daye to drinke out the same, & thē suspend that also to drye. And take the first bagge agayn, vvwhich is dried, and lay it agayn in the pot, & havinge vsed one bagge vvvice cast it then avvaye, & then lay therin the same vvwhich you have takē therout, & drinke also therof the fourth daye, in the eveninge, throwve it also avvaye, and then of 2 bagges you shall have druncke four dayes. And in this sorte also vse the other 2 bagges, soe that on those 4 little bagges you may drinke 8 dayes, & noe other drinke. The tenth daye prapare a vvwaterbath in a tubbe, and take of that pouldre 3j. vvith raddish vvater: & vvhe the Patient vrinateth in the bath, you shall behoulde that vvwhich vvill seeme admirable, nether shall he feele, or perceive the stone any more. This hath binne both in aged Persons, & yonge children tryed, & hath holpen them. If so be the stone depart not in the bath, he shall not vvithstandinge vvithout payn avvayde the same.

*For the stone.*

Take redde Beefoot, Mij. & all soe as many yōge sproutes of the Juniper tree, boyle



boyle them in vvater that ther may be sufficient for a bath. And take in a bagge an Antehille, vvith the egges & al, as the Antes have collected the same, applye it on your loynes sittinge in the bath. Bath therin 8 dayes, 5 or 6 hovvers a day, and the stone vvill consume in thy bodye.

*For the Gravell.*

Take contunded berries of Iyye 3j. drincke them in the morninge, fastinge vvith vvarme vvine. And decoct the yonge sproutes of the same herb in vvine, & drincke therof.

*Another.*

Take Perselyrootes 3j. & a qvar. roots of Salomōs Seale, Peppervorte, ana 3j. boyle them together in a qvar. of stale vvine, as long as harde Egges, being closely stopped. Drincke therof in the morninge fastinge a good draught, & at eveninge goinge to bedde a goode draught. And fast theron an hovver or tvvo. It hath oftentimes binne experimentede.

*Another for the stone of the Raynes.*

Distille a vvater out of the greate redd Nettles. Adde therto the seed of the great Nettles vvich is gathered about St. Iames his daye, being smally contunded.

*An excellent bath for the stone.*

Take of the greate Nettles, vvith the redde stalckes, oacken leaves, & sproutes of Iuniper ana alike. Put them in a bagg, & boyl therof a vvaterbath, & bath your selfe therin.

*For the Gravelle.*

Take the stalckes, and leaves of pease, drye them in a bakers oven, in seade it, & burne it in a kettle to ashes. Inlike sorte also burne beane strawe to ashes, & Venus hayre. Take of these thre sortes of

ashes of each alike, & put a fevve of the in a glasse or pot, infuse theron fresh beane vvater, & mixe them vvell together, and mixe thervvith your vvine at your meales. In the morninges take of this pouldre a spoonfull, & drincke it vvith vvarme vvine. Allsoe may your drincke therof at nights goinge to bedde.

*Another.*

Take seede of *Seseli*, as much as pleaseth you, povver theron vvater of Radishes, soacke them a little together till such time the seede have soaked in to it selfe all the vvater, the strevve it on a paper, drye it, & contunde it very small. Take of this pouldre 3s. addige therto a little Suger, and the drincke it vvith a little Raddish vvater. Use it everye moneth once, or as often as you.

*For the Gravelle.*

Take Ashe, and peele of the barcke, & take the next therto, decoct it in vvater, and vvine the thirde parte therof avay, and drincke it vvarme.

*Or,*

Take the dunge of vvilde Pigeons, as much as pleaseth you, povver theron half vvine & half vineger, let this soacke, 3 or 4 dayes, & then distille it. Of this vvater you must drincke 3 a vvecke everye other daye in the morninges fasting, and fast theron 1 hovvers, doe this as ofte till your greefe cease. If the payne be violent, take then the pouldre of the roote of Aristologye, 3s. and drincke it vvith the vvater of Pigeons dunge, & immediatly set thy selfe in a vvater bath.

*Gravelle poulder.*

Take Cinamome, Galanga, Nutmegges, ana 3j. Crevisheyes 3j. Liqverish, Millionkernelles, ana 3j. Cut the kernelles small, & contund the other, mixe them together, & administre therof vvith a vvecke 3s.



Or,

Take Akornes, Eleniumrootes, the kernelles out of vvilde redde Roses pou-  
ded ana a qv. of an ovvnce, Perselyseede,  
the roote, vvith the hearbe,  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Annise,  
Fennell, Suger, & Ginger, ana a qv. of an  
ovvnce, drye it, & pulverisate them all  
together, and administre therof in the  
morninge fastinge  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. vvith Eleniū vvine,  
and Perselye vvater.

*For the Gravell.*

Exsiccate the buddes of vvilde redde  
Roses, about Michelles tyde, contunde  
them & take therof  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. in the morninge  
fastinge, vvhervvith it pleaseth you.

*An umbilicall vntiōne agaynst the  
Gravelle.*

Take Beares foote, Sabine, Mallovvcs  
Beefoote, Mariorane, Sage, Rosemarye,  
Pulegiū, VVormevvoode, Perforata, ana  
Mj. Cloves  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. *Spice Indica*, Cinnamome,  
ana  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Sefeli seede,  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. VVaxe  $\frac{1}{2}$ ℔. of  
the best Malmasye, a pinte, nue bakon,  
 $\frac{1}{2}$ ℔. *Galbani*,  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Sallet oyle  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. and mixe  
all these together to an vngvent. Take  
therof the biggenes of a beane liqvesye  
it, & infude it on the Navle, or pingvesye  
therin Cotten, & applye the same therō.

*For the stone.*

Take 20 Akornes, the staler the better,  
boyle them in halfe a pinte of vvine, and  
dricke therof in the morniges a spoone-  
fulle, let the vvine boyle avway thre fin-  
gers depth. Or, Ebulliat the roote of So-  
apeherbe in halfe vvater, and vvine, and  
dricke heerof in the morniges fastinge.  
Or, Take Akornes vvich the mise have  
deportatede into their domicilles, or  
dennes the dryede bloode of a March-  
Hare, & of a Harte, contunde it finelye &  
mixe them together to a paeite, vvith *A-  
qua vite*, Administre heerof the qvātirye

of a Hasellnut sittinge in the bath, it also  
annihilateth the stone in the blather.  
Or, Discide Peppervvorte, & soacke the  
same a vvhole night in vvine: and in the  
morninge sittinge in a bath the drinke  
this vvine fastinge.

Or,

Cut of a scraped raddif he 10 or 12 sli-  
ces: lay them in a little canne, & povver  
theron halfe a pint of Malmasye, & let it  
stande a vvhole night. Drinke heerof  
the one halfe in the morninge vvarme,  
& the remanent a Eveninge coude, but  
make therto a vvaterbath of Mallovvcs.

*For the infirmities of the kidnye stone.*

Take a vvhyte he Goate of the age of  
4 yeares, & give him in thre dayes, & thre  
nights nothīge to cate. The fourth daye  
cause him to licke vp faulte beinge fine-  
lye pulverisatede, and theron give him  
vvine to drinke. In this sorte give him  
faulte, and vvine to drinke, in the mor-  
ninge, noone, & Eveninge, 8 dayes after  
other. And at the first time he vrinateth  
receave it, & drick the same everye time  
vvarme both morninge, noone, and E-  
veninge, & the stone vvill breake. Anye  
bodye may make tryall heerof vvho li-  
steth. Or, Take Onione vvater, & vvater  
of Persicke blossomes, ana a like, drick  
therof in the morninge fastinge at each  
time three qvart. of an ovvnce.

*For the stone of the Blather.**An vngvent for the stone of the Blather.*

Take *Gummi Serapini*, *Oppoponacis*, *Edel-  
ly*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Duckes greace  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. oyle of Lil-  
lyes, of *Anetho*, of *Scorpiones*, & oyle of  
Terebinthine ana a qvart. of an ovvnce,  
VVaxe, as much, mixe it together, and  
make therof an vngvente, but it vveare  
better if first vve vsed these follōvviing  
fomētationes: Take Rye vvilde Thime,  
Genista



# For the diseases of the Kidnyes, and blather.

173.

Genista seede, ana M j. 10 Figges, *Gummi Serapini*, 3 iij. Branne M j. decoct heerof in vvater the thirde parte avvay, adde as then therto honye 3 q. of an ovvnce, *Benedicta* Cap. 3 s. oyle of Camomille, of *Anetho*, & oyle of Lillyes. ana 3 j. mixe thē together, & made fy therin a greate sponge, & apply the same over thy privities, and beinge coulde vvarme it agayn, and heervvith must you vse this follovinge potion. Take fresh Juniperberries, lb j. boyle them the thirde parte avvaye of a quart of vvine, drincke heerof goinge to bedde in the eveninge, and fasting in the morning beinge alvvayes first of al vvarmede, vse this 2 or 3 after you have once druncke therof.

## For the Vesicall stone.

Take prepared *Cantarides*, ʒ j. *Spec. Diatrax. frigidi* 3 j. vvater of Cherries of beyonde the Sea, 3 j. mixe it together, and administre therof to drincke.

Or,

Take of the best *Aqua vite*, a quarte, fine Treackle, and Akorne dishes or Ladles, ana a qv. and a half of an ovvnce, drie the little akorne dishes vverye fine, and contund them smalle, mixe them together, and reserve it in a glasse, and give therof 2 or 3 spoonefull at once.

Or,

Give vnto him the vvater of the lesser sorte of the herbe called vvoves milcke first vvith vvine, or els mixed vvith fayre vvater, but if it executed not sufficiently his operation give it him as then in the mornings fasting, as much as please him.

## For the violent payne of the stone in the blather.

Take Mallovvys M ij. seede of Malva visco, half a q. of an ovvnce, cut, & contund it grossely, boyle it in a pint of vvater to the halfe therof: strayne it & adde

thereto clarified hony, 3 q. of an ovvnce, butter 3 s. let this seeth 1 quarme or 1 on the fyre, & drincke therof in the morning fastinge a draught, & also at night vvhen you goe to bedde beinge at everye time vvarmede if the payne be greate.

## For the stone in the Blather.

Take of a Foxe the male, his bloode, & invngate thervvith your privities, & your Blather.

## For the obdurate stone of the Blather.

Take of the purest selected, & exsiccatede Pigeons dunge as much as please th you. Contunde it and infuse theron vinegar, mixe it together that it resemble the forme of a pappe, close it, & soe let it stande 3 dayes, & 3 nightes: then distille & reserve this vvater. Then take *Veronica*, M iij. put it in a qva. of vvine, or 3 pintes in a Copper Basen, or kettle, & let the one half heerof ebulliate avvay, thē strayne it. Then decoct it together agayne, till it resemble a cōserve, take therof the magnitude of a vallnutte, & mixe it in sixe spoonesfull of the sayed vvater. Take heerof both morning & eveninge each time half a rennishe vvine glassefull, & this stone vvill breacke.

## For the elevatione of the stone.

Take a yonge March Hare, put hī vvith skinne, & hayre into a por., and in a bakers oven burne it to pouldre, or that he may the pulverisatede, contunde it very smalle, & sift it. Thē take a yonge Foxe, and burne him also as the Hare, thē take *Eleniū* roote, *Pimpernelle*, *Aristologie*, *Saxifrage*, vvhyte, & redde, Cherries frō beyonde Sea, *Perfickernelles*, the Goates bloode, cōtunde it smalle, & sift it. Take of these poulders an æquale quantite, and give therof to the Patient both Eveninge, and morninge 3 j. in a draught of

P iij vva-



vvater of Mintes, this vvill breacke the stone, & cause him vvithout payne to be avoyded. And if you can not attayne the vvater, decoct as thē the herbe in vvine, and drinck the pouldre therin.

Or,

Take the internalle barcke of a yonge Oacke: cut them small, and boyle them vvith vvine. Heervvith take the sayede pouldre, for it helpeth admirably, also it is commodious for those vvich can not contayne theire vrine.

### For the retentione the vrine.

*When as We can not make anye water.*

Take yellovve Ambre, Creviseys, ana a qva. of an ovnce, Pickerelles eyes 3<sup>ss</sup>. contunde it smalle, and mixe thē together. VVhē as anye bodye his vrine is retayned a day, & a night give him then of this povvldre vvith a spoonefulle of vvine, as much as vve take fault to an Egge, but if it have binne longer retayned, take thē of this pouldre twice as much. And applye it vvarme to your privities, and in one hōvver vvill it execute his operatione. To this purpose is alsoe verye good an Onion or two roastede in the Ashes, & applied vvith a cloute on the Blather.

*To avoyde Water.*

Take the Blathers of Herringes beinge pulverisatede, the mangnitude of a hassellennutte, vvith a spoonefulle of vvine. And it vvill helpe.

*To avoyde Water.*

Take peasebroth, a rennisshe vvine glassfulle, and mixe thervvith preparede Coralle 3 j. and let the patient drincke therof. Or, Make a Clistry of vvhyt vvi-

ne, vvherin hath decoctede Asses dunge, and is agayn straynede out, give this very vvarme to the patient.

Or,

Take Mallovvves, and Garlicke, boyle it vvith goode vvine till the thirde parte therof be ebulliated, and let the Patient drincke hecrof.

Or, Take redd Beanes vvith the strawe therof, burne it to povvlder, and povver theron vvater, or vvine like a lixiv, and drincke hecrof the quantitie of a Beane, at a draught.

Or, Take vvater Cresse, ebulliate the same vvith vvine, or vvith Vineger, put therin Comburede hayre of a Hare, and drincke, it vvill immediatlye helpe,

Or, Decocte in vvater Mallovvves and the roots thervvith bath thy vvhole privities, it vvill helpe. Also decoct Mallovvves, in vvater, or vvhyte vvine, vvhen it hath vvell boylede adde as then thereto a little butter, and honye, and drincke hecrof everye daye.

*For the same.*

Take Camomille flowvers, put them in a little bagge, heate the same on a hot pavemēt stone, vvich hath bine sprinckede vvith vvine, and applye it vvarme on the inferiour parte of the Bellye: and vvhen the vvater beginneth to avoyde take it as thē avvaye. Or, Peele an Onione, and applye the internalle vvhyte therof on the little hole in the end of a mans yarde.

Or, Take a heade of Garlicke, the herbe, & Berryes of Ivy, a qva. of an ovnce, decoct it together in a qvarte of vvine the depth of two fingers breadth avvay, and drincke hecrof bothe Eveninge, and morninge a draught.

*When as We can not make water.*

Burne Akornes to pouldre, and vse them in the morninge fastinge, and also



also at meates, & drinke in the Oacken leaves.

Or,

Take *Album gracum*, make therof a little paeft vvith vvarmede vvine, apply it vnder the Navle of the Patient, & it vvill helpe him.

To make Water.

Take a little bagge of Linteseede, decoct it vvell in vvater, & apply it as fervent as you cā tollerate it on the raynes of your backe. Then make a conserve of Iuniperberries smally contunded, & of honye: spred it on a cloth, and applye it verie vvarme on the blather.

For those which can not make Water Whether it be man, or beaste.

Take *Hypericon*, M j. (a strong persone, or beast must have more) boyl it in vvater, vvhen the persone is hot or in vvine: let him drinck herof vvhe pleaseth him, till such time as he vrinateth.

Or,

Take the blossomes, and leaves of the Beechtree, decoct it vvell in vvater, give him hecrof in the morninge to drinke coulede, and cause him ther vvith to mixe his potions at his meales.

When as we can not make Water.

Take 3 or 4 live Crevishes, contunde them vvell, and pover vvine thereon let them so stande being closely coverede a vvhole night, & in the morninge make the same a little thinner vvith vvater, & drinck therof certayne dayes after other.

Or,

Ebulliat in vvine fattye sheepes vvole, as longe as you boyle harde Egges, crushe, or presse it out and applye it verie vvarme to your genitalles, & vvhen it is grovven coulede vvarme it as then agayne.

For the doloure, and greefe, or apertiones of the Blather.

Take Persickestones vvith the kernelles, contunde them to pouldre, also exsiccat Akornes, & contunde them small: mixe both of these pouldres of each a like the one vvith the other. And take therof goinge to bedde the quantity of a hasellnut vvith vvhyte vvine.

For the Gravelle, and payne of the Blather.

Broyle saulte in a fryinge panne, put it in 2 linnē bagges, as fervente as is possible, apply both these bagges on both the flankes of the Bellye, vvhen as they are coulede servefyte them agayne, & applye them therō agayn, vse this vvithout cefatione. Then take vvilde time, & hasellroot, put them in a bagge, of a qvar. broade, & a qvart. & a half longe: boyle this in redde vvine, presse it out, & applye it as vvarme, as you can tollerate it on the inferiour parte of the Bellye, & vvhen it is coulede make it as then agayne vvarme in the foresayede vvine. Doe this till the payne ceaseth.

An other remedye for the mordicant payne of the Blather.

Take oates M j, infude thereon a qvart. of vvine, adde as thē therto Iuniperberries M j. & thē decoct it together being closely occluded, & thē settle your selfe over this dampe, thē put the same herbe in a little bagge, & apply it on your privities, as hot as you can tollerate the same.

An unguent for the Blather, which is interallye sore, and hurte.

Take preparede *Tutiam*, Alumme, ana ℥ q. burned leade, ʒ j. vvashed Auripigment, ʒ j. Franckinsence, Mastick, Ireas, Pomgranate peeles, Gallnutes, flovvers of Pomgranates, ana a qv. of an ovnce, burnede humayne bones a qvart. of an ounce, vvaxe a qvart. of a pound, oyle of

P iij Ro.



Roses lb j. make therof an vngvente.

*For the payne in the vratione.*

Concocte in a qvarte of vvine beinge closely stopped, a q. of an ovvnce of Annise seed, & let him drinke heerof both eveninge, and morninge.

*For the makinge of water.*

Take the Milte of a yonge Goate, decocte it as other meate, & commande it, & it causeth gentle, and easye vratione.

*For payne in the makinge of water.*

Take a handfull of peeled Bayberries, Alumme the magnitude of a nutte, Elenium rootes a q. of an ovvnce, decocte it in good vvine, & drinke therof both Eveninge, and morninge.

*For the same*

Take Duckes greace, oyle of Lillyes ana alike, make the same yellovve vvith Safferne, & invgate thervvith your privye membres.

*D. Plieninger his remedye agaynst payne in makinge of water.*

Take straveberrye leaves vvith the rootes, M j. Liqvirish, Suger of Candye, ana a q. of an ounce, decocte it in a pint, & a half of vvater, to a pint, drinke heerof in the morniges fastinge, a good vvarme draught, and at night you goinge to bedde a coule draught.

*Another.*

Fervesy a pavemente stone, let some of your vrine fall thereon, & receive the dampe therof agaynst your privities, also lay on the stone dryede Marigouldes, and receive therof also the smoacke.

Or, Drinke Goatesmilcke vvith a lit-

tle Franckinsence therein.

*An other for the same.*

Take freshe Corentes 3 j. of the best liqvirish, smally raspede, 3 q. of an ounce, freshe *Sebestena*, 3 q. of an ounce, *Lin-ba* 3 j. Malloves, & Annise feedes, ana a q. of an ounce, Malloves vvith his rootes *Malvaviscus*, Burrageflovvers, & Buglosflovvers ana M j. decocte the all together in vvater, or in macelent hennes broth, as longe as harde Egges, let it then stide closely covered the continuance of 7 hovvers: then strayne it, & drinke it, addinge thervvnto of vvhyt Suger of Candy 3 j. & reserve it closely stopped, administre heerof in the morninge fastinge 3 j. vvith as much laxative syrope of Roses, certayne morninges after other.

*For payne in the Blather.*

Take fanicle, Pennyroyalle, ana M j. Fēnell rootes a q. of an ounce Liqvirish as much, soack these in a pottle of vvine, & drinke therof every meale a draught, or tvo, & vvhen you have druncke the one halfetherof fill it as then agayne, & if soe be the payne continue, take in the morninge fasting syrope of Camomill, & of Fēnell, ana a spoonefull, 2 hovvers after meales, and then drinke thereon a good draught of insulsede hēnes broth.

*Swelling*

*For payne, and tumor of the Blather.*

Take 4 or 5 Cherryes from beyonde Sea contundede, lay them in a rennishe vvine glasse full of vvine vvell sugred adtherto 3 Cloves, & 3 or 4 droppes of strōge vvater, drinke this in the morninges vvarme, & at eveninge in supper time.

*A poulder for the same.*

Take *Nuces Pineas*, & *Colicea*, vvwhich are purified, ana a q. of an ounce, Liqvirish as much



as much, whyte Poppyseede as much, peeled Cucurbite seedes, Covvcumber seede, Citrulle seede, & peeled Million seede, ana 3 quart. of an ovvnce, Lettis seede a qva. of an ovvnce, Corentes 3 j. s. Cinnamome, a qvar. of an ovvnce, all of them cut, & contunded adde therto Sugar, 3 12. mixe all these together, and let him vse therof on a peece of toasted breade, vvhich hath soackede in vvine, or els vvith anye other broth.

*For payne in makinge of water.*

Sqvirte into his yarde syweet May Butter, as much as is possible, & invngate his vvhole privities, & the inferiour parte of the Belly vvith Duckes, or Goose grease.

*For the same.*

Take ripe hasellnuttes, peelee, & contunde them, & make therof vvith vvater of Liqvirishe, or vvith macilēt, & leane hennes broth milcke, and to this milcke take vvheatenflowver, and make therof a pappe: eate heerof in the Mornings fastinge certayne dayes after other, & doe not drinke theron in a good vvhile ther after. If it be in the vvinter lay then the nuttes, a vvhole night in vvater, & then they are more easye to be peeled.

Or,

Boyle *Asarum* in vvine, and drinke therof calefyede in the Mornings fastinge. Or, vse Nettlerootes on the same manner. Or, decocte in halfe a pinte of leane, & insylfede hennes broth a handfulle of Mallovvves, & a qv. of an ovvnce of Liqvirishe, vvith a little Cīnamome, drinke this both Morninge, & evening vvarme.

*When as the Blather exvleerateth and is full of payne.*

Take tvvice a vveecke, a qv. of an oūce of Terebīthine vvich is vvell vvashed vvith vvater of Malvavisco, or vvith vvater of Saracens herbe, an hovver before supper, drinke also in the Morninge by

times, & at night goinge to bedde, vvhen as you doe not vse the Terebinthine, a good draught of Goates milcke, vvich is syweetened vvith Suger of Candye, invngate also your selfe about your Navle, both Morninge, & eveninge vvith Hartes suet, drinke also the vvater vvich hath decocted on Liqvirishe, & *Craffula minore*, & in the mean vvhile vse Almond milcke, vvich is made vvith the vvater vvich hath binne boylede vvith Liqvirishe.

*When anye mans Blather exvleerateth or payneth him.*

Take Rapōtica a qv. of an ovvnce, infuse theron a qvarte of syweetmilcke, let the halfe of a pinte boyle avvay, and let him drinke a draught heerof in the Mornings fastinge. Also cause him to soacke in his drinke at meales Rapontica.

## For vrrinatione of bloode.

*When anye man pisseth bloode.*

Take 3 spoonesfull of Sallet oyle, boyle the same vvith a draught of vvine, and drinke heerof thre dayes after other, & it helpeth. Or, take 20 Milione kernelles, and 20 Covvcumber kernelles, soacke them a vvhole night in syweetmilcke, then let thē boyle a little, & drinke out the milcke, in the Morninge fastinge, in like sorte also at night vvhen you goe to bedde, & cōtinue this same till such time it departe: Or, decocte Iuniperberries in vvater, & let the Patiēt drinke heerof certayne dayes after other both Morninge, and eveninge.

Or, *℞. Charabe Citrini, Bolī Armeni, Mirob. Indor. Medulle Glandiū, ana 3 ij. Coriandri prepar. 3 j. fiat omniū pulvis, misce.* & administre therof 3 j. vvith a good draught of Beere.

*For the pissinge of bloode.*

If you avoyde much bloode, & the Patient be

*Note*



tientie be full of bloode, in his Vaynes: Phlebotomise as thē in his right Arme, the Hepaticke, or Liver vayne, & if it proceed out of his raynes, phlebotomise hī as then on the externalle Anckle of his right Legge, and if out of the Blather on the internall Anckle of the same Legge, let him eate both morninge, & evening Marmalade, & stale cōserve of Roses, & make for him this subseqvete syrope, & give him therof both morninge, & evening 3 spoonesfull.

℞. Rosor. Sumach, Mirtill. Balauſti. Bolī armeni, Plantag. Thuris, Mastic. Mentha, ana ʒj. Coquā. Simull in lb̄ iij. Aqua plu: addatur denū ad consistētiā Iulapij. Also make for him this playster folloving. Take Frāc-kēſence, Maitick, Mummia, Sanguinis Draconis, Bolī, broad Plantine, & Rose seedana a q. of an ounce, Meale M j. mixe it vvith the vvhyt of an Egge, and apply it on the place, or vse it onelye, & drinck the distilled vvater out of the marſhe Malloves.

*For those which can not retayne their water, or urine.*

Take Antes a q. of an ounce, Akornes ʒʒ, contunde, & mixe them together, give him heerof thre dayes after other in the morninges fastinge, a nutteshelle fulle, vvith a spoonefull of his ovne vvater.

Or,

Take a Hares gaule, mixe the same in a little draught of vvine, & drinck it before you goe to bedde, & the vrine vvill be retayned.

Or,

Drinke a certayne time your drinck beinge soackede vvith Cichorye rootes.

Or, Take the Lunges, of a yonge Goate, roast it, or boyl it, & eat therof certayne dayes after other.

Or,

Take of the quantity of a hasellnutt of contunded *Seseli* seedes, vvith a little vinegar. Or, Take a Goates blather burne

it to pouldre, decocte this pouldre vvith vvater, and drinke it.

## For al diseases of the privities.

*For a Venus botch, which is but nuelye begunne.*

Take Vineger, & *Album gracum*, make heerof a playster, applye it on the place vvher this vlceratione demonstrateth it selfe, it vvill departe, and not exvlcerate, anye farther.

*An other, which is also good for all manner, of Venomous vlcerationes.*

Take broad Plantine, and vvater of Nightshade, vvhero grovve vvhyte flowvers, or els of the common nightshade ana alike.

Or,

In steade therof VVatercresse, & drye Plantine, as much as is necessarye, replenishe thervvith a little bagge, as bigge that it may cover the vlceration, baest it least the herbes fall together on a heape, then decocte it in svveet milcke a little vvwhile, then crush it out, & apply it thereon as hot as is possible, vvhen it vvaxeth coulde feryefye it as then agayne in the sayed micke, vvwhich to that purpose vve must keepe hot on the fyre, this must be done both night, & daye, vvhen the Patient can not rest. If it vvil as yet exvlcerate, abbreviate as thē the bagge, because it may gentlelye, & easilye exvlcerate, & if it vvill not exvlcerate, it vvill then through this little bagge be annihilated and alvvayes on the third daye must you make freshe bagges, if throughe the first bagge it be not frustratede, and brought to nought. And as farreforth as vnder the bagge it vvoulde nether exvlcerate, or departe, but still continueth inflamed, or redde coloured, & elevatede, make



make as then therto this playster follo-  
vvinge. Take hony Sault, vvhyte of Eg-  
ges, vvhyte Mustarde feede smally poun-  
ded, or vvheaten flovver, & mixe al these  
vvell together, and sprede it on a cloth,  
aplye it theron, & it vvill open it selfe  
thervnder. Novv it beinge open, take  
thē Saracēs herbe, & Vervvene, decoctē  
thē together in runninge vvater, vvash  
& purify heervvith the apertiō, al vvayes  
applinge theron a freshe oackē lease,  
& in the lotion therof you must alvvay-  
es infude the same vvater in a little por-  
renger, and alvvayes take an other little  
cleane cloth, because ther consisteth ve-  
rye much in the puritie therof, vvhen as  
you can obtayne noe green oackē lease,  
take thē dried leaves, & for that purpose  
lay them in vvater, to have them alvvay-  
es in præparatiōe, as allsoe to the same  
purpose vve must about S<sup>r</sup> Iohns day the  
Moone being in her increase gather the  
leaves, & in the shaddovve drye thē, O-  
ther make those little bagges of *Crassu-  
le minoris*, & of greene Juniper berries,  
& then they vse it as is above rehearsed.

*For the vlcérations of the privities.*

Those vvwhich have any vlceratiōs, or  
apertions in their secrete partes, they  
must vvash the same vvith fine cloutes,  
made fyed in Rose vvater of redde Roses,  
& alsoe you must strave the poulder of  
redde Roses therin, & then soe dresse the  
same. And if the disease be greatly infla-  
mede vse as then onely Rose vvater.

Or,

Take the little spōges of vvilde Roses,  
the rugosity vvwhich hangeth therō, drye  
it, & contund it very small & strave the  
same therin. *Probatum.*

*For corruption of the privities, ether in mē, or  
in womē, or in anye other partes of the bo-  
dy, wherof al Chyrurgians are in  
dispayre.*

Take Eleniū, roote of *Galiopsis*, & root

of Valeriane, decoctē it vvith vvine, and  
drinck therof: & if soe be the disease, or  
vlcération be externall, vvash as thē the  
same thervvith, and if it chaūced to be of  
to much vigour, decoctē it as then onely  
vvith fayre vvater, or mixe thervvith a  
little vvater, and adde thervvnto also a lit-  
tle vvater of *Bulbo agresti*. This is the re-  
ceipte of the ordinarye Chyrurgiane of  
Straesburge, vvhervvith he earnede an  
innumerable summe of monye.

*When anye man hath payne in his yarde.*

Take 2 or 3 live Crevishes, cōtund thē,  
& crush the iuyce therout, vvith a vvollē  
cloth therin made fyed, and apply the  
same theron.

*For tumor of the yarde.*

Invgate the tumefactiōe, vvith nue  
oyle of Egges, & strevve the pouldre of  
cōburede yolckes of Egges therin, vvher  
you preceave any apertion.

Or,

Take oyle of Egges, & oyle of Roses,  
mixed together, invgate thervvith the  
place, & circūvolve therō a clout vvwhich  
is also pingvfyed therin. Heeron lay an  
other dumbled cloth vvwhich is made fyed  
in vvater, or in houseleeke vvater.

*For tumors about the privities.*

Take *Galbanū*, blacke Pitch, vvaxe, ana  
a q. of an oūce make therof a salve, spre-  
de her on a cloth, & apply her to the tu-  
mor, a vvhole night & daye, take as then  
the playster therof, and take of the vvur-  
me vrine of the Patient, vvash thervvith  
the disease, & apply theron the clout, vse  
this but 8 or 10 dayes and it vvill be cured  
as before.

*For vlcérations of the yarde.*

Take Alūme, Brimstone, Nuttmegges  
ana



ana a q. of an ovvnce, Mace as much, you must adure the Alumme, vvith the Brinstone, and then contunde them all together to pouldre, and mixe them the one vvith the other, and vse this in the aperciones.

### For the infirmities of al pri- vye partes.

*When any Persons ether Man, or Woman, hath any infirmitie in their privye, and secre-  
te partes of their bodye.*

Take Alehoofe, only the leaves, chopp the smalle, & streve the on the broth of the Parient, as often as he eateth, vse this till such time he be cured, it hath oftentimes binne tryed, but vve must first of all externally purifye the infirmity, & dresse it as vve are accustomed to dresse vlcérations.

*For infirmitie, on any secrese, or pri-  
vye parte.*

Vvas he the disease vvith vine, the take broad, & narrow Plāine, Nightshade, & Agrimony of each alike, cōrūde it smalle, & strayne it, vvith vvhyte Rosevvater, & apply it in this sort vvith faller oyle on the diseasede parte.

Or,

Take the net of a Hart, soack it 3 dayes, & 3 nightes in a lixiv, & every day vvas he it cleane, the drye it, & liqvesy the same, take then halfe the vveight therof of vvhyt leade, & stirr it therin, & let it gettely boyle cōrinually agitating it, round about, adde heervnto also a q. of an ounce of cōrūded Ginger, & Camphir 3j. & it vvil be an excellēt vngvēr, annoynt heervvith the disease, & apply it also theron in forme of a playster.

*For infirmitie on privye partes which is infla-  
med, & begeth to approach to corruptio.*

Take the vvhyt of an Egge, in a peuter porrenger, Alumme a longe peece, scrape it as longe till it resemble the form of an vngvent, sprede it on a linnen cloth, and apply it therō : and make the cloute full of holes, because it beinge drye it might agayne be made fyede.

*For tumor of the privities:*

Take *Boli Armeni*, a q. of an ounce, Rosevvater, & Nightshade vvater, ana 3ij. the vvhyte of 3 Egges, oyle of Lillyes 3℥. beate it all together, & vvith little lineamentes applye it theron.

Or,

Take oyle of Līseed, & oyle of Lillyes ana half a q. of an ounce, invngate heervvith the disease but if it breacke opē, take as then *Pyrolam*, vvoodbind, & *Saniculā*, decocte the together, & vvashe heervvith the disease, & then apply therō this folloving playster. Take *Therebithine* 3j. *Harts suet* 3j. *Lap. Calaminaris* 3ij. *Auripigmēt* 3℥. *Mastick*, *Frāckinsence*, *Cāphir*, ana 3℥. make heerof a playster, this salve is also good for all inveterate vlcérations.

*For tumefaction, and inflammation of  
the Privities.*

Take vvhyt beanes, Cūmine, ana 3j. Camomill, Fenigreeck, lintseed, ana 3 q. of an ovvnce, Barly 3j. contunde all this together to a fine pouldre infuse thervnto oyle of Rue, of Camomill, & vineger ana 3℥. boyle these together to a pultis, sprede it on a cloth, and apply it on the tumefaction: Take also Rue, Camomill, Beanes, and Fenigreeck, ana alike make heerof a little pillove, and boyle it in vvine, crush it out, & applye it theron, ad then agayne the Playster.

Or,

Take Brimstone, and Mayden honye, decocte the together to a playster, sprede it on a cloth, and apply it theron, both morninge, and eveninge.

*For*



*For Secrete infirmities.*

Take *Lithargirium argenti*,  $\bar{z}$  s. infuse therō of the best viniger, take also a rennish vvine glasse full of Rosvvater, fault  $\bar{z}$  s. in an other pot, & let them both decocte a parte, to the one halfe therof, thē take thē both from the fyre, & let them settle, then strayne the cleereft therof, & reserve each a parte in a glasse. And vvhen you intende to vvashe the infirmitye, povver then of these tvvo a little the one vvith the other, & it vvill vvexe thicke like milcke, vvashe thervvith the infirmity, & let it soe remayne a vvhile, & it vvill of it selfe exsiccate, & departe. If then therbe a tumor adioyninge therto annoynte it then vvith this subseqvent vngvent. Take frefh butter  $\bar{z}$  j. &  $\bar{z}$  qvar. Franckinsence a q. of an ounce, Mastick, as much mixe it vvell together vvith a vvooddē spatula, & it vvill be an excellēt vngvent, sprede heerof on a little cloth, & applye it on the tumor. Novv if ther be any apertions therin sprede thē of this vngvent on little tentes, and apply them therin, vvhen as first of all vve have purified the apertions vvith the fayed vvater, & strevvved therin this follovinge pouldre. Take Mirrhe, of the best Aloe, & round Aristology, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. smally contunded, & mixed, this cureth immediatly, if therbe any inflammatiō adioyninge therto, made fy as thē cloutes, in vvater of Nightshade, apply them as longe theron, till such time the inflammation cease, & be therout expellede.

*For apertiones in a Mans yarde.*

Streve theron the pouldre of cōrunded Tartare, but first of all vvashe it vvith vvine vvherin hath binne boylea little Alumme,

*An vngvent for the same.*

Take the pouldre of those Musselles vvich lye on the shore of the Sea, vvith

vnsliffed lime, decocte it vvith Sallet oyle to an vngvent. This heateth verve vvell,

*Or make this subseqvent playster or salve.*

Take vvaxe, Pitch, and Hartesfuet, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. make therof a salve, & sprede heerof on a cloth, and applye it on the apertiones, this dravveth all impuritye therout, and healeth.

*For payne in the privye membres.*

Decoct Beechtreeleaves in a close occluded pot, fulle of vvater, vvashe thervvith your privities, and let the dampe therof ascende agaynst it: and applye the herbe in a cleane cloth theron, vse this 8 or 10 dayes after other every day tvvvice, but you must alvvayes boyle the herbe a frefhe agayne, & applye it theron.

*Testiculorum tumor. Swelling*

*Si fuerit a caliditate, ℥. Virgæ pastoris Ruta, Solatri, Farina Hordei, ana M j. Rad. Altheæ,  $\bar{z}$  j. s. fiat emplastrum, cum aqua decoctionis Coriandri, Albumine, et oleo Sesamino.*

*Scarificetur in Dorso.*

*Si caliditas fuerit vehemens. ℥. Farina Fabarum, Hordei, Cucurbitæ cum folijs Cannarū, ana M j. Fol. Hyosciami, M s. Bdellij  $\bar{z}$  6. fiat Cataplasma, cum oleo Rosato, Si fuerit cum duricie inflata, ℥. Fenugraci, sem. Lini, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. s. Farina treos,  $\bar{z}$  s. coquantur cum melle, & vino fiatque emplastrum.*

*Quod si ulceratur pellis Testiculorum, ex Sudore.*

*℥. Gallarum  $\bar{z}$  j. Aluminis crudi  $\bar{z}$  ij. & cum adipe Gallinæ fiat emplastrum.*

*Emplastrum quod omnem Testiculorum duritiā, & inflationem tollit.*

*℥. Farina Fabar.  $\bar{z}$  j. s. Fenugraci, Orobi*  
Q Hor-



*Hordei ana 3 6 sem. Lini, rad. Altheæ, Cymini  
Coriandri, ana 3 5 florum Camomille, Melilo-  
ti, ana 3 4. Aquarum Rutæ, Calamenti, Virgæ  
Pastoris, ana 3 3. decoquantur semul, ad con-  
sũptionem aquarum, post adde olei Rutæ 3 3.  
Lilliorum alb. 3 5. fiat Cataplasma.*

*Contra tumorem Testium.*

Decoſte Mallovvcs in a little bag-  
ge, and in a bath, and bath your ſelfe  
therin tvvo or thee dayes, till ſuch time  
as you perceave it to be ſomvvhath amē-  
dede. And take the internalle barkes of  
the Elder tree, boyle them in vvine, &  
ap plye them theron as hot as is poſſible.

Or Broyle Oates in a drye fryinge pan  
& ap plye them theron.

*For all manner of tumors, on the ſecrete partes  
of the bodye.*

Take Houſelecke M j. contunde them  
& cruſhe out the iuyce therout, adde  
heervnto as much vvater of Corneroſes  
as is of the iuyce, ſtirre it vvell together  
& agayne ſtrayne it: Adde as thē therto  
the yolcke of an Egge, & as much hony  
& vvheaten flovver, & mixe them vvell  
together. Maſefye as then therin little  
cloutes & in your hande cruſhe them  
out, & ap plye them on the infirmitye.

*For the tumefactione of the Kidnyes.*

Boyle beanes in Lye till they be ten-  
der, breacke them, & ſprede them on a  
cloth, & ap plye them on the tumor, as  
ſervide as is poſſible: Or, Take Pigeons  
dunge, & Barlye meale, mixe them toge-  
ther, to a pappe, heate it vvell, & ap plye  
it vvarme theron. Or, Boyle Camomill  
flovvers, in vvhyte vvine, & in a cloute  
ap plye them on the tumefactione.

*For the Crablice, on the ſecrete partes of the  
bodye.*

Contunde the rootes of VVoodebine  
boyle them in vvater, & thervvith vvash  
the place. Or Mortifye Qvickſilver vvith  
faſtinge ſpittle, mixe it vvith Hogges ſu-

et to an vngvente, & thervvith inungate  
your ſelfe.

*Agayſte amatorye faſcination,  
& Impotentiam.*

*When anye perſone hath given any one to eate  
ſomewhat for to obtayne love.*

Take Venus hayre, & Rve, ana 3 j. Tre-  
ackle 3 j. choppe thoſe leaves, and mixe  
them together vvith the Treackle, roaſt  
them in an Onione, & let him eate this  
all at once,

*Contra Impotentiam, & Incantationes.*

Take S<sup>r</sup> Iohns vvorte, & Caſtoreum,  
lōge Pepper, an. 3 5. Saturionis, Palma Chri-  
ſti, Calmus, Galanga, Nettle ſeede, Burrage,  
Beronye, ana a quart. of an ovvnce: Cō-  
tunde all theſe a parte verye ſmalle, then  
mixe them together, & vvhen you intēd  
to vſe it take then both morninge, and  
Eveninge 3 j. at a time, vvith vvarmede  
vvine.

*Adidem, beinge taken in.*

Take VVomans milcke, a renniſhe  
vvine glaſſefulle, drincke it, & the loſte  
ſences vvill retorne agayne. Or, Effodi-  
cate the rootes of Cichorye before the  
riſinge of the ſunne, ſuſpende thē about  
your Necke, & everye Evenīge, & mor-  
ninge, eate a little therof.

*For incantationes & Impotentiam.*

Take Beefoote Mij. drye it that vve  
may pulveriſate it betvvixt our handes,  
contunde it verye ſmalle, & take a qvate  
of vvhyte vvine, povver heereof on the  
ſayed poulder, & mixe this vvell toge-  
ther then perfricate it throughe a clothe  
like Almonde milcke: vſe this till ſuch  
time that you have vvholye ſpente the  
qvarte of vvine, adde then to the perfri-  
catede vvine *Ophyogloſſum*, 3 5. vvhiſch is as  
yet



yet vvhole, but you must cut of his topp. Discide it & put it in a pot, infude therō the sayed vvine, decoct the same in a kettel of ebullient vvater about a qva. of an hover or more. Then kill 3 Turtle, or Ringedoves, (the vvhyte are best), and let them bleede all they cā in the pot of vvine, the vvine beinge before frigifyede, & then stirr them al together, & let it stand a vvhole night, in the morning strayne it through a cloth, becaus the cōgealed blood may be separated frō the same, give him then of this vvine fastinge in the morninge a good vvarme draught: let hī thē fast therō 3 hovers, & if he cā svveate also theron. In like sorte alsoe doe at night, & doe that as longe as the drinck cōtinueth, if so be he can abide the svveatinge so longe. You must also apply on his foreheade a cloth madefyed in vvater of yellovve violetes, & on his temples of his heade. And it beinge drye, madefy it as then agayne, but not vvhen he sleepeth.

*When any person hath eaten any amatorye fascinations through the which he falleth in to bale.*

Take Fennell rootes, Beefooterootes, & of redde Nettles ana a q. of an ovnce cut them into small parcelles, & decoct thē in half a pinte of vvine vvwhich is not sovver, let it boyle avway the thirde part heerof, & beinge closely covered let it almost vvaxe coulde, till such time as it is potable: give hī therof a vvarm draught, and a q. of an hover thereafter, an other vvarme draught: & let him svveate theron, & ther vvill approach on him a vehement frigor, or coulde, & vvill shake, & rage, but vve neede not esteeme therof, for it ought to be so, vve must nether let him rise, nor vncover him selfe, vvhe as he hath svveate sufficiently, vve may thē let him arise, & hange blanckettes about him, & let hī goe to an other bedd, & lye theron till such time as it be better vvith him, & that he may arise: then you must

give him a papp to eate, & scrape ther in vnicorne G. 10. & then diet, & rule him as a vvoman in Childebeade.

### For the Rupture.

*When any bodye chaunceth to fall, detruide him selfe, and that he feareth to have a Rupture.*

Take vvhyt bullises pouided to pappe & *Ophioglossum*, make therof a litle bagg as bigge as is needfulle, boyle it in redde vvine, crushe it out, applye it theron, & vvhen it vvexeth coulde make it as then vvarme agayne: Doe this daye & nighte till such time as it sincke agayne, and everye thirde daye make a nue bagge,

*If it be a perfecte Rupture which hath continuede a longe time.*

Take redd beanes, boyle thē in vvater till such time as they separate from the shelles, then make thē pure from their shelles, then take the beanes, contunde thē smalle, & adde therto as much oyle of Violetes that they may boyle, the por beinge closelye occludede decocte them vvith a gentle fyre, leaste it burne, till such time it resemble a pultis, spreade it as then on a cloute like a playster, & applye it on the Rupture. Applye theron everye morninge a fresh playster, & vse this as longe as is needefulle. Then take Aron roote, vvwhich is diggede in March in the increace of the Moone, & if it vvcare possible the signe beinge *Virgo*, vvashe it cleane, & discide it into thinne shieves, because vve might vvith more facilitye drye, & pulverisate them. Take as then every eveninge, & morninge the quantite of a haselnutte, in the mornig vvith anye broth, & at Eveninge vvith vvine. Faste heer on in the morninge an hover, or tvvo, and drinke therō tvvo or thee spoonesfulle of drinke leaste it

Qij sticke



sticke to the throte, for it vvill as it vvear burne in the throte.

*For a Rupture may this also be taken.*

Aron, redde Beefoot, Bearvvorte, and *Symphitum*; boyle them, vvith vvine the thirde part therof a vvay beinge closelye stopped, and heerby allso vse the bagges of bullises, vnder the trusse.

*For a Rupture.*


Take vvintergreen  $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{s}$ . Chariophyllate, Rosafolis, ana a q. of an ovvnce, vvash the herbes & lay the on a clothe to drye: put them in a little pot & povver theron a pinte of vvine, let this stande a vvhole night. In the morninge drincke therof vvhen you eate, & throughout the day, for you may drincke noe other drinke. Replenish the pot agayn vvhen it is almost emptye, & every 3 dayes take fres h herbes. And you must continve this fixe vveeckes, or 2 monethes after other. For if it hath cōtinved a lōge time, vve must then drincke the longer of the herbes, & alsoe vse the sayed bagge as long as vve vse the drinke. Others in place of the drinke administre bothe eveninge, and morning, the roote of Aron the magnirude of a hasellnutt vvith vvine, & cause the patient alvvayes to lye on his backe.

*Another.*

Take for a playster *Solidaginem Saracenica*, vvintergreē, Valeriane, Sanickle, Terebintine ana a q. of an ounce, Hartes suet, & the goates suet, ana  $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}\mathfrak{j}$ . Make heer of a salve, & sprede the same on a cloth, & cover thervvith the vvhole rupture, & the vvith accustomed trusses ligatethe same. The thirde day you must allvvayes renve the playster, the you must take the roote of *Hirundinaria*,  $\mathfrak{f}\mathfrak{b}\mathfrak{j}$ . the rootes of *Solidagine Saracenica*, of Primme Roses, & the rootes of Aron ana a q. of a pounce, cut the small, & mixe the vvell together, heerof must you take a q. of an ounce to

a qvar. of vvine, decoct it, & drinck ther of both morninge and eveninge a good draught. As long as the Patiēt is vnder handes of the Chirurgicalian he must keepe hī self quiet, & vse the playster the drinke, & the trusse, til such time he be completely cured. Also the patiēt must invnate him self 2 a day vvith Beares greace, on his kidnyes right opposite agaynst the Rupture, & thus doing may he be cured in 3. 4. 5. or 6. vveeckes, accordinge to the qvallitye of the Rupture.

*Ordre of life for aged Persons in a Rupture.*

*In primis* he must have, a convenient trusse, vvwhich must be on this māner following cōposed. Take thervvnto a peece of strong Hartes leather, vvwhich is verye softlye tannede, cut heerof a thonge the bredth of 3 fingers, & as lōge that it may circūmcingle the patiēt about his body, this circūcīnctiōne must vve lace on the bare body of the Patiēt above the hippe, & in the vveackenes of the Belly, verye close, & harde together: heeron must also be sovvede an other peece of the same substance the bredth of 2 fingers, behinde on the one syde of the Backe, vvwhich syde the rupture is on, vvwhich thong vve must bringe betvvene the legges, & beinge on this manner heere prefigured cleft at the one end ther- of, and of such a longitude that it may come before al over the belly, and rupture to the trusse agayne. This cleft of this thonge must come over the syde of the rupture, soe that the thonge must lye the bredth of hande on the rupture, vvwhich must on both his sydes have to cyletheles. VVhen as novv you vvill dresse the Patiēt, dresse him on this māner. Prostrate him fastinge in the morninge on his Backe, vvith his legges opened the one from the other, then depresse the eminent, & elevated intestine gently agayn into his body, & into his accustomed place of situation, the apply this



this subseqvent playster vvhich must be sprede on a peece of sheepes lether on the Rupture, and the pillowe theron. Then trusse the inferioure thonge vvith the superiour verie stiffe, least that the playster chaunced to remove. If the descēdede intestine consideringe the coulede be somvvhat obdurarede that he vvoulde not entre in agayne, bath him then vvith a sponge vvhich is made fyed in vvarme vvater, till such time he may be imposed agayne, & then proceede as is above sayde. VVe must also note that the Patient must thus continue dressed 30 dayes, & lye on his Backe as much as is possible, except vvhen he goeth to stoole, also then he must take goode heede of laborige to much, he must also the houlde his hāde stiffely ou the Rupture, as also he must doe vvhe he vvoulde neese, or coughe, nether must he stoupe much. And he must both Eveninge, and morninge drinke of this potione followinge at each time 3 or 4 spoonesfulle, in the morninge luke vvarme, & at Eveninge coulede. Also he must in these fore-sayed 30 dayes feede him selfe vvith fine, & light viādes, as are softe Egges, soppes and pappes, and he must especialle take heede of all stoppinge, and obstructinge things. Frefhe butter, Chickens, & such like cibaryes must he eate, and nue breade vvine may he also drinke, but that in a reasonable, & meane sorte.

*The Playster which we must heerevnto vse is made on this manner.*

Take Shippevvrightes Pitch, Masticke ana 3 iij. Frackinsence a qv. of an ounce, *Hypocistidis*, *Acatia*, *Sarco*. ana 3 ij. bloode-stone *Sanguinis Draconis*, Aloe, ana 3 iij. Birdelime 3 ij. VVallevvorte, Gaullnutes, Pomgranate shelles, Bullites, Bolus, ana 3 iij. Aristologye, *Pistolochia*, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, seede of Sumach, Pomgranate shelles, ana 3 j. he Goates svet 3 j. Terebinthine, & vvaxe as much as is ne-

cessarye. The gūmes, & sappes, must you firste of all soacke in Vineger, or vvine, the mixe them together vvith the other thinges, & vvhen they are verie smallye contundede to a playster.

*The drinke must in this sorte be preparede.*

Take Rosasolis. Sanicle, *Solidago Sara senica*, Agrimonye ana M j. Hovvndes ribbe, Hoggesgrasse, Aristologye, vvintergreene, broade Plātine, ana M s. both kinde of VVallevvurte, ana a qvar. of an oūce, Mirtles 3 iij. Pomgranate flowvers, halfe a qv. of an ovvnce, Bayleaves halfe a drag. boyle all these thīges in vvater lbvj. & vvine lb iij. beinge mixede together, let the thirde parte heerof boyle avvaye, strayne it & make it svweet vvith Suger. Heerof give to the Patient everye morninge 3 iij.

*How we shoulde dresse yonge children which have a Rupture.*

*In primis*, you must make them a necessarye trusse on this manner. First of all a vvastebande vvhich goeth rovvnde about the bodye of the Childe, accordige to the biggenes of the childe, 2 or 3 fingers broade of Fustian: And make it that it may be poyncted together on the be sovvede tvvo little bādes, of the breadth of one finger, about a hādbreath one frō the other, both vvhich bādes must come over the shouldres, and then crossvvise over the Brest, & soe poyncted fast to the trusse vvhich goeth rovvnde aboute the bodye, tyeinge the same reasonable harde vvithout favorisinge the childe anye thinge therin, vve must also sovve the tvvo bādes together behīd on the shouldres, least they glide of the shovvldres. Farthermore on the syde of the Rupture, ther must be sovvede a little bandage, behinde on the trusse, right vnder that bāde vvhich passeth over the shovvldre, vvherō must be fastenede a little pillow

Q iij repleat



repleate vvith vvolle, or Cotten, that it may lye right on the Rupture, and vve must poynt it also close, and fast to the trusse.

*The Playster for Childrens Ruptures must in this sort be preparede, & compounded.*

Take a quantite of fine pulverisate Lupines, & Tinder vvwhich is burnede of fustiane, also one parte: madeffe these vvith sover vvine that it resemble the forme of a thinne paeft. Put this in a little linnen bagge the bredth of 3 fingers. And vvhen as novv you intende to dresse the childe, prostrayte it thē on his backe, & looke if it be possible it doe not crye. Thē depresse gentlye the descended intestine into his naturalle sitvati- one agayne, that the testicle may tarrye out, and dilligentlye marcke vvhere the Rupture is sitvatede, & applye it theron least the sayede intestine come forth agayne. The Playster must be could vvhe vve applye it theron, and it vveare verye good if the childe had the trusse on before, because it might soe much the easyer be dressed vvith the other inferiour bandes. Also vve must keepe the Childe lyinge stille on his backe as much as is possible vvith his legges extendede the cōtinuance of 8 dayes, & then the tenth day vve must agayne dresse the same.

*When anye man hath a Rupture.*

Take yellovve Primme Roses, decocte them vvith vvine the thirde parte therof avvaye, & give the Patiēt every mornige noone, & Eveninge a goode draught at once, & applye the vvarme herbe out of the vvine, on the Rupture. The Patient must lye on his Backe, & girdede vvith a fustiane trusse. Also he must vveare a playster on his Rupture of *Galbano*, spred on leather because the descended gutte may be detracted agayne.

*When any bodye hath the Rupture Which Will not be agayne intruded.*

Take Mallovves *Anethū*, Camomille, ana Mj. Linseede, Fānigreecke Sefeliseedes, ana ʒʒ. Annise, Cummine, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, decocte it vvith vvater th ij. to the thirde parte therof, heerī madeffe a sponge, and bath it ther vvith till such time it entre in agayne.

*For the Ruptures.*

Give to the Patient a vvhole yeare throughe 8 Verches, such as the Pigeons eat, and let him also heervvith vveare a trusse, vvith a playster theron, & vse the drinke above rehearsed.

*For the Rupture in aged Persons.*

Take seede of *Perforata*, give it to the Patient to drinke. In like sorte also let the smoacke of this seede come on his cibaries & let him eat therof, & also dricke as much as he possibleye cā. But first of all make him a trusse, accordige as is requirede, and he shall in thre vveekes be curede, for he may goe & stād ther vvith, & needeth not to lye on his Backe.

*A tryede remedye for Ruptures in aged, and yonge Persons.*

Take 3 or 4 Aronrootes, & foure rootes of Divelles bitte, soacke thē in vvine, & drinke continvallye therof. Thē take seed of *Perforata*, as much as a Hasell nutte, contunde it smalle, & take therof evvrye morninge fastinge. Then take the herbe of *Perforata*, & the Beecombs, out of the Hive, vvith the honye, & all, ana a like, contunde all these together to a pappe, sprede heerof on a clothe, & applye it on the Rupture: let it lye theron till it be drye, & then take frefhe agayne. Then take Beares greace, & annoynte your self ther vvith in some vvarme place,



ce, behide on your Backe because it may soake in the better, lay theron a dubble clothe, & vse it as lōge till you be cured.

*A tryede vnguent for a Rupture.*

Take browne VValvvorte, cut it into thinne slices, cōtunde thē smalle, & take frefhe butter, or Creame, put it in a kettel, & liqvifye the same. Mixe this contundede roote therin, and then decocte them together, till such time the roote vvexē drye, and harde then strayne the butter, & if she be redde of coloure she is as then perfecte, and good, but if shee be as yet vvhyte, contunde as then more rootes, & put therin, & decocte it agayne till such time as it vvexeth rubicundlye coloured.

*For a Rupture.*

Take a redde Snayle, tye her on the Rupture, so that she lye vvith her bellye agaynst the Rupture, let her lye heeron till shee dye. Then pricke her vvith a Needle, & threde through the Nose, & suspende her over the fyre that shee may shrinke, & on the same manner shall the Rupture shrinke, and deminish. And if the infirmity vvare inveterate, vse it as then tvvice, or thrice, & especiallye in the decreasinge of the Moone.

*A remedye for a Rupture whether it be but newe, or inveterate.*

First of all make thre little bagges of the longitude of ones hande, replenishe them vvith VVintergreene, boyle them in a pottle of vvine, to the halfe therof, then take one bagge therout, & applye it on the Rupture, as hot as he can tolerate it, & vvhen it is coulede take as thē another vvich is vvarme, this must you cōtinue eight dayes, & eight nightes after other, & the Patiēt must allvvayes in these 8 dayes lye vvith his legges stretched out right, & vvhen he vvill goe to

stoole he must doe it gentlye vvithout strayingne himselfe to much therto, & he must keepe him selfe vvarme, heerby also must vve give the Patiēt this dricke to drinke, & if it vvare a suckige Child the Mother must thē drinke the same: Take VVintergreene, *Solidaginis Saracenicæ*, Sanickle, Rosafolis, ana M j. put this in a pōt & pōver therō a qvarte of vvine, thē decocte it in a kettel of vvater, as lōge as an Egge boyleth, let him drinke hecrof in the Morninge fastinge, & tvvo hovvers after meales.

*The remedye of M<sup>r</sup> Michelle of Swits for Ruptures, wher vvith also he hath cured manye and diuers Persons.*

Take VVintergreene, greate VValvvorte Sanickle, Veronica, Alchimilla, Beefoote, Agrimony, Mallovvēs, Moss of an Oacken tree, ana M j. Sal armeniac ʒ i. put all these together in tvvo little bagges, boyle them in vvater, & applye one bagge therō, allvvayes leavinge the other in the pot, because the one beinge coulede the other may therō be applyed, vse this in this sorte 4 dayes, & 4 nightes after other, the other 4 dayes follovvīg you must onlye vse Mallovvēs, vvith the sayede Moss, cōtinually vsinge the same through out the vvhole day: But at night must you vse this salve or playster, also make for him a drinke vvith vvine, and a litle vvater, vvith the herbes, takē out of the first tvvo bagges, the Sal armeniac and the Palme tree rosin, take in steade therof stravyberrye leaves, give him of this dricke every day thrice, & make the salve in this forme: take Hartesmarrovvē and Haresgreace, mixe thē together, for this you must vse, vvhen the 8 dayes are passede bye, & applye the other thinges 14 dayes theron, and everye thirde daye frefhe substance, that it in all may be three vveeckes.

*For a Rupture.*

Take *Solidaginē Saracenicā*, vvith the yelow



lovve flowvers, redde Beetes, & the root of Ros solis, ana a qv. of an ovnce, drye all this, and contunde it smalle, put this povldre in a little linnē bagge, decoct it in a qvarte of vvine, as longe as a softe Egge, & the same beinge coulede, let him as the drinke therof the cōtinuance of 14 dayes as oftē as pleaseth him, but vve must gather the herbes, & rootes in the increace of the Moone, the take agayne Saracīs herbe, & Mosse of a Sloatree, ana alike: full heervvith tvvo little linnē bagges, & boyle the in reddevvine, as longe as a harde Egge: cruf he them as the our, & applye the novv one, & the other, vverye vvarme on the infirmitye, vse this day, & night vvith out cessatiōe 14 dayes after other, except vvhen he sleepth: Also must he lye on his backe as much as is possible, vvith a trusse about his bodye, accordinge as the infirmitye requirereth, & vveare the same through out the vvhole yeare, & keepe your selfe as quiet as is possible.

*An other.*

Take Ivye, vvwhich growveth on an Oackentree, Mj. Rootes of Clothiers thistle nū. iij. an Egge hell full of faulte: decoct this in a pottle of ould vvine closeely coverede, in a cāne, & in a kettile of vvater, till it be sodden avvay 3 or 4 fingers, give heerof to the Patiēt in the morninge fastinge, before supper, and also vvhen he goeth to bedde, and make also for him a trusse vvwhich he may continvallye vveare.

*An unguent for Children Which are bursten.*

Take Oackēleaves, Storckesbille, Mil-lefoyle, Sanickle, vvallervorte, ana alike boyle this in May butter, and in a little vvine, strayne it as then, & reserve it.

*The playster of the Countesse of Castels, for a Rupture.*

Take Perforata, and honye combes as they are takē out of the Hives, ana a qva. of an ovnce, cōtunde them all together to a pappe, then sprede it on a clothe, as bigge as the Rupture is, & applye it thereon as then other. If the herbes be drye as in the VVinter soacke them as then first in vvater of Perforata, & it vvilbeas if it vveare fresh. And vse all vvayes for a playster, the salve of the brovyne vvallervorte.

*An excellēt playster for a Rupture Which we call the Superior, or upper Rupture.*

Take VVaxe, & Rosin, ana 3j. Mastick Franckinsence, Tragant, Gummi arabici, Mummiā, Bolī Armeni, ana 3ij. Bloode-stone 3j. Sangvinis Draconis, a qvart. of an ovnce, VVallervorte 3 qv. of an oūce. Equisetum, vvith the rootes a qvar. of an oūce, Camomille as much, oyle of Masticke, 3 qv. of an ovnce, the vvaxe, Rosin, and oyle must be liqvesyede on the fyre, & strayne it through a cloth, and mixe the other thinges beinge smallye contundede thervvith, the herbes must also besmallye povvndede, & mixe the also thervvith, but you must all vvayes vse a necessarye trusse & a little pillowve heervvith.

*The remedye of my Lorde Leonarde of Veltes, for a Rupture.*

First ligate the Rupture that it may rarrye in, give him then both Evening, & mornīge, halfe a rēnīsh vineglassfulle of vvater of Crovvesflowvers, vvith a little Plantine seede therein, or as much as betveen tvvo fingers vve can gripe.

*An other.*

Cause a little gobblet to be turnede for you out of the stocke of Ivye, soacke therī the rootes of Rosafolis, & of Sanicle, & infude thereon vvine, let this stād a vvhole



vvhole night & the continually drinck therof.

Or,

Contund Miliumsolis, and Sanicle to pouldre, & comāducate it on a peece of breade vvvhich hath soaked in vvine, in the morninges fastinge, & also a eveninges, 11 dayes afther other, and vvithout doubte you shalbe cured, distill a vvater out of vvallvvorte, & out of Burrerootes, & give him hecrof both eveninge & morninge tvvo spoonesfulle at once to drinke.

*When a Woman is Burste.*

Take lime vvvhich is burnte out of stites, & curdes of milcke, & sope, contund these together, & spreade the on a cloth, & applye it on the Rupture: Give her to drinck of peppervvort, & hony mixed to a Conserve, every daye as bigg as a vvallnutt, and the Rupture vvill be curede.

*For a Rupture.*

Take a good quantity of ground vvormes, vvash the clean, drye them, & contunde them to pouldre, take also vvallvvort, drye it & pouldre it, mixe al these thinges vvith goosegreace, & vvaxe ana alike quantirye, & decocte it as then to a playster continually stirring about the same, the sprede it on a cloth, and apply it on the Rupture.

*A remedye which is certayne, When we feare to have gotten a Rupture.*

Take the Chavvebones of a Pickerell *Perficariam*, Akornes, the shelles of Perfickstones, vvithout the kernelles: Crevif heyas, Perselyseede, seede of Ivey, and Raddishe seed, ana a q. of an ounce, contunde it al together, take hecrof everye morninge tvvo hovers before meate, about 3j. on a toaste of soaked breade.

*For a Rupture.*

First dilligently consider, vvwhether the Rupture or that vvvhich is descended, may be put in agayne, & let him lye sixe dayes on his backe, give him this dricke, vse this playster: For the potiō you must take Sanicle, Ros solis, Elenium root, Aristology, (the externall part therof) ana a qvar. of an ounce, Fanigreeck 3j. contūde them all small, & decocte them in a qvarte of svvete vvine, as longe as hard egges, strayne it and give him hecrof in the morninge fastinge, tvvo hovers before meate, a vvvarme draught, and at Eveninge an hover before his supper, and goinge to bedde at each time a coulde draught. That vvvhich before you have decoctede in svvete vvine, put it in a little pot, and povver theron stronge vinegar, decocte this as longe as vve vse to seeth a soft Egge, and apply it both morninge, and evening on the Rupture, and vvhe ther arise little blisters on the rupture, invngate them as the vvith this vngvent, and the playster theron vse this 3 vveeckes after other, & especiallye vvith the drinke, make the salve, or vngvent on this forme. Take *Populeō*, 3j. *Axungia Taxi* a qva. of an ounce, Harts fuet, Stale fuet, ana halfe a qv. of an ounce, vvith a little freshe butter, liqvesye all these together and vse the as is above rehearsed to a yong Childe you must give but one spoonesfulle of this drinke, and if vnder the playster ther arise little blisters, you must then vse of this salve till such time as he be curede.

*An excellent vngvent for the Ruptures of olde, and yonge persons.*

Take Bearesgreace, 3j. Capōsgreace, 3 q. of an ounce, oyle of Bayberries, 3j. dryede, & pulverisatede philbuddes thre qvart. of an ovnce, mixe this vvith the greace, and vvith the oyle, invngate thervvith the Rupture, & tye the trusse theron.

*A play-*



*A playster which we may also vse thereto.*

Take Pomgranate peeles  $\text{z}$  j s. vwhyte Beanes  $\text{z}$  s. Safferne  $\text{z}$  j. contund it al very small, made fy it only vvith vineger, and add as thē thereto oyle of Roses,  $\text{z}$  ij. boyle these together till it vvexe somvvhat thick like a playster, sprede it on a cloth, and applye it vvarme thereon.

*An excellent blacke salve for a Rupture.*

Take iuyce of Sanicle, & of the palm-tree coles, of each alike, adde heervnto vvaxe, Rosine, & oyle of Bayes, & Sallet oyle, decocte them together till such time it be sufficiently boylede, & then reserve this salve.

### For almaner of diseases of the externalle partes or loynctes.

*For Payne of the loynctes in generalle.*

Take lintseed oyle, & vwhyte vvaxe, liquesfy them together, & mixe thē, sprede it on the cloth, & apply it on the place of payne. Doe this certayn dayes after other.

Or,

Gather about S<sup>t</sup>. Iohns daye a good qvātity of Hēnebane, vvith his roots cut in little peeces put it in a pot, and set this pot in a greater vvith hath a vvhole bottome, stopp the mouth of this pot very close, & bury thē in Horse dunge. And on Christe his 'tyde in the morning digge it vp agayn, and you shall finde in the nether most pot a vvater, vvith is distilled out of the herbes, in the other pot. Invngate, and perfricate thervvith your loynctes vvith payne you, agaynst a good fyre certayn dayes after other.

*An vnguent for the bone ach.*

Take selected *Axungie Taxi*, & *Aqvavi-*

*tæ* each alike, invngate thervvith your loynctes after fomentatione.

*For payne in the knees.*

Fervefy a stone glowving hot, lay him then in a little tubbe full of vvater, set your feet therein, & let thē continue ther in a good vvhile: then vvrappe thē in a vvoolle cloth, and soe goe to bedde. Vse this certayne dayes after other.

*For payne of the loynctures.*

The Patient must drincke nothing els then this hony vvater follovvng: take fine hony a pint, boyle the same in 3 or 4 qvar. of vvater, then adde thereto 2 Nutmegges finely greated, & Cīnamome  $\text{z}$  j. fine sage Mj.

Or,

He may vse this Ligneall vvater, Take of the best *Ligni Guaiaci*, finely rasped  $\text{lb}$  j. fayr vvater 3 qvar. boyle these together to the halfe therof, strayne out the vvater therof, & replenish agayne the pot, vvith a gallon of vvater, adde as thē thereto liqvish  $\text{z}$  ij. Corētes  $\text{z}$  s, decocte it agayn to the half therof, strayne it as thē through a cloth, and reserve it: Infuse agayn the third time on the same vvooode 3 qvar. of vvater, add thereto liqvish  $\text{z}$  s. Corentes  $\text{z}$  j. Cīnamome half a q. of an ounce, let this also boyle all most to the half therof: of the first potion you must drincke, first of al till such time you perceive hovv it is vvith you. Then drincke the other, and mixe them together. Vse all soe heervvith stale conserve of Roses, for preservation of the strength, & cooling of the liver, vvether it be by it self, or vvith the Cakes of *Aromatico Rosato*, mixede: But if the payne continue, take as then Beane meale, boyle it in Creame or in Goates milcke, addinge thervvnto a yolck or two of Egges, vvith a little safferne boyl thē together to a thicke pappe, spre-



pe, spread it on a cloth, & apply it on the loynctes, oftentimes renvinge the same vwhen it vvaxeth coulede, and drye.

*When anye man hath a tumefactiō on his foore, which is inflamed, and wherein he hath greate payne, and feareth farther euellles. An excellent mollificatiō of the house of Castelle.*

Take Lixiyye as much as pleaseth you infuse therein freshe sallet oyle, and stirr it together till such time the lixiyy vvex thicke like pappe. Then pouver ther by the thirde, or fourth part of oyle vvwhich is made of the fruiete of the Palmetree, and mixe them vvell together. And apply therof, on the tumefaction, & it vvill extracte therout the inflammatiō. VVe may reserve this vvater in a glasse. Nota vve must make the oyle of the forehearsede fruiete, as vve make the oyle Luni-per per de scensum.

*When anye man hath payne in his feete.*

Take the female of the Iunipertree vvith vvood, & berries, M ij. Nettle rootes M j. boyle them in a kettle of vvater, and bath your feete therein.

*For payne in the Hipples.*

Take vnslisedde lime, as much as you please smallye contundede mixe it vvith vvater to a paeft, spread it on a cloth, & applye it on the place vvher the extreamest payne is.

**For the Podagra, or for the Goute, both of handes, and feete.**

*The remedy of Brandocker for the Goute of the feete, participatede to my Lorde the Duke vldrick.*

First you must laye broade Plantine, in

the soles of your stockinnes agaynst the soles of your feet, & goe therō: Secondly you must apply Plāine vvater vvwhich is distilled in Maye vvith cloutes therī made fyed on the greese, & vvhen they are drye made fy thē agayne. This hath binne tryed for the tumefactiō. But if the inflammation, & the payn be great, you must then mixe the one vvith the other vvith Coudunge, & vineger, vvherby also you must adde a little Saffern, agaynst the odour therof: sprede this on cloutes, & apply it on the payn: this expelleth the inflammatione, & tumor verye suddaynlye.

*For the Podagra.*

Take hoppes vvith the stalckes, & roote, ether viricunde, or exsiccate, a good quantity, as best vve can obayne it, put this in a kettle vvith halfe vvine, & halfe vvater, boyle the third part therof avay thē take the kettle from the fyre, & bath over the dampe of the kettle your feete, vvherī the payn is, till such time as they beginne to sveate, vse this 3 or 6 dayes after other, & thē rest thereon a day or 2, & if as then the payne cease not, doe it agayne as is before rehearsed, but you must vse it vvhen as you have hadde the payn a day or two, also vve may take the hoppes out of the kettle, & put the same in a bucket.

*A tryed remedye for the payne of the Gout, or Podagra.*

Take of the best Oates, heat thē vvell in a fryinge panne, till such time as they beginne to parche, stirre thē vvell leaste they burne, then put thē in little bagges, as bigg that they may cover the payn apply these bagges thereon as hot, as you cā tollerate thē agayn as before, vse it as longe till the payn, & dolour depart. Or, Take oyle of Roses, & Eldre vvater, of each alike, put them together in a little earthen panne, mixe heer vvith Beane meale,



meale, till it resemble the form of a pappe, let it seeth one qualme, then spreade it on a cloth, & apply it vvarme thereon. It is very excellente.

*For the podagra.*

Take an oulde fat Goose præpare her, as if you vvould roast her: thē take a kittinne, or yonge catt, flea it, cast avway the heade, & entralles therof, & cōtund the flesh therof in a Morter, add as thē thereto fat bakone  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. thre qv. of an ounce of vvaxe, as much vvhyte rosinne, & vvhyt Franckinsence, beat al these together, & replenif he thervvith the Goose: broach her, & sovve her fast to the spitt, least any thinge fall therout, roast her, & receave the droppiges therof in a dripping panne, vvhen as novv the Goose is dressed, and roasted that she droppeth no more, throwve her as thē avway, least any body eate therof. And this salve or vnctione cureth the Goute.

*A Water Which mitigateth the payn of the Podagra, and causeth the same to continue a good whyle a way.*

Take Aquavita, vvwhich is distilled out of the Lees of redd vvine lb ij. Common faulte lb j. Bristone lb ij. Tartare  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. distill al these together, *per Alembicum*, Madesye therein little cloutes, & apply them tvvice a daye therone, Arch Earle Hendricke caused this to be præpared, & imparted it also to the commonalltye.

*A discriptione of Boxinge, for the Goute, which mitigateth the payn & hindereth the same for quickly returning agayn.*

VVe must first apply 2 *Ventosa*, on the syde of the foot by the toaes nether must vve much scarifye thē, & they vvill drawve out a certayn kinde of vvhyt matter, & sometime also a black substēce, vvwhich proceedeth out of the badde humors, & out of the synnves vvherin the gout collo-

cateth it self, vve must not in every place of Boxes scarifye above tvvice, & applye them loofelye therō, & in the end vvhe you remove the Boxes, you must invngate the Scarificariōes vvith Hartes Iver, & put on a clean payer of sockes, & take heede of perfricatinge or scratching of the same, for they are easilye broght to vlceratione, vvwhich vvare verye badde, novv this boxinge beinge effectede, you muste then agayne vse the same 8, dayes thereafter, & then over three vveeckes agayne, & over a moneth agayne, & then vse it so, & all vvayes tvvo dayes before thē nve Moōe, vvwhich is once a moneth the firste boxinge beinge done, you may vse it in a hott house, or agaynst a fyre, also you must bath yovr feet in hot vvater, M<sup>r</sup>. George Nicubeec, extollethe it highlye, & affirmeth to have seene admirable effectes therof.

*An excellent remedye for the Podagra.*

Take Bayberries, Annise, Ivniiper, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. smally contunded, a pinte of vvinelees, mixe them together, & applye this on the payn. It helpeth exceedingly, & best of all the remedies vvwhich vve can vse therto. *Probatum.*

*For the payne of the Goute.*

Take mature Iuniper berryes smallye contundede, Spanishe sope finelye shavede, *Aqua vite* ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. decoct all these together, & they vvill resemble the forme of a brovvne vngvete, spreade the same on a clothe, & applye her vvarme therō. This als vvageth, & mitigats the dolour.

*When any man feareth to get the Podagra, or Goute.*

Take an ounce & a qvar. of faller oyle, small pouldred fault  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. mixe them vvell together, and perfricate thervvith your Ioyntes both Morninge, and eveninge, vvherin you feare to get the Goute.

*For*



*For the Podagra, or Goute.*

Take vvater of stinginge Nettles, of Lavender flovvers, & *Aqua vite* ana a like, spanishe sope as bigge as a nutte finelye shavede, put this in a little dish & a little vvater therbye, liqvesye it on the fyre, and heervvith invngate your selfe both Morninge, and eveninge, before a fyre, vvher your greatest greefe is, or agaynst a hot oven, & vvhe this is in such sorte vvell annoyntede take as then a foure dubblede cloth verye vvvarme, and applye them on those partes vvher the payne is, and it vvill presentlye mitigate the payne, and also it is verye goode for the loynctes.

*For the payne of the Goute.*

Take of the best lime, contunde it smalle that ther remayne noe stoncs therin, & mixe it vvith vvhyte Rosevvater verye thinne, annoynte this vvith a fether on the place of payne, if it be reddecolourede, the tye therō a blue cloth. It is verye good.

Or, Take yolckes of Egges, and halfe as much vvhyte Rosevvater, mixe, & beate them the one vvith the other, & adde a little Safferne thervvith, that it be verye yellowve. Madefye therī a ternalle reduplicatede cloth vvhervvith the rubicunditye may be vvell coverede, & apply the same theron lukevvvarme, & vvhen it is drye madefye it as the agayne. Or, Take Lixivye & povver therin oyle of Violetes, till it resemble buttermilck & scrape therin halfe a qv. of an ovvnce of Venetiane sope, mixe heervvith tvvo, or thre yolckes of Egges, put also therī Safferne that it may be yellowve. Madefye also heerin thrice dubblede cloutes, & apply the also lukevvvarme on the payne. This may also be applyed to a vvomās breste, in vvwhich are descēdede anye badde humors.

*An unguent for the same.*

Take oyle of Roses, & of *Hypericon*, ana

℥ij. iuyce of Rye, of Plātine, of Rosfolis, & sappe of redde Mites, ana 3 j. mixe these together verye vvell on the fyre vvith out boylige therof. Adde therto crustes of Ryebreade, till it be like a pappe, and applye this same therō. Some take onelye *Hypericon* oyle, but they say vve ought to gather the flovvers therof on S. Johns Eve, & invngate thervvith the payne agaynst a fyre.

*For the payne of the Goute.*

Take berryes of Ivye, distille the, madefye therin cloutes, & apply them lukevvvarme on the payne.

*Another.*

Take oyle of vvaxe, & oyle of Camomille, mixe them together, & invngate thervvith the payne.

Or,

Lay cloutes in vvater vvwhich is distillede out of the lesser sorte of stinginge Nettles, and applye them theron.

*For the Goute.*

Take Juniperberryes, nue peeled Bayberryes, ana ℥j. 20 rotten Quinces, spanishe sope ℥j. contunde all these vvell together, & set it on the fyre, and as them povver therō Claretvvine, least it chaunce to burne to the sydes, & then applye this theron.

*Another which hath verye ofentimes binne experimentede.*

Take Vitriolle, and Alumme, ana 3℥. beinge contundede together mixe them vvith vvhyte of Egge, to a paeft, sprede it on bleve vvoolen clovvtres, & applye it theron.

*For the asswaginge of the payne of the Podagra, or Goute.*

Take *Boli Armeni*, 3 j. redde Roses M j. Lintseede 3 j. Crumbes of vvhytebreade as bigge as a fist: make heerof a Cataplasme,

R      plasme,



plafme, vvith Lixiue of Vinebrāches,  
and apply them vvarme theron.

Or,

℥. *Calcis vive*, lb j. *Ceruse* ℥ j. *Masticis* ℥ j. *Aluminis Rocha* ℥ s. *terantur subtiliter*, & *infundantur trib. dieb. in lb iij. s. aque*, *frequententer agitando*, *dein colentur*, & *colatura feruetur v. s. v.*

In this vvater you must madeſye fine cloutes, & applye the ſame very vvarme on the payne, and then this playſter followinge.

℥. *Muſcilaginis*, *Rad. Althea*, *Sem. Lini*, *Fenugraci*, *Extract. cū aqua Camomilla*, *Roſ. recent. Farina Fabarū*, ana ℥ s. *Farina Hordei*, *Lentium*, ana ℥ ij. *Flor. Camomilla*, *exactiſſ. pulveriſ. & cribrat. q. ſ. fiat Emplaſtrum*, ſeu *Cataplaſma coquendo ad ignem*.

For the Goute.

Scrape Alumme in the vvhyte of Egges that it may reſemble a little pappe, ſprede it and tye it theron.

Or, Take Quickſilver in a qville, & tye the ſame to the left Arme, it vvill helpe.

*A tryed remedye for the Goute.*

Diſtille Beechtrebloſſomes, vvith the leaves therof, and vvith that vvater annoynte the place of payne. If it be of a longe continvance, take as then the crūbes of vvhyte breade, adde therto vvilde Safferne as much that it may vvaxe therof yellovve, povver a little milcke thereto, & ſtirre it vvell together, decocte it to a pappe, ſprede it on a cloth, & applye it on the Payne, & it aſſvage the greefe exceedinglye.

*The Water of Earle George, of Helfenſteine, agaynſte the Goute, as he him ſelfe in the Legers hath vſede the ſame.*

Take Vervvene, vvith the rootes, cut it ſmall & povver theron of the ſtrōgeſt vvine, let it ſoacke a daye & a night. Thē

diſtille it tvvice in *Balneo Marie*, madeſye therin a cloth, & applye it on the payne vvhe it is drye moyſten it as thē agayne.

*A playſter for the qualeſyinge of the payne.*

Take vvhyte breade crumbes, lay thē in milcke, that they may be throughelye ſoackede: then put thē in a Morter, adde thervnto *Caffia* ℥ s. one yolcke of an Egge, oyle of Rye, & Roſes of each a little, contunde thē vvell together to a pappe, & applye this one the payne.

Some put nothinge els to the breade thē oyle of Scorpiones, & *Opium*, ana ℥ j. & Safferne ℥ j. Others ſoacke nue breade in Malmaſy, till it be like a pappe, vvich they ſpreade on cloutes and applye it on the payne.

*For payne in the Goute.*

Take the herbes of Marigouldes, apply them on the place of payne, & it vvill aſſvage the ſame.

Or, Dreſſe Turnoppes vvith fattſheſhe & vvith this pingveditye annoynte the payne. Or, Applye onely beetes leaves theron.

Or, The payne beinge in the Arme, or Legge, put him as then in verye coulde vvater. And if the payne be in any other loyncte, madeſye as then clouts in ſuch vvater, & applye them theron. This expelleth the payne, & it is the remedye of Duke Verich of Wirtēberch, vvich he vſede.

Or, Take vvormevvoode M ij. boyle the ſame in a quarte of redde vvine, & as much Vineger. Cruſhe out the herbes, & then applye them vvarme theron.

*A playſter for the payne of the Goute.*

Take a reaſonable qvātitye of Quince-kernelles, povver theron of the beſt Vineger, till the ſlime therof come forth, thē ſtrayne it throughe a cloth, & adde therto, as much Barly meale, that it may

be



bea Cataplasme, sprede it on a cloth, & applye it theron.

*For the same.*

Take swete milcke curdes, 2 or 3, ovvneces, contunded Safferne 3j. fixe yolckes of Egges, and oyle of Roses 3j. mixe it to an vngvente, & applye it on the payne.

Or,

Take Eldrevvater, & *Aqua vita*, ana 3j. mixe it, & made fyelittle cloutes, & applye them on the payne. Some take Eldre vvater 3j. & but 3j. of *Aqua vita*.

Or, Decoete the flovvers, or the buddes of *Prunella*, in vvater, strayne it and take therof 3 qvar. of an ovvnec, adde therto Maybutter, & Vineger ana 3 qvar. of an ovvnec, boyle them together a little till it be vvell mixede, & heervvith invngate the payne.

Or, *Pfyllium* seede, beinge extractede vvith vvater of Hogges grasfe, and decoctede together vvith oyle of Roses.

Or,

Take Corneflovvers, 3j. contunde them verye smalle, & mixe them vvith Vineger to a pappe, & applye that therō.

Or,

Take Copperoose lb j. clarified hony lb ij. & *Aqua vita*, lb j. mixe all these together, & annoynēt thervvith the payn.

*A Playster for the mollifyinge of the payne of the Goute.*

Take *Pfyllium* seede, lb 9. boyle it in vvater, strayne the same, & adde thervnto VVaxe, 3j. Sallet oyle, 3ij. decoete this together to a playster, & applye it on the payne, & havinge remaynede theron about rvelve hovvers, then take Francinse, lb 9. cōtunde it smalle, & mixe it together vvith yolckes of Egges to a playster, sprede it on a cloth, and applye it on the payne.

*For the payne of the Goute.*

Take humane vrine, & discidede Onions, boyle these together, and applye it

theron in forme of a playster, and the payne vvill departe.

Or,

Make an vngvēt of meale, or pouldre of Corneflovvers, and vvith vvater of Nightshade, or els the iuyce therof. Or, of Corneflovver meale, & oyle of Roses. Or, Make a playster of hoggesdunge, of Vultures greace, & of Foxe greace.

Or,

Take the earth of an Anthille, the Ants, vvith their Egges, mixe thervvith faulte, & contunde it to a playster, & applye it theron. Or, made fyelittle cloutes in vvater vvherin have bīne decoctede Antes vvith their Egges, and applye them theron.

*When the payne ceaseth.*

Take Mousseare, boyle them in vvine, and applye them theron.

*A tryede Water of D. Maghenbuch for the Goute.*

Take *Gummi Iuniperini*, halfe a glasse fulle, collocate the same in coulde sādē, make thervnder fyre, and by degrees increafe the fyre till it be vvholye distilled, made fyelittle cloutes, and applye them on the payne the distillatorye glasse vvherin the gumme is must stande a qvar. of a yarde depth in the sande vvhen it distilleth.

*D. Magēbuch his verduis, & opinione of the Podagricall remedies.*

Althoughe I my selfe have practised, & made tryalle of divers, & sundry remedies agaynst the Goute, yet not vvith standinge I have fovvnde nothinge better then oftentimes to purge, for vvhat soever vve applye externaly on the doloure, if it be of a coulde qvallirye it repellēth invvardes the matter agayne, & ther after is farre vvorse then in the be-

R ij ginninge



ginninge therof: If it be of hot complexione, it doth not in a longe time anye good therto, if then vve administre ther vnto payne assvaginge medicamentes & soe thicke to mortifye the dolour, vve as then spoyle the Ioyntes, but vvhē as onely vve vse mollifyinge medicamētes thervvith have I fovvnde most ease of all other: First of all the payne but nuelye beginninge, you must take Sādaraca, ʒj. oyle of Roses ʒss. Camphir ʒss. invngate thervvith oftētimes the place of payne, vvith a fether, but vvhen the greese obtayneth superioritye. Take as thē dryede Roses, ʒss. Masticke a qvar. of an ovvnce, Safferne ʒss. Camphir G 15. Barlye meale ʒij. povver heeron as much vvine that it may boyle, decocte it gentlye, cōtinuallye agitatinge the same, least it burne to the sydes, and be like a thicke pappe, spreade this on a cloth, and applye it on the payne. Oyle of Frogges is also goode for the same intente, for it mitigateth payne, In like sorte also is oyle of Mirrhe but if soe be you doe not purge all medicamētes, are in vayne bestovvede therō.

*The remedye of Earle Phillipe of Reyneck.*

Take drye faulte, & pulverisate it small, mixe it vvith Sallet oyle that it may be reasonable humide, and mixe alio ther vvith a little oyle of Iuniperberryes amongst it, & annoynce your selfe heer vvith, vvith a vvarmed hande.

*For the Goute.*

Take distillede vvater of Frogges, vvater of grovvnde vvormes, and vvater of Oxe bloode, ana ʒj. & of the best *Aqua vite*, ʒj. invngate heervvith oftentimes the place of payne, agaynst a fyre: vvhen you desire to distille the Oxe bloode, you must faulte the same, other vvise it vvoulde stincke.

*Another.*

Take the vrine of a man Childe ʒss. put heerin vnslissed lime ʒj. let it gentlye boyle avway the thirde parte therof

and vvhen it is coulede distille it as then throughe a glasse helme, thē take *Sulphuris vivi*, finelye pulverisate ʒj. put it in a glasse, & povver the predicted vvater ther vnto: collocate it in an ovē till such time as the one halfe therof be exsiccate, then let it frigifye agayne, and then once more distille the same, first of all makinge a gentle fyre, till the vvater beginne to ascende like cloudes: then lay therto an other recipiente, lute the same verye close, & then make a stronge fyre, & cause the spiritus therof to ascēde, reserve them vvell in a glasse, & then thou hast an oyle for the *Podagra*, or Goute, also for the Cancker, & for Fistles.

*For the Chyragra, & Podagra.*

Make a shoe, & a Glove of a Bevers skinne, vveare them a vvhyle, & it vvill amende.

*A salve for the Podagra.*

Distille blacke snayles, & adde therto contunded Elder flovvers, vvith an Eggshelle full of Sallet oyle, stoppe the pot close, & bury the same vnder ground, & ther let it remayne 14 dayes, then rake it out, strayne, & presse it vvell out, reserve it in a glasse, & ther vvith invngate the payne.

*An oyle for assvaginge of the payne.*

Take sallet oyle, & of the acutest Vineger, ana ʒss. dryed Roses Mj. boyle thē together till the Vineger be decoctede, strayne it, and prāserve it in a glasse, annoynce ther vvith the payne vvith your hande vvarmede, or applye it vvith cloutes theron.

*A playster for the Podagra, or Goute.*

Take vvheaten Branne, moysten them vvith a male Childes vrine, adde thē ther to Hoggesfvete, boyle them together to a pulvis, spreade it on a cloth & applye it vvvice



## For the infirmities of the Ioyntes.

197.

twice a day thereon, & once a night.

*For a tumor at the Ankle, or in anye other Ioynture.*

Take Lintseede Cakes breacke them into little, & smalle parcelles, put heerto oul oven leame, smalle pulverisatede, boyle them together vvith halfe lye, and halfe Vineger to a pappe, spreade it on a cloth, & applye it thereon. This exsiccate, & also repelleth the tumor. VVhen as novv in the morniges vve take of this playster, invngate the place, or Ioynte, vvith oyle of Inniperberries, & *Aqua vite*, mixede together.

*For the Goute.*

Boyle Houslececke, in Malmasye, and applye it on the payne, & beinge exsiccatede, reneve it agayne.

## For the Crampe.

*An excellent fomentatione for the Crampe.*

Take the rootes of yellovv *tride*,  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. boyle it in halfe a pinte of ströge vvine, as löge is harde Egges: vvas he heervvith the place, vvhere you have the Crampe, as fervent as you can tollerate the same, vse this oftentimes. Or, suspende the roote of *Spinaßella*, about your Necke, or, invngate the place vvith the iuyce of Hogges fennelle. Or, Suspende about your Necke the Tayle of an Ottar, on your bare bodye, and it vvill repelle the Crampe.

*An unguent for the Crampe.*

Take of the groffer Sage, & Rosemarye, ana Mj. contunde them smalle, and infuse thereon as much of *Aqua vite*, that they may therevvith be coverede, let it so stande one day, or two, & then crushe it out, throughe a clout, mixe therevvith oyle of Bayes, a qvar. of an ovvnce, and it

vvilbe a thinne vngvent. Heervvith annoynte your ioyntes agaynst a fyre goinge to bedde.

*An other for the Crampe.*

Take the seede of Blackthorne, soacke them in vvine, & drinke therof.

Or, Boyle Daysyes in rüninge vvater, and therover bathe the ioynte, vvherin you have the Crampe.

*The remedye of my Lorde Hans, of Heydeck, for the Crampe.*

Take the rootes of yellovv *Iris germanica*, vvwhich is digged vp in Iune, exsiccate the same in the ayre, knit the in a little cloute, & vveare the about your Necke.

*For the Crampe ether in oulde, or yöge Persons.*

Take Lintseede broyle the same in Creame, applye it vvarme on the Ioynte, & vvhe it vvexeth coulde, calefy it agayne vse it oftentimes, after other.

*For the Crampe.*

Seeke out a Ferne roote, the herbe vvherof is as highe as a mans Girdle, and vvwhose roote also is smooth, and blacke, suspende this roote about your bare Necke.

## For the tremefactione of the Ioyntes.

*For tremefactione of the handes.*

Take agreste, and garden Sage, of each like, adde heerbye once as much Suger, mixe them together, eate therof in the morninges fastige two houvvers before meate. Or, distille bramleberries, & vvas he therevvith your handes. Or, comanducate the braynes of a Hare, and it vvill pravent the tremefactione both of handes and feete, that you shall never be molested ther vvith.

R iiij

For



*For tremefactione of the loyncte.*

Take Hasellenuttes vvith their greene shelle, & distille them, & thervvith invngate the loynctes.

### For coulde sinckinges.

*When anye man hath anye coulde sinckinge ether in Armes or Legges.*

Take the herbe of Spicardi, vvith the flovvers therof, redde Nettles vvith his rootes, ana  $\text{z}$  ij. infuse theron stale, and of the strongest vvine, but noe svveet vvines, let this beinge closelye coverede boyle avway the thirde parte therof, and then beinge as yet vvell coverede let it coole. Heervvith invngate the place of thye payne, dilligentlye perfricatinge of the same, that it may soacke in, doe this everye halfe hovver once vvith a little spöge, neither must you take at one time more out of the pot thē you may spēde, or accordīg as the greefe dilateth it selfe. And vvhē you desire to make it of more vigor, & of better operatione, adde as thē to the supranominatede matter, Cinnamon, a qv. of an ovvnce, Cloves, Nutmegges, Galanga, ana halfe a qvar. of an ovvnce, beinge all smallye cut. VVe may also ebulliat this vvine, vvhē as the herbes are in the best virtves, or vigor, permittinge thē to frigifye in the pot beinge closelye occludede, thē put it in a glasse, reservige it till such time as vve have vse therfore, & as thē vse therof as hath bine prædictede.

Or, Take fault as much as pleaseth you, liqvesye it in a Gouldsmith his Crustible, & thē beinge coulde agayne it vvilbe as harde as a stone: heeroftake as much as pleaseth you, & about tyvo handesfulle of *Pulegium*, put them together in a little linnen bagge, decoct it, & the fault vvill as then liqvesye agayne, fomente in this sayede vvater the loyncte vvherin your greefe is, 4 or 5 dayes after other, or els

the lōger you doe it the better it vvilbe, and it vvill helpe.

*Whē anye per son hath a sinckinge in anye loyncte, as if it weare the Crampe.*

Take rootes of yellovve Iris, scrape her cleane, and discide her into little slices, take therof  $\text{z}$  ij. povver therō a qvarte of strōge vvhyte vvine, seeth it avway beīge closely stoppede the depth of a thumbe, & then let it coole till such time you are able to tollerate the same: thē take therof as much as at once you can vse, & thē vvith a spōge perfricate the doloriferous place, or place of payne, everye halfe hovver once.

*For a doloriferous, or paynsfulle sinckinge.*

Take Turnōps cut into slices, boyle thē in svveete milcke, cōtunde them as then to a kinde of Cataplasme, sprede it on a cloth, and tye it on the loyncte.

*An vnguent of the Duke of Pruyssen, to prevent the rheumes for suddaynly descendige, & sinckige into anye loyncte or Synne.*

Take Venetiane Sope, of the salve called *Dialthea*, ana  $\text{z}$  j. oyle of Roses  $\text{z}$  s. Lavender, & Rosevvater, of each a like, that thervvith you may breake the sope. Adde thē therto the pulverisated roote of Ireas, redde Roses, the roote of *Cyperus lōgus*, ana  $\text{z}$  iiij. yellovv Santalum, a qvar. of an ovvnce, contunde all these verye smalle, & then mixe them vvith the sope, vvith the salve *Dialthea*, & vvith the oyle of Roses, & it vvilbe a soft vngvente, & in the end adde therunto oyle of Nutmegges halfe an ovvnce.

*An Emplastrum, to applye on all manner of aches what soever, yea also & when a man cā not sleepe, or take anye quiet, or rest.*

Take contundede Mustarde-seede,  $\text{fbj}$ .  
mixe



mixe it vvith vvhyyte Vineger to a pappe, sprede it on a cloth, and applye it on the place of payne, let it lye therō ; quart. of an houer, & then remove, or take it of, & invngate the place vvith oyle of Violettes, & it vvill assuage the payne.

*For coulede sinckinge.*

Take putrifiede, or rotten Quinces, & Malmaſye, contūde them the one vvith ther other, & ther vvith oftentimes rubbe the doloriferous place.

*If any Person have extreamē payne in Armes, or Legges, & cā perceave noe demonstrations of the same.*

Take vvater Plantine, and stinginge Nettles, pounde them together to a pulvis, & applye it to the payne, & vvhen it is drye take freſhe agayne till ſuch time the payne ceaſe.

*An oyle for the payne of the Ioyntes.*

Take *Caſtoreum*, beinge ſmallye cut ʒ ij. Juniperberries ſmallye diſcidede ʒ ſ. of the beſt Sallet oyle, lb ij. of the beſt, and ſtrongeſt vvine a quarte, boyle it avay two fingers bredthe. Heervvith you muſt invngate the Ioyntes vvher the payne is, & eſpeciallye in the pitt of the harte vvith a little fether, & it vvill prēvet the mutilatēnes of anye perſone, for it hath on divers perſons binne experimentede.

*For the payne of the Ioyntes, or Articke diſeaſe.*

Take the pith of Elder a goode quantitie, & halfe a pinte of vvine, & as much of your ovvne vrine, put the ſame in a nue pot & boyle it avay to the one half therof, then annoynte your ſelfe vvith *Aqua vite*, vvher you have the greateſt greefe, then take a vvhyte vvollē clothe, & madeſye him in the pot, tye it rovvnd about the Arme, or Legge, in the vvhiſh the greefe is aſſervēt as you cā tollerate it, & vvhen it is drye, madeſye it as then agayne, vvhen you goc to bedde doe the ſame.

*For payne of the Legges.*

Take Hogges hayre vvhen they are ſcaldede, lay it in your ſhoe, & ther vvcare it as lōge as it ſeemeth cōveniēt vnto you, pare alſo the nayles of your toaes, and it vvill extracte all coulede humors out of the Legges. This is a receipte of a Fryer.

*The fomentatione, or bath, or M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Paris, agaynſt all manner of ſinckinge, and alſo agaynſt the ariditie, or witheringe of anye Ioyntes.*

Take the herbes of *Biſmalva*, *Cāmomille*, Nettle rootes, ana M ij. Adde heer vnto Barlye M ij. but them as thē together in a linnen bagge, lay it in a kettle vvith a ſtone theron, & then povver the kettle full of vvater, and cauſe it to boyle ; houvvers, all vvayes keepinge the kettle full vvith vvarme vvater, thē take out the vvater therof & put it into a rundelet, if the payne be in the Legge, or in a trough it beinge in the Arme, or els into a little vvafhing tubbe if it be in the backe, & heerin bath the doloriferous Ioynte, every day one houer, yet beſides that you muſt applye theron a goode boneplayſter, & let him drinck a vulnerarye potion, this both continveth his viger 14 dayes after other, & vvhen it beginneth to ſettle you muſt as then take a nue fomentatione.

*If anye one be mutilate or lame in his handes.*

He muſt take a glaſſe, & fill it vvith the flovvvers of *Tapiſus barbatuſ*, & then vvith a peece of a blather ſtoppe it cloſe, & vvhen as the blather is dryede, burye it as thē in an Antehille, halfe a yarde vnder groude ther let it remayne a vvhole moneth, heervvith invngate the hādes, & Legges thrice a day till ſuch time as a gayne they vvaxe nimble.

*When any one is mutilate, or vvho hath any rheumes ſuncke into his Ioyntes.*

Breacke



## For the infirmities of the loynctes.

Breacke of the stalckes, vvith the seede of Hennebane, on S. Iohn Baptists daye, cut them smalle, or els choppe the grosselye: take then tvvo glased pots the one fittinge on the other, of the vvwhich the superiour pot must is his botome be foraminated, ther may nether entre, in, or passe out anye thinge then that vvwhich issveth out of the superiour pot, & both these pots must be luted the one vpon the other, in the superiour pot must be the Hennebane, till such time the pot be vvholye replete thervvith, & must also have a lidde fittinge therone, vvwhich also must be luted theron, the burye both these pots beinge luted the one vpon the other in a vvvarme Seller, that the earth may superate the superior pot, the altitude of a qv. of a yarde, & in this sort permit them ther to remayne, 8 or 10 dayes afte Christe his day of nativity, the effodicate them, & ther you shall finde in the inferiour pot an oyle descended therout, put this oyle in a glasse & stopp it close. And vvhe you desire to vse therof annoynce it on the place of payne.

*For couldde sinckinge.*

Take Oates as much as is needefulle, boyle them vvith vvine, but a parte thereof in a little linnē bagge, applye it on the payne, & vvhen as one bagge is couldde applye as then an other theron.

*For payn which retrogradeth from one loyncte into an other.*

Take 8 or 10 raddishes, excavate them, & replenishe them vvith Saulte, place them the one vvith the other in a pot beinge closely covered, burye the pot halfe an elle vnder grovvnde the continuance of 8 dayes, then take him out, & it vvill the be vvater, invngate vvith this vvater the place of payne, & that verye oftē, & it vvill helpe. Or, annoynce the place vvith Iuniper oyle, vvwhich is made

of the vvooode of Iuniper.

Or, Cause the loyncte, or the vvhole bodye, to svocate in a fumigative bath, made vvith Iuniperberries, vvith *Tapsus Barbatus*, and vvith grosse Mariorane, or make an vngvent of green Iuniperberries, contunde them, & soacke them in Hernes greace, & in vvilde Cattes greace beinge taken out of her raynes, as much that the greaces may cover the berries, liqvesye them together, and through a clout strayne them & thervvith invngate your selfe.

Or, Take freshe vvater, & let it boyle a good vvhyle the take Alumme the qvantitye of ones thumbe, & tvvice as much vvhyte Franckinsence, put all this into the vvater, & let it seeth, then put it into a basen, & infuse theron halfe a rennishe vvine glasse fulle of *Aqua vite*, made sye therin a sponge, and perfricate the same vnder your knees, both vpvvards, and dovvnvvardes, vse this both Mornīge, and eveninge.

*For a couldde sinckinge.*

Take *Aqua vite* halfe a qv. of a pinte, contundede Iuniperberries, Mj. Venetiane sope finelye shavede, 3 quart. of an ovvnce, cōtundede longe Pepper 3 iij. & pulverisatede bayberries, 3 s. put them together in a glasse, mixe them, occlude it close together, & invngate heervvith the place of payne.

*For raginge, or furious payne.*

Fervefy in a fryge pāne some faulte, put it in a little linnen pillowvebeare, as bigge that it may be an opercle to the payne, applye it vvvarme on the payne, and vvhen it is couldde, calefy it as then agayne.

*For couldde sinckinge.*

Take a little *Aqua vite*, spanishe sope, putride Qvinces, & Nettleseedes of each an æqual portione, cōtunde, & mixe the  
vvell



vvell together, and therewith annoynte the loyncte in some vvarme place.

*For payne, & coulde sinckiges, ether in Armes, or Legges, so that throughe the extreame payne we are deprivede of sleepe.*

Take bleuve butterflowvers, the herbe vvithout the stalckes, Mij. deafe Nettles, vvormvvooode, ana Mj. contunde them vvell together, & strayne it throughe a clothe: heervvith you must agaynst a fyre annoynte your selfe vvhen you perceave the greatest payne, then lay the contundede herbes on a cloth, and so applye them on the loyncte.

*For shootinge payne, of the loynctes.*

Invgate the place of your payn, vvith *Aqua vite*, agaynst a good fyre, & sterve theron a little contundede Pepper, this heateth vvonderfullie, and dravveth all payne therout, & if it chauncede to be to fervente, vvash it as the of vvith couldevvater, and the fervor vvill immediatlye cease, the heate novv beinge extingvishede, annoynte it as the agayne vvith *Aqua vite*, vse it oftentimes, for it is certayne, & hath oftentimes binne experimented, vvhe as in an Arme, or Legge, ther be ether throughe falles, or knockes anye shootinge, or payne, or anye other congealedde bloode.

*A playster agaynst loyncte ach.*

Take beanemeale  $\bar{3}$  j. Safferne  $\bar{3}$  j. *Boli Armeni*,  $\bar{3}$  iij. boyle it together vvith fresh milcke, to a pappe, and applye it vvarme on the payne.

Or,

Take a qv. of a povvnde of sope, & liqvesye her, mixe as the thervvith a good handefull of cotundede Juniperberries, boyle them a little together, the strayne it & adde therio a little *Aqua vite*, & ther vvith annoynte both handes, and feete

vvith all the other places of payne.

*If anye thinge shoote throughe the loynctes, & you knowe not what it might be.*

Take *Polytrichum*, Mij. decocte it vvith halfe vvater, & halfe vvine, till the thirde parte therof be boylede avvaye, bath heerover the loyncte, & then invgate the loyncte vvith the herbe, & applye as then the herbe theron, as hot as you can tollerate it, & vvhen it is coulde heate it agayne as before, vse this tvice, or thrice after other.

*Payne in Armes, or Legges.*

Take a vvilde Ducke, plucke him, and garboyle him, replenishe him as then vvith Hogges sver, vvith Hartes tallove, & vvith VVaterkresse, beinge choppedde, & mixede together, then sove him together, least it fall therout, broach him, & gentleye roast him vvith a drippingge panne thervvnder, & vvhen as ther dropeth out noe more cast as the avvaye the Ducke, & reserve the pigveditye vvich is dropped therout, and thervvith annoynte the place of payne in some vvarme place.

*Agaynst the ach in anye loyncte.*

Make tvo little bagges as bigge that they may cover the payne, fill the vvith Lintescede, boyle them vvell in sveete milcke, till such time as they vvaxe slimye, lay them as then novve the one, & the other on the payn, till such time as it mitigateth, & returneth not agayne. allvvayes keepinge your selfe vvarme.

*Agaynst invsible payne of the loynctes.*

Decocte the internalle barcke of Ashe in vvhay of sveetemilcke, & applye the vvarme on the place of payne.

*Vnguent for the doloure of the loynctes.*

Take



Take Cantarides, Hares greace, & lea-  
vẽ, mixe them together as a salve, or vn-  
gvente vvith vvine Vineger, applye it on  
the payne, & it vvill make a blister, per-  
forate the same, and ther vvill issue ther-  
out a fervent, & fetide vvater, crushe it  
oftentimes out, & it vvill heale of it selfe.

*When anye one on a saddayne gretteth anye  
payne in a loyncte, wheron externallye  
he can perceave nothinge.*

Take 8 sheepe lice, administre them  
to the Patient, in such sorte as you best  
can, & the greefe vvill departe.

Or, Take *Euphorbiũ*, a qv. of an ovnce,  
longe Pepper ʒss. contunde it smalle, and  
mixe it vvith *Aqua vite* to a paeft: heer-  
vvith annoyncte the loyncte to be box-  
ede.

*Tumor, or payne in anye loyncte.*

Take Roscakes, & Malloves, of each  
an æquall quantitie, crumble, and cut it,  
boyle it as thẽ in a lixivye, till such time  
it be verye softe, then contunde it toge-  
ther, and frye it vvith butter, in this sorte  
applying it.

*For the shootinge which commonly chaunceth  
in, or vnder the knees.*

Make a Lixivye, & let the same stande  
8 dayes after other, strayne her then, &  
adde therto Hennesdunge, cause thẽ the  
Patient to collocate therein his Arme, or  
Legges as farre as the payne is, novv the  
payne beinge assvagede, tye as then on  
the place vvher the payne hath binne a  
certayne companye of vvaternuttes.

*Excellent Water for a coulede sinckinge.*

Take a quarte of *Aqua vite*, lay therein  
as manye of the best Juniperberries till  
the pot be about halfe full, adde heerto  
vvhole Cloves, & incōtundede safferne,

ana a qv. of an ovnce: tye it in a cloth, &  
suspende it in the *Aqua vite*, the conti-  
nuance of 5 dayes. Then strayne it  
throughe a stronge clout, crushe it vvell  
out, & reserve it in a glasse in some coulde  
place, heervvith invngate the place of  
payne both morninge, and Eveninge in  
some vvarme place.

*Doloure of the Legges.*

Take vvhyte Vinebraunches, burne  
them to ashes, mixe them vvith Beares-  
greace, & thervvith annoyncte the Leg-  
ges. Make also of the same ashes a lixivye  
& therein vvashe your Legges.

Or, Take honye of Roses ʒss. Rosevva-  
ter, a qv. of a povvnde, boyle them vvell  
together, & adde as then therro vvaxe ʒj.  
*Boli armeni*, pulverisatede ʒij. mixe it vvell  
together, & sprede it on a cloth, & apply  
it theron as farre as the payne extendeth  
her selfe, & vvhen it beginneth to exsic-  
cate spred as then a nue.

*Agaynst furious payne both of Armes,  
and Legges.*

Replenishe tvvo little bagges as bigge  
as vvill cover the disease vvith *Nummuli-  
ria*, & vvith Oackleaves, boyle them in  
lye, & crushe them out a little, & applye  
novv the one, and then the other on the  
place of payne, vsc this oftentimes. Also  
annoyncte the place of greefe vvith *A-  
qua vite*.

*Dolour of the loynctes.*

Distille the bloode of a blacke Calfe, &  
vvith the vvater therof annoyncte the  
doloriferous place.

*Another.*

Take the Marrovv out of horsebones,  
oyle of Hempefeede, and surde Nettles,  
contunde all these vvell together, & ap-  
plye it on the payne.

Or, Take the iuyce of Malloves, vvith  
the rootes & all ʒss. adde heerto, freshe, &  
smalle cut bakō, 1 or 3 qv. of an ovnce,  
decocte



decocte it the together till the bakon be liquefyede. Infuse all this into a lixivye bagge, & suspende it over a pale of vvater, crufhe it then out of the bagge, and let it fleete on the vvater the space of 14 hovvers, the take it of & reserve it. Heervvith you must invngate your selfe in the morninge in some vvarme place, & then cover your selfe vvith tvvo dubble blanckets.

*Agaynst the Goute, which chaunceth to one in anye of his Ioyntes, & retrogradeth this way, or that way with greate greefe.*

Take Betonye vvith the flowvers thereof, Mariorane, & sproutes of sage, Nightshade, ana M j. Boyle all this together in a pinte of vvater, adde heervnto a good spoonefull of hony, & let it boyle avvay the depth of tvvo fingers, bredth, Administrefe heerof in the morninges fastinge a goode draught, & goinge to bedd, at Eveninge an other good draught. Take also oyle of Roses, of Camomille, oyle of Spicanarde, & oyle of Iuniperberries ana a qv. of an ovvnce, or tvvo, mixe the together, and annoynce thervvith the Ioyntes, in some or other vvarme place.

*Agaynst all manner of payne in the Ioyntes.*

Take a live Frogge, sovve him on a cloth vvith his four feete, & applye him on the place of payne in forme of a Playster, & he vvill presentlye dye, & if so be he vvaxe rubicūde, it is then a signe that in that parte ther are corrupted bones, vvvhich of necessitye must be takē therout, & that he cā not by anye other meanes be curede.

*Agaynst divagatinge payne.*

Boyle Aquilege, & redde Nettles, in fayer vvater of each a like, and then bath the Ioyntetherover, & althoughe ther vvare any apertione in the Ioynte, yet

notvvithstandinge vve may vvafhe it vvith this vvater, or els collocate the feete therin. And vvithout doubte he shali therof be curede.

*Excellent vnguent for the Goute in what part of the bodye soever.*

Take Salletoyle lb j. heat it, mixe as then thervvith contundede bayberryes lb j. boyle the together, & povver therto of the best vvhyte vvine lb ij. vvhyt vvax ʒss. Hartes tallovve; quart of a povvnde, freshebutter lb s. boyle all these together till such time they vvexe reasonable thicke, adde as then therto vvhyte Frackinsence, ʒss. smalle contundede, continuallye stirring it till such time as it vvaxeth coulde, heervvith annoynce the patient in some vvarme place on the place of his payne.

Or, Take *Elenium* rootes, boyle them vvell in vvine, till they vvaxe tender, & then decocte them agayne in Hēpe oyle, and annoynce thy selfe the one night vvith the vvine, and the other vvith the oyle, vse this also by daye.

Or, Madefye a cloth in hot Vineger, ligate the same on the payne, & he beīge frigifyede take an other vvvhich is vvarm.

Or, Contunde Garlicke, decocte it in vvine, & thervvith annoynce the paynfulle place.

*Agaynst payne of the Goute.*

Take smallye cōtundede Bayberryes, a quart of a povvnde, Salletoyle lb j. put all this together in a pāne, but first of all you must fervefy the oyle, then agitate thervvith the povvldre of the Bayberryes, boyle it a little, & povver therī claretvvine, & Vineger ana lb j. boyle it agayne, & adde thervvnto vvaxe, Pirofin ana a qv. of a poude, Maybutter lb j. boyle it as the agayne, continuallye agitatinge the same least it burne to the sydes, then straygn it throughe a cloth, & mixe the thervvith vvhyte Frackinsence ʒss. smally con-



contunde, & then keepe the same.

Or, Take VVomās-milcke, Honye, & Saulte, ana alyke, mixe them together, annoyncte thy selfe in the place of payn.

*Agaynst all sortes of the Goute.*

VWhen as you Kill a Boare, vvwhether he be either vvilde, or tame, then take his blather vvith ther vrine vvwhich is therin take also the greace therof, minse it, and put it also in the same blather, & as then hange this blather the continvance of halfe a yeare in the smoacke, or longer, (the longer the better) & then the vrine, and the Greace vvill temper themselves together, & it vvilbe an vngvente, heer vvith invngate the doloriferous place bye the fyre, also you may heervvith annoyncte all other dolours vvhatsoever.

### For Lamenes of the Ioyntes.

*When anye Person is mutilate ether in handes or feete.*

Take Oackenleaves, Afheleaves, and VVillovveleaves, ana Mj. take the sproutes therof as longe as an elbowve, boyle them together in a kettle of vvater and adde therto 4 or 5 handesfulle of faulte, boyle it, & then you must make a fomentinge bath, or els svocate over the same, vse this everye other day, or everye third daye, accordinge as vve can tollerate the same, & vvwhilest as yet the bodye is vvarme vve must annoyncte the mutilate Ioynte vvith this subseqvent vngvent, Take greene Iuniperberryes, redde Nettles, VValle Pepper, ana lb j. contunde them altogether & adde therto a pottle of the strōges vvine, but he may in noe case be svocate, cover the pot close, & let the thirde parte therof boyle avvaye, thē strayne it, & put in a glasse, & heervvith annoyncte the mutilate Ioyntes, after fomentatione, & also everye Eveninge,

& morninge, vse this the cōtinvaunce of a moneth after other, or longer, accordinge as neede requirerh, dricke also all the vvhylye you bath drinck soackede on *Pirolam*, layinge therof at each time halfe on ounce in vvine, takige everye 3 dayes frefhe herbes, also stirre your bodye reasonable vvell, vvith vvalkinge vvwhilest you vse to bath.

*An vngvent agaynst mutilatione.*

Take oyle of Bayberryes 3j. Sallet oyle lb j. vvhyte mustarde seede, contundede 3 q. of an ounce, greace of *Meles*, a deere so called 3 qv. of an ovvnce, liqvesye it together, & reserve it heervvith invngate the mutilate Ioyntes both Evninge, and morninge.

*Pracious Water, wher vvith all the Ioyntes are corroboratede, & brought agayne to their former estate, vvich throughe anye divrtur-nalle infirmityes, are vvithered, or debilitatede.*

Take a glasse of a pottle, replenishe the same halfe full vvith *Veronica*, thē replenishe it vvith goode oulde vvine, let this then stande 30 dayes in fime, then put it out & distille it thryse after other, in *Balneo Maria*, all vvayes infudige the vvater on the herbes or faces, take then heerof everye morninge tvvo spoonesfull, this corroborathe the Ioyntes, & bringeth them agayne to their former strength.

*An vntione for benumbede Ioyntes, & Synnues.*

Take as much Sallet oyle as you please, soack therin grovvndevvormes, put then therto as much of the best vvhyte vvine as ther is of the oyle, boyle this on a gentle fyre till such time the vvine be foddē avvaye, then strayne it, & vvhen you covet to vse the same, take as then Hartes marrovve, liqvesye it, & put ther

of



of as much amongst the oyle, that it resemble the forme of a salve, or vnguent, heervvith annoynde the mutilate, or benūmed Ioyntes, or Synnues, this may also be vsed in shottē vvovvndes vvhen as the Synnues are stiffenede, or extendede.

*A tryede remedye for those whoe have their Synnues shruncken.*

Take Foenigreecke, Lintseede, and Camomille, decocte them in the best vvine & applye them to the Patient both Eveninge, & morninge & he shall immediately finde amendment, but it must be vsed 3 dayes after other.

*An excellent fomentatione, for all manner of mutilatione, wherein we must bath the mutilate Ioynte the space of eighteene dayes.*

Take Iuniperbraunches, vvheron are good store of berryes, *Celidonia*, VVormvvooode, Rue, *Pulegiū*, Valeriane, Camomille, herbes, and flovvers ana Mj. or as much as pleaseth you, or accordinge to the magnitude of the bath, boyle al these together in sufficient vvater, decocte it till such time the vvater be of the herbes coloured, take of some of the toppe ther of & let it coole to frigifye thervvith the bath, & infuse other vvater theron, vnles that vve hadde herbes enoughe, after fomentatione you must invngate hī vvith this subseqvent vnguent at Eveninge vvhen he goeth to bedde, agaynst a hot oven, and then involve the Ioynte in vvarme cloutes.

Take of the lesser Sage, Lavender-flovvers, ana 4 qv. of an ovvnce, beinge together smaliye contundede, adde therto Hartestallovve, 3 j s. sheepes tallovve, oyle of Bayberryes, ana 3 j. Iuniper oyle 3 s. Salletoyle a qv. of an ovvnce, liqvesye the tallovve, & the oyles together, then mixe the poulders thervvith, let it agayn boyle a little, then straygne it, & let it fri-

gifye, administre also to the Patient of this drincke follovinge, before he entre the bath a good draught at a time; take Cloves, a qv. of an ounce, of the best Cinna-mome, 3 s. vvhyte Suger 3 ij. three quarters of oulde vvine, contunde the spices smalle, and put all these together into a kanne, & let it soacke together a day and a night, oftentimes stirring the same: the next daye filter it through a claretvvine bagge, reiteratinge the same oftentimes after other till such time as it vvexe cleer & if the infirmitye be of a longe cōtin-vance, vve must as then purge the Patient vvith the Pilles callede *Fatida Arthritidis*, or *de Castoreo*, 3 j. ether more or lesse accordinge to the disease. This Receipte hath bine experimētede on Duke Hans, Duke Richardē his father, so that they carryed from hī vvhol buckettes of slime out of the bath vvwhich he avoydede, & in the end is agayne completlye curede. VVhich lamenes first beganne in his hande, then from the one hande to the other, them to the shouldre, & is in the end come to his hippe, soe that he all most sate, and laye a vvhole yeare in that mutilatione.

*When anye Personne throughe beinge stricken of Godshande is growen to be lame.*

Take a course clothe, vvarme him by a fyer, made of Iuniper, till he be verye vvarme, rubbe thervvith the Ioynte dovvnnvvardes, as longe till the Patient suppose, his bodye to be stingede vvith Nettles, vvwhich vvilbe a signe that the blood is agayn returnede in to the Ioynte, but the bodye must first accordige as necessity requireth be purged. Novv the Ioynte beinge in this sorte rubbete, you must as then agayne perfricate the same vvith Lavēdre vvater, a good vvhyll after other thrice a daye.

*Agaynst mutilatione of the strickenes an excellent vngvente.*

Take a pot, & put therā pottle of Sal-

S let



let oyle, put in this oyle *Castoreum* 3 qv. of an ovvnce, Lavenderflovvers, & Rosemaryeflovvers, Giger, & Mustardeseede, ana 3 j. Bayberries 3 qvar. of an ovvnce, cōtunde it altogether, lute it verye vvel, least ther ascende, or flye out anye dampes, & collocate him in a kettle of vvater & ther let hī vvell decocte. Thē strayne the oyle from the poulders, and cast the poulders avvaye, put then this oyle in a glasse, & make once more of this poulder, & put it in the oyle. Close the glasse verye vvell, & let it ther digeste, as longe as pleaseth you. Heervvith invngathē the Patient agaynst the fyre, all his mutilate Ioyntes. If so be vve added to this foresayede oyle, *Olei Benedicti*, & oyle of Spicanarde, & vvilde Cattes greace, and Bevers greace, it vvill as then be of more virtue, & vigor. In steade of vnctione he must vse a sudatorye bath of Rye, of Sage, of Columbine, Iuniper-leaves, vvith the berries, Rosemarye, Hisope, grosse Mariorane, Agrimonye, and of brovvne Betonye, beinge in a close coverede pot decoctede in vvine. Heerof you must povver on glovvinge Seacoles, to provoacke thervvith the svveate, in your bathing, vve may also boyle the herbēs vvith vvater, & vvith that vvater, infuse the tubbe verye vvell because ther throughe it might be hot. Nether vveare it alienate from the purpose if the patient tooke 3 j. of Methridate, or of the finest Treackle, vvith a draught of vvine, vvher in had binne boyled Sage, and *Castoreum*. But first of all is it necessarye the Patient be purgede certayne dayes after other, accordinge as the cause requireth, & also that first of all he hadde vsed the cōfitede *Calmus*, or anye such like thinges, vvich might be commodious to the corroboration of the Ioyntes, Nether must vve forget that as often as the Patiēt, cometh forth of the bath to have the soales of his feete, & thē vvith pulverisatede fault dilligentlye rubbe them, & then vvash them of vvith vvater.

*A certayne remedye, whē anye bodye throughe the strikinge of Gods hande is growen lame which hath oftentimes binne tryede.*

Take Purifyede Lavendre-flovvers, a good M j. put them in a qvarte of *Aqua vita*, suspende therin a good peece of *Castoreū*, then collocate the glasse a certayne time in the Sunne. Administre heerof a certayne time after other everye mornig a spoonefulle, till such time as it amendeth, and annoynce the lame Ioyntes vvith an yngvent agaynst the fyre.

*A certayne remedye agaynst the shrinckinge of the Synnoves.*

Take Fanigreecke-seede, Lintseede, & Camomille, boyle them in good vvine, & applye them on the diseale of the Patient both Morninge, & eveninge, thre dayes after other, & it vvill helpe.

*Agaynst Lammes throughe beinge of Gods hand stricken, of those of Hohenloo.*

Take halfe a pinte of vvhyte vvine, & as much vvater, put therin Lavēder M j. Rosemarye M j. & a little Sage, boyle the together & strayne it throughe a cloth. Adde as then therto 7 spoonsfull of Romishe Lavender vvater, & 3 spoonsfull of stinginge Nettle vvater, and as much good *Aqua vita* as all the other are. Mixe all these together, & cause the Patient to invngate him selfe verye vvell agaynst a fyre of Oacken vvooode, thrice a daye.

*Mutilatione of the Ioyntes.*

Take tvvo vvilde Foxes, & let their entalles remayne in their bodyes, boyle them vvith skinne hayre, & all, in a kettle of vvater, in forme of a vvater bath, & cause the Patient therin to bathe him selfe.

*If anye Personne be contracted, or Lame.*  
Take *Dialthea*, Beares greace, greace of the



the deere called *Meles*, Hartestallove, & löge Pepper, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, oyle of Bayes, Masticke, and of Fennelle, *Olie Costini*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. of the best spanishe vvine  $\frac{3}{4}$  12 decocte it all together till the vvine be evaporatede, made fy as then therin a cloth, and applye it on the contractede loyn ctes, take also a pottle of redd vvine, boyle therin Rosemarye, redde Roseleaves, & Sage ana M j. till the thirde parte be sodden avway. Heervvith must he diligentlye stue, & bath his loyn cte.

*Whē anye loyn cte throughe the Goute be shrūken, or Contractede together.*

Take yonge Pies, a birde soe termede, distille them vvith their fethers, and entralles, & vvith the vvater therof vvas he the mutilate loyn cte.

*An excellent unguent for mutilate loyn ctes proceedinge of the strikinge of the hande of God.*

Take oyle of svveete, & bitter Almōdes, and redde VVaxe, ana  $\frac{1}{2}$  s. *Castoreum*, an ovvnce, and a qva. *Euphorbium*  $\frac{3}{4}$  qv. of an ounce, Hoggestallove  $\frac{1}{2}$  s. Liquefy the Oyle, VVaxe, and the Fallove the one vvith the other, & the remanēte beinge smallye contundede mixe also therbye, & heervvith annoyncte the Patiēt your hande beinge vvarmede.

*Balsēm for contractede loyn ctes which is verye goode.*

Take *Galbanum*, Masticke, Mirrhe, *Ammoniacum*, *Bdellium*, *Gummi Elemni*, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, Terebinthine,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Sallet oyle  $\frac{1}{2}$  ij. Copperroeste, a q. of an ounce, cōtunde all these verye fine, & put them in a kanne, or in a glasse, infuse heeron of the best Vineger, as much that it may thervvith be coverede, then beinge closelye stoppede let it stande the space of 8 dayes, oftentimes stirring it aboute, thē

in sande distille the same, or els in Ashes, & ther vvill come therout an oyle, heervvith annoyncte the lame, or mutilate loyn ctes, and especiallye the handes, for heervvith have binne curede more then a hundrede poeple.

*For Crookede, & tremefactinge loyn ctes.*

Take Mayflowvers, & oyle of VVormevvoode, mixe thē together, & thervvith annoyncte the loyn ctes.

*Agaynst the Paralisis, or lamnes, & extensione of the Synnues.*

Take a fatte Goose, fill her vvith Garlick, roast her & set a dripping panne ther vnder, for the fatte to droppe therin, reserve it & thervvith invngate the lamede loyn ctes. Or, Broyle garlicke in hogges fvet, and applye it theron, this is also excellent for svvellinge, and doloure.

*Fomentatione for the mutilatione of the loyn ctes.*

Take Iunipersproutes, *Tapsus Barbatus*, & grosse Mariorane, ana M j. contunde it a little & boyle it in vvine. Povver hecrof on hott stones, & in a tubbe make a bath, and certayne times after other you must svveate in the same.

*For lamede loyn ctes.*

Take *Elenium* leaves, boyle them in vvine, & applye thē theron, & you shall quicklye perceave meliorisatione.

Or, Take *Galbani*  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. *Gummi Hederæ*  $\frac{3}{4}$  j s. cōtunde them, & put thē in a glasse, povver therone vvine, as much that they may be coverede then distille it in *Balneo Mariae*, then put it agayne into a glasse, & adde therto oyle of Bayes  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. & Therbinthine,  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. mixe them vvell together, & as then distille it agayne, separate then the vvater therof, and reserve the oyle, heervvith must you annoyncte the Patient for it hath binne experimentede, and is

S ij fovvnd



fovvnd to be excellent.

*For decurvede, & lame Ioyntes of beinge stricken.*

Take *Tanacetū*, a good quantitie, boyle it in vvater, & strayne it. Heervvith vvashe the lame Ioyntes, both morninge, & eveninge, also vve may applye theron little, cloutes beinge therin made fyede. Or, Vvashe the Ioyntes vvith *Aqua vite*, vvherin hath binne soaked a certayne quantitie of *Castoreum*, & the agayne distillede.

*For lame handes in the Paralysis.*

Take Hogges svct, Fref he butter, greace of *Meles* ana ℥ 4. grosse Sage, Houseleecke ana Mj. longe Pepper, ʒ iij. 10 live Crevishes, & a quarte of the best vvine, & boyle this together to an vngvente.

*Vngvent for lame Ioyntes.*

Take oyle of Annis-seedes, ʒ ʒ. VVolsgreace, Bearesgreace, Māsgreace, ana a quarr. of an ovvnce, *Meles* greace, oyle of Foxes, vvhyte vvaxe, ana ʒ ʒ. liqvesye all these together, & thervvith invngate the Ioyntes.

Or,

Take oyle of Iuniperberries, ʒ j. oyle of Bayes, 3 quarr. of an ovvnce, Dogges greace ʒ ʒ. liqvesye the one vvith the other, and thervvith invngate the lame Ioynts agaynst a goode fyre both Morninge, & Eveninge.

*Lamenes of Ioyntes which is come of it oʝn accorde, or voluntarilye.*

Make a sudatorye bath vvith Elder sproutes, Mintes, Nettle rootes, & Hayflowvers, & cause hī hecrover to svocate, Take 3 flintes out of a river, glove them redde hott, cast first one, & the an other in the kettle, and in this sorte bath three

dayes after other. Then take Hogges svct, & vvine, melte them together, and heervvith agaynst a fyre annoynce your selfe vvher the lamenes is all vvayes after bathing.

*Vngvent for Lamenes.*

Take the posteriour partes of yearlinge Foxe & of a yearlinge Catte, minse them verye smalle together, & put it into a fat Goose, broatche her, & gentlye roast her, Reserve the Pigveditye vvich droppeth therout, & especiallye that vvich droppeth last therout, the first is of noe greate virtue, vvherfore it is noe matter if that be lost.

*Calefactione, & exsiccatione of lamed Ioyntes.*

Take Agrimonye vvith the roote, Nettles, & rootes, ana Mj. decocte it in a quarte of vvine, till the thirde parte ther of be sodden a vvay. Vvashe heervvith the lame Ioyntes, & it vvill calefy, and exsiccate them.

*Remedye of a Iewe for lamenes proceedinge out of the strikinge of Gods hande.*

*In primis*, he caused ℥ 6. of rye meale to be fermentatede vvith sover leaven, as thinne, as a reasonable thicke Papp, and therin be bathed himselfe, the space of 14 dayes after other, addinge everye day thereto of the same meale ℥ 6. that in the end he totallye vvas vvith this thīnc past coverede. After fomentatione he all vvayes annoynede himselfe vvith *Petroleo* or vvith *oleo Lumbricorum*, & vvith oyle of *Castoreo*.

*Mutilatione of the Handes.*

Take of the lesser sorte of Nettles, cōtunde them, adde thereto of the strongest *Aqua vite*, & fref he Iuniper berries, cōtunde



contunde all this together, and strayne it through a cloth, & then perfricate therewith the lame loynctes. But first rubbe them with warme cloutes. Water of Juniperberries is goode for lame loynctes if therewith we invngate the well.

*If anye bodye his handes, or fecte are on sleepe.*

Take Nettlerootes, and Oatenstrawve boyle them in a kettel of water, or with droppings of wine, bath heere with oftentimes the soporiferous loyncte, that it may sweate. The vyipe of the sweate, & take Hartes marrowe, and Oxemarrowe, freshe butter, and wine, liqvesye the all together, & therewith annoyncte the lame loyncte, after bathinge, and involve it in a cloth.

*For the consumptione, or aridite of the loynctes.*

*The vnguent of M<sup>r</sup> George Nicubecken.*

Take grownde worms, as manye as pleaseth you, put the in a glasse, stoppe it close, & involve them in paeft that the glasse be wholly coverede, and set them with the breade in the oven. And when as you take out the breade, the also take out this glasse, & the in the sayede glasse you shall finde the oyle of those worms, take it out & mixe therewith a quar. of an ounce of balme oyle, reserve it in a glasse, & annoyncte therewith the arefyede loyncte.

*Agaynst dryng of the loynctes, & for the sinckinge which happeneth thereto.*

Take talloffe of a Cowe lb 4. live Crevishes nu. 25. contunde the smalle, & mixe therewith the talloffe, & halfe a pinte of stronge wine, put all this together in a pot, & gentlye boyle it till all the wine be decoctede, stirre aboute, &

strayne it through a cloth, like another vnguent is done, then agitate it till it be coude, & keepe it. Heere with invngate your selfe both Morninge, & eveninge, agaynst a good fyre, till such time as it amende.

*Vnguent for the arefyng loynctes.*

Take bloode of a blacke Calfe lb j. Saulte lb j. mixe it well on a warme harth, Adde heerto Badgers greace lb 4. & mixe it on the fyre: the put this vnguent in a pot, vwherein you purpose to keepe it all wayes stirring about the same, till it be coude, Annoynct your selfe heere with agaynst a good fyre, both morninge, & eveninge.

*For the same.*

Take the blather of a wilde swine, with the vrine therof, adde thereto as much talloffe of the same swine, as is vrine in the blather, then let it distille in the Sunne, and therewith annoyncte the arefyng loyncte.

*Pracious Water for an arefyede loyncte.*

Take a quarte of *Aqua vita*, vvhich hath binne five times distillede, put it in a glasse, adde thereto Pepper, Ginger, Cloves ana ʒi. Nuttemegges, Cinnamome, ana a qu. of an ounce, pulverisate it all, and sift it, agitate oftentimes the *Aqua vita* with the povlders, & then occlude the Glasse very close, with waxe, and vse it in this sorte. *In primis*, the loyncte must be kept warme, & the at the first vse this water twice a daye, and very well annoyncte therewith the loyncte both morninge, & eveninge, have first rubbede it with warme cloutes, vvhich must be prosecuted as longe till we perceave the loyncte to be somewhat increased: & the we must annoynct it but once a daye, to vvit at night goinge to bedde. And if as yet it helpeth nought, we must as the vse it but each other day,

S iij yca



## For arefyng of the Ioyntes.

yea and sometimes but everye thirde, or fourth day till such time as the Ioynte is agayne restored to his former strēgthe. And vwhen the *Aqua vita* is deminifhed, you must as then povver freshe theron agayne, but it must allvvayes be vvell stoppde. And vwhen as the thirde time you shall have povverede *Aqua vita*, theron, you must as thē make agayne a freshe vvater, vvith *Aqua vita*, & freshe Speces.

*Water for arefyng of the Ioyntes.*

Take the Harte, Liver, Lunges, and bloode, of a blacke Calfe, minse them altogether, & mixe thervvith a handfulle of minsfede Sage, & so distille it. Thē take Rosemarye, & Lavēderflovvers, ana Mij. smalle Sage smallye chopped M j. Spicardde-flovvers Mij. Mace, Galingale, Cloves, Cinnamome ana ʒss. Longe Pepper, *Euphorbium* ana a qvar. of an ovvnce, Ambre ʒ j. contunde all these to a poulder, & put it in a lapidealle kanne, infuse therō a qvarte of Malmasye, occlude this kanne close, & collocate it 8 dayes in the Sūne, everye day stirrige it once aboute, & turne the kanne vvith the other syde tovvards the Sunne. Then put all this together in a helme, & vvith a stronge fyr distille it, & as then it is finifhed. And then vve must perfricate the arefyede Ioynte vvith vvvarme clothes reasonable harde, till it be very redde of coloure, rvvice a day both Morninge, & evenīge, thē this vvater beīge calefyede vve must thervvith rubbe, or invngate the Ioynte agaynst the fyr, & then applye theron a vvvarme cloth. This vvater hath Duke Hans William of Saxen tryed on himselfe.

*Vnguent for arefyede Ioyntes.*

Take Neatesfoote oyle, & Hartesmarrovve, ana a like, mixe it together, & place thy selfe as thē agaynst a vvvarme ovē, and cause your arefyede Ioynte vvith vvvarme cloutes to be vvell rubbede, and

thē invngate it vvith this salve, & keepe your selfe vvvarme.

*Playster for arefactione of the Ioyntes.*

Take the Liver of a blacke Calfe, combure it in a pot to povvlder, take of this poulder ʒ ij ss. VVaxe, vvwhyte rofine, ana ʒ ss. Therebūtine 3 qv. of a pounce, Frāckinsence, ʒ j. Masticke, Pepper, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, both pulverisatede, Liqveye the other, & mixe it together, til such time it be reasonable thicke & thē playster vvysse applye it on the infirmitye, or disease.

*Agaynst arefyng Ioyntes.*

Take the bloode of a Calfe, mixe thervvith as much vvine Vineger, dilligētye stirringe it about, & that vvwhich congealeth you must cast avvaye, made fyre therī cloutes, & applye them on the arefyng Ioynte.

Or, VVhen anye Man, or brute beaste hath an arefyede Ioynte, discide as then out of the Arme, or Legge a peece, it be ether of the skinne, or of the fleshe. Perforate as then in an vpriht fruietfulle tree, agaynst the risinge of the Sunne, a hoale, to the middest therof, thē put that peece of fleshe in that hole, and drive a pegge ther after. And as soone as the tree beginneth to mortifye, thē shall the arefyede Ioynte (vvwhether it be in Man or brute beaste) increace, & have agayne his naturalle forme, and crassitude.

*For the same.*

Take Nettle-seede ʒ j. Aron ʒ 4. Pepper vvorte, ʒ 4. longe Pepper ʒ j. povver theron three pottles of the best vvine, & distille it in *Balneo Maria*, & thervvith annoynte the arefyng Ioynte, agaynst a fyr, rvvice a daye, vvith a hayre cloth. Then applye theron this subseqvēt Playster. Take VVaxe, Terbentine ana ʒ j. bur-



burnede Alumme  $\bar{z}$  s. Safferne, Cloves, Nutmegges, longe Pepper, Galingale, Zedvare, Giger, Graynes, Coriandre, Annise-seedes, Nettle-seedes, *Coccu gnidium*, Masticke, Franckinsence, Camphir, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, *Boli armeni*,  $\bar{z}$  j. *Hermoadactilorum*  $\bar{z}$  s. make therof a Playster. If so be the Armes, or Ioynctes be greatlye arefyede, you must as then applye this Playster everye day therō, after vñtione therof 14 dayes after other, till such time as vve perceave it to make blisters. Then cease applicatione of the Playsters, & vse onely the vvater as is above rehearsed, till the arefyed membre be agayne restorede to his former fashone. It hath oftentimes binne experimentede.

*Excellent Vnguent for the same.*

Take greene Iuniperberryes, redde stinginge Nettles, fref he Butter, ana  $\bar{b}$  s. Goosegreace  $\bar{b}$  s. decocte this together to an vnguent, & invngate therewith the arefyede membre.

*Agaynst arefactione of anye membre, whether it be throughe cuttes, or thrustes.*

Take a vvilde Ducke, and make her cleane, internallye, & externallye, then take a yonge Foxe, & a Kitline, garboyle them both, & cut ther officles out, minse the smalle, & adde therto Therebintine, *Bdellium*, grovvnde vvormes, Iuniperberryes, ana a qv. of an ounce, *Castoreum*  $\bar{d}$  ij. Sage, & Rue, ana Mj. mixe all these together, & therewith replenishe the Ducke. Roaste her as then agaynste the fyre, and that vvith droppeth therout you must reserve, & also crushe out the Ducke, and therewith annoynte the dryede mēbre.

*M<sup>r</sup> Iacob Goebels vñtione for arefactione of membres.*

Take green contundede Iuniperberryes,  $\bar{b}$  j. Butter  $\bar{b}$  ij. Sope  $\bar{z}$  ij. boyle this together, till the berryes vvaxe blacke, strayne it as then throughe a cloth, and

crushe it out. Heervvith invngate the arefyede membre agaynst a fyre.

*The vnguent of the Countesse of Hohenloo for the arefactione of Membres.*

Take *Populeon*,  $\bar{z}$  s. Mansgreace,  $\bar{z}$  j. *Alumen plumosum*, oyle of Spicanarde, ana a qva. of an ovvnce, liqvesye them altogether in a little pāne, & mixe it vvith together vvith the *Alumine plumoso*, annoynt therewith the Ioyncte, both eveninge, & morninge agaynst a goode fyre, till it make blisters, the cease vñtione till agayne they be departede.

*For the arefactione of Membres.*

Take vvhyte VVaxe  $\bar{b}$  j. Liqvesye it, Adde as then therto honye  $\bar{b}$  j. mixe it vvith together, & povvnde Mustarde, and Nettle-seedes verye smalle, ana  $\bar{b}$  s. and mixe it therewith till it vvexe thicke, and stiffe, like a playster. Sprede heerof on a peece of fustiane, & therewith cover the arefactinge membre, & let it lye theron an hovver, or tvvo. And if you supposede it to be to violente, applye firste on the Ioyncte a peece of lavvne, and then the playster theron. And vvhen you take of the Playster therof, annoynte as then the membre vvith *Populeon*, vse this thrice a daye.

Or, Take in Maye 5 or 6 dayes before the decreasinge of the Moone, vvillovviggies, peece of the greene barcke of them, choppe them smalle, & distille the in *Balneo Maria*. Distille also V Vaterkresses in Ashes, & the mixe both these vvaters the one vvith the other, & therewith annoynte the arefyinge membre, both eveninge, and Morninge.

*The vñtione of my Lorde Maximiliane Sittichen for the arefactione of Membres.*

Take VVaxe  $\bar{z}$  iij. *Ammoniacū*, *Galbanū*, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. Liqvesye the together in a little pāne, & strayne them through a cloth. The take both flovvers, & herbes of Camomille,



## For Lamenes of the Ioyntes.

momille Sage, Melisse & his rootes, Malloves ana M j. Contunde all these herbes in a Morter, then liqvesye in a kettie two pounde of Mayebutter, & Doggesgreace lb ij. put the herbes therin, & boyle them as longe as harde Egges, then in a presse, crufhe it vuell out throughe a cloth because the iuyce may, be pressede out of the herbes. Then take the vvaxe, *Ammoniacum*, & the *Galbanū*, mixe them also therewith, & keepe it, in a galeye pot. Invngate therewith the arefacted membre, vvith your hādē vvarmede, & gētlye rubbe it therin. Then cover the membre vvith a Sparadrape as bigge as the Ioynte is & on this manner you must make the Sparadrape. Take VVaxe ʒj. Rosin ʒj. Masticke ʒj. *Galbanum* ʒj. *Olibanum*, ʒj. and Camomille oyle ʒj. Liqvifye it all together, & drā vvea cloth ther through, & make therof a Sparadrape, applye the same on the arefyinge membre, and let it lye thereon, till agayne vve annoyncte the same.

*Agaynst the arefactions of Membres.*

Take the flovvers of *Tapsus barbatus*, put thē in a glasse, & collocatē it in the sunne, & it vvill give an oyle from it, & ther vvith invngate the Ioynte, agaynstē a good fyre. Or, in a little Saucer, put into it take of the best *Aquaviva*, Spanishe Sope smallye scrapede, thē set it on fyre,

& let it burne, and it vvill be a little vngvent, heervvith annoyncte your selfe both eveninge, and morninge.

*Experimented vngvent for arefactions of membres.*

If in anye vulnerationes the membre doe chaunce to vvither applye as then theron a Sparadrape, vvich must in this sorte be made. Take thine Pitch, VVaxe, & Oxetallolve, ana a like, liqvesye them together, and mixe therin, pulverisatē de Foenigreecke-seede, let them boyle together a little, then pingvesye heerin Linnēcloutes, & let them stiffen in the ayre.

*Agaynst arefactinge membres, or Ioyntes.*

Take Mansgreace, greace of the Badger, or Gray. and stale Hogges tallove, ana lb 4. oyle of Bayberries, lb 4. Liqvesye them together, and put as then therin, Sabine, and Sage ana M j. boyle it together till you may pulverisatē the Sabine then strayne it. Heervvith you must invngat the Ioynte from above to the nethermost parte therof, agaynstē a good fyre, tvvice a day.

*End of the firste Parte of this Booke of Physicke.*

THE





# THE SECONDE PARTE OF THIS

Boocke of Physicke.

Of all manner of infirmities, and diseases, both of  
VVoemen, and yonge Childrene.

*To provoacke the menstruelles of Woemen.*

*Excellent poulder for the provocatione, of the  
Woemē, & Maydens monethly tearmes.*

**T**Ake halfe a quart. of an ounce of Bayberries, Mace ʒj. and a little Ginger, cōtunde thē all to poulder, take of this pouldre everye time as much as betwixte thre fingers vve can gripe, take it in the mornings fastinge vwith anye broth, & thē fast one hōvver theron. Vse this in this sorte thre morninges after other.

*When a parturient Women wanteth  
her naturalle flowers.*

Take redde Beefoote, or of the roote of Cancker Roses, ʒʒ. onlye the smalle sprigges vvhich growe to the great rootes, cut them into little parcelles, & Barberries, Commine, Mace, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, peece, and cut the Bayberries verye smalle, & boyle them all together in a qv. of vvine as vve vse to boyle harde Egges, & beinge closelye coverede let it coole. Then give her one spoonefull or two to drinke, & especiallye at eveninge vwhen vve vvill neither eate or drinke anye more. And if soe be vve desire to have this drinke of more vigor, take vnto all these thīges as yet Cāfrey the middle ʒʒ. & decoct it in a vvhole pot of vvine. Farthermore take redde Beefoote, vwith stalckes, & al, Camomille, ana Mij. boyle

them altogether in vvater, and cause her to bath her selfe therover thre, or foure times, that onlye her Backe, and Bellye may sweate. After sudatione shee must allvvayes lay her selfe dovvn till such time as she vvaxe vvell agayne.

*If the menstruelles in a women doe not flowe.*

Take the iuyce of redde Cicers ʒiiij. Safferne Giiij. mixe it, & administre vnto her therof 8 dayes fastinge certayne morninges after other. Or, administre vnto her vvater of Pimpernelle ʒij. vwith Safferne Giiij. fastige 8 dayes after other.

Or,

Take Aloes a qv. of an ovvnce, make therof vwith iuyce of Sabine 30 Pilles, cause her thē everye other morninge to svvollovve three of them.

*Drinke, which they must drinke, three dayes  
before the approachinge of their  
Menstruelles.*

Take Mace a qv. of an ovvnce, redde Beefoote Mj. boyle it a fingers bredth avvay vwith a quarte of the best ould vvine, administre to her heerof 3 dayes before the time approche everye morninge fastige, & thē let her fast therō two hōvvers, & if shee sweate therof it cā be noe hinderance for her. This may be done four or 5 times after other, agaynst the time



time of mēstrualles approch her. Some take ripe Iuniperberries, & Rosemarye, ana Mj. Pimpernelle roote, ʒj. and soc boyle it as allreadye vve have sayede.

*When a woman hath not sufficient fluxione of her menſtrualles.*

Take redde Beefoote, ſtrippe his leaves dovvnevvardes, and then boyle them in vwhyte vvine, & ſo let it lye in, & on her ſecrete partes, as hot as ſhe can tollerate it, vſe this 4 or 5 times after other, and it vvill helpe.

*The drinke of Cummine, of Stetten, when a woman can not obtayne her menſtrualles, or els ſhe be baddelye coloured.*

Take Germander Mj. boyle it in a qv. of ſtale vvine, till a halfe pinte therof be ſodden avvay, then ſtrayne it and adde therto vvater of Pulegiū, & vvater of Bee-foote ana ʒiij. Cinnamome, a qva. of an ovvncc, Cloves, Galingale, Mace, ana a qva. of an ouce, Sugar lb̄s. & quart. Boyle this a little in vvine, & let the Spices lye therein. Give her heerof everye Mornige a draught, alſo at night tvvo hovers before ſupper, a good vvarme draught. This ſhe muſt vſe 14 dayes before the conſtitutede time therof. It is a tryede experiment.

*To provoacke the retaynede tearmes of Woemen.*

Take Camomille, groſſe Mariorane, Pulegiū, vvilde Thyme, Hypericon, redde Beefoote, & Sorrelle, decocte them al together in a great Pot, of vvater, and let it boyle avvay four fingers breadth, and make therof a ſudatorye bath, in ſome or other greate Veſſe, & let the dampe therof a ſcedde vp agaynſt her bodye. And vvhiſt ſhe thus ſitteth in the bath, ſhe muſt vvith her feet ſit in this follovvige footebath. Take a bucket full of vvater, put therein, of Fullers Aſhes ʒj. and glo-

vinge coles, let the coles vvaxe coulde therein, & the vſe this vvater as is before ſayede.

Or,

Take vwhyte Suger, as much as you pleaſe, and droppe certayne droppes of oyle of Vitriolle therin, mixe it vvell that it may all moſt be a conſerve, & adminiſtre therof a qva. of an ovvncc at once in the Morninge faſtinge.

*To provoacke the flowers.*

Take Perſelye-ſcedde, & Iuniperberries: contunde the together, & this ſhee muſt vſe in the Morniges vvith a little broth, or ſome vvine.

Or,

Decocte a porrenger full of Iuniperberries in a qv. of vvine as longe as vve are vvōte to ſceeth greeniſhe, & therof muſt ſhee drinke once or tvvice a daye.

*When the menſtrualles will not flowe.*

Take Iuniperberries Mj. rootes of Advance, ʒʒ. Cinnamome ʒj. Liqverishe ʒj. boyle it in a quart of vvine till the one halfe be ſodden avvay. Then divide the remanent into 4 draughtes, and give her tvvo draughtes therof tvvo Morninges after other vvell vvarme, and the other tvvo, at Eveninges, after Supper, & that therō ſhee nether eat, nor drinke anye more that night.

*For the tearmes of Woemen.*

Give her the firſt three, or foure dayes after other everye Morninge a ſoppe of vvine, ſopped in Malmaſye, & 3 or foure ſpoonesfull of ſtravvberry vvater, mixed vvith the yolcke of an Egge, vvhiſh all at once ſhe muſt drinke out, & faſt one, or tvvo hovers thereon.

*An other.*

Take Fenelleſcedde, & Perſelyerootes, put it into a little bagge, boyle it in Salleroyle like in harde



harde Egge, & applye this bagge on the Bellye and it vvill cause fluxione of her menſtrualles.

Or,

Make a little bagge of the longitude, & latitude of a finger, replenifhe it vvith Mirrhe, tye it close, & cause her to ligate it on her priuue partes, & then keepe her ſelfe quiete, & vvarme.

Or,

Give her faſtinge in the Mornige five leaues of a beech tree, vvith Sault to eate for it is one of the approvedſt remedies in this diſeaſe.

Or,

Adminiſtre vnto her Rue, & *Pulegium* exſiccatede, & finely pulveriſatede, vvith vvarme vvine to drinke in the mornige faſtinge.

Or,

Give her the iuyce of Onions to dricke, & her menſtrualles vvill returne, agayne to her.

Or,

Take Rue, Sabine, & *Pulegium*, boyle the together vvith vvater, cauſe her heer over to bath her ſelfe, and let the vvarme dampe aſcende vp to her bare bodye, vvherin alſo ſhe muſt vvafhe her feete.

Or,

Decoſte *Pulegium* in vvhyte vvine, and in the Mornings faſtinge cauſe her to drinke therof. Alſo take Beanes parch them, and put thereto Butter, mixe this together, and let her certayne dayes after other commanducate therof.

Or,

Take a live VVant, or Moale, & diſcide of his right foote, and giver her of that bloode vvwhich droppeth therout, three dropes vvith vvine, & it vvill provoke the menſtrualles.

Or,

Take VVintergreene, M j. boyle it in good oulde vvine cloſelye coverede, in a kanne, beinge collocatede in a kittle of vvater, the ſpace of 4 hovvers, & vvhen it is coulede ſtrayne it as then. Give her heerof in the Morninge faſtinge, and at

night an hovver before Supper at each time a good draught.

Or, Take Beefoote, Mintes, Meliſſe, Aſaraback, or Foale foote, Camomille, Penneyerorall, ana M j. boyle al theſe vvith a pottle of vvine the thirde parte therof avvaye. Heerof muſt ſhee drinke both Morninge, and eveninge a good draughte, & vvarme.

*Provocation of the womans menſtrualles.*

Take *Diptamū*, Bayberries, Pimpernelle, Beefoote, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  Cummini a q. of an ovunce, *Pulegium* M j. boyle all theſe together vvith a pinte of vvine, & let her drinke heerof in the Mornings halfe a renniſhe vvine glaſſe full.

Or,

Take *Metra*, Beefoote, Hiſope, ana M j. Cinnaſſome, & Galangall, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. and a little Safferne, boyle all this together in a pinte of the beſt vvine, as longe as harde Egges: Give heerof in the Mornings faſtinge a good, & vvarme draught, four hovvers before meate.

*When as a women hath not ſufficient fluxione of her menſtrualles.*

Make little Sugercakes of ſmalle *Pulegium*, & of Hiſope. Or, Take Hiſope, & *Pulegium*, ana a like, choppe it, & mixe it together vvith  $\frac{3}{4}$  qv. of an ovunce of conſerve of Roſes. Heerof muſt ſhee three hovvers before meate in the Morninge eat, the qvātitye of a vvallenurte, in like ſorte alſo at night one hovver after Supper. And this muſt be vſed in this ſorte 8 dayes after other. Shee muſt alſo cauſe to be phlebotomiſede on her right hāde & externallie on the foote the vayne *Saphena*, & the fifthe day ther after ſhe muſt take *Pulegium*, Camomille, Beefoote, vvillovveleaves, & Saulte, ana M j. Mallovves, Violetleaves, greate Nettle, ana M ij. All vvwhich you muſt put into a pot, and then boyle it vvith vvater, as longe as harde Egges, and heerof you muſt make a ſudatorye bath. And before ſhe goeth to ſit in this bath ſhee muſt



must an hovver before take Treackle 3 j. mixede vvith *Pulegium* vvater, & then after fomētatione she must lye an hovver on her bedde.

*Provocatione of the mensrualles of Woemen.*

Mixe their vvine, vvith a little *Aqua vite*, & it vvill calefye their vvombe: And vvhe her time approchethe cause her as the to snuffe vp into her Nose, Neesinge poulder, mixed vvith Cubebes, or vvith *Lavēder* flovvers, & it vvill be verye good.

*Pilles for the provocatione of mensrualles.*

Take *Pilla. de Opopanaco*, 3 ij. & Muscke, 3 j. contunde it vvith the iuyce of Iyve to pilles. Which in the Morninge 3 or 4 hovvers before meate she must svallovve all at once.

*Another.*

Take *Castoreū*, 3 j. Orientalle Safferne, 3 j. put it together in a glasse, and infuse theron of the best vvine 1 lb j. & then let it stande 14 dayes in some, or other vvarme place. Heerof give vnto the VVomā 3 or 4 dayes after other at each time a vvarme draught, & then let her faste 3, or fover hovvers theron.

*An excellent pouldre, When a woman is deprived of her mensrualles, & is vexede with extreame paininge of her Harte, & with lamenes in her Legges, and the rest of her membres.*

Take flinging Nettleflovvers, & the toppes, or herbes of Turnoppes, ana Mj. Hartstunge Mij. Exsiccate it in the ayre, & contunde it to pouldre. Heerof must she take as much in the Mornīnge as bevvixte three fingers shee can take vp, vvith the broth of pea'en, & also at night goinge to bedde.

*This potione servinge for the same purpose, must on this sorte be made.*

Take *Solatrum rubrum*, 3 qv. of an oūce, VVormevvoode Mij. vvilde Sage, and Neppeana Mij. boyle it in a pinte, and a halfe of vvine, and as much vvater, the depth of thre finger bredth avvaye, then strayne it, & crush it vvell out. Heerof must shee faste in the Mornīge dricke a vvarme draught, & at night goinge to bedde a coulde draught.

*When a woman in Childe bedde is deprived of her mensrualles.*

Take of the internalle barckes of Ashe, Mj. boyle it in vvine, & let the vvoman dricke therof 3 dayes after other, fastinge in the Mornīge, before, & after Supper, ether coulde or vvarme.

*For the same.*

Take *Matricaria*, smallye choppede, mixe it vvith beatē Egges, & take therof a Cake, or tansye, let her eate therof thre or four Mornings after other and then fast three hovvers theron, and shee may sleepe an hovver theron if she please.

*An excellent pouldre for the provocatione of the mensrualles, & agaynst the payne of the Bellie.*

Take nue peeled Bayberries, kneade them in vvhyte paeft, close together, & the involve them in the doae, or paeft, & then bake them vvith the breade, and drye them. Then take out the Bayberries, and pulverisate them. Adde as then to five quarters of an ounce of this pouldre, Pimpernelle, and Cardamome, ana 3 j. and a quart. Galingale, Zeduar, and Orangepeeles, ana 3 j. all vvich beinge smallye contundede, & mixed together, administre vnto her 4 or 5 dayes before the constituted time, both Morninge, and eveninge 3 j. at once, vvith a little draught of vvarme vvine.

Agaynst



Agaynste the superfluous flux  
tione of the menstruelles.

*When a woman hath to greate a fluxione of her  
menstruosities. or termed.*

Take Syrope of Plantine, Sorrelle, and  
of Roses, ana a quart. of an ovunce, Sor-  
relle, & Cichorye vvater, ana 3 qva. of an  
ovunce, mixe it & let her drincke therof  
certayne dayes after other.

Or,

Take iuyce of Millefoyle, 3 j. Sugar 3 j.  
mixe it & administre it fastige vnto her.

Or,

Take Frackinsence, Mirrhe, Masticke,  
ana 3 j. *Boli Armeni*, 3 j. beinge all pulveri-  
fated, make therof vvith iuyce of Qvin-  
ces 10 pilles, & let her everye morninge,  
& eveninge before meat svvollowe one  
therof.

Or, Take of the lesser Plantine, vvich  
is gatherede, & dried in lunc, contunde  
her to pouldre, & giver her therof in the  
Morninge fastinge, & at night goinge to  
bedde, the bignes of a hasellnutte, on a  
peece of toastede breade, vvich hath so-  
acked in vvine.

*When a woman hath too superabundant fluxi-  
one of menstruelles.*

Take 3 vvhole, & of the best Nettemeg-  
ges you ca gett, grate the smalle, 3 greate  
redde Roses, poundede smallye, & three  
yolckes of Egges : mixe all this vvell to-  
gether, & povver it on a fervent stone, &  
cover it close, that it may bake to a cake,  
cause the vvoman to eate this cake in the  
mornings at three times, then make an  
other like to the firste, & let her eate ther  
of five Mornings after other, & it vvill  
prevēte the superfluous fluxione. Those  
vvomen must take heede of bathinge  
themselves to much.

*For the same.*

Take 12 Nutmegges, pulverisatede &

vvheatenmeale M j. mixe it vvith vvater  
like leavē, & let it soe stande an hovver,  
then make therof a Cake, like to a play-  
ster, & bake it on a hott harth: And apply  
it as hott, as shee can tollerate it on her  
privye partes. And vvhe it is coulde, you  
must as the heate it agayne, & prosecute  
it in this manner till the fluxione cease.

Or,

Give her fastinge in the mornige thre  
spoonefulles of Eldre-flower-vvater, &  
let her fast foure hovvers thereon.

Or,

Take sheapehardes purse, put it in a  
bagge & applye it to the raynes of her  
backe, that she may lye thereon.

*Another.*

Take iuyce of redde Ribes, 12 j. Sugar 12 j.  
redde preparede Coralle, 3 j. boyle al this  
gētlelye together till it vvaxe thicke, this  
is goode agaynste thirste, & it pravēteth  
also the superfluous fluxione.

*When a woman hath too superfluous  
redde fluxione.*

Take broade Plāine vvater, 12 j. vvhyte  
Rosevvater, 12 j. the boyle a blacke Hēne  
till shee be verye tender, povvnde her  
smalle & povver both these vvaters ther  
on : Then give to the VVoman everye  
morninge fastinge, heerof a spoonfull at  
once, & let her fast one hovver thereon:  
vse this 8 dayes, or till the fluxione cea-  
seth.

Or, Let her eat Coriandre-seede, in the  
mornings fastinge, for as manye feedes  
therof as she eateth so manye dayes she  
hindereth her fluxion.

Or, Decocte *Consolida media*, in vvater,  
and cause her receive the dampe therof,  
from vnder, & it vvill cease.

Or,

Give her contundede Vincorne, vvith  
vvarmede vvine to drincke.

Or, Take redde Coralle, yellovve Am-  
bre,



bre, ana ʒ j. beīge mixede vvith Plantine-  
vvater, & let her drinck it.

*A playster for the same.*

Take Masticke, *Boli armeni*, *Sangvinis Draconis*, Frackinsence, *Mummiā* ʒ j. contunde it all together vvith vvhyte of Egges, and mixe it to a playster, Applye the same over her Brestes, and on her Kidneyes.

*Another.*

Take ʒ pites of a blacke Goates milcke, heerin you must extingvishe a peece of glovvinge, steale as often till the milck beginne therof to ebuliat, then of her selfe let her coole. And therof must the VVoman drincke, till such time as it ceaseth. Also you must suffer a good peece of steale to remayne in the milcke. Also shee must eschue all māner of fatte meates, and eate more roasted then sodde meates.

*When a Woman hath her flowers to abundantly.*

Administer the vnto her the pouldre of the precious stone called *Ametystus*, mixede vvith the seede of Plantine, and vvine, to drincke, and it vvill cease.

Or, Take Mouscare, & Chariophyllate, ana M j. Cut, & tye it in a cloth, Laye this into the drinckes of the vvomā, & cause her continvallye to drincke therof, and vvhen it seemeth to be of noe more virulence, make as then frefhe.

*When a Woman hath her flowers too longe, and to abundantly.*

Take Iuniperberryes, a qv. of an oūce, Tormentille roote, ʒ j. cut it & boyle the together in halfe a pinte of vvine, as lōge as you vvoulde seeth an Egge, let her drincke therof as longe as it lasteth: VVe may also boyle the roote of Tormentille

by it selfe, in anye broth, & let her drinck therof if the fluxione be greate.

*Or,*

Take Musleshelles, vvich lye on the Seafhoare, Coralle, filed Hartes horne, Nüttemegges, Tormentille, *Boli Armeni*, dryede Nettle-seedes, & Plantine-seede, contunde it all to poulder, & mixe them together. Heerof give the vvomā tvvce, or thrice, vvith vvine, & breade, or as she best can take the same.

*Or,*

Take redde Roses, *Hypocistides*, *Salmach*, Pomgranate-shelles, *Balaustium*, ana M j. cut it groslye, & boyle it in redde Sovver vvine, & made fye therin a Spōge, crufhe it out, & applye it on thre privities, and also on the raynes of the Backe verye vvarme. And then vvith this subseqvent vngvēt invngate her on the Backe. Take oyle of Mirtles, of Roses, & oyle of *Nenuphar*, ana ʒ ʒ. *Boli armeni*, *Sang. Draconis*, *Gummi Arabici*, *Tragacanthi*, *Rosar. rub.* *Mirtil.* ana ʒ j. cum *Cara. q. s.* fiat *Vnguentū*. The before meate give vnto her of this follovvinge ʒ j. vvith a draught of vvine. Take Datekernelles, redde Coralle, preparede Coriandre, ana ʒ j. contūde it verye smalle, and mixe them together.

*Whē a Childebedde womā, hath too superfluous a fluxione, & can not be restrained.*

Take fine Goulde, & heat it redde hot, & extingvishe it in her drinck, vvether it be vvine, or Beere, till it vvaxe hot therof, and let her drincke therof. It is of more violēce, it vve file a little Goulde, and drincke it.

*Agaynst too violent fluxione.*

℞. *Conserua Rosar. antiqua*, ʒ ij. *Lap. Hamatilis*, *Troscor. de Charabe*, *de Terra sigillata*, *de Spodio*, ana ʒ ʒ. cum *Syrupo*, ex *Rosis siccis* fiat *Electuarium*. Administre heerof vnto her the qvātitye of a VVallennutte, both eveninge,



eveninge, & morninge.

Or,

Take mother of Pearle, and redde Coralle, ana  $\text{ʒ} \text{ss}$ . contunde it smalle, & give it vnto her vvith vvater of Oackenleaves.

*If a Woman have her menstruelles too abundantlye.*

Take an ovvlde Capon, as oulde as you can obrayne anye, choacke him, & rake therout his stomake, & Liver, and make them cleane, take also the Gaule therof, & put it agayne in the Capon, and then take Roseleaves, & broade Plantine leaves, ana Mj. minse them all smalle vvith the Capon, and distille therout a vvater, Administre therof to the vvoman in the morninge fastinge, 2 or 3 qv. of an ouce very vvarme, & vse this in this sorte certayne dayes after other till it be restraygnede.

Or, Take contundede Nettleseede,  $\text{ʒ} \text{j}$ . & let her drincke this vvith fayre rayne vvater.

Or, Soacke in her vvine a little Camphir, & then let her drincke therof.

*Agaynst the supernaturalle fluxions of woemen, whether they be redde, or whyte.*

Take of the same flowvers, & advre the same in a little pot, or in an Irō ladle, till such time it may be pulverisade, & give her therof to drincke the quantitie of a hasellnutte, vvith a spoonfull of vvine. Thē take of the same flowvers, or bloode in a cloth, and applye the same over her bodye, from the Navle dovvn vvardes, to the inferiour partes of the Bellye, and let her thervvith goe to bedde, because the sayede cloth might on her VVombe, or Matrice be calefyede, & the fluxion vvill cease vvwhether it be vvhyte, or redde.

*For restrictione of the flowvers, & for the corroboratione of the Harte, & of the Liver.*

Take yonge Oackēleaves, as manye as

pleaseth you, contunde them smalle, & to a qv. of a pound therof adde Suger  $\text{ʒ} \text{ss}$ . put them together in a glasse, stirre it oftētimes about, & collocate it in the Sūne the continuance of 3 or 4 vveeckes, everye daye once stirrige it rounde aboute, & thē keepe it. Heerof administre to the vvoman oftentimes on the poynde of a knife, the quantitie of a vvallenutte.

Or, Take greene Corne, or seede, lay it on coales, & it vvill suffumigate, then cause her to receive the same from vvnder, and let her vse it thrice a daye.

Or,

Take Gaulenuttes, cōtunde, & decoctē them in rayne vvater, then strayne thē, & to halfe a pite of this vvater, put halfe a pinte of Plantine vvater, and let them vvaxevvarme, Madefye therē a nue spōge and cause her applye the same inferiourlye on her bodye.

Or,

Take frefhe branne, & stronge vinegar, make therof a playster, and cause her to applye it on the inferiour parte of her Bellye, vvvice a daye.

*Whē a Woman floweth so excessivelye that she feare, her Cordioll bloode shoulde allso flowe out.*

Give her to drincke Caponsvvater, & put it also into her brothes, & in her cibaryes. Also tye her thirde finger verye harde, & if heervvith it vvoulde not cease, mixe then vvith this Capons-vvater, conserve of Roses, & give her oftētimes therof one, or vvwo spoonesfull, as vvell, at night, as in the day. Her cibaryes must most be of roasted, or foddē vvilde foule, dressed vvith Almondes, Also Hēnescakes Almonde puddiges, vvherō also they may make brues, & adde therto some Cubebes. Also soppes of breade, beinge dulcifyede vvith Chickensbroth, vvine, and Suger.

Also take vvhyte Suger,  $\text{ʒ} \text{ss}$ , to a quarte of vvater, boyle it a little together. And

T ij vvhen



vwhen it is coulede, contunde the Almōdes ʒ j. & then strayne them together. This she may eat coulede, or els dresse anye thinge therewith vvhath she please.

### For the whyte mēstrvosytyes of a VVoman.

Take vwhyte Horehovvnde, soacke the same in vvine, & drinke therof at meate the first tvvo draughtes.

*When a woman hath the whyte flowers too  
abundantlye.*

Take a vwhyte linnen cloth, Soacke it in *Aqua vita*, and applye it vvarme to the secrete partes of the VVoman, & vvhē it is drye, moysten it as the agayne, doe this 8 or 9 times after other.

*If a womā have to superfluous whyte flowers,  
or els hath an vnhealtysam Matrice.*

Decocte gentle Sage in vvater, & let her stāde therover, vvhē it is growvve vvarme, 3 or 4 dayes after it hath revealede himselfe, but not vvhē it is at hande, doe this as oftentill it departe.

*Agaynst whyte fluxione.*

Take *Polytrici*, ʒ i. *Chariphilata*, a qv. of an ounce, Mulberrye tree Leaves ʒ j. Sugar a qv. of an ovunce, pulverisate them, and then mixe them all together to one pouldre. Take therof everye mornīge on a vvine soppe, three or foure vveeckes after other. *Probatum.*

*Agaynst the whyte fluxiones of the mēstruales of Woemen, of D. Wolfe Talhuyser.*

Take vwhyte Frackinsence, Masticke, Nutmegges, broade Plantine, ana ʒ i. Agrimonie M j. put them all in a glasse, & pover therō a pottle of stronge vvine, & have stode tvvo dayes stille, boyle it as then, & strayne it. Then take cōserve

of Roses ʒ ij. fine Sugar ʒ j. of the best Cinnamome smallye contundede a qv. of an ovunce: put all these together in a Glasse, stoppe it close & so let it stande. Heerof must the vvomā in the mornīge take a good draughte, as long as it continveth, and then you must prapare this fumigatione.

Take Ginger a quart. of an ovunce, the thīne, & vwhyte barkes of the Burchtree smalle cut ʒ j. flowvers of Moufeare a qv. of an ouce, or els in steade of the flowvers you may take the herbes therof. Laye all these things on a hot tyle, pover therō 3 spoonesfulle of Malmasye. And heerof vvith a fūnelle shee must let the dampen tre into her bodye, 3 or 4 dayes other, and if so be shee also drinke heer to the vvater, shee shall vvithout doubt be cured. After the suffumigatione applye this subseqvent playster on her Navle.

Take redde Roseleaves, Camomille, & Matricarye, of each a like, boyle them in the best redde vvine, and applye the same vvarme to the Navle. Shee may also vse this oyle for it hath binne experimentede, of D. Talhuyser.

Take Terebinthine ʒ i. *Galbani Mirrha*, ana ʒ ij. Lintseede oyle ʒ ij. Mixe them all together, put it in some or other distillatorye oyle vessell, & vvith all curiositye distille it. Adde also therto a little pulverisate flinte, and it vvill not then ascende, & reserve this oyle, & heervvith let her annoynce her Navle. It hath all binne tryede of D. Talhuyser.

*For whyte fluxiones.*

Cause her to drinke everye eveninge, and morninge a little draught of vwhyte Rosevvater.

Or, Distille in May the redde flowvers of thre Leaved graspe & let her drinke therof throughe out the vvhole daye, & also let her mixe her vvine therewith at her meales. In like sorte also may vve vse the Melisse-vvater.

For



## For the Wombe.

*For the sufflatione of the Matrice.*

Take Civette the biggnes of a Vetch, & cause her dilligentlye vvith her finger to rubbe it into her Navle, as longe till she suppose it to be vvell soaked in. Thē let her lye still vvith her feete close dravne to her, & keepe her Bellye vvarme.

Or, Take a heade of Garlicke, cut it small, & put it into a spoonefull of *Aqua vita*, or more, accordinge to the violence therof. Give her that to drinke, & cause her keepe her selfe vvarme.

Or, Take five sheepes dribbelinges, as fresh as you can attayne therto, breake thē in a draught of vvine, as vvarme as is possible, & give it her to drinke.

Or,

Take Crevise eyes, *Salus Leporis*, Orangepeeles, and a little vnicorne, make therof a pouldre, & give it vnto her vvith good vvine Vineger, and then deck her close in her bedde.

Or,

Take five peeled Bayberries, Cloves, Cinamome, Nutmegges, Zedvar, of each the vveight of the Bayberries, Cōtunde all these verye small, & take five dropes of Sallet oyle, mixe all this together vvith a little draughte of good vvine, agitate it vvell together, and give it her at night she goinge to bedde.

Or,

Take Covvedūge, mixe it vvith good vvhyte vvine, stragne it throughe a clothe, adde therto as much Cinnamome, as is necessarye to the taste therof. Give it vnto her vvarme as soone as she perceaveth the sufflatione to approche her, but shee must first goe to bedde before she take it.

Or, VVhen it approacheth the vvomā, cause her immediatlye to applye in both her Arme pittes, a little bundle of *Ligusticum* leaves, vvwhether they be greene, or

drye: And cause her eate a little peece of the roote therof, and applye also some therof on her Navle.

Or,

Take Covvedūge as hot as the Covve avoydeth the same, lay it in a dishe, and milcke out of the same Covve a goode draughte, thē strayne forth the milcke, and adde therto vvwhilest as yet she it hot, 3℥. of Gillovvfers roote, mixe them together, & give it her vvarme to drinke: But she must first of all goe to bedde, and be vvell coverede, because she might sweate. And vvhen the sufflatione approacheth, she must then take in her mouth a little of *Elenium* roote, for it is verye goode for the same. In like sorte is also verye good heervnto the Masterroote.

*Experimentede fumigatione for the Wombe.*

Take yellovve, or vvhyte Ambre, burne him, or lay the same on hot coles beinge pouldrede, and let the dampe therof goe into the mouth. Replenishe also a little bagge vvith Partridge fethers, as bigge that it may cover the Bellye. Cause her applye the same vvarme theron vvhen shee perceaveth the Matrice begīne to molest her.

Or,

Replenishe two little bagges vvith vvormevvoode, & vvith Mintes, as bigge that they may cover the Bellye, best it least the herbes fall on a heape boyle thē in vvhyte vvine, crushe it out, & applye them novve one, & then an other therō, till such time as she be assvvede.

*A tryede remedye for the Wombe.*

Take the vvhyte of Hennesdunge, as bigge as a pease, mixe it in a spoonefull of vvine, & cause her drinke it.

Another.

Take Ievves cares Mj. povver theron a quarte of *Aqua vita*, & let it stande in a

T iij glasse.



glasse. And vvhhen as the passionne approacheth, take as the therof a little draught.

*For sufflatione of the Wombe.*

Suspende about her Necke *Castoreum*, and cause her oft times to smelle therat. Or let her lay *Castoreū* betwixte her breasts, on the pit of her Harte.

Or, Take *Pulegiū*, M j. vvilde Sage, 3 or 4 leaves, choppe them smalle together, then put therto two Egges, & grate also a little Nutmegge, mixe all these together, & bake therof a cake, in a cloth, and applye this verye vvarme on her Navle, and vvhhen the cake is grovven coulede, vvarme it as then agayne in the oyle.

*For the Wombe.*

Take two vvarme horseturdes, of a Horse vvvhich eateth nothinge els then Oates, mixe the vvith a draught of vvine or rather Melisse-vvater, strayne it throughe a cloth, then strayne contundede Cinnamome therone, & give her the same vvarme to drinke, cover her close, & let her sweate.

Or, Let her invngate herselfe vvith oyle of bitter Almonds vnder her Navle.

Or, Take greene Garden-mintes, & let her tie them to her privye membres, & annoynde her selfe vvith Eldreflowers, this is noe hinderance calthoughe the vvoman vveare gravide.

*Another for rich folckes.*

Take pouldrede Pionyeseede, 5 Peachestones, vvhyte Ambre, Coralle, vvhyte, & blewve Saphires, ana 3 j. Orangepeeles, Pickerelles eyes, & teeth, & Hartesbone, ana 3 j. fine Pearles 3 ij. filede Goulde, 3 j. Pulverisate them altogether, & the mixe them to a pouldre, and administre therof at Eveninges 3 j. vvith a spoonefull of Melissevvater.

Or, Take Creviseyeyes, Orangepeeles, Zeduar, vvhyte Ambre, ana 3 j. contunde it together verye smalle. Administre

heerof 3 j. at once, vvith stronge vvine, & let her keepe that daye out of the Ayre.

*Certayne remedye for the sufflatione, of the Matrice, or Wombe.*

Take Roseleaves M j. & 15 Cloves, tie them in a cloth, & boyle it in Malmasye, as longe as a harde Egge. Applye this as vvarme as she can tolerate it, on her privities, and as close ther to as is possible. But she must be so closely coverede in her bedde, that in noe sorte shee may smelle the same at her Nose, till such time as her vvombe is agayne pacified.

*Another Which is verye excellent.*

Take the seede of Fullers thistle, vvhe they are ripe, let it drye, & then pulverisate the same. Give heerof to her as much as betweene thre fingers vve can take vp, vvith anye vvarme broth, or els vvith vvarme vvine, let her then heeron lye quietlye beise closely coverede. And if she coulede sweate it vvoulde besoe much the better, & ther let her lye 2 or 3 houers, till the obdurate VVomb have agayne layede her selfe.

*Another for the same.*

Take Cummine M j. put it in a bagge, & boyle it in vvine, as longe as harde Egges, and then betweene two trenchers cruse it out, applye this verye vvarme vnder her Navle and give her also of the same vvine to drinke, & vvhen the little bagge is coulede, vvarme it then agayne. Some ther are vvvhich administre vnto a vvoman, of vvhyte Franckinsence 3 j. vvith halfe vvine, & halfe vvater of Spicanarde, and theron they cause her to lye stille.

*For the same.*

Fervefye Salletoyle verye hot, & pingvesfye ther a little Cottē, & applye this on her Navle as hot as shee can tolerate it.

Or,



Or, Laye VVormevvoode in her shoe,  
and let her goe theron.

Or,

Take VVormevvoode, & Rye, of each  
a like, choppe them, and broyle them in  
Sallet oyle till they be tēder, & tye them  
vvarme to her Navle.

Or,

Boyle Barberries in vvine, and let her  
drinke therof beinge vvarmede. Or, de-  
coctē and let her drinke of that vvine,  
vvherin hath binne sodden Melisse.

Or,

Take Messe-vvater, Minte-vvater, vva-  
ter of Covvedunge, & vvater of *Ligusticu*,  
ana a qv. of an ovnce, & let her drinke  
heerof beinge vvarmede.

Or,

Take freshe butter, & Sallet oyle, ana  
a like, heate these together, and made fye  
therin a vvollē cloth, & applye it on her  
Bellye.

*Pracious Vnguent agaynste the sufflacione of  
the Matrice, or Wombe.*

Take Gronsvvell, Sabine, Mallovvcs,  
Beefoote, Mariorane, Sage, Rosemarye,  
VVormevvoode, ana Mij. Cloves,  $\frac{3}{4}$ .  
Spicanarde, Cinnamome ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. Cum-  
mine,  $\frac{3}{4}$ . drye it altogether, & then verye  
smallye contunde it. Then take a qvarte  
of vvhyt vvine, Malmasye a pottle, Hog-  
gesuete  $\frac{1}{2}$  ij. *Galbani*, beinge liqvesactedē  
in vvine,  $\frac{3}{4}$ . put all these last thinges to-  
gether, and gentleye boyle them, till all  
the Malmasye be evaporatede. Thē mixe  
thervvith the Poulder, vvhen it is grovvē  
coulede, mixe it vvell together in a Mor-  
ter, to a thīne vngvente, & heervvith she  
must invngate her Navle.

*For the Wombe.*

Take a Nutmegge, Melisse, Mariorane  
ana a little contunde them together, and  
tye it in a little cloth, & vse it. Take also a  
Bricke, and heat him verye hot, povver

heeron stronge vvine, vvith the vvich  
are mixede contundedē Cloves, & Gin-  
ger, and let her receave the dampe therof  
from vnder.

*Bath for the Childebedde Woemen, whoe are  
molestede vvith the Mother, & have also  
intollerahle payne in their Bellye.*

Take Camomille, Melisse, *Tapsus bar-  
tus*, Mallovvcs, Turnoppe leaves, vvilde  
Thime, Oaten stravve, vvith the Oates,  
put all these in a kettle, & let thē decoctē  
3 hovvers. Then she must take out the  
Turnoppe leaves, & in bathīge she must  
sitt theron, & vvhen she goeth to bedde  
she must bath her vvith the Bricks also.

*For the Wombe.*

Let her dricke *Album Grecum*, the qvā-  
titye of a nutte, vvith vvater of Lillyes  
verye vvarme.

*A poulder of those of Hohenloo, agaynste the  
sufflacione of the Wombe.*

Take Mothervvorte, *Pulegium*, Mintes,  
Rye, vvilde Mintes, ana a like, drye them  
altogether, & cōtunde it to pouldre, adde  
heerto as much Suger that it may be de-  
lectable to vse, you may also adde therto  
a little Ginger, Cinnamome, Galingale.  
Vse heerof both morninge, & eveninge  
on a toaste soppede in vvine. Also give  
to her in the morninge vvater of Mou-  
scare to drinke.

*Certayne Water agaynste the Sufflacione of the  
Wombe, vvich is certayne, & experi-  
mentede.*

Take Zeduar, vvilde Mulberryseede,  
greene *Ligusticum*, redde Mirrhe, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j.  
*Castoreū*, Pionye root, ana a q. of an oūce,  
greene Miscledē of Oacke, vvich in the  
decrease of the Moone are gatheredē, &  
smally raspede, & greene Neppe, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij.  
contunde them



them all grosselye, & put it together in a glasse, & powver theron 3 quartes of Matricarye vvater, stoppe it close & so let it stande the space of 8 dayes, & then gentlye distille it. Give her hecrof vvhē the passionē of the vvombe is at hande, twoo spoonesfulle mixede vvith one spoonefulle of vvine : vse this tvice, or thrice after other. But if so be the VVomā have alreadye the passionē, that it seemeth she shoulde dye therein, give her as then but one spoonefulle, vvith a little vvhyte Ambre therein, vse other vvise all odours vvwhich pacefyē the VVombe. This portione restoreth the VVombe agayne to her naturalle sitvatione, & annihilateth all badde ventosities of the bodye, vvher throughe the sufflatione of the VVombe is caused. It resisteth all imbicillitye, and all greivous accidentes. This hath binne experimented on divers, and innumerable sorte of Poeples.

*For the Wombe.*

Take a goode qvātitye of Sage, soacke the same 2 or 3 dayes in Vineger, thē cōtūde her, & crushe out the iuyce therof. Heervvith must the VVomā annoynce her selfe in, & rovvnde about her Navle, & kneefhive.

Or,

Made fyē a cloth in *Aqua vita*, & applye him on her Navle, and Bellye, but you must first annoynce her Bellye vvith the same *Aqua vita*.

Or, Take *Emula campana* roote, vvith his herbe, choppe it smalle, boyle it in vvine & applye it verye hot on the Navle.

*Agaynst payne of the Wombe.*

Roaste a vvhyte Lillycroote in hot Ashes, ligate it on the Navle, & it assvvageth all payne.

Or, Give her redde Nettle vvater to drinke, and it pacifyeth the dolours of the VVombe.

*Agaynst sterilitye of womē.*

*Excellent bath if a womā getteth noe Childre, & is called the Bathe of Queenes.*

Take vvilde Thyme, Mothervvort, Lions tooth, Marioran, Melisse, Mintes, S. Johns vvorte, Camomille, *Spica*, and Mvj. if they be greene they are better thē drye. Make a linnen bagge, vvwhich is fullye a qvar. of yarde in latitude, & as much in lōgitude, that he may circūcigle the vvoman, cut the herbes, & put them in the Bagge, beinge mixede the one vvith the other, then sovve vp thē bagge, & lay him in a kettel, vvwhich is large enoughe therto, & powvertherō raynvwater, boyle it vvell, & then powver it altogether in a Tubbe, & cause her thē to sit therī tvice a daye, vvhen it is so coulde that she cā tollerate it, & cause her to involve her raynes in this sayede bagge, this must she vse in this ordre 12 dayes after other, takēge everye day freshe herbes, & boyle a nue bath. Thē make a little vvhytelinnen bagge, as bigge that it may vvholly cover the Bellye of the vvomā: Take heervnto Mintes, Melisse, Spicanarde, cut the herbes as is before sayede, & thē take as moonye of the herbes that the bagge may be replenished, baste him leaste the herbes fall on a heape. And the vvoman comminge forth of the bath, she must then lye in a bedde, & cover her as vvvarme as she may tollerate. Then she must take this bagge after on hot Brickses sprincklede vvith goode vvine it is made hot, & applye it on her Belly & vvhen it is grovvven coulde, heate it agayne. Everye thirde daye makinge a nue bagge. She must beginne in this sorte to bath her selfe 10 or 11 dayes after she hath hadde the mēstruall. And havinge bathede 12 dayes after other, she must as thē pretermitt one daye. Then she must take pilles to purge the heade, and the vvhole bodye, & thē also cease one day. Thē she must cause on her lefte foote to be phlebotomisede the vayne *Saphena*, or Mother vayne, she must also eschue all badde ayres & vvwhilest she bathes, purges, or Phlebotomiseth,



botomifeth, ſhe muſt not aſſociate, or have conuerſatione vvith her huſbande. In like ſorte alſo if her infirmitye proceede immediatlye after her bloode lettinge, ſhe muſt as then rule, & governe her ſelfe in goode ordre till ſuch time it be paſſede bye.

*An other Bath Which is as yet of more Vigor, and ſtrength.*

If ſo be this pracedente bath vvoulde not helpe, give her then certayne dayes thereafter more pilles, as before, & cauſe her to be on the right foote phlebotomifed before ſhe bath. Foure dayes thereafter, fille thē the greater of the tvvo prānominatede bagges vvith an Ant hille, vvith Antes, Egges, & all therto be longinge, baſte it leaſt it fall all on a heape, boyle it as before, and let her bath therī, & applye the bagge to her raynes; & in all ſortes keepe her ſelfe as is above ſayede, of the other Bathe. This bath ſhe muſt beginne to vſe, after ſhe hath had her tearmes, nether muſt ſhe continue it longer then 8 dayes, and in thoſe 8 dayes ſhe muſt ſeech but three nūc bathes.

*When a Woman can not conceive.*

Take Ginger, Cloves, Camomilleſtovers, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, Galingale, redde Mirrhe, ana 3 j. cut it all ſmalle, and put it in 2 gallons of vvine, let it ſtande a little, & thē throughe a helme diſtill it. Let her drinke of this vvater both Morninge, & evenīge, 3 ſpoonfulls at once.

*Tryede remedye for a Woman which hath caught coulde.*

Take Meliſſe, Pulegium, Roſemarye, vvilde Thyme, Valeriane, ana M j. Maſticke a qva. of an ovvnce, Mirrhe 3 j. Put them in a pot, & povver theron vvine, & beīge cloſelye coverede let it boyle. Thē collocatē the ſayed pot in a little coffer, vvich is coverede, vvith Lattinne, becauſe the dāpe may come thenthrough, & collocatē the vvoman theron becauſe

that ſoe the dampē might goe into her bodye, as vvarme, and as longe a time as is poſſible for her, this ſhe muſt vſe at nights before ſhee goeth to bedde, and vvhen ſhe hath ſatte therone a good vvhyle, ſhe muſt as then madeſye in the Pot, a little cloth, & inferiourlye vvaf he her bodye thervvith, & thē goe to bedde. This muſt ſhe vſe the ſpace of a moneth beginninge it firſt vvhen as ſhe hath had her flovvvers.

*A moſt true, & tryede remedye, which hath bine experimētede, on divers noble, & not noble Woemen, and eſpeciallye on the deceaſede Dutcheſſe of Gulich, which was the continuance of 22 yeares barren, & ſtirile by her huſbande, & Lorde, & immediatlye after this ſubſequent bath conceavede, ſo that in the ſpace of 2 yeares, ſhe was deliverede of two ſonnes, wherof the one as yet liveth, and poſſeſſeth his Paternalle poſſeſſions, & dominions.*

*In primis,* ſhe muſt make a bath on this manner. Take Rue, Polypode, & yonge ſproutes of the Iuniper tree, Colūbine, ana M j. *Tapiſus barbatus*, Valeriane, vvith the rootes, vvilde Thyme ana M ij. Fennelle M j. Lavendre, Mariorane, before they beare flovvvers ana M ij. Put all theſe herbes together in a bagge, laye him in a kettle of vvater, & boyle 2 fingers bredth avvaye, thē povver it in a tubbe, and fill the kettle agayne, and boyle it as before, povver alſo that vvater in the tubbe, becauſe the vvater may ſtande a hādebreth above her Navle. But vve may vſe noe other vvater to this Bath ether hot or coulde, then that vvich hath binne ſodden vvith the herbes. Of theſe Bathes ſhe muſt have foure everye day a nūc one, & each one of freſhe herbes. She muſt bath 4. hovvers a daye, but not after other, but novv, & then, accordinge as ſhe can tolerate it, vvich bathinge ſhee muſt vſe 12 dayes after other: nether muſt ſhe bath before the time of four dayes after her menſtrualles. And theſe thinges ſhe muſt eſchevve, and avoyde. To vvich  
of



of Onions, Apples, Peares, Orāges, & of all other frigifyge fruites. Nether must shee this bath contininge lye vvith her husbāde, or any other man, & her husbāde must also abstayne, from lyinge vvith anye other vvomen the space of those 12 dayes, nether must any of them both eat, or dricke any frigifyinge viandes, and he must as vvell abstayne from fruites, as shee. Also must he everye eveninge goinge to bedde cause the raynes of his Backe to be vvell invngatede agaynst a good fyre vvith the yngvent *Agrippæ*. And vvhen as novv the 12 dayes, are præterlapsede, he may as thē accompanye, & lye vvith his vvife, and if so be then he be a complete man, ther vvill be noe doubte of cōceptione, but she shall presentlye conceave vvith both their copulation. Also give her everye night she goinge to bedde, 4 or 5 sugrede Fēnelle-seedes. And if so be this remedye helpeth not. I feare me it vvill not as then vvith anye other meanes be effectede. But not vvithstādinge this remedye hath not faylede in divers vvomen, vvich vvare a lōge time barrē, vvich also have hadde aged husbādes, have not vvithstādinge through this remedye bīne made fruitfull, for I knowve it to be certayne, and experimentede.

*A Bath which D. Lieber, at Heydelbergh prescribed for two Woemē, & both of them vvith in that yeare conceived, vvhe as not vvithstandinge they never before had receavede any Children.*

Take Mariorane, Beefoote, Camomille, Mouscares, *Prunella*, the lesser sorte of stinginge Nettles, vvilde Thyme, Oatenstravve, Brāberryeleaves, cut thē smalle, & put thē in a bagge, boyle them in vvater, & let her bathe therī the space of 10 or 12 dayes.

*To make a Woman fruitfull.*

Take Oaten, and Peasestravve, Hayflowvers, ana a like, put this together in a

pot, & boyle it the space of a quart. of an hovver. And vvhen the vvoman hath bathed her, she must then in the bath sit over this pottē, as vvarme as she can tolerate it, & then goe & lye vvith her husbāde, vvich must everye 10 dayes be thrice done.

*For to make a Woman fruitfull.*

Take vvilde *Lillium convallium*, a qv. of an ovnce, drye it in an ovē, & cōtunde it smalle, and put thereto Mother Cloves, vvich vve call Fusti, pulverisatede, mixe them vvell together, & cause the vvomā to entre into the bath, & vvhen she hath bathede give her that pouldre vvith Malmasye, at once, or tvvice at the most, thē tvvo hovvers therafter let her lye vvith her husbāde. If so be as then she conceive not, she must then a moneth therafter vse the same agayne, & thar in such a sort, four moneth after other. The bath must in this sorte be made. Take *Marricaria*, vvilde Thyme, Camomille, *Ligusticum*, sproutes of Iunipertree, ana Mj. boyle this in a close covered Pot, of vvater. Then set a stoole in a Tubbe, vvich hath a hole in the middest thereof, ser this pot vvith the herbes thervnder, because the dampe may ascende vnder her, & on this stoole must the vvoman sit, 3 dayes after other, after she hath had her flowvers. If so be she chauncede to svveate she must thē vvith vvarmed cloutes drye her selfe, and make this bath hot, vvith glovvinge Smithes coles. This hath oftentimes in this sorte binne tryede.

*An other, for the same purpose.*

Take vvilde Sage, boyle her in vvine, or vvater, & cause the vvoman therover to bath 8 dayes after other, or lōger. But she must not vse it before she hath hadde her flowvers. For a vvoman vvich is verie coulde of complexione, you must boyle it in vvine: and for a hott, complexionede vvomā in vvater. This is the Romishe Queenes bath.

*To haefen the conceptione of a Woman.*

She must everye Morninge fastinge,  
eat



eatenuclayede Hennes Egges, vvhich have noe Cocke vvith them, the continuance of a moneth.

*An excellent porione, when a woman hath not her fluxione, at convenient time, & would fayne conceave, of the which she must the space of two or thre monethes drinke everye morninge, and eveninge.*

Take mother Cloves, Bayberries, ana ʒʒ. Pimpernelle a qv. of an ounce, smalle Puliole Mj. cōtunde it all grosselye, tye it in a little cloute, lay it in a kanne, and povver theron a pinte of vvine, boyle it avvaye the depth of two fingers, & vvhe the vvine is druncke therof vve may as then povver fref he therone.

*When the Wombe of a Womane is coulede.*

Take Cubebes, Cardamome. Graynes, vvhyte Ginger, ana a qvar. of an ovnce: cōtunde them all together verye smalle, & mixe them together. Cause the vvoman the time of a moneth to bath therī once a daye. And on this sorte must the bath be made. Take 5 or 6 skanes of yarne, boyle them in Ashes, cut as then a hole in a stoole, cover it vvith a clothe, set the kettle thervndre, & let the vvomā sit theron and svveate, in a stue, or hothouse. And give her before shee entre the bath ʒj. of the pouldre, vvith a draught of vvarme vvine, & vvhen she commeth out of the bath, she must then in her bedde svveate theron.

*An excellent Potione to purifye, & cleanse a frigifyede, & slimye wombe.*

Take Puliole, Mij. Liqvirifhe ʒʒ. E. lenium, ʒʒ. Corentes 3 quart. of an ounce, boyle this in a pottle of ovvle vvine, to the one halfe, strayne it, & give her ther of everye morninge, a little draughte, & then let her fast thre hōvers theron.

*To make a Woman fructfulle.*

Take Laudanū, & make therof a playster, & applye it to the Bellye of the vvoman.

Or, Take the slime vvich a Hare hath about his mouth, vvhe as he eateth Mallovves, give it the vvoman to drinke in vvine, & then lyinge vvith her husbāde she shalbe vvith childe, or conceave.

Or, Give to the vvomā vvith out her knowvledge therof the vvombe of a Hare to eat. Or, Burne it to pouldre, & give it her vvith vvine to drinke, in a bath. And she shall the same day conceave if she lye vvith her husbāde.

Or, Seeth Tormentilleroote, in raynevwater, and set the vvoman therover, because she might receive the vvarme dampe therof from vnder her. Thē take pouldre of Tormētille mixe it vvith hot honye, like a Conserve. Spredde it on a cloth, & applye it to the Bellye of the Patient, and vvhen it is coulede, vvarme it as then agayne. Vse this thrice a daye.

### Signes of Conceptione.

*How we shoulde knowe when a woman hath conceavede.*

Auntient Doctoures, mixede a parte of the best honye vvith two partes of vvater, & prēpared it as a Iulep & then gave it to the vvoman to drinke, vvhen as she vvēt to bedde. And this they tooke for a rule, or note, that if the vvomā felte anye payne therof about her Navle, & in her Bellye, that then she had cōceavede.

Or, Take Frackinsence, Masticke, Xyloloes, ana ʒj. heerof you must strayve on hot coles, & she must let the smelle ther of entre into the bodye throughe a funnelle on a stoole vvith a hole therī, & the vvoman beinge closelye coverede vvith blāckettes, if she perceave the smelle in her mouth she is as thē not grāvide but this is not verye certayne. But these are the surest



surest signes of conceptione. To witt, vwhen a vvoman beinge sovnde, & everye moneth had her fluxiones, & that on the suddayn it omitteth his course, vvith losse of her naturalle coloure, vvith insatiable desire of meates, & drinckes, and vvhe as the Belly suddaynlye sincketh, & the by degrees vvaxeth thicker, vvith a durities about her Navle. But if so be she retayneth her flovvvers, then most commonlye happeneth the cōtrarye therto, vvith a great increace, & growvinge thicker of the Belly, and Brestes.

### For all manner of diseases of gravide VVoemen.

*When a Womā doubteth whether she have conceived, or not, of the Countesse of Castel.*

VVhe a vvoman hath had this doubt the space of 8 vveeckes, of her conceptione, she must take 8 morninges after other, Gij. of Mirrhe, vvith a varme broth of Peasen, & then fast a little thereon. If she have then conceived she is ther throughte corroboratede, if not, it vvill as then provoke the fluxione.

*To prave the combinations of the virile seede  
With the Wombe of the Woman.*

VVhe a vvoman hath conceived, she must then as often as she bathes, commige out of the bathe, thruste her hādes oftentimes in coude vvater, & annoynce ther vvith the inferiour parte of her Bellye. Or, she must vvashe her privities vvith coude vvater, povvrige the vvater therover, & it hidereth all cōbinatione.

VVhen a vvoman hath binne gravide 18 vveeckes, she must thre dayes after other, everye morninge, take honye combes, vvith the honye, & all, the bignes of a VVallenutte, & fast one hovver therō. And this vvill repelle, all exvclerationes, and corrosiones of the VVombe.

*Experimentede pouldre, the Which a Wōman  
Who doubteth of her conceptione, must everye  
eveninge, and morninge vse, till such  
time as her doubt is resolvede.*

Take redde Roses, vvhyte Ambre, Maricke, Xyloatoes, prepared Coralle, ana 3j. redde Coralle, Indian Spica, vvhyte, & redde Behen, Nuttemegges, Cinnamon yellouvv *Santalus*, Cardamome ana 3j. vvhyte Suger 3ij. contunde all these together to a poulder. And if so be a vvomā have cōceavede, it is heere throughte corroboratede, if not, it then exceedingly provoketh the fluxione. If a vvoman chaunce to be astonished, or angrye, or els feeleth her selfe disqviteede, she may as then also vse therof. It must be vsede on a peece of toastede breade, vvith hath soackede in vvine, as lōge as her accoumptes laste. This pouldre hath in this sorte binne oftentimes tryede.

*Precious Water for the purifyinge of the Wombe,  
and for the corroborations of all gravide  
Woemē, Which is colled an Aqua  
vitar, for gravide Woemen.*

Take Cīnamome, Mace, Cloves, vvhyte Giger, Cubebes, Cardamome, Graynes, ana 3q. of an ounce, Galingale, & longe Pepper, ana a qvar. of an ovnce, Zeduar 3j. cut it all verie smalle, & put them all together in a lapidialle Canne, povver heeron 3 pottles of the best vvine, place it in a Sellare, & oftentimes stirre it about & havinge ther stood 8 dayes, adde then ther to gentle Sage, & redde Mintes ana Mij. then let it stange 14 dayes longer, & vvhen as the Spices have sufficientlye soackede, povver the vvine therof and contunde them vvholye to pappe, and then agayne povver the vvine theron, lute a Helm theron verie close, & distille it. If the therbe anye vvomā vvith hath an impure VVōbe, or a coude Matrice, let her drinck of this vvater both morninge, and eveninge 2 spoonesfull at once,



once, the continuance of two monethes. It expelleth all impuritye, & corroborateth the VVombe, and maketh the same fructifull. If so be the vvoman have conceavede, she must then everye mornīge dricke a spoonefull therof, to vvith vvhe she is in the halfe of her conceptione, & so forth till she be delivered. This vvater annihilateth all badde humors vvwhich might be vvith the Childe, and corroborateth both the Mother, and the Childe, and hindereth the combinatiōe of the vvombe. If so be anye mischaunce happē to the Childe, as is feare, or falles, let her thē take one spoonefull therof, & it vvill not hīdre her, for it corroborateth the VVombe, & the Childe, & all membres, and administred greates strength.

*When a woman hath conceavede, & hath such abundant fluxione, that she feareth the conceptione might also departe therewith.*

She must take the Cocke treadinge in the vvhyte of 7 or 8 Egges, & boyle it in vvater, & vvhe they are hardlye sodden, she must then vvith a spoone take the same, all at once, and therthroughe she shall retayne the conceptione in her vvombe.

*A tryede remedye when a woman hath conceavede, & hath not withstandinge her fluxione, or if she beare not the childe till the constituted time.*

VVhen a vvoman supposeth to have conceavede, take then at once Melisse ʒʒ. Matricarye, & Fēnelle-seede ana a quart. of an ovnce. Boyle it beinge closelye stopped in a quarte of vvine, as long as an Egge, frigifye it, and let the vvoman drinke therof as long as it lasteth. Thē tye a quar. of an ovnce of Melisse, & as much of Fennelle in a cloute, & lay it in the daylye drinke of the VVoman, and

thē let her continvallye drinke therof. Lay every thre dayes freshe herbes therein, & let her continue the same the space of 4 or 5 monethes. And also let her cate Almondes, & anye thīge vvwhich is made of Almondes, & keepe her selfe qvict.

*An excellent water for grāvide Woemē which doe not beare their Children, the whole constituted time, & it corroborateth the Woman, & the Childe, & is called the Infantes Balseme, of the Countesse of Castel.*

Take Nutmegges, Mace, Cinnamome, Cloves, & vvhyte Ginger, Graynes, Zedvar, ana 3 qv. of an ovnce, Galingale, ʒʒ. cut it smalle, & then take the leaves of Gillovers, & of Beechtree blossomes ana ʒ j. gentle Sage, *Sesili*, Fennelle, *Ferraria*, Lauendre, ana ʒ jʒ. Mintes ʒ j. choppe all the herbes smalle, & adde thereto Pionycrootes, and seede, also *Viscum* of Oackes, vvwhich are gathered in the decreace of the Moone, ana ʒ j. and the Crumbe of a vvhyte loafe dividede in 4 qvartes, mixe it all together in a Lapideall kanne, pover theron a gallō of Malmasye, stoppe this kanne, and burye it in a sellare the space of 3 vveeckes. The day before you intende to digge vppe the same, take Almondes peeled ʒ j. cut, & contunde thē smalle in a Morter, pover therō vvhyte Rosevvater, and vvater of Buglosse flowvers, ana a pinte, thē let it stande a daye, & a night, take also grinded Maulte ʒ j. pover theron stravvberrie-vvater, & of Mayflowvers, ana a quarte, let this also stande a daye, & a night. And vvhen you take the kanne out of the Sellare, rubbe the Almōdes verye smalle vvith the vvater vvherin they soaked, then put them in a nue pot, & the Mault also, vvith the vvater therof, and mixe it all together. And if ther be not vvater sufficiēte adde as then thereto of the Malmasye, mixe, & agitate it vvell together, till it be like a pulment. Thē pover it to the Spices,

V in



in the Canne, mixe it vvell together, and distille it in sande, but not to hot, & this is the firste vvater. Thē take a blacke Capō, vvwhich is three yeares of age, suspēde him by this Necke, till he be choackede, plucke him, & cut him opē, cleanse him from all his intestines, & fatt also, then cut him into little peeces. Povver heerō a qvarte of Malmasye, Burrage, & Ferrarie vvater, & Sage vvater, ana a qvarte, lay also therē fref he Dates vvith out stones, Corentes, Grapes, Nuttemegges, ana 3 j. Cloves, Cinnamome, Ginger, Cubebes, Graynes, Zeduar, ana a qv. of an ovnce, conserve of Roscs 3 ij. The spices, & the Dates must be smallye cutt, & then lute the Pot close together, decocte it gentlye till the fleshe fall of the bones of the Capon. Then open the Potte, & take 4 nue vvhyteloaves vvwhich come nue out of the oven, breacke thē into peeces, & put them into the hotte broth. Take also a vvell bakede Gingerbreade Cake, cut him into peeces, as bigge as a finger, & on a Gridiron roast them, annoynde them vvith honye, & put them also into the Canne, that they may soack. Stoppe the pot verye close, & so let it stande, till the next daye. Then gentlye straigne of the broth, & contunde the Capon, & all that is therein to a pultis, povver then agayne theron the broth, & mixe it vvell together, then agayne gentlye distille it in the sande. Then mixe the firste, and this seconde vvater the one vvith the other, & thē lay therin a Marcke of Hungariane Goulde, & let it stande 3 dayes in the Sunne. Thē agayne gentlye distille it in Sande. Lutifye thē the vessell close together, as also you must doe vvhen it is distilled, leaste the forces therof evaporatede. And then you have the Balsēm of the little poore vnborne Infantes.

*Whē a gravide womā is greatlye astonishede.*

Give her everye two howers to dricke two spoonesfull of Maydevve. Boyle

also Fennell in vvhyte vvine, & give her therof 3 spoonesfull at once, as of as she pleaseth. It corroborateth also the Children vvhen the vvoman eateth Fennellseede.

*A certayne remedye when a gravide woman is affrightede, or when the Childe in the Childebedthe is feeble.*

Take blossoms of vvilde Thyme, & of Mariorone, ana Mj. boyle it in halfe a pinte of vvine. Heerof let the vvoman continvallye drinke a vvarme draught: also make a little bagge of vvilde Thyme & of Mariorane, boyle it in vvine, crushe it out, and applye it on the Navle of the vvoman verye vvarme, and vvhen it is coule vvarme it as then agayne.

*Strengtheninge for the Childrene of gravide Woemen.*

Take halfe a qv. of a pounce of vvhyte Honye, boyle it, and clarifye it vvell, and mixe thervvith vvwhilest as yet it is vvarm Fennellseede contundede, vvwoode out of the VVallenuttes, ana 3 spoonesfull: mixe it vvel together, & keepe it. Heerof cause the gravide vvomā each other day to take, the biggenes of a hafellenutte, & also vvhen she chaunceth to be affrightede.

*When a woman is in great laboure, before her time of deliverance.*

Take a bleve vvollē clothe, annoynde him vvell vvith Mayden-honye, and lay him over her Navle, as vvarme as she cā tollerate it. And if soe be the time of deliverāce be at hande, the calamities vvill not cease, but vvill rather increace. And if the cōstitutede time be not as yet ther presente, she shall have ease therof, & be agayne restored to former health. It is tryede.

*Whē a woman knoweth not whether she have conceived, or not.*

She



She must take in the Morninge fastige a spoonfull of the Syrope of Mintes, & faste theron two howers, & if so be she chaunce to parbrake therof, she is as the certaynlye gravide, & if she doe not parbrake, she hath not as then conceived. If then she have conceived she must the all wayes vveare on her finger, or on her bare bodye the poyncte of a Diamante.

*If she be ther with feeble,*

She must the eate Dates, & they strengthe the Childe. And if so be in the morninge she coulede eate nothinge els, she may as then also eate Dates.

*When she is come to her 20 weeckes, and that the Childe did not stirre it selfe, & the Childe weare imbecille.*

She must then take peeled Almōdes, & clarifiede Honye, beinge povvred therover she must so let it stāde a whyle: vvhherof shee must both morninge, Noone, & eveninge eat thre at a time, in the meane whyle also may she eate Dates, if she perceave her selfe to be feeble.

*If the woman hadde anye contractions in her Bellye, & fearede to be deliverede of Childe.*

In primis, she must in the morninge at her risinge, & at Eveninge goinge to bedde, annoynde her selfe vwith this salve, agaynste a good fyre, to vvit before on the Bellye, on both her sydes, and behinde on her posterior partes. Also she must everye vvecke once bath, exceptinge the latter 14 dayes, & the she must bath everye vvecke twice, & in bathige sit on this subseqvent bagge, & vvhē she desireth to bath her selfe, she must then firste of all after bathige vse the vnctione.

*The vnctione is made after this sorte.*  
Take oyle of Lillyes, 3 qva. of an ounce,

Nardus-oyle  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Hennesgreace a qvar. of an ovunce, Spike-oyle two droppes, first liqvesye the Hennesgreace, then put the oyles therin, & the beinge vvarme let it strayne throughe a cloth, & then keepe it in a por.

*A little bagge wheron the Woman in bathige must sit, must in this sorte be made.*

Make a longe, & smalle linnen bagge, that he maye circuncingle the bodye rovnde about, put therin certayne handesfull, of Lintseede, boyle him in a por of vvater, till such time he vvaxe slipperye, & slimye, heeron must the vvoman sit, as hot as she cā tollerate it. And vvhē the bagge vvaxeth coulede, calefye him as then agayne in the same broth, & the set her theron agayne. It is also convenient that the vvomā, 14 dayes before the time of birth doe eate everye morninge 2 or 3 Figges. Others vse a vvhole moneth before the time, of deliverāce everye morninge 4 or 5 peeled Almondes, vvith 20 or 30 Fennelle-seedes.

*For what thinges a gravide woman ought to take heed of.*

*Nota.*

For all meates vvhich are made sover vwith Vineger, for reachige highe, leaste that the navle strige of the childe should burst. For much stoupage, & for much bendinge dovne to the earth, least that the Synnue be vvoūde about the Necke of the Childe, vvhether through ether in his mothers bodye, or els in the birth it mighte be suffocated. *choat Rob.*

*When a Gravide woman hath greate payne in her Backe, and Bellye.*

She must annoynde her selfe vwith oyle of Lillyes, and her hand vvarmede vvhher she hath the most payne. And give her everye day a draught of fat Hēnes broth to drinke, vvhherin is liqvesacted  
V ij halfe



halfe a qv. of an ovvnce of Suger. VVe may also make for her a vvaterbath, vvherin hath bine decoctede Mallovvcs, *Hibiscus*, & Lintfeede closelye sovvede in a bagge: theron she must sit in the Bath, & after fomētatione she must invngate her vvith this subsequēt vñctione, above, & on her privye members. Take the slime of *Hibiscus*, of Fenigreecke, extractede vvith the vvater of Beefoote, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, oyle of Lillyes of fyvet Almondes, Hennes greace, ana 3 qv, of an oūce, Cinnamome, & Safferne, ana ʒ j. and vvith a little vvaxe make it to an vngvent.

*When a Woman beareth an imbicille fruitte, that they suppose that shee shall not attayne ther vvith to her constituted time.*

Lay Coriandre on hot coles, & receave the dampe therof from vnder, doe this 14. dayes after other, both eveninge, and morninge. VVe must also applye to her Navle a honye cake a qv. of a yarde in his squadron, beinge cleft in the middest on her Navle, as hot as she can tollerate it, & give her honye vvater to drinck.

*How we ought to vse the Marmalade, When a Woman feareth that she beareth an alienate excreſcence or monſtre.*

She must everye morninge eat 2 or 3 slices of Marmalade, & then faste theron three hovyers, & also sleepe therō if she please. This must she vse in this sorte the continuance of a Moneth. And if so be it be a Childe, it shall therthroughe be corroboratede, and if it be noe Childe, it vvill as then separate from her.

*When a Women longeth after a thinge which is not to be obtayned for her, least the Childe shoulde be hurte, what we ought to doe*

Distille the vvater out of Vinebrāches,

in Maye, of the vvhyte Grapes. Give heerof to the vvoman, 3 or 4 draughtes after other, and also therafter, as often as shee pleaseth.

*Excellente syrope for gravide Woemen, which strengthneith the Matrice, and the Childe, it is also goode for straunge lustes of Woemen, and for their astonishment &c.*

Take immature Grapes, crushe out the iuyce therof, & gentlye decocte it, to one pounce of this iuyce, take halfe a Citrone, cut into slices, & boyle all these together, and beinge decoctede strayne them. Heervnto take Suger ʒ ij. & then boyle them agayne to a Syrope. Heerof muste the gravide vvoman everye day take tvo spoonesfull, especiallye if any infirmitie approach her.

*When she feareth the Childe in her Matrice to be feeble, and imbicille.*

Take Fennelle, and Cummine, ana a spoonefull, boyle it together in a pinte of vvater, as long as harde Egges. Then fyveten it vvith honye, & give therof to the gravide vvoman.

Or, Decocte Maulte, Fennelleseede, & Ferrara, & let her vse it on the same māner.

### For difficulte parturione, or Childebirthe.

*When a Woman getteth her travayle.*

Take vvater of Pulege, Lillye-vvater, ana ʒ ss. Safferne, and the yellovve, out of the middest of vvhyte Lillyes, of each the quantitie of a pease. And give her this vvarme to drincke.

*When a Woman hath noe travayle.*

Give vnto her Mummye, the qvātiye of



of a Pease, vvith vvine to drinke.

*When a womā beginneth to swelle, & agaynst the disconsione.*

Take Violetleaves, *Tapsus barbatus*, and Mallovvcs, decocte thē together in vvater, & set it vnder the vvoman. Thē pingvcsye a bleve vvoolle cloth, in oyle of Violetes, & applye the same vvarme to her Bellye, & it repelleth the all manner of svellings vvhatsoever.

*If a woman be deprivede of her travayles.*

Take vvhyte Ambre, & strewe him on hot coles, & cause her to receave the smoacke in at her mouthe.

Or, Take 2 or 3 Cloves, & cause her to cate them.

Or, Take 2 or 3 stalckes of Beefoote, boyle them in redde vvine, & rubbe ther vvith the soales of the vvomans feete.

*If as yet the travale woulde not come.*

Take two little Tubbes, put in each of them the one halfe of the vvine, & of the herbes, & then cause her in each tubbe to set one of her feete, beinge as hot, as she cā tollerate it, & as soone, as vve perceave her travayles to approach her, she must thē dravve her feete therour. But if all these meanes vvoulde not helpe, vve must as then give vnto her, one draught of her husbandes vvater to drinke.

*Whē as the travayle of a woman hath not anye festinatione, or furtherance at all.*

Take *Viscum*, of a Pearetree, Vnicorne, and scrape therof into a spoonefull of Lillye-vvater.

*When a woman getteth her travayles.*

Take the yolcke of an Egge, & a Nutmegge smallye gratede, and mixe them

vvell together. Bake heerof a little Cake, & give it vnto her to cate.

*When a womans travayles departe from her.*

Take the internalle pellicle of a Hennes stomach, exsiccate, and pulverisate it on the finest sorte you can: adde therto the thirde parte of Suger. Give heerof to the vvoman 3j. in vvine, or beere, & thē cause her to drinke an other draught, because it may vvash he dovvne cleanlye.

*When a woman is in her extremitie of parturitione, & can not be a ioyfull Mother of her conceived Childe.*

Take distillede vvater of redde Cabbages, vvarme it, & made fye therin a little cloth, houlde it at the Nose of the VVoman, that she may receave the savoure, or smelle therof, for she shalle sneese therof. It is verye certayne. Some doe give it to the vvoman to drinke, mixinge thervvith a little of the pouldre of Harteshorne, vvwhich vvas caught in lunc, but this is a little more daungerous.

*Whē a womā hath in her wombe a mortifiede, or deade Childe, & can not therof be deliverede.*

Take *Chamedrios* Mj. & a little Borrace, decocte it vvith vvine, or vvith Beere, & let the vvoman drinke therof.

*A tryed remedye for a woman which hath in her wombe a deade Childe.*

Take the harte, of a Harte, or Redde-deere, vvwhich feedeth on fine grasse, cut it in smalle peeces, & vvash he it in vvine suspende as then those peeces to drye, & beinge dryede, cōtund them to pouldre. Heerof you must give to the vvoman 3j. at once, vvith vvater of yellovve Violets, & it is excellent.



*If a Woman have a deade Childe in her Matrice, & can not be deliverede therof.*

Take cōtundede Meddelerstones, the biggenes of a Nuttemegge, povver ther on a rēnīshe vvine glassefull of Pulegevvater, and of Chamedrios-vvater: mixe thē vvell together, & give it to the vvoman beinge firste vvarmed to drinke. Take also Beefoore, & Camomille, ana Mj. boyle it in Lixivye, & set the vvomā therover, as soone as she hath taken the pouldre, and let her receade the dampe therof. And she shall immediatlye be deliverede of the Childe. This is certayne for it hath oftentimes binne experimētede.

*For difficulte labour, or parturione.*

Take redde Beefoote boyle it in vvater, & vvhen the vvoman hath taken the foresayede pouldre, let her then tye the Beefoote in a vvollen cloth, on her privities, & vvhen the Childe is borne vve must as then take it of, but vve must in noe vvise doe it till the Childe be in his parturion. It opitulateth Nature to her right travayle, preventeth all mischaunces, & also is verye commodious for the vvoman.

*Another.*

Take the thirde parte of an Hungaria-ne Gildre, & as much *Ossis de Corde Cervi*, both of them smallye raspede. Give this to the vvomā, vvhe the Childe is in greatest necessitie, & readye to be borne. It corroborateth the Harte, & continveth the forces of the Cordialle bloode.

*Another when the Childe will not come forth, the travayle tarryeth behinde, & the woman is in greate necessitie.*

Take Vnicorne, & our Ladyes Ice, cōtunde it smalle & take of each the quantitye of a pease, give it the vvoman vvith Lillyevvater: but not before you perceave Childe to be in fulle povver of beig-

borne, & all the travayles passede.

Or, Take 8 Perfickernes, contunde thē smalle, & thē take of five VVallenuttes, the internalle vvoodde betvvixt the kernelles, smallye pulverisatede. Give her that to drinke vvith vvater of Larkes-spurre.

*In the greateste extremities, when as a Childe is indirectlye turnede in the wombe, & we feare leaste the Mother, & the Childe shoulde both of them dye, what we ought in this extremitye to doe.*

VVe must as then turne over the vvoman, as soone as is possible, & the Childe vvill as then turne it selfe, & the Mo her shalbe savede, & the Childe sometimes also, if as yet it have anye life. Or Houlde Pepper, & Neefinge roote, beinge cōtundede, & mixede together, at her Nose, the bodye as then removeth, & the conceptione shall have passage.

*An excellent corroboracione for the Mother and the Childe.*

Take 2 or 3 freshe Nuttemegges, contunde them smalle, & mixe thervvith *Aqua vita*, till it be like a Conserve. Give her therof the qvātitye of a Haselnutte, cause her to chavve it in the mouth, a good vvhyle, because she might the longer be in svvollovvige of the same. And thervvith also annoynste her Nostrelles, & Pulses. Heerof shall both the Mother, & the Childe perceave greate corroboracione. This hath oftentimes binne experimentede, and tryede.

*To cause a woman her travayle to be easye, or to bringe forth her Childe with ease.*

Give vnto her vvithout her knowledge an other vvomās milcke to dricke.

Or Take Salomons-scale, cōtunde it, & applye it on the privities of the vvoman,



man, & she shall presently be delivered, although the Childe be deade

*When a woman after parturition can not be cured.*

Give vnto her *Os de cordi Cervi*, smally raspede, give it her vvith the vvater that it distillede out of the yellovve of the vvhyte Lillyes.

*When a woman is in greate neede, or extremitye of a Childe birth.*

Give then vnto her a spoonefulle of Birches milcke, & it vvill helpe her if anye terrestrene thinge vvill helpe her.

*When a woman is in greate extremitye of parturition, & that the Matrice is glidede before the entrance of her Wombe.*

Take VVormewoode, & in a fryinge pane heate the same verye hotte, involve it then in a blewve vvollen cloth, and hovvle that agaynst the Bellye of the vvoman, & the vvombe vvill immediatlye returne.

*When the travayle departeth from a woman, the Childe beinge borne.*

Give her as the pulverisatede corneflowers, vvith peasebrothe. And inferiorye make for her a suffumigatione of Cummine.

Or, Take *Mulium solis*, & Miscelden, ana 3 j. boyle it vvith a rennis he vvine glassfulle of vvine to the one halfe thereof, strayne it & give it her to drinke.

*To cause a Childe beinge either alive, or deade to reverte, or directlye turne it selfe agayne in his Mothers bodye, lyinge therein indirectlye turned.*

Give to her Mumme, & Misceldē, of an Oacke, an the quantitye of a Pease, vvith

vvarme vvine, & it vvill turne it selfe in his right situatione.

*To cause a woman to be easlye delivered.*

Take Cinnamome 3 qv. of an ounce, & Suger 3 j. both contunded together, and Safferne the magnitude of a pease, steepe it in thre ptes of the beste vvine, stirre it vvell together, let it soe stande 2 or 3 houvvers, & the let it filter throughe a claret vvine bagge. Give to the vvoman therof to dricke, vvhen the Childe hath preparede, & collocatede it selfe tovvard his nativite, but not before.

*When the travayles are departede from the woman.*

Take Larkes spurte M j. boyle it in vvater, or vvith a quarter of a Hēne. Give her heerof once or twice to drinke.

*When a Childe lyeth not in the directe place of his nativite.*

Take Germander, boyle it in vvater, & let the vvoman bath therover, & the Childe vvill thervvith retracte, or vvithdrawve it selfe. It is tryed.

*When a woman can not be delivered.*

Take Lillyevvater, *Pulegium* vvater, vvater of *Chamedrios*, ana a spoonefulle, then take the kernelles of blacke Cheryes, of Persickes, ana nu. 3. adde therto one, *Saltum Leporis*, and one *Os de Corde Cervi*, contunde it smalle, and put it into the sayede vvaters, & give it to the vvoman to drinke. Tye also an Eglestone on her internalle parte of her right thighe, and as soone as the Childe is born take, as then the stone avay.

Or,

Strippe of the Leaves of Beefoote, and tie it on the Navle of the vvoman, & she beinge delivered, remove it.

*When*



*Whē as the Navle is sweth out before the birth,  
or nativitey, & the Childe by noe mea-  
nes to be gotten.*

You must immediatlye thruste in a gayne the same, & if so be it vould not remayne therin, madeye as then a fine linnen cloth in Malmasye in Milcke or in vvine, or beere, & strewe therō, a little pouldre, of Cloves, vvith a little contrūdēde Mace, & thervvith circūmvolve the Navle stringe, this calefyeth, & also fortifyeth the Childe, and also houldeth fast the Navle stringe. VVhen this clout vvaxeth coude make it as then vvarme agayne, madeye it as before, & thervvith houlde faste that strīge agaynste the nativitey.

*Agaynste swoundinge in extremitie of Chil-  
debirth, or parturione.*

Rubbe her vnder her Nose vvith strōge Vineger, of Spicanarde. And lay to her Pulses little bagges replenishede vvith Nuttemegges, and Iuniper-berries contrūdēde, & soackede in Vineger.

Or,

Take rasped *Xyloaloes*, tye it in a little cloth, steepe it in coude Vineger, and hovvle it to her Nose.

### To expelle the Secondes.

*When the Secondes will not followe, in parturiō  
or when the Childe is deade, & will  
not followe.*

Take oyle vvich is made out of the internalle fulvide, or yellovve partes of the vvhyte Lillyes, and also 3 or 4 of the yellovve peeces vvich lye in the oyle, and put them into the Navle of the vvomā. And if so be it vould not remayne in the Navle, you may then tye it in a little clothe, & soe tye it on the Navle. And as

soone as the deade Childe, or the secondes, are departede from her, take it then frō her, & vvafhe out cleane the Navle, or els it vould stille vvorcke.

*When the Secondes will not followe, of the  
Countesse of Castelle.*

Take tvvo spoonesfulle of Lillivvater, & three of Violetvvater, cut thē smalle, & then give it to her.

Or,

Take tvvo spoonesfulle of Lillivvater, & Ambre, the bignes of a beane, mixe it together, & give it her to drincke.

Or,

Take *Viscum quercinū*, smallye raspede, as much as betweene thre fingers vve cā gripe, administre it to the vvoman vvith anye broth. This hath binne tryede.

Or,

Take cōrūdēde Cummin, a nuttshell fulle, & give it her vvith some broth.

Or, Give her a draught of Hempseede milcke.

Or,

Steepe to her vvines vvhyte *Marrubium*, & let her drincke therof. VVe may also boyle the *Marrubium* in vvine, & give it her to drincke.

*Whē a woman can neither be deliverede of her  
Secondes, nor her deade Childe.*

Take of the pouldrede Medler stones, 3<sup>l</sup>. Infuse theron vvater of *Chamedrios*, and Pulege-vvater, ana a like, to a little draught, & give her this to drincke.

*Another.*

Decocte greene *Ferrariam*, in vvater, & heereof let her drincke.

Or,

Give her chopped Rye, soddē in vvine to drincke.

Or,

Take Mummye, *Viscus quercinus*, vvhyte Ambre,



Ambre, & the spermaticks of a Hinde, of each the biggenes of a pease contunde it smalle, & give it to her to drinke ether vvith vvine, or Lillyevvater.

*When as the secondes will not follo we, or when the Woman is deliverede of a deade, and fetide Childe.*

Take vvater of Mintes, vvich hath binne distillede in Iune. Give her heerof ʒj. at once, fastinge in the morninge, an howver before supper, & in like sorte also 2 or 3 howvers thereafter, & vse this in such sorte thre, or foure howvers after supper.

*When the Secondes will not follo we.*

Decocte Mariorane, beinge smallye discidede in vvine, and give the same to the vvoman to drinke, & it presentlye helpeth.

Or,

Applye onlye *Ferrariam* on her Heade.

*For to expulse, and drive out the Secondes.*

Immediatlye, the vvoman beinge deliverede of Childe, she must stretch forth her handes and Armes vnder the coverlidde on her bare bodye, & stiffely, crushe her Bellye, because so the secōdes might the easyer be driven out, & she must also coughte thre, or four times. Also vve must houlde at her Nose a little Pepper, that ther by the might be provoked to necesse. And if then ther approach her as yet more travayles she must helpe them forvvardes. And if heerby they vvoulde not proceede forvvardes, she must then from vnder her receive the suffumigatione of Ambre, & as yet hould her hādes on her Bellye. And if all this vvoulde not prevayle, then vve must vse the oyle of the internalle yellovve parte of the Lillyes, as is above sayede.

*When the Secondes will not succede, & the menstrualles departe from her.*

Take stingige Nettles, & Garlieke, cut it smalle, & tye this to the lefte hande of the vvoman, on her little finger, till such time as she be deliverede from her Secondes, & thē take it of, & she shall have agayne her accustomed fluxione.

*When the Secondes are combinede with the Wombe of the Woman.*

Take of the fruietes of a vvilde Rose-bushe, cut the blacke from the toppe, & then excavate them: contunde the rubicūdirye therof to pappe, & mixe the biggenes of a vvallenutte of the same, vvith her ovvne husbādes vrine, and give her this to dricke. Take also of the best oyle of Camomille, & fref he butter, liqvesye them together, & heervvith annoyncte the vvomā. Pigvesye also heerin a vvollē cloth, & applye the same to her Bellye, about that place vvhere vve suppose the combinatione to be sitvatede. Tye also a broad Naptkīne about her bodye, leaste the blood take his recourse to the Harte, by the vvich she might be much imbi-cillede.

*Declaratione how we ought to prapare the oyle of Tapso barbato, for the Secondes.*

Take onlye the pure flovvers therof, put them in a peuter pottle, povver theron of the best Salletoyle, that the flovvers may thervvith be covered the depth of 2 or 3 fingers breadth. Boyle thē in a kettle of vvater, as longe as harde Egges, & thē crushe them out. Thē fill agayne a glasse halfe fulle, vvith the sayede flovvers, vvich have binne dryede in the shad-dovve, & povver theron the straygnede oyle, till such time the glasse be replenishede. And heervvith vve must then annoyncte the vvomā behinde on the raynes of her Backe, if she can not be also deliverede of her Secondes. It is tryede.

*How*



*How we shoulde compoſe, or make the oyle  
of the yelloſe of the Whyte Lillyes.*

VWhen as the Lillyes are blowē, take  
as then the yelloſe therout, boyle it in  
oyle, & ſoe make it as hath binne ſayede  
of the præcedente oyle. But vvith this  
oyle vve muſt oyle annoynte the Navle  
and alſo lay ſome of the leaves therof in  
the Navle, & thē as allreadye hath binne  
ſayede vve vvaſhe out agayne the Navle.

*How we ought to make the oyle of Yelloſe Vio-  
lentes, which is alſo excellent for the expul-  
ſione of the ſecondes of Woemen.*

It is made as both theſe fore rehearſede  
oyles, excepte onely that vve leave the  
ſtalckes theron. This oyle is commonlye  
vſede agaynſte the combinatione of the  
Secondes, if ſo be the Midvvye coule  
rightlye perceave the true place of com-  
binatione, ſhe muſt as then vvith this  
oyle invgate the ſame place. And vvhen  
the ſecondes are departed from her, ſhe  
muſt then vvith a little vvarme vvine  
vvaſhe avay the pingveditye therof.

*To drive forth a deade Childe.*

Take Vnicorne, *Viſcus qvercinus*, vvhyte  
Ambre, burnede Harteshorne, *Nucis Vo-  
mica*, *Oſſis de corde Cervi*, vvhyte Coralles,  
ana an æqualle portione, mixe and con-  
tunde them all together. And adminiſtre  
heerof vvith vvarmede vvine 3℥. This  
hath the Dutches of Saxen vſede.

### Prescriptiones for a Woman in Childebedde.

*What a Woman in Childebedde muſte uſe the  
firſt 14 dayes, of her Childebedde.*

Take a fatte Capō, & take out the fatte  
therof: put therin Mace, and let it boyle  
therin, and ſtrayne it throughe a cloth.  
Give of this pigveditie the firſt 14 dayes  
to the Childebedde vvoman, the quanti-  
tye of a Nuttemegge, vvith anye freſhe  
broth.

*For the ſeconde travayles.*

If ſo be the ſeconde travayles vvoulde  
not abſente themſelves, vvhen a vvoman  
hath druncken a little draught of freſhe  
broth, in the vvich hath binne boylede  
Perſelye-roots, Mariorane, & Galigale,  
give her then a ſpoonefull of vvater of  
Mintes. And fille a little bagge of the  
bredthe of ones hāde, vvith Mites, boyle  
it in vvine, & cruſhe it out, and applye it  
to the Navle of the Vvoman.

*How we ſhoulde prepare a Bath for a Woman  
in Childebedde.*

Take Oaten ſtrawve, & Oates M j. put  
them all together in a little linnē Bagge,  
boyle it reaſonable vvell in vvater. Lay  
this bagge on the ſtoole vvheron the  
Childebedde vvomā muſt ſitt. Thē take  
the vvhyte of Egges, & Roſevvater, beat  
them vvell together, & povver it on the  
bagge the vvoman ſhoulde ſit theron.  
Thē heate the bath, vvith a ketelle of vva-  
ter vvherin hath boylede Oatenſtrove,  
Camomille & vvilde Thyme. Then take  
an inveterate Ploughſhare, vvich as yet  
in this yeare hath binne vſede, & 2 greate  
ſtonceoles, glove them, & put thē into  
a kettle, & povver theron vvine, & Roſe-  
vvater, that the Bath may ther throughe  
be vvarmede.

*Whē as the privities, or ſecrete partes of a Wo-  
mā, & her Legges, are tumefacted, or  
ſwollene.*

Take Malmaſye, or anye other ſtrōge  
vvine 2 or 3 ſpoonesfulle, & as much La-  
vendrevvater, adde therto the yolcke of  
a nuclayde Egge, beat all theſe all vvell  
together, & thervvith oftentimes invn-  
gate the Legges of the vvoman.

*An excellent Ventricle vngvete, which is verye  
commodious for the Childebedde Woemē.*

Take 12 Egges, beate thē vvell in a diſh:  
liquefye as thē as much Butter as is the  
biggenes of tvo Egges, & put heervnto  
the Egges, collocate it then on hot Af-  
hes, and gentlye boyle it, continvallye  
ſtir-



stirring it, at the last boyle it a little harder, till it vvexe brovvne: Thē through a cloth crufhe it out, and adde therto as much Hartes talloyve, Neatesfoote oyle Hartes marrovve, Duckesgreace, Goosegreace, Capons, & Foxes greace, & sheepes fvet, ana a like quantitie, or as much as is of the crufhede out pingveditye of the Egges. Adde heerto oyle of Violettes, of Roses, and oyle of *Hypericon*, or *S. Iohns vvorte*, ana 2 Egge fhelles fulle, & as much agayne, of Hogges fvet, as anye of the other greaces, VVaxe, & Pitch, of each the biggenes of a Goose Egge: put all these together in a portte, & gentlye boyle them together, & then strayne it through a clothe and agitate it as longe till it vvexe stiffe, & then reserve this salve till such time as you have vse for the same, for the oulder it vvaxeth the better it vvilbe. Of this salve take the biggenes of an Egge, & spredde it on a clothe, and thervvith cover the vvhole Bellye, as soone as the vvomā is deliverede of her Childe, & somtimes renue this playster vvith the same salve. VVe may also applye this playster on the brestes, but the Teates must be vncoverede, & free thereof. And this may the vvoman doe in all her parturions if she her selfe doe not nurse her Childe.

*For the Varices, or bursten Vaynes in the Legges of the Gravide Woemen.*

Take Camomille vvater a qvarte, of the best *Aqua vita*, a pinte, contundede Bayberryes Mj. mixe them vvell together, & then set it in the Sunne a vvhole fixe vveeckes after other, & it vvill continue goode a vvhole yeare. As soone as the vvoman therfore shall fall into her travayles she must then vvarme some of this vvater, & annoynde her legges ther vvith ypvvards. She may also vse it, vvhen as she perceaveth anye payne.

*Agaynst the fluxione of the Cordialle, or Hartebloode, & we feare least the woman shoulde dye therof.*

Give her thē to drincke thre droppes, of her ovvne tearmes vvith a little Hennesbroth.

Or,  
Cause her to eate a little Nuttemegge, vvwhich hath bine roasted over a vvaxe candle, as hot as is possible.

Or,  
Let her drincke as hot as is possible for her, a roasted Egge.

Or,  
Take Selandine Mj. vvith a little Galingale, & ligate the same to the Puls of the vvoman.

Or,  
Take the Mossie of a fellede Oacke, boyle the same in redde vvine, & let the vvoman drincke therof.

Or,  
Take a good Nuttemegge, roast her, & divide her in tvvo peeces, grate therof the one halfe verye small and give it her vvith the yolcke of an Egge, & tie the other halfe on her Navle.

Or, Give her to drincke tvvo spoones fulle of vvater that is distillede out of Cabbadge flovvers.

*When a woman in Childebedde hath too violent fluxione of her mestrualles.*

Take fine Goulde, fervesye the same glovvinge hott, & thervvith Chalybeate her drinckes, & let her dricke therof verye vvarme. And if vve mixe a little of this filede Goulde thervvith it vvilbe so much the better for the restrayngninge therof.

*For superfluous fluxione of the Childebedde woemen.*

Take Hoggesdunge, the quantitie of an Egge, mixe the same vvith VVelle vvater, strayne it through a cloth, and give her to drincke therof tvvo, or three spoonesfulle, at once, and if thervvith it vvoulde not cease, you may as then give her therof tvvo or three spoonesfulle more.

Or



Or, Take Hoggesdūge heate him vvell in a pāne, & tye the same vvarme to the Bellye of the vvoman, vnder her Nayle, on her bare bodye, & it vvill cease.

*For the seconde travayles.*

VVhē a vvoman is brought to bedde of her firste Childe, she must as then cōmāduate, or eate Perficke stones, in like sorte in her secōde, & thirde parturione, and shall have noe seconde travayles althoughe thereafter she bore tventye children more.

### Agaynst the tumefactione of VVoemens secrete partes.

*When a woman after parturion swelleth.*

Take the secondes as soone as they departe from her, and crushe the same the space of three, or foure *Pater nosters*, agaynst her Bellye. It is tryed.

*Another for the same.*

Take Pigeons dunge in a panne, and sprinkle the same vvith vvhyte vvine, till it be humide, or moyste, and make it vverye hotte, then put it in a little bagge, and applye it theron, and vse this as lōge till the tumefactione be assvagede, and vvhen the one is coulde take as then another vvwhich is vvarme.

*When a woman throughe parturione is  
fraygne de.*

Take Camomille, and vvhyte vvine, heate them both vverye hotte, made fye therin a blue vvollen cloth, and applye the same on the place of her payne, and doloure.

Or, Pingviefye a blue vvollen cloth, in oyle of Violetes vvwhich is vverye hot, & applye the same on the Bellye of the vvoman as hot as she can tollerathe the same. And vvhen it is grovven coulde,

heate him then agayne in fervefyede vvhyte vvine. If it so chaūced you coulde not obtayne the oyle of Violetes, you may as them in steade therof take frefhe butter.

*When the secretes of a Women are swollen.*

Take *Boli armeni*, a qvar. of an ovvnce, Rose-vvater, & Nightshade-vvater, ana a rēnifhe vvine glassfulle, thre vvhytes of Egges, & oyle of Lillyes  $\frac{3}{4}$ . and thervvith annoynte the tumefactione. But if the svvellige chaunce to breacke out, or exulcerate. Take then vvilde Beetes, & *Pirolam*, boyle them in vvine, & thervvith vvashe the disease, and applye this subscribede Playster theron. Take *Terebinthine*,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. *Hartes talloffe*  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. *Lap. Calamin.*  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. *Lithargirye* of Silver,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. *Mafticke*, and *Franckinsence*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. *Camphir*, a qyart. of an ovvnce, & make therof a Playster. The vvwhich is also good for all inveterate vlcerations.

*Whē a womā throughe anye difficulte labour  
in parturion, is swollen in her in-  
feriour partes.*

Make little bagges of VVatercresse, boyle them in halfe vvine, & halfe vvater, & so applye them luke vvarme, on the vlceratione. She may also bath her selfe both morninge & eveninge, over the dampe of VVatercresses.

*When the Matrice of a woman is disscendede,  
or when she can not retayne her  
water, or vrine.*

Take Rosine, or navalle Pitch, and vvhyte *Franckinsence*, ana tivo qvar. of an oūce, cōtunde it all together smalle, of this pouldre must the vvomā goinge to bedde at night strave a little on hot coles, & receive the dampe therof from vnder a close stoole vnder her, and then goe to bedde theron, vvwhich everye eveninge



ninge in this sorte she must doe till such time as she be curede : It hath oftentimes binne tryede both in Childebedde, & also in gravide vwoemen.

*Whē as a Childebedde woman can not cotayne her water, or urine.*

Decoſte Saracēſherbe in vvine, 3 or 4 qualmes, & vvhen it is coulede thē let the vvoman drinke therof, & nothinge els. Make also tivo bagges of a qv. of a yarde longe, & a hādbreadth in latitude of fine linnen: replenish them vvith branne, & vvith threde baest them, & put them in a close coverede pot, & collocate the same by the fyer, and vvhen as they are verye hott, the vvoman must as then take the one therof, & applye the same vnder her Navle: and the one beinge coulede let her applye the other theron, the vvich she must continue as longe as is needefulle.

*When a Childebedde woman seemeth to lye in a swounde, or trance, and is inferiourlye swollen.*

Take *Bismalva*, Camomille, Mallovvcs, Sheapherds purse, ana a like, contunde them all together, boyle it vvith milcke to a Cataplasme, & applye it verye vvarme to the tumefactione of the vvoman. But first you must invngate the svvellinge vvith oyle of Camomille, & vvith oyle of Lillyes, & vse this as lōge till the tumor be assvvaged. Then take honye of Roses, and VVheatenflowver, make therof a Cataplasme, and applye it on the tumefactione, but all vvayes first annoynctinge it vvith the sayede oyles as is before rehearsed. And if so be ther chaunce to come an apertione in the vlceratione, take as thē contundede Frāckinsence, & Litarge of Goulde, & Aloe, ana a like, & strawe it therin, and applye as then theron the *Emplastrum album coctum*, till such time it be vvholycurede,

*Agaynst all apertiones in the privities, whether it be Man, or woman.*

Take onely the Leaves of Alehoofe, choppe them smalle, & strevve it on all the Viandes of the Patient, till such time he be curede. It hath oftentimes binne tryede, but vve must all vvayes cleanse, & purifye the disease, and applye playsters theron as is convenient.

*When a woman hath an vlceratione in her Wombe, or Matrice.*

Mixe ʒ i. of Rose-honye, vvith vvater of Beefooote ʒ j. Give her therof certayne morninges after other fastinge to dricke. It helpeth, & purifyeth exceedinglye the Matrice.

*Whē the Matrice of a woman exulcerateth, & must then throughe a Clister cause this same to runne therin.*

Take a pinte of svveete milcke, boyle therin cōtundede Linteseede ʒ j. Sanicle M ij. then strayne it throughe a cloth, & mixe thervvith the vvhytes of four Egges, Sugar ʒ ij. & a spoonfulle of honye. Heerof must the vvoman infuse therin a rennishe vvine glassefulle thrice adaye, alvvayes an hōvver before meates. Boyle also Foenegreece in vvater, & pigvesye it verye vvell vvith Goosegreace, cause her oftentimes to pigvesye therē cloutes & thrust them into her privities.

*Whē a woman hath great cuttinge in makinge of her water.*

Take Duckesgreace, & oyle of Lillyes ana ʒ i. fulvisye it verye yellovve vvith Safferne. Heervvith must she oftentimes annoyncte in & above her Navle.

*When a woman throughe parturione is hurte, & getteth swellinge inferiourlye.*

Take *Tapſus barbatus*, Mallovvcs, VVatercreſſe,

X



tercrease, an. M j. boyle it together vvith vvater: povver it in a basen, & cause it to coole, & then let the vvomā a little sitte therein. Vse this tvice adaye, and everye other day make a freshe Bath. And all vvayes after fomentatione she must all vvayes annoynce her selfe vvith oyle of Egges, and vvith oyle of Lillyes.

*When the Matrice of a Woman exulcerateth.*

Decoct sloaroote in vvine, & thervvith vvash the vlceratione.

*When a Woman or anye other bodye chaunceth inferiourlye to svelle.*

Take Litharge of Silver, 3̄j. Pomgrate shelles 3̄j. contunde them together to pouldre, & mixe it vvith oyle of *Lilliorum Convallium*, to an vngvente, spreade therof on a cloth, & applye it theron, & vvhen it is growven drye, applye as then an other theron, till it be completlye curede.

*A certayne verye excellent Salve, for all Childebedde woemē, which are inferiourlye straguede, & for all manner of other inflammations whatsoever.*

Take Verone, *Serpentaria*, Valeriā vvith the rootes, Alehoofe, Manstrenghthe, Lionsclavve, Millefoyle, Saracensherbe, Plantine the lesser, *Pyrola Ophioglosson*, stingige Nettles, Sanickle ana Mij. Maybutter 3 qv. of a pounce Hartestallowve, & Marrovve, ana a qv. of a poude, vvhyte VVaxe, & vvhyte Rosin, ana 1b j. Liqvefyethē all together, & boyle the herbes therein, beinge smallye chopped, till such time as the strength therof be decoctede out, strayne it out, & verye harde crushe it.

*An other for all sores whatsoever of woemens privities.*

Take oyle of Roses, & of Violettes, ana 3̄j. vvhyte vvaxe a qv. of an ounce, & the

vvhyte of rvyo Egges vell beatē, liqvefyethem all vell together & then mixe these follovinge poulders thervvith. Take Cerussa, 3̄j. Camphire 3̄j. *Opiū* 3̄j. & make therof a little thinne vngvente, heervvith both morninge, & eveninge annoynce the place of the discafe.

*An vngvent serviceable to the same purpose.*

Take oyle of Roses, 3̄j. vvaxe a qv. of an ovvnce, liqvefyethē vvaxe vvith the oyle. And then mixe this subseqvente pouldre therī. Take *Tutia*, vvich is preparede 3̄j. Masticke, & Frackinsence, ana a qvar. of an ovvnce contunde it verye smalle, & mixe it vvith the oyle & vvaxe to a little salve, or vnctione. And heervvith must she annoynce her selfe both the eveninge, and morninge.

*An other which is more stronger.*

Take Masticke, and Frackinsence, ana 3̄j. Litarge of Silver, advstede leade, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, Cerussa, 3̄j. contunde it all together verye smalle, and then take iuyce of Burres, and iuyce of Ivye, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, oyle of Roses 3 qvar. of an ounce, mixe it all together, and let it boyle one qvalme strayne it, and mixe them thervvith the sayede povvldre to an vngvente. VVith this vngvete she must annoynce her selfe, both eveninge, & morninge.

### For discendinge of the Matrice.

*If anye thinge chaunce to sincke out of the Womans bodye.*

Take Vervvene, Oackenleaves, and Mallovvves ana M j. decoctethē together vvith runninge vvater, & let the dampe therof ascende vp to the bodye verye often after other, but not to hott. This may also a Childebedde vvoman vse vvhen she



ſhe hath vſe therof, & it vvill helpe for it is tryede.

*For the deſcendinge of the Matrice.*

Take *Asphaltum*, & vvhyte Franckinſence, ana a like, contūde them vvell together, & make therof a ſuffumigatione from vnder into the vvombe both eveninge, & morninge.

*An other.*

Take cōrundede *Gypſum*, & tvvv vvhytes of Egges, make therof a playſter, applye the ſame to the Patiente, & ſoe over the ſecrete partes.

Or,

Make a ſuffumigatione from vnder vpvvvardes vvith povvdr de Cloves, and it vvill helpe.

*A tryede remedye, if a womā have anye infirmitye in her privye partes, or vvhē her Matrice is deſcendede, and ſuncken downnewardes.*

She muſt take Hartes tallovve, and ſhe muſt oftentimes invngate her ſelfe, on the entrance of her privities, and alſo at eveninges vvhen ſhe goeth to bedde agaynſt a Charrecole fyer. She muſt alſo of Paper make a rounde hollowe peſſarye, and circumligate the ſame vvith a threde, alſo dravve ther throughe a little blacke threde of half an elle lōge, vvwhich foreſaye peſſarye, pellet, or paper balle, ſhe muſte vvinde in liqveſyede vvaxe & the ſame beinge agayne ſtiffenede, vve muſt as then involve the ſame in contūdede *Colophonium*, and Franckinſence ana a like, becauſe the ſayed povvdr may cleave therto. This Peſſarye, balle, or bullet muſt ſhe intrude anteriorlye into her bodye. Nether muſt this Balle, be greater thē the vvoman deſireth to have the ſame, or ſhe can tolerate. Vvhen as ſhe takeih out the ſame, or he departeth

from her, ſhe muſt thē clavate the ſame vvith reddevvine, and beinge agayne exſiccated involve him agayne in the ſame pouldre, and thē intrude him agayne in her bodye.

*When as the Matrice diſcendeth out of a womans bodye.*

This vvomā muſt cauſe her ſelfe to be invngatede both anteriorlye, & poſteriorlye, on her privye partes, vvith the grace of a ſhee, or female Beare, agaynſt a vvarme fyer, vvwhether it be in the time of her Childbedde, or out of Childbedde. But the Midvvife muſt ſitvate the vvombe in her right collocatione as often as ſhalbe requyred. Alſo ſhe muſt keepe her ſelfe ſo ſtill the ſpace of ſixe vvееckes, as in anye ſorte is poſſible, and ſit noe longer thē that her bedde may be made. And as longe as ſhe vſeth this vñctione, ſhe muſt vveare on her heade, a little bagge filled vvith Bearesclavve, vvwhich hath bin ſodden & cruſhede out in vvater, & vvhen it is grovven coulde, vve muſt thē agayne in the ſame brothe heate it. The vvwhich ſixe vvееckes beīge exſpirede, ſhe muſt then throughe our the vvhole yeare vveare on her heade both daye, and night, a little bagge filled vvith *Meliſſophyllon*. This is tryede. She muſt alſo at the ſame time vſe the vvaxe balle, as allreadye hath binne ſayede, and make for her a truſſe, or Bande like to an inferiore clothiige, or breeches, vvherin ſhe maye lay cloutes to keepe in the balle in her bodye, and that the Matrice doe not chaunce to glide, or deſcende forth, & ſoe by that meanes ketch coulde. The ball ſhe may verye vvell take out the fourth vvееcke, and her ſlovvers beinge paſſede put him in agayne, nether vveare it anye hinderance to her reſanatione if everye 14 dayes ſhe made a nue Balle, or *Paſſarium*.



### For the Timpanye or crassitude of the Bellye.

*When a woman hath so thicke a Bellye, as if she weare grauide, of those of Castel.*

Take Liqverishe, *Sena*, Iuniperberries, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. *Asarum*, a qv. of an oyvnce, *Cassia fistula*,  $\bar{z}$  j. Yellovve Violettes, Mj. Stravverrye leaves, Mij. Suger  $\bar{z}$  j. and a quart. povver therō halfe vvater, & halfe vvine as much as is requisite: vvhen it beginneth to decaye take as thē Eldreflowers, and adde thereto. Heerof must the vvomā dricke by times in the mornīge a vvarme draught, tvvo hōvvors before meate, and at night, one hōvvor before meate, and tvvo hōvvors thereafter an other draught the vvich she must beginne thre dayes before she expecteth her fluxiones. And vvhe she hath thē, she must thē drinke noe more therof, till such time as the fluxions be passed, but then she must agayne drinke therof thre dayes after ther. And then she must bath in vvater vvherin hath binne boylede *Bismalva*, & Camomille, and havinge bathede thre dayes after other, she must then agayne drinke therof thre dayes, till such time as it amendeth.

*When a woman her whole bodye is swollen, & tumefacted ether in her Childebedde, or thereafter.*

Take of the vvoodde of the longer the better, an herbe so callede Mj. smallye cut, povver theron a pottle of vvater, & let it boyle avway the depth of thre fingers. Give her therof fastīge in the morninge a vvarme draught, & in the day, & also at night, a coude draughte. And all vvays lay in her drinke Strauberrye leaves, & Cinquefoyle.

### For extreame heate in Childebedde.

*When a woman in Childebedde is full of heate, of the Countesse of Castel.*

Take redde peasen Mj. boyle them in a qvarte of fayre vvater, & let her dricke therof. Take also vvhyte Roseleaves Mj. Violettes, Mj. & Suger  $\bar{z}$  qv. of an ounce: boyle all these together in a qvar. of vvater, as long as an Egge. VVhe the vvoman hath greate fluxion boyle it then vvith a Nuttemegge.

*Excellent Wine for a Childebedde womā, which is full of heate, & dareth drinke noewater.*

Take vvaf hede Corentes  $\bar{z}$  iiij. pounce them, & put them in a cloute, and steepe them in a qvarte of vvine, set it a vvhole night in a Sellare, and in the morninge vvrieth, or vvringe out the little cloute, & let her drinke heerof vvhe she pleaseth.

*When a Childebedde woman hath too superfluous fluxione of flowers.*

Take a shiver of Ryebreade, involve the same in an Egge, thē bake it in a fryinge panne, lay it on the heade of the vvoman, & it vvill cease.

### For to greate abundance of Milcke.

*When a womā in Childebedde hath her Brestes so replete with milcke that she feareth they should exulcerate.*

Decoſte Cabbage leaves in vvater, till they be tender and applye them thre or foure dayes therō, also she must keepe herselfe verye vvarme, & it vvill expell the milcke out of the Brestes.

*If this wolde not helpe.*

Take thē Vineger, & Rosevvater, madesye a Cloth therin, & applye it to the Brestes. And as soone as the vvoman is brought to bedde then take vvhyte Ambre,



bre, Sage M j. & Venetiane Treackle, tye all these together in a stringe, & hange it aboute her, betveen the shovvldres. Madefye also cloutes, in faulte vvater, vvherof in one quarte of vvater ther in thre, or foure handesfulle of faulte, applye this cloth luke vvarme on the Brestes, & as oftentimes as it is dryede, may often it agayne.

*Whē a Womā weineth her Childe, or the same chaunceth to dye, or when she her selfe doth not nurse her Childe, by which meanes the milcke molesteth her.*

Take Chickevveede, vvith the blue flowvers, as much that her totalle Breste may be thervvith coverede, if it be green contunde it, & cause the vvoman to applye the same on her Brestes most to vvardes her Necke. And ther let it lye till it exsiccate, & the Milcke vvill rūne out, & if at the firste time it effectede not his fūctione, prosecute it stille, till such time as the Milcke rūneth out. In the vvinter the herbe beinge drye, decocte it in Vigner, and applye it theron as hath bin sayede.

*To repelle the Milcke.*

Invngate circkle vvise the Breste vvith a fether dippede in Varnishe, & then applye theron chickevveede beinge made hot, betvvixte tvo cloutes.

*When as the Brestes will not exsiccate, & are verie dolorous.*

Take lixivye in a Pot, collocate it vnder the Bedde, at eveninge vvhen she sleepe, vvithout her knowvledge, and her milcke vvill drye.

*To exsiccate the Milcke, When as the Woman lyeth in Childebedde, & to cure the cloves of her pappes.*

Take pure Oxetallovve, liqvesye it, & madefye therin a vvhyte vvoolle cloth, applye the same on the Breste, and the

milcke vvill exsiccate, this must in all Childebeddes be vsed.

*To repelle the milcke of a Childebedde woman vvithout payne.*

Take coursebreade, grate it smalle, and adde therto halfe as much faulte, boyle thē together in vvater, to a Cataplasme, spredde it on a clothe, & applye it on the Breste of the vvoman, but in the middest it must have a hole, for the Teate to be free. And vvhen it is coulede applye the other theron, and the milcke vvill then runne, out, or exsiccate, vvithout anye dolour or hinderance: this hath oftentimes binne experimentede Nuttreleaves also beīge applyede on the Brestes, doth repell the milcke: in the vviter vve soack them in reddevvine, & thē applye them theron.

### For cleftes of the Teates or pappes, of vvomens Brestes.

*Whē a Childebedde woman hath clove dugges.*

Take the marrovve of Calves feete, liqvesye it gentlye, and cause her thervvith to invngate her teates, as often as the Childe hath suckede. And it cureth them.

*A tryede remedye agaynste the fissures of the teates.*

Take the Zirbus, of a lambe, vvash it, & minse it smalle, liqvesye it, and povver it on the vvater, that ther it may stiffen, thē in a little dishe of Rosevvater vvash it, & thervvith let her annoynce her dugges.

Or, Take a Lillye leafe, vvwhich is steeped in oyle of Lillyes, and let her applye it theron, for it is excellent good.

*An other.*

Take oyle of Violettes, & oyle of Egges, ana iiij. Hartestallovv, & Goatestallovv

X iiij      ana



ana a quart. of an ovvnce, adde therto as much vvhyte vvaxe that it may be an vnguent.

Or, Take Cherryetree Gumme, and Franckinsence, ana a quar. of an ovvnce, VVaxe, & *Gummi arabici*, ana 3 j. liqvesfye this vvaxe vvith as much freshe butter, contunde the remanent to pouldre, and mixe thē together to a salve, or vunctione.

*When the teates of a Woman are soe extreame-lye clefte, that throughe payne therof she can not let her Childe sucke.*

Take freshe Butter, & breacke an Eg-ther, frye it, till it vvaxe verye brovvne, then take it out of the butter, & povver a little vvine therō, mixe it vvell together, & let her annoynce thervvith her pap-pes.

*An other.*

Take the slime of *Pulicaria*, & of Dra-gons, ana a qv. of an ovvnce, oyle of Vio-lettes, & Roses, ana 3 ℥. and vvith a little vvaxe make therof an vngente.

Or, Steepe the seede of *Basilicū*, in vvater, & vvith that slime let her annoynce her teates.

### For penurye of milcke in suc-kinge vvomen.

*To augmente, & increace the Milcke, in the Brestes of woemen.*

Decocte Dille, vvith the seede therof, in brothe of Vetches, & let the vvoman oftentimes drinke therof.

Or, Boyle greene Dille, & Fennelle, in milcke or vvine, & giue her therof eve-rye morninge a vvarme draught.

*When a Womans milcke dryeth awaye.*

Take an Vdder of a Covve, boyle the same tender, cut the same to slices, lay them on a boarde and drye them in an

oven, pulverisate them, & sifte thē. Take then to th j. of this pouldre, Annise, Fen-nelle, ana 3 ℥. *Seseli*-seede 3 j. & Suger 3 j. & a quart. contunde it all smalle, & mixe them together. Heerof shall the vvoman everye day take in a draught of beere, as much as betvvixt four fingers can be ta-kē vp. Also she may take it drye, as much, & as often as she pleaseth. This hath of-tentimes binne tryede.

Or,

Give her oftentimes Lettisivvater to dricke, vvich hath bī distillede in May.

### For payne of the Brestes.

*When a Womans Brestes are sore, or beginne to exculcerate.*

Take Lintescede, & Maybutter make therof a salve, & thervvith annoynce her Brestes.

*When a Woman hath great payne in her Pectoralle partes.*

Take sheepes marrovv, & vvith little cloutes applye it on the payne. Or if you have not that in a readines, take thē Hon-nye, & vvilde Eldreberries, make therof a playster, and applye it on the Brestes.

Or, Take Nettles contunde them in faulte, & applye them theron.

*An other.*

Take sheepes excrementes, & applye it vvarme theron. VVe may also boyle the same vvith goates milcke to a Cata-plasme. If this helpe not take honye, and freshe Butter, beat this together, & ap-plye it therone.

*When a Womans Brestes, are swollen and hath great stiches therin.*

Take loame, & put out the little stones of choppe then verye smalle the Leaves of Eldre, & mixe thē thervvith, spredde it



it on a cloth & applye it on the Breste, as farre as the rubicūditie extēdeth it selfe.

*An excellent salve, for payne in the Brestes, that althoughe they breake open shoulde agayne therewith be curede.*

Take Lintseede coles contunded to pouldre, t̄vvo partes, & one parte of Barrevhogges greace, contunde them vvell together, to a salve. Then take a cloth, & sprede thereon this salve, & therewith cover the vvhole Breste, t̄vvice a daye. Doe this as oftē till the payne cease, or till the Breste breake out, & then applye it continuallye thereon till it be curede.

*A vulnerarye portione for sore Brestes, and for Fishes.*

Take eleven Crevisheyas, & one good Nuttemegge, cōtunde them to pouldre, adde thereto a quartie of vvhite vvine stoope it close, and let it soe stande t̄vvo dayes after other. Heerof must the vvoman drinke everie morninge a good spoonefulle, & at nightes t̄vvo hōvvers after supper, allvvayes applyinge a redde Collevvorte leafe on her Breste, & sometimes vvash the Breste vvith a lixivye, and then observe ad yet in her cibaries, as a Childebedde vvoman ought to doe.

*For inflamede Brestes, throughe superabundance of milcke.*

Take Rice as much as you please, steepe it in vvine the space of fōvver hōvvers, povvnde it as then verie vvell, & applye it thereon.

Or, Mixe Ricemeale vvith oyle of Violettēs, & vvith yolckes of Egges, and applye it thereon.

Or, Take Beanemeale, & Barlyemeale, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Lintseede, & Foenegrecksede, finelye pulverisatede ana a quart. of an ovvnce, mixe it vvith oyle of Roses to a Cataplasme adde thereto safferne  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. and applye it on the Brest.

*When a womans Brest is swollen, & also inflamede, or redde.*

Take the vvhyte Mosse of Sloatree, cut it smalle, & adde thereto Lillyerootes, & choppede Roseleaves, and thē contunde them all together. Boyle this in Goates milcke, & applye it vvarme on the Brest, certayne dayes after other. Also you may boyle therewith cōtundede Lintseede.

*When as the Breste semeth to exulcerate, and burst open.*

Then take Lintseede cakes, smallye contundede, siste it & mixe it vvith Lixivye to a pultis, calefye it, & applye it thereon till such time as she brekerh. And thē vse this subsequent salve or vngvente. Take Pirofin,  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Hartestallovvē, and VVaxe ana a quart. of a pounce, liqvesye them together, and strayne it throughe a clothe. And vvhen as novve it beginneth to vvaxe coulede, mixe thē therewith a yolcke, or t̄vvo of Egge till such time it be coulede.

*The goulden milcke, that is when anye thinge is fallē into her Breste, that the milcke waxe is redde therof, & that she hath extreame payne in her Breste.*

Take a quartie of Lye, & povver thereto oyle of Violettēs, or of Roses, or Saller-oyle, that it belike to thicke Butter-milcke. Take therof a little in a saucer, adde thereto as much pouldrede Safferne, that it may be of a fulvide, or yellovve coloure, then scrape ther to a little Venetianē-sōpe, about the quantitie of a VVallenutte, & the vvhyte of three Egges, beate them vvell, and put it by the remanent, and then mixe them vvell the one vvith the other, and it is then finished. Madefye heerin a fōvvre dubble cloth, applye it on the Breste, and renewe it as often as it is drye. This is also good agaynst all inflammatione, and rubicūditie of the Breste, exceptinge onlye for the rubicūde itch of yōge Childrēs faces.

*When*



*When a woman hath greate shootinge in her Brestes.*

Take Divlesbitte, vvith the roote  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. boyle it in halfe a pinte of vvine, & give the vvoman tvvo draughtes, therof the one after the other. In the reliques of the vvine made fye cloutes, & applye the on the Breste, & as often as they drye moysten them agayne.

*For doloure of the woemens Brestes.*

Take Leekes, as much as vvill cover the vvhole Breste, heate it vvell, & applye it on the Brest, & as soone as it is coulede, applye theron an other, vse this till such time as it amende.

*For exulceratione of the Brestes.*

As soone as the vvoman perceaveth her brest beginne, to be sore, she must take the firste foot of a Moule, vvich of an other VVante, vvas bitten of, & drye it in the ayre, & let her suspende it about her Necke betvvixt her tvvo Brestes.

Or,

Boyle the roote of *Iris germanica*, in vvine, & let the vvoman drinke of this vvine, & it exempteth all vlceratione of the Brestes.

*When the Brestes of a woman vvith greate inflammatione payne them.*

Take oyle of Roses,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. fine Treackle,  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. Vineger  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. mixe them vvell together heate it, & made fye therin cloutes, & applye them vvarme on the Breste, vse it oftentimes, & the rubicunditye, & payne vvill cease, & dissolveth the congealed milcke.

*An infrigidative for inflamede, & exulceratinge Brestes.*

Take Fanigreecke, & Liriseede, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. boyle it in a qvarte of vvater, till it vvaxe

thicke: then mixe thervvith oyle of Roses  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. and a little Vineger, mixe it to a Cataplasme, and applye it vvarme to the Breste.

*For hot Rheumes, & Apostemations of the woemens Brestes.*

Take slime of Qvincekernels,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Aloe, a qv. of an ovvnce, Mirrhe, a qvar. of ovvnce, Bdellium, as much, Rosine,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. & a qvar. Storax Calamita,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. The Gummes must be liquified vvith oyle of Dille, strayne it and mixe the other thinges thervvith to a salve, or Emplastrum.

*Whē a woman getteth an obduratede Breste, & feareth leaste it be the Cancker.*

Steepe then in her vvine *Carduum Benedictum*, & let her continvallye drinke therof.

*When a woman hath anye shootinge in her Breste.*

Take Bullrushes, and applye them vvarme on her Breste.

Or, Take vvhyte Rosevvater, Nightshade vvater, & vvater of *Nenuphar*, ana a like, applye it vvarme theron, and it vvill extracte the heate therout. But if soe be you coulde not attayne to the gettinge of the vvaters, then take Incke, & made fye therin a vvhyte sheete of Paper, and applye it on the Breste, & vvhen it is drye then vvet it agayne.

*When a womans Brest is swollen.*

Povvnde Agrimonye vvith ovvldc, & inveterated tallovve, & applye in therō.

Or,

Take vvaxe, & oyle, boyle them together, to a playster, sprede hecrof on a cloth and applye it theron.

*For tumefactione, & payne of the Brestes.*

Take



Take Purselayne contunde it, & mixe therewith oyle of Roses, & applye it luke vvarme on the Breste, & the svvellinge, and payne vvill departe.

*For greate inflammatione of woemens Brestes.*

Take prepared *Boli armeni*, Mirrhe, *Cerustea*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$ . conūde them all together, & mixe it vvith Duckes greace to an vngyente, & this salve must she applye on the Breste.

Or,

Take Verioene, boyle it in milcke, crushe out the milcke therof, & applye it on the Breste, as vvarme as she cā tolerate it. This repelleth the svvellinge, and the inflammatione, if vve continue it a vvhyle.

*Whē as the womā hath shootinge in her Breste, and the Breste exulcerateth, yet not withstandinge will not breacke open.*

Take Saracensherbe, Oackenleaves, Vervvene, and Chickvveede, vvith blue flowvers, ana Mj. put it all together in a Pot, fill the same vvith runninge vvater, & boyle it one halfe hovver. Then cause her to houlde her Breste therover thrice a daye, as hot as shee can tolerate it. VVhen as novy the Breste is broke out, take then of the sayede vvater, moysten therin a little sponge, and thervvith purifye the Breste vvhere she is opē. Take also a Glasse, and fill it vvith Oackenleaves, pover therō of the same vvater that they may soacke, & then applye theron of the same leaves on the apertiones. The purification, and applicatione of the leaves, must vve vse thre, or foure times a daye, because it might the better, and easyer be curede, throughe often applicatione therof.

*hold*  
*When a womans Breaſte beinge foraminatede, can not be reducede to resanatione. hold*

Take *Pyrolam*  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. at once, sleepe it in a

qv. of vvine, let her continvallye dricke therof, cōtinvallye replenishge agayne the pot vvith vvine. And on the thirde daye she must lay therin fresh herbes, & vse it till the Breste be curede.

*When a womans Breste is swollen, and getteth internally little Cnobbes, by the which she is constrainede to breake out.*

Take Iuniperberryes, vvith the sproutes of the same tree, Mj. decocte it in a qvarte of vvine, & then contunde it to a Cataplasme: Applye it on the Breste, & she shall breake out, and also thervvith be curede. This is certayne.

*When the Breste of a woman exulcerateth.*

Mixe Goates dunge, vvith the milcke of a goate, to a pultis, and applye this on the Breste verye vvarme tvvice a daye. This is heervnto verye excellente.

Or,

Take Mallovvess vvith his seede, boyle it vvith Govvemilcke & applye it therō.

*For exulceratinge Brestes.*

Take Cabbageflowver vvater, vvater of Hoggesgrasse, & vvater of vvilde Roses, ana a like, put therin as much *Boli armeni*, that it may be redde. VVet therin a fourdubble cloth, & applye him theron as lōge as it is not broke out. But if so be it vvoulde exulcerate, applye as thē theron a *Diavilon* playster, & she shall in a shorte time burst forth. And vvhen as she is open, applye as then theron the Playster *Apostolicon*, and it vvill as then be sovvnelye curede.

*When a womans Brestes doe exulcerate.*

Take *Farina Fab.* and fresh butter, and pouldre of Mintes, contunde all these together, & sprede it on a cloth, and applye it vvarme theron. This assvvagereth the



the tumefactione, & easieth the payne.

*When as ther are knobbes, in the Brestes.*

Take iuyce of Peppervvorte, & Sallet-oyle of each a like, & as much honye as both of them are, mixe thervvith Rye-meale to a pappe, spredde it on a cloth, & applye it on the knobbes, & if the ther be more knobbes then one, applye on each one a severalle playster doe this as often till the Breste breack open, & healeth agayne.

*A salve for apertiones in the Brestes.*

Take stale Hogges svet,  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. purifye it, & melt it, and adde thereto  $\frac{1}{2}$  pintes of vvine, *Lap. Calam.*  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb. glovve him sixe times after other, & extingvish him in the vvine, that he may be purifyede of his sande. Then put this *Lap. Calam.* by the vvine, end Hogges tallovve, boyle them together, & stirre them continvallye, as longe till the vvine smelle after the Hogges tallovve, then take it of the fyre, continvallye stirringe the same till it vvexe coude.

*For an open Breste which hath a longe time runne, to ingendre fleshe therin.*

Take rootes of blue Iris, burne them to pouldre, and give her of this pouldre at eveninge vvhenshe goeth to bedde the quantitie of a hasellnutte vvith vvarm vwater. And the hole shalbe purifyede, and ther vvill increafe therein pure fleshe agayne, and quicklye be cured.

*For a swollen Breste, wherein is a harde knobbe, as if it weare the Canker, wher vvith also are manye apertiones, to cure the same vvithout tentes.*

Take honye  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. set him on glovvinge coles, & then take *Galbani*  $\frac{3}{4}$  lb. and a qvar. of an ovvnce of vvhyte Franckin-

sence, melte them together, and beinge liqvefacted, mixe the vvith the honye, adde also thereto VVheatenflowver, because it might be like a salve, mixe all these vvell together, and applye it on the Breste, & it vvill heale vvith out tētinge.

*When a woman hath holes in her Breste which have cōtinvede one yeare, or halfe a yeare.*

Take Svall ovvevvorte,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. *Mandragera*, a qv. of an ovvnce, cut the smalle, and put them in a peuter por, povver theron a qvarte of vvine, & let this stande a daye, or  $\frac{1}{2}$  vv. VVith this vvine must the vvome vvashe her apertione tvvice or thrice a daye. Also she may both morninge, & eveninge dricke of this vvine. And vvhe she hath spent a pottle therof she must as then take freshe rootes. It it tryede.

*The Playster of the Jewe of Steten, as the Ladye Lanschadin was cured thervvith, M. D. lvi.*

Take *Bismalva*, Lillycrootes, Liriseede, Foenigreecke, Beanemeale, Mallovves, & *Squilla*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. cōtunde it all together, & boyle it in Goatesmilcke, till it vvaxe as thicke as a playster. Adde the thereto oyle of Masticke, & oyle of Qvinces, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. boyle it agayne. And applye this thrice a daye theron verye vvarme.

*When it is descended into a womans Breste.*

Cut a chese to shivers, & make therof cheese brves, and applye this decoctede Cheese on the vvomans Brest, as hot as she can tollerate the same.

*When her Breste is full of holes.*

Take Salletoyle, & vvhyte of Egges, ana a like, beat the vvell together, spredde it on a cloth, & applye it on the Breste.

*For exvulceratione of woemens Brestes.*

Take Nuttreleaves, boyle the in vwater made fye



made fyetherin a little hempe, & applye it theron.

*For a swollen Brest.*

Invngate them vvith Sallet-oyle, and strevve, Alhes therone of Firre, and it vvill amende.

Or,

Take greene Cabbage, contunde the smalle, & applye it theron, or onely annoyncte the same vvith Cabbage iuyce.

Or,

Vineger, & VVaxe, mixe them together, & applye it theron. And this dissolveth the cōgealede milcke of the Brestes in a shorte time.

*When a Brest is swollen, & inflamed.*

Take Maulte meale, Mj. Crumbes of tvvo, or thre vvhyre Loaves, Sugar tvvo spoonesfulle, Safferne, as much as betvveene tvvo fingers vve can gripe mixe them all together vvith Creame, & nue layede Egges, & Rosevvater, to a pappe, & applye this theron. It mollifyeth, and asvvageth all payne, & drawverh out all inflammatione, as oftē as it is drye must vve renewe it agayne.

*Another.*

Take *Ligusticum*-vvater, vvater of Storckesbille, and vvater of immature vvallnuttes, ana  $\bar{z}$  iij. mixe them, & made fyetherin, a fouredubble cloth, and applye him theron. VVhen he is drye vvafhe him then, & made fyether him agayne as before, & applye him theron.

Agaynst rubicunditye, and  
spottes of the Face.

*Agaynst rubicunditye of the Face.*

Take *Sulphur vivum*, a qv. of an ounce, common faulte,  $\bar{z}$  j. Camphir  $\bar{\partial}$  j. Rosevvater  $\bar{\partial}$  ij. vvater of blue *Iris* flovvers,  $\bar{z}$  j. mixe all these vvell together, & set it in

the Sunne, oftētimes stirringe it aboute. And this beinge finishede vve must oftētimes vvith a little cloute, vvertede therein vvafhe the Face, & it vvill repelle all rubicunditye therof.

*For spottes in the Face.*

Take *Calcis* vvwhich is oftentimes vvafhed of vvith vvater  $\bar{z}$  j. *Tutia*  $\bar{z}$   $\bar{s}$ . agitate, and mixe it vvith oyle of Roses, acle as thē a little vvaxe therto, that it may have the consistence of an vngvente. In the end adde therto the vvhytes of tvvo Egges, vvith a little Rosevvater, thervvith oftentimes annoyncte the spottes, and it vvill helpe.

*An vngvent that repelleth all rubicunditye of the Face, and all redde spottes.*

Decocte Lillyerootes in vvater, till such time as they be tender, povvnde them, & adde therto vvhyts of Egges, Sugercandye, & *Cerussa*, ana a qv. of an ouce, vvith a little Camphir. Make hecrof an vngvère, & annoyncte it at night goinge to bedde on the spottes of the Face, & in the morninge vvafhe it of vvith Branne vvater, vse this thre or foure times til the spottes of the Face are gonne.

*Agaynst Blisters of the Face.*

Take Brimstone extīgvis hede in *Aqua vite*,  $\bar{z}$   $\bar{s}$ . Masticke, Franckinfence, Litarge of Silver, common faulte, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. Camphir  $\bar{\partial}$  j. oyle of *Spica*,  $\bar{z}$  j. Maybutter  $\bar{z}$  j. contunde all those prænominated verye smalle, & then mixe it vvith the oyles to an vngvente.

*For all pimples, & spottes of the Face.*

Take Dragante,  $\bar{z}$  j. steepe it in Rosevvater, and then exsiccate him agayne, thē take the vvhyte of tvvo Egges, beate it vvell, and liqvesye the Dragante therein, & thervvith annoyncte the Pimples.

*An*



*An excellent water for the same.*

Take Persickernelles, a qv. of an oñce, Pompione-seede  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Cotten-seede  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. redde Cicers finelye povvndede  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Camphir, a qv. of an ovvnce, contund all this verye smalle, & steepe it in Burrhevwater, 3 or 4 dayes, & thē distille it in *Balneo Mariae*.

*To repelle all Spottes, & privye markes on any place of the bodye what soever.*

Take Crevifheyes,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. contunde them smalle, or on a stone perfricate thē, adde heerto Saulte a qv. of an ovvnce, finelye pulverisatede, as much Vineger that it may thervvith be covered the depthe of two fingers bredth, & let it stāde 8 dayes oftētimes stirrige it aboute, & thervvith oftētimes annoynēte the marckes, vvith a little cloth, and it helpeth.

*When anye Person is itchy in his Face.*

He must firste vvashe him vvith Rosevvater, vvhervvith is mixede a little Cāphir. Then boyle a Lillyeroote in Rosevvater, till he be tēder, & take heerto also oyle of fyvete Almondes, make heerof an vngvente, & thervvith must the Person annoynēte his Face at nighte, and vvashe it of agayne in the Morninge.

*For redde Pimples of the Face.*

Tye in a little cloth cōrundede Brimstone, steepe this a vyhole night in Rosevvater, & thervvith vvashe this Face before thou goe to bedde.

*For redde Spottes of the Face.*

*℞. Camphoræ  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. contundatur cum Amigdalīs dulcibus excorticatis, & guttis 20, olei Amigdalārū, deinde cum lacte Caprino fiat pulmentum, cui adde Aluminis plumosi  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. & Aqua Rosar. Papaveris erratici, & seri Caprini, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. serventur in vase stricti orificij.*

*For spottes of the Face.*

Firste vvashe your Face, vvith stravyberrye-vvater. Then take Persenippes, contunde them, & crushe out the iuyce therof, invngate thervvith the spottes, & they vvill departe.

Or, Take a reasonable bigge Potte, & fille him vvith rootes of Salomons scale to the edges, povver theron a quartē of Goatesmilcke, & the biggenes of a pease of Camphir, collocate it a day, & a night in a Sellare, & then distille it.

*Whē anye Person his face is verye redde, wherbye are also Pimples, that they are almoste like vnto a Leprosye.*

Combure a Batte to poulder, pulverisate her, and thē mixe the pouldre therof vvith oyle of Roses, to an vngvent. Heervvith annoynēte the rubicunditye, at nighte vvhen you goe to bedde, and keepe out of the ayre.

*A tryede vngvente for all pimples of the Face what soever.*

Take the greace of a little redde Barrovve Pigge, vvich as yet suckinge vvasgeldede, & vvich hath eaten noe other fodder then Barlye, and such like, after it hath binne taken from suckinge. Take this pingveditye vvith out vvettinge her therout, liqvesfye it on vvarme Ashes, strayne it throughe a cloth, to a pounce therof, take Brimstone, peeled Bayberryes, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. vvhyte Ginger halfe a quart. of an ounce, a greate Nuttemegge, Cinnamome, and Camphir, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. mixe all this beinge finelye pulverisatede vvith the suete, till it be som vvhat stiffe. Heervvith after fomētatione you must invngate your selfe, vvich you must vse 14 dayes after other, keepige your selfe out of the ayre. You must at each time spēde noe more then the bignes of a Vetch. And vvhen you can not bath, you must thē boyle redde Beetes, & therovery bath thy



## For the diseases of the Face.

253.

thy Face dryinge it of, & the vse this vnguent.

### *A health fulle vnguent for the spottes of the Face.*

Take contunded Tarter  $\frac{3}{4}$  Camphir 3j. pownde them together vvith good *Aqua vita*, and make hecrof an vnguent. Annoyncte thervvith the spottes, or pimples, and they vvill departe.

### *A water for the pimplinge of the Face.*

Take Devve, and vvater of Salomons scale, ana a like, take hecrof  $\frac{3}{4}$  and a qva. of an ovvnce of vvine, mixe them and vvashe heervvith your Face.

### *For the Pimplinge of the Face.*

Take Brimstone, vvhyte Frackinsence, redde Mirrhe, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, Camphir 3j. contunde all these together to pouldre, infuse then therto Rosevvater  $\text{th } j.$  and then keepe it closely occludede. Madefye therin a little cloth, and applye it on the rubicunditye of the Face. Doe this as longe till the rubicunditye departe. For it hath oftentimes binne tryede.

### *Another.*

Pulverisate Bayberryes, & boyle them vvith Vineger to a pulmente, and thervvith annoyncte your selfe.

*To make an excellent oyle of Tartar, agaynst all pimplinge of the Face, & all other places of our bodye wher soever.*

Take redde Tartar, put it in a pot, lute him vverye close and vvhen the luting is dryede, give him then to a Potter, and let him bake in the oven, as longe, as the Pottes: Then breacke this Pot, and pulverisate the Tartar. Put it the in a ströge lixivye bagge, but firste lay in the bosome therof contunded Almondes, and

cōtundede Rice, ana Mj. one contündede Fishebone, & pulverisatede Bayberryes Mij. heeron put the contunded Tartar, & suspēde this bagge in a sellare, placige a pot thervvnder, for the oyle to droppe in, & the oyle vvill droope therout, vvhe it shall have hunge ther a moneth, or tvvo: and vvhen you perceave it droppes noe more, put then this oyle in a glasse, & the remaynders in the bagge must you also reserve. And vvhen anye Person desireth to make his handes Lillyevvhyte, let him take but a little therof in his handes & vvashe the. It is as good as the oyle but not so stronge of vigor. And vvhe any yōge Personne is Itchye, let him laye of this povldre in vvater, and the vvater vvilbe like oyle, & vvhe as you goe into the bath, annoyncte your selfe heervvith over your vvhole bodye, & it vvill helpe.

### *An oyle of Redde Mirrhe for the same.*

Take the vvhytes of as manye Egges as you please accordinge to the hardenes therof, take out the yolckes therof, and fille them vvith pulverisatede Mirrhe, vvilest as yet the Egges are vvarme, and let them thus stande a vvhyte, and ther vvill an oyle come therout, adde therto then as much brovvne butter, & a little Camphir, vvith a little oyle of Lillyes, mixe them together, & it is finishede.

### *Another.*

Take distillede Vineger, adde therto a little oyle of Tartar, & Litarge of Silver, and let this stande 8 dayes in the Sunne. And thervvith annoyncte the diseased place of the Face.

### *Another.*

Take vvhytes of Egges, beat it, & mixe thervvith Beanemeale, till it vvexe thicke. Moysten it as then vvith Maydevve, a little thiner, & thervvith invnigate the Itche, after you have bine in the bath. And then vvashe it of agayne.

*For itching, or pimplinge of the Face.*

Take Brimstone a qv. of an ovvnce, Alumme



lumme 3 j. vvhyyte Ginger 3 j. Campher, Gij. pulverisate them altogether verye smalle, tie it in a clothe, and put it in a glasse, & povver heeron halfe a pinte of vvine, and so let it stande a vvhole night made fye heervvith the pimplinges, at night goinge to bedde. But vvhē vve desire to vse this vvater, vve muste as then be boxede, & purge our heade.

*For a deformed pimplede Face, as if he weare a Lepre.*

Take pulverisated Brimstone, as much as you please, mixe it vvith Rosevvater to a pulment, & thervvith invngate thy Face vvhen thou goes to bedde, and soe let it drye. In the morninge gentlye vvash it of vvith Rosevvater, doe this as often till the rubicunditye depart.

*Another.*

Take Barlye M j. boyle it in a pottle of vvater, till it burste, adde thē therto Fennelle Mj. & 3 qv. of an ovvnce of *Cerussa*, & let it boyle agayne. Made fye heerin a cloth, & thervvith vvash the pimplige.

Or, Take Ireas a quart. of an ovvnce, Neesvvorte, as much beinge together pouldrede, mixe them vvith honye to a pulmente, vvarme it a little, & thervvith annoynce the Face, & it vvill repelle all pimples therof.

Or, Boyle the seede of *Bismalva*, vvith Sallettoyle to a thinne Cataplasme, heate it and annoynce thervvith the Face.

Or, Take the Herbes of Lillyes, and rootes, cōtunde them all together vvith stale tallovve to a pulmente, annoynce therof on the itchinge, or pimples, it be on vvhat place of the bodye it vvill. And it vvill repelle them.

*For all manner of itchinge of the bodye what soever.*

Take Lillyevvater, Rosevvater, & vvater of Mayflowvers, ana a like, distill also Goates cheese, and reserve that vvater a-

parte, adde therto a little contunded Camphir. First invngate the itch vvith good *Aqua vita*, then made fye a sponge in the firste foure vvaters, & vvash your selfe thervvith, and at the last vvash your selfe vvith the cheesvvater mixed vvith the Camphir. Doe this all vvayes after fomentatione, or in bathinge. *Probatum.*

*For scurfes, or itchinge of the Face.*

Take nue layede Egges helles, as many as pleaseth you, pulverisate them, & povver therto Rosevvater, let this stand a vvhole day, & a night, & then distille it. VVash thervvith your Face, both morninges, & evenīges, & it vvill repelle all the itchinges of the Face.

*Another.*

Take Maydevve, mixe thervvith a little Camphir, thē set it 8 dayes in the Sūne, straygnge it everye daye once, & vvash our the glasse at each time. Heervvith vvash your Face, after you have bathede, and sveate verye vvell.

*For all itchinges of the Face.*

At night vvhen you goe to bedde, serach it all opē, crushe out the matter, & annoynce the same vvith Earevvaxe, & in the morninge vvash it of, and vse this 3 or 4 dayes after other.

*Another.*

Take *Cerussa*, 3 ij. Franckinsence, Mirrhe, Mastick Litargirye, ana 3<sup>l</sup>. pulverisate it, and povver theron Vineger, and Rosevvater, ana 3 qv. of an ovvnce, & in a Morter mixe it together, adde as then therto Sallettoyle 3 j. and mixe it in the mortar, and heervvith annoynce your Face.

*For all manner of pimplinge inflammatione of the Face.*

Scrape Linte of cotten linnē, & burne it on an Irō shovle, & ther vvill an oyle come



come therout, annoynte heervith the disease, & it vwill helpe.

*For all itchinge of the Face, & of the bodye.*

Take Virgines vvaxe, & Rosinne, ana 3 j. liqvesye them gentlye together, & then lerit coole till it be all moste harde agayne, mixe thervvith the vvhytes of fixe Egges, after they are vvell beaten, that it may be all most like a playster, or salve, & heervith you must invngate all spotted, & pimples of the Face.

*Another.*

Take honye, & vvine, & boyle them together, that they may be vvell mixed, & heervith annoynte thy selfe. *Probatu*

*When anye persone hath a thicke Face, or marckes of the smalle pockes.*

He must at eveninge goinge to bedde, annoynte his Face vvith oyle of Tartar, & vvhen it is drye he must goe to bedde. The nexte day he must barh, & svveate, but he must not drye himselfe, before he intendeth to goe forth of the bath, and then he must annoynte himselfe vvith yolcke of Egges, and then svveate a little theron, and vvafhe himselfe then vvith vvater, but on the disease he may not rub. This must he vse foure times adaye, everye seaven nighte once.

*For the pimplinge of the Face.*

Take *Cerussa* vvashed vvith Rosevvater, 3 ij. Camphir 3 j. Rosevvater 3 j. Beaneblossomes 3 j. put it altogether in a glasse, take heerof 3 or 4 droppes in your hande, & vvafh thervvith your Face.

*An affvagemente for the Face.*

VVhe you have binne in the bath soe lōge that you are readye to goe out thereof, you must then take Bayberryes, and chavve them in your mouth, and thervvith annoynte your Face.

*For all pimplinge of the Face.*

Take Beaneblossomes, Mij. povver theron Goatesmilcke, that the flovvers may be coverede, let this stande a daye & a night, & then strayne it. Thē put ther in freshe blossomes, & as before strayne it, & lay agayne other blossomes therein. Doe this five dayes after other, and if it vveare to thicke povver therto more Goates milcke, then put it in a distillatorye, & distille it: vvith this vvater vvafhe thy face before thou goe to bedde at night, and in the morninge before thou riseste. And this is a certayne remedye agaynst all pimples of the Face.

*A certayne remedye for those which are verye rubicunde of Face.*

Steepe Beaneblossomes in Vineger of Roses, distille it, & vvafhe thervvith thy Face, everye eveninge, & morninge, certayne dayes after other. But those vvwhose Faces are onely thicke, and not to rubicunde, they may annoynte themselves onely thervvith after fomentatione.

*For pimplinge of the Face.*

Take vvater of Beaneblossomes, & of Beechtreblossomes, vvwhich hath firste binne steepede in Goatesmilcke, & ther vvith vvafhe the Pimples.

*When anye man seemeth in his Face to be Leprouse.*

Take leaves of Appletree, and barcke of the *Abiete* ana a like, put these together in a bagge, & boyle them in a kettie of vvater, let the Patient bath therein, 2 or 3 vvceckes after other, & it vwill departe, & he shalbe completye curede.

*For skilfers of the Face.*

Take contundede Cinnamome, mixe it vvith vvine, to a pulmente, and heervith invngate the disease. It is tryede.

*For pimplinge of the Face.*

Take the vvater vvwhich svveareth out of a roastinge Egge, and thervvith annoynte

Y ij annoynte



noyncte the disease of the Face.

*To repelle all manner of Pimples in the Face.*

Take pulverisated Chalcke, put thereto Vineger, & make therof a pulmente, sprede it on a cloth, & apply it thereon. VVhen it is drye, applye thereon a nue.

*To make a fayre Face, or Visage.*

Boyle a Henne in vvhyte vvine, til the fleshe separate from the bone, vvafhe your selfe thervvith. The vvater vvwhich bleedeth out of the Vinebraunches is also goode ther to. VVater of Eldreflowvers maketh also a fayre face. Also flowvers of Rosemarye boyled in vvine, is good ther to. VVater distillde out of nue layede Egge, is also good for the same.

*An other.*

Take contunded *Album græcum*, tye it in a clothe, steepe it vvell in Vineger, & heervvith in the eveninge before thou goe to bedde vvafhe thy Face, & keepe your selfe out of the ayre.

*A certayne remedye that the Sunne shall not burne your Face.*

VVhen you desire to goe in the Sūne, take then a little Hartestallove, vvwhich is cleanly vvafhede, and playne it vvith your fingers, & thervvith invgate your Face verie thīne, that it may not be perceavede, and the Sunne shall not burne thee.

*When anye one is alreadye Sunneburnede.*

Take beaten Ginger, as much as you please, povver thereon as much vvater that it may be covered thervvith the depth of thre fingers, and vvhen you intende to vse it prapare it be fore Supper, & the let it stande till thou goe to bedde, & then vvafhe thy selfe thervvith.

Or, VVafhe your selfe vvith Goatesmilcke.

Or, If you be much Sunneburnede, annoyncte your Face goinge to bedde vvith Creame.

*To make a cleere skinne.*

Take meale, of Beanes, & Vetches, and Cicers, & also of vvilde Turnoppes, ana a like, and mixe it vvith vvater of Beanblossomes, to a thinne pulment, & heervvith vvafhe your skinne.

*An vngvente agaynst the scorchinge of the Sunne, & the longer you goe in the Sunne, the cleerer, and fayrer you shall seeme, and indeede be.*

Take Hartes tallove 3 qv. of an oñce, Terebinthine 3℥. liqvesye them gētlelye together, & then mixe thervvith 2 or 3, spoonesfulle of Creame then strayne it throughe a cloth, & agitate it as longe till it vvexe like milcke. And heervvith annoyncte thy selfe, vvhen thou desirest to goe in the Sunne.

*For spottes of the Face.*

Boyle Oatemeale in Vineger, till that resemble a thicke pulmente, or pappc, & applye this therone.

*An other.*

Take redde Snayles as manye as you please, and tvvice as much Hoggesvet, vvwhich is thre yeares oulde, boyle them together, and thervvith annoyncte your Face, and all the spottes vvill departe.

*To make a fayre Countenance.*

Mixe vvhyte Frankinsence, and Masticke of each a like together, beinge smallye contunded, vvith Vineger to a thinne pulmente, annoyncte thervvith the Face, and it vvill vvaxe vvhyte therof: Then take vvheaten meale, mixe it verie thinne vvith vvater and thervvith vvafhe your Face.

*When*



*When a woman after Childebedde getteth  
spottes in her Face.*

She must take vvhytes of Egges, and  
beate them vvell & thervvith annoyncte  
her Face.

*For deformed spottes of the Face.*

Mixe Aloe vvith Honye to a pulmēte,  
and thervvith invngate the Face, and it  
repelleth all spottes.

*To make ones Face Whyte.*

Decocte Libisticū in vvater, & vvashe  
heervvith your Face, and it vvill vvexe  
pure, and cleere.

*When anye Person getteth pimples.*

Contunde Bayberries, & boyle them  
in Vineger to a pulmente, & thervvith  
annoyncte your Face.

*An other.*

Take 3 qv. of an ovvnce of pulverisa-  
tede Brimstone, mixe it vvith Hogges-  
greace, to an yngvente, & thervvith an-  
noyncte your Face.

Or, Take Elenium roote, boyle it vvith  
Vineger to a pappe, mixe it vvell toge-  
ther, vvith Hogges greace, & thervvith  
annoyncte thy Face.

*An other.*

Take Terebinthine, a qv. of an ounce,  
nue, & illiqvifacete Hoggesgreace 3 q.  
of an ovvnce, liqvesye them together, &  
then povver it on coule vvater. And  
thervvith annoyncte thy Face.

*For a pimplede Face.*

Take the yolckes of tvvo Egges, breacke  
them vvell, & spreade them on a vvoolle  
cloth, and applye the same on the Face  
vvher it is scabbye, and tvvo dayes ther-  
after vvashe it of agayne vvith vvarme  
vvater.

*For extreame rubicundirye of the Face.*

Invngate the rubicūdirye vvith iuyce  
of Oackenvwoode.

Or, Applye a slice of a greate Red-  
dishe theron.

*To make a fayre Face.*

Take Honye, and Beanemeale, mixe  
them vvell together, & annoyncte ther-  
vvith the Face, in a Bath, or in anye other  
vvarme place, & then vvashe it of vvith  
vvine.

Or, Burne thistlebuddes to Ashes mixe  
them vvith Honye to an yngvente. And  
thervvith annoyncte thy Face a certayne  
time, vvashe it of agayne vvith vvarme  
vvater, & all the spottes of the Face vvill  
departe, & also of all other partes of the  
bodye vvhersoever. *Probatum.*

*An other.*

Fill a pot full of rootes of Salomons-  
scale, povver theron syvet milcke suffi-  
ciente, vvith a little Camphir, & let this  
stande in a Sellare 24 hovyvers and then  
distille it.

## For fātor, or stincke of the

svveate.

*For stinckinge sweate.*

Boyle Fānigreecke vvith oyle of Ro-  
ses, those vvwhich annoyncte themselves  
thervvith, it maketh a cleer coloure, and  
exempteth the foeter of the svveate.

Or, Take vvhyte Vitriolle, liqvesye  
him in a fourth parte of vvater, and præ-  
serve it in a Glasse. Heervvith must you  
both eveninge, and morninge vvashe  
those places vvwhich sticke of the svveate.  
This is experimentede.

## How we shoulde make fayre

Hayre.

*To make ones hayre fayre, yellowve coloured,  
and Longe.*

Take the rootes of greate Dockes,  
vvashe them cleane, boyle them in Lix-  
ivye, and thervvith oftentimes made sye  
the hayre, and then let it drye of it selfe.  
It vvill suddaynlye grovv & also maketh  
a poode memorye.



*To make fine Hayre.*

Steepe the rootes of great Nettles vvvhich are effodicatede on St. Iohns day in Lixiyye, and heervvith oftentimes vvafhe thy heade.

*How we shoulde cut of the Hayre of little Wēches, or girles, that they might get fayre hayre, & not to fall out.*

The moone beinge in the signe *Libra* cut the of the hayre, & burye the sayede hayre vnder a tree of Sporckenvvoode. If to soone vve vvafhe her heade vvith Lixiyye, she vvill get a sore heade, vvherfore it is better to vvafhe her heade vvith broth of pease. VVhen they are thre yeares of age, vve may then vvafhe their heades vvith Lye, vvvhich hath run throughe al hes of Vinebraunches, and Oaten stravye. To make them then have fine hayre, doe nothinge els then vvhen you dresse them, vvether the brushe vvhervvith you stroke vp their hayre in *Aqua vita*.

*To make yelowre Hayre.*

Take the rootes of blue Iris, vvafhe her cleane, & scrape of the externalle pelli- cle therof, discide her in little slices, and boyle them in vvater, then drye them agayne in the Sunne steepe them in Lye, & crushe them out agayne, & heervvith made fy the hayre. And it vvill growe longe, & yelowve.

Or, Take the little hayres of the eares of Rye, and the sproutes of the Iuniper, boyle them in a kettile of vvater, make a Lixiyye of this vvater, & thervvith oftentimes vvafhe the heade.

Or, Take distilled honyevvater, one parte, and two partes of vvater of VVil- lovveleaves, mixe them together, & let her oftentimes vvafhe her heade ther- vvith, & stroke vp her hayre thervvith, & it vvill vvexe yelowve.

*To make Longe, & yelowre hayre.*

Havinge firste vvafhede your heade, & dryede it agayne, moysten as the your

heade brushe, in Burchtreevvater, vvvhich is distelled in March, & stroke vp ther- vvith your hayre.

Or, Take Vervveneflowvers, ether drye, or greene, boyle them in lye, and vvafhe thervvith your heade.

*An excellent hayre vnctione.*

Take *Celidonium*, roote,  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. boyle it in clarifiede honye: boyle also Iuniperber- ryes M ij. in a qvar. of a povvnde of Hog- gesfuer, mixe them together, and boyle them agayne a little together, strayne it throughe a cloth, and keepe it. Stroke vp heervvith your hayre vvith a hayre brushe, and thre or foure dayes, theraf- ter vvafhe it of agayne, and doe this of- ten times after other.

*To make curlede hayre.*

Contunde the rootes of vvilde eldre vvith vvine, and heervvith vvafhe your heade oftentimes, and your hayre vvill curle.

Or, Soake Hempseede in halfe vvater, & halfe vvine 2 or 3 dayes after other, & thervvith vvafhe the heade.

Or, Take 3 or 4 droppes of Salletoyle, & rubbe this in the hayre till you feele it greasye noe more in your hande.

## For the Nittes, and other im- puritye of the Hayre.

*Agaynst the Nittes of the Heade.*

VVafhe the hayre vvith vvater vvher in hath boyled Foenigreeck vvvhich doth not only repelle the Nittes but also cau- seth the hayre to growe.

*Or vse this subsequent Lixiyye.*

Take Sentorye, M j. steepe it in a little pot of vvarmelye, adde also therto a little Aloe. And vvhen you desire to vse heer- of you must first vvafhe vvell your head- and vvhen it is drye, you must made fy the heade vvith this sayede lixiyye, & let  
it



it drye in the Sunne.

*To repelle, and drive away the Nittes of  
ones heade.*

Take Hayflowvers, burne them to  
Ashes, and make heeron a lixive, and  
thervvith vvashe thy heade.

Or, Make a lixive of Southernvwoode,  
of VVormevwoode, & Persickeleaves, &  
thervvith vvashe thy heade.

*Agaynst the vermine, and Nittes of  
Heade, and hayre.*

Take contundede Bayberyes, make  
therof an vngvente vvith oyle, and Vi-  
niger heervvith annoyncte the heade, &  
it vvill kille all the Lice, & Nittes. And  
immediatlye thereafter you must vvashe  
it of agayne.

*For the expulsione of the Nittes out of  
the hayre.*

Take Saulte, and Brimstone, pulvi-  
fatede, steepe it in Lixive, and made fyre  
thervvith the hayre.

*Agaynst Lice, & Nittes of the Heade.*

Steepe fylede Harteshorne in vvine,  
drinke therof, & vvashe thervvith your  
heade, & they vvill all dye.

Or, vvashe your heade vvith vvater,  
vverin hath binne sodden chippes of  
Iuniper.

**To make hayre to growe  
vvhere ther is none.**

Take Leeckes, or Onions, and rubbe  
thervvith the place vvher the hayre is  
fallen out, & then annoyncte the place  
vvith iuyce of Agrimonye mixede vvith  
Goates milcke.

Or, Burne Horseleeches in a pot. to  
povldre, mixe this povldre vvith Ho-

nye, and thervvith invngare the baulde  
place.

Or, Burne on the same māner a vvhole  
Foxes heade, to povldre, mixe it vvith  
Lintseede-oyle, & thervvith annoyncte  
the bare place.

*To cause hayre to growe on a burnede place.*

Cōtunde Lillye rootes, vvith Hogges  
svet, & thervvith oftentimes annoyncte  
the places, and there vvill hayre growe  
therone.

*To make hayre to growe on anye bare, or  
baulde place.*

Pulverisate beanes, & boyle thē in Lye,  
& heervvith oftentimes vvashe the head.

*To make hayre it shoulde not fall out.*

Pingvesye the hayrebruf he in Hartes  
marrovve, or in stale Bitches milcke,  
vvhen as you vvill dresse your hayre.

Or, Boyle Mallovvves in lye, and ther-  
vvith vvashe the heade, & let it drye of it  
selfe, also you may adde heerto Oacken-  
leaves.

*To cause hayre to growe on bare, & baulde  
places.*

Perfricate the place vvith Honye Com-  
bes, & thē take the deade Bees out of the  
Combes, burne them to pouldre, and  
rubbe thervvith the place, and the hayre  
vvill growe.

Or, Make Ashes of vvilde Sabine,  
vverof the barkes are separated, make  
heeron a Lixive, and thervvith day lye  
vvashe his heade, the cōtinuance of 3 or  
4 vveeckes. And in the space of thre mo-  
nethes he shall be thicke enoughe of  
hayre.

Or,

Take Cherrystones, and Silverashes  
ana a like contunde them small to poul-  
der, mixe them vvith honye, and ther-  
vvith annoyncte the bare place.

*When*



*When we desire to cause hayre to growe where ther is none.*

Burne Southern vwoode to ashes, mixe them vvith oyle to an vngvente, & ther vvith annoyncte the place vvher you desire to have hayre growe, the space of 14 dayes at eveninges vvhen you goe to bedde.

*Wilt thou have hayre growe where thou please.*

Then take blacke Snayles, put the in a pot, & strave a little saulte thereon, place them in the Sunne, and they vvill be resolved into vvater. Invgate thy selfe ther vvith vvher thou vvilt, & ther vvill hayre growe, this is certayne.

*To cause hayre to growe, & not fall out.*

Take rootes of Mayflowvers, mixe the vvith butter to an vnctione, & ther vvith invgate thy selfe.

Or, Take Saulte, and Salletoyle, mixe them together, & annoyncte ther vvith the heade.

*To cause hayre to growe.*

Take Poplarbuddes, boyle them vvith Maybutter a good vvhyle, then cruse the out the butter, & fulcify the same vvith Safferne, and ther vvith annoyncte the bare place.

Or, Take the rootes of Popler, boyle them a goode vvhyle in vvater, & then vvith a cloth rubbe the place vvhere you desire to have hayre, till it beginne to smarte, & the annoyncte the place vvith that vvich svvimmeth above the vvater vvher in the sayed rootes have boyled, and the hayre vvill growe.

Or, Take brovvne Mustarde-seede, co-tude it smalle & mixe it vvith Salletoyle to a pulmente, and ther vvith annoyncte your selfe, vvhere you desire to have the hayre growe.

*When the hayre of ones beade sheddeth, and he beginneth to be baulde.*

Take frefhe Butter lb j. and as much Taraxacon, cut it smalle, & boyle the to-

gether, dilligentlye agitatinge the same, then let it stande 14 dayes, & then boyle it agayne, as longe till the herbe may be pouldrede, then strayne it throughe a cloth into a pot, & stirre it vvell aboute. And vvhen as novv you desire to vse the same, take then as much Honye, as Butter, mixe them vvell together, and ther vvith annoyncte the baulde place of the heade.

*To make a fare Foreheade.*

First cut of the hayre smoothlye avvaye as farre as you vvill have noe hayre to growe. Then take Pyrosin, mollifye the same, & spredde him on the Foreheade, & vvhen he cleaveth dravve it neatlye, & decentlye of agayne. Doe this oftentimes in the decreasinge of the Moone & vvhen shee is in *Gemino*, or *Pisce*.

Or, Firste of all vve must extraete the hayre, as broad, & as highe as vve desire to have the Foreheade, the vve must annoyncte the place vvith the iuyce of *Calidonio*, and tye thereon a cloth, and must the keepe the space of seave dayes out of the ayre, the 8 day vve must cause him to svveate vvith out bathige, & the on the Foreheade vvill be little skilfers. And as the vve must rubbe the heade vvith Poppyeflowvers, & they vvill fall of. But if so be it be not yet drye, after sudatione vve must agayne tye the heade, & the nexte daye bath it drye agayne, and rubbe it as before vvith Poppyeflowvers. This may be done vvith out anye daunger, nether doth it make anye spottes, but at the first smarteth a little.

*To repelle hayre.*

Take vnsliffede lime 3 qv. of an ouce, VVillovve Ashes 3 s. *Auripigmentum* a q. of an ovnce, povver thereon a pinte, & a halfe of VVinevineger boyle it together, & dilligentlye stirre it aboute, till a fether vvaxe harde therein. Invgate heer vvith the hayre vvhere you desire to repell it, & rubbe it of agayn vvith a cloth. The annoyncte the place vvith vvomas milcke,



milcke, & vvith bloode of Battes, & ther vvill on that place grovve noe more hayre, especialle if vve vse it tvvice or thrice after other.

*To cause the hayre to fall out.*

Take Lammesbloode, & the iuyce of immature Sloacs, mixe them together, & annoyncte ther vvith the place, & the hayre vvill fall out.

*To repelle Hayre.*

Extraкте out the hayre as cleane as it is possible, & take of the vvoode of a Pineapple ʒj. roote of Salomonscale ʒj. as much oyle, & vvaxe that it may be an vngvente. Liqvesye the vvaxe, and the oyle together, and mixe ther vvith the contunded Pineapple, & the roote ther vvith, & boyle them a good vvhyle together, then strayne it throughe a cloth, crufhe it out, & mixe it till it vvexe stiffe like an vngvete, & ther vvith annoyncte the place vvhere you have plucked out the hayre.

Or, Take Nettleseede, smallye contunded, steepe this thre, or four dayes in Vineger, and annoyncte ther vvith the place vvhere you desire to have the hayre fall out, and then goe into the bath, and vvashe it of. Doe this oftentimes.

*To cause hayre to fall out.*

Take *Album græcum*, steepe it 8 dayes in stronge Lixivye, and vvhere soever you vvashe your selfe vvith this lye, there the hayre vvill fall out.

Or, Cõtunde Antes Egges vvith vvine, and vvashe your selfe ther vvith and the hayre vvill fall out.

*To prœvete the growinge of the hayre agayne.*

Take Horseleeches vvich have suckede on a mās bodye, burne them in a potte, & then pouldre them, & invngate ther vvith the place vvher you have dravven out the hayre, and ther vvill grovve noe

more. Or, Annoyncte the place vvith greene Frogges blood, or vvith the iuyce of immature sloacs.

*To repelle hayre.*

Take Antesegges vnsliffed lime, ana a like, contunde it & mixe them together, to a pulmente, ther vvith annoyncte the Foreheade vvhere you vvill have noe hayre.

*When we desire to have, a cleere, & pure Face, & to be ridde from the hayre in the Face.*

Take *Colophonia*, ʒ quart. of an ovvnce, Masticke a qv. of an ovvnce, *Ammoniack*, ʒj. contũde all these to poulder, & mixe them together. Make therof a Playster applye the same one hovver or tvvo on the place vvhere the hayre grovveth: & then plucke of the playster agayne & all the hayre vvill also follovve ther vvith. Thē vvashe the Face vvith a vvet cloth, & applye the playster agayne theron, & let her lye agayne one hovver or tvvo theron, & then vvashe it agayne vvith a vvet cloth, and the Face vvill be smoth, pure, and vvhyte. This Playster may be applyede on the vvhole Face.

*To cause the hayre to shedde.*

Exsiccate a Frogge, & mixe the pouldre therof to a pulmente, annoyncte it on the place vvhere you desire to have noe hayre.

Or, Laye a VVāte in vvater, & let him lye so longe therin till his hayre shedde out, & vvith this vvater vvashe the place.

Or,

Scotch avway the hayre vvith glovvinge Goulde, if so be vvithout payne vve can not dravve it out. And then invngate the singede place vvith vvomans milcke.

*A tryede remedye to repelle the hayre.*

Take Honye, & vvhyte of Egges, mixe them



them vvell together, then shave of the hayre, & annoyne therewith oftentimes the place verie fatte.

*For the same.*

Take branne of Romishe vvheate vvvhich are vvell boutede, put them in agreate peuter Platter, povver theron of the strongest Vineger you can gette, and then drye them in an oven. And vvhen they are drye contunde them, & povver agayne Vineger theron, doe this as oftē till the branne be chaunged like milcke: Thē madefy a little cloth in lye, crushe, or dippe it into the brāne & rubbe therewith the place vvher you desire to have noe hayre.

*A salve to drive away hayre.*

Take Snayles in May nu. 30, put them in a pot, adde heerto a qv. of an ovvnce of Auripigmente, Boxetree Ashes and faulte ana ʒʒ. stoppe this pot close, and burye it in fime, the continuance of a moneth. Then take it out agayne, and thou hast then a goode vngvente. Annoynce heervvith vvhere you desire to have noe hayre, it vvill fall out, & there shall noe more grovve in that place.

Or, Laye redde Snayles in a platter, & fault them, & they vvill yeelde a vvater, therewith annoyne the selfe.

*For gray Hayres.*

Vvashe your hayre oftentimes vvith Goatesmilcke & it vvill not vvexegraye.

Or, Take greene Nutshelles, & Vineger, cōtunde them together, & let them soacke seaven dayes. Thē take Alumme, and a little vrine, and boyle it therin, the hayre beinge heervvith scratchede, that vvvhich firste vvas graye, vvill vvexe brovvne, or yellowvishe.

*To make blacke Hayre.*

Laye, or steepe *Myrobalanos emblicos*, in in vvine, soacke thē therine as longe till the vvine be therof vvholyc troublede,

vvashe therewith your hayre, & it vvill vvaxe blacke.

*How we shoulde make a Large, & Highe Foreheade.*

Take *Aqua fortis*, of the best Vineger, vvater of Antes Egges, ana ʒʒ. putt them together in a stone Canne, & put therin Salarmoniacke ʒj. that beīge liqveyede, madefy in that vvater a little Cotten, & applye it on the Foreheade, as broad as you desire to have the same, & dilligēty note that ther chaūce not to falle anye into the Eyes, or Eares, make a playster of vvaxe and applye the same vnder on the Foreheade, to the sayede cottē, leaste the vvater chaunce to descende lovver then vve desire it shoulde. VVhen this vvater hath lyen a vvhole night on the Foreheade, take it as thē of, & annoyne the place vvith Honye: Then make an other Playster of Rosinne, & applye the same agayne on the Foreheade as the Cotten hath lyen, & vvhen the same hath lyen theron a night take it then of, & the rootes of the hayre vvill be eradicatede. Thē you must vvashe the Foareheade, vvith vvater of Beaneblossomes, till such time it be curede. And this is verie certayne for in that place vvill never grovve hayre agayne.

*To cause the Hayre without hinderance to fall out, & shedde.*

Take Auripigmēte ʒʒ. Gunnepowdre a qv. of an ovvnce, vnsliffede lime ʒjʒ. Boyle all these together in a qva. of Lye, as longe till a fether scalde therin. This lye must vve vvith a fether annoyne on the place vvhere vve vvoulde have noe hayre, & the hayre vvill fall out. Then annoyne the place vvith inck of contundede Antes, & thē in that place vvill grovve noe more hayre.

*To make whyte, smoothe, and comelye Handes, and Face.*

*How*



*How we shoulde make Whyte, & soft handes.*

Take Hartes-svet, vvhich hath binne finelye liqve factede, and straygnede, as much as you please. Povver therō of the beste vvhyte vvine, as much that it may boyle thervvith halfe an hovver. Then take Rosevvater, & vvater of Spicanardi, ana as much as suffiseth, mixe it vvell together, and it vvill vvexe vvhyte. And vvhen it is stiffe, put it then in a Morter. povvnde it, & mixe it, & it vvill as yet be vvhyter: then pounce a little Camphir, & mixe it vvith the tallovve, & pounce, & mixe it vvell thervvith. Finallye put it in a pot, povver thereon a good quantitie of good *Aqua vita*, then collocate it in the Sunne, and in the vvinter in some vvarme place, oftentimes stirring it about. Novv the *Aqua vita* beinge exhaled, adde more therto, doe this in this ordre 14 dayes and then the vnction is completlye composede. Heervvith annoynce the handes, or the place vvich is rugged both eveninge, & morninge, agaynste a good fyre.

*An vnguent to make a comlye, & fayre Face.*

Take Bakē, & Barrovvehoggesgreace, liqvesye them together, & povver then lye therein three dayes and three nightes, but you must everye day vvash it out, & povver freshe lye thereon. Then lay it three dayes in Vineger, and as manye in Milcke. Then steepe Masticke, and Tragante, in vvine a vvhole nighte, & then colcinate vvhyte Ambre, and Lime, and Camphir you must finelye pulverisate, & mixe them together. And this make the skinne both of Handes, and Face as vvhyte as milcke.

*An vnguent for the Handes.*

Take stale Barrovvhogges tallovve, lbj. steepe it 3 dayes in Lixivye, everye day vvash it out, & agayne povver freshe lye therō. Then take out the little fleeces therof, or pellicles, and minse the greace as thē verye smalle. Liqvifye him in the

Sūne, & povver therto a little vvarmed Goatesmilcke, and continvallye stirre it till the greace vvaxe stiffe in the milcke, take it out, avd mixe thervvith vvashed Terebinthine lbj. and a little Goatesmilcke. And thervvith annoynce your handes vvhere they are rugged, or sunneburnede. VVe may also to the same purpose take sope, iuyce of Lemmones, Dragāt, Camphir, Ireas, Cernissa, Beane-meale, oyle of svveete Almondes, & Litage of Silver, beīge thervvith mixede, & vse heerof as before hath binne sayed.

*An excellent Handevngvente of the Countesse of Hohenloo.*

Take Goatestallovve lbj. adde therto Hartestallovve, lbj. & a qv. of an ovnce of VVaxe, boyle it as longe in Rosevvater till, it vvaxe vvhyte, & stirre it a good vvhyle. And vvhen it is novv grovven harde, put it in an earthen panne, & gētlelye liqvesye it, cōtinvallye stirring it. And vvhen it is vvell moulten, adde as then therto Capons greace 3ij. and then take spanishe Sope lbj. vvich must be finelye gratede, or scrapede, & on a borde let her drye, that vve may pulverisate her, & sifte her, & mixe her vvith the remanēt. Of this salve vve must all vvayes take in our handes, & dilligentlye rubbe it betvvene our handes till it dissolve, & then annoynce our hādes thervvith, and vvash it of agayne vvith vvater, this must vve everye 3 or 4 dayes vse once.

*An other Manvaye vnctione.*

Steepe it 8 dayes after other in a man Childes vrine, & everye day povver freshe vrine thereon, then steepe it 8 dayes in stronge vvine, & as lōge in Rosevvater, thē take Barrovvehoggesgreace smallye minsfede lbj. & Goates tallovv lbj. and liqvesye thē gētlelye together (but firste the greace must be clarifyede, and vvashed) Cernissa lbj. Cāphir as much as pleaseth you, mixe them all together, and povver it on coulde vvater: VVhen as it is stiffe, take it out, a stirre it as longe, till it vvexe fayre, and vvhyte. And heervvith



vwith annoynte your handes, & vveare gloves therone.

*An excellent Pomado, to make Whyte Handes,  
also for all māner of cleftes both of handes  
and of the Lippes.*

Take of the beste, & fragrant Apples, pare them, & divide thē into eight partes, thē sticke them full of selectede cloves, then put them in a pinte till it be fulle. Then adde therto *Assa dulcis*, ʒss. & Nuttemegges ʒss. everye Nuttemegge dividede into 4 quarters, *Spica* ʒj. Camphir ʒj. put allso all these thīges in the pinte. Then povver theron Rosevvater, keepe dovne the Apples vwith little crosse stickes layede in the pinte, & then close the mouth of the pinte vwith a cloth verie close, & then let it stande the continuance of 8 dayes. Thē take frefhe Barrovvhogges greace ʒb 4. mīse it smalle, and gentlye melte it because he might continue vwhyte: then povver it on coule vvater, & vvafhe it vell, & make it vwhyte, then povver all that vvhich is in the pinte, into a pot, addinge therto the foresayede Barrovve hogges greace, then closelye cover the Pott, & boyle thē softlye together. And if so be you vvoulde knowve vvwhether it vveare sufficientlye boylede, take then a droppe therof, & let it droppe on hot coales, & if it hissē, thē boyle it as lōge till it leave hissinge. Then take vwhyte vvaxe ʒjss. cut it smalle, & lay it in a Basen, and let it melte, & then strayne that vvhich is in the Potte, throughe a cloth into the Basen on the liqvefactede VVaxe, let it of it selfe strayne, & then put it in Glasses. VVe may also adde therto Muscke, and Ambre, every one as he liketh best himselfe.

*How We shoulde make the Goates vunctione.*

Take in Maye the Middlereese of a kidde, steepe it in fayre vvater that the

bloode may soacke therout vvafhe it cleane, and hange it a dryinge. Then lay it in a Pott, & povver theron goode Lixivye, let it soacke therin 8 dayes, everye day chaunginge the lye. Then steepe it as longe in the vrine of a man Childe, or rather in Goates milcke for it vveare beste, vvhich in like sorte also must everye day be renvede, and lastlye in Rosevvater, or in anye other fragrate vvaters, everye daye renvinge the same. Then suspende it in the ayre to drye, & thereafter beinge dryede minse it smalle, put it then in a narrovve neckede glasse, & tye it verie close, vwith a fine cloth, & turne it vwith the mouth dovvnvvardes, and put the mouth therof into the mouth of a vvider glasse, & soe set it in the Sunne. And then ther vvill droppe out a fine, and vwhyte vngvente, put it into a little pot & povver therō Rosevvater, stirre it about vwith a vvooden Sparula, till it vvexe stiffe.

*An excellent Spanishe Pomado to make  
ones hadde Whyte.*

Take Hartestallowve, or the tallovve of a kiddes kidnyes, ʒb ij. Barrovvhogges greace ʒb j. clarifye these greaces frō all their little pellicles, & vaynes, & thē vvafhe thē vwith vwhyte vvine, strayne it throughe a linnen cloth, and crushe it out, and reserve the same parte. Then put this greace in a pot, vvhich is halfe full of Rosevvater, adde as then therto beaten Cloves a qv. of an ounce, Nuttemegges ʒj, oyle of Spicanarde G iij. and 8 svveete smellinge, and parede Apples, dividede in quarters, let this pott gentlye boyle sometimes stirringe it vwith a spatula, because it might the better mixe together, till such time as the vvater is almost evaporatede: then strayne it in an other pott, vvhich is onelye vvettrede vwith Rosevvater, and doe not crushe it out. Then adde therto frefhe oyle of svveete Almōdes, ʒiij. vwhyte vvaxe cut into



into shivers  $\text{z}$ ij. liqvifye all these gentlye together, and strayne it agayne through a cloth, & powver it agayne into a Pott, vvhich is yvettede onely vvith Rosevvater, then vvas he it vvith Rosevvater, till it be as vvhyte as Snovve, and then reserve it in a gallye Pot. This Pomado maketh softe, & vvhyte handes, & driveth avway all rugosities therof.

*An other to make Whyte Handes.*

Take a freshe, and insulsede Cheefe, strayne him through a clothe, cōtūde him smalle, and mixe branne thervvith, rubbe heervvith the Handes, and they vvill be verye vvhyte.

Or, vvas he your hādes vvith the iuyce of Lemmons, vvich is mixede vvith a little dryede, & pulverisatede faulre, let this drye of it selfe, & it repelleth al spottes, & pimples therof avway.

**For Cleftes, and other diseases of the Lippes.**

*For Cleftes of the Lippes, & of the Handes.*

Take vvhyt vvaxe a qv. of an ovvnce, cut it smalle & let it gentlye melte, in a tinne saucer. Then adde therto vnsoddē Butter, tallovve of a Kidde, or Hartes, marrovve, & Saller-oyle ana a qv. of an ovvnce, liqvifye them together, & stirre it till such time, as it be stiffe.

*For Cleftes, of the Handes, & Feete.*

Take oyle of Rve, & VVaxe, liqvifye them together, & thervvith annoynce the Handes.

*Whē anye per son getteth Blisters on his mouth which will not be cured.*

Take a freshe Turnoppe, roast her in hot Ashes, crushe the iuyce therout, & annoynce it theron.

*An other mouth vntione.*

Take Maybutter  $\text{th}$  j. VVaxe a qv. of a povvnde, liqvifye them together, & make therof little royvles, & yle them vvhe pleaseth you.

*For swollen Lippes.*

Take oyle of VVallenuttes, and annoynce your Lippes thervvith.

*For the cleftes of the Lippes of the Dutches of Castelle.*

Pulverisate Masticke verye smalle, beate it vvith vvhyte of Egges, and thervvith annoynce the Lippes.

*When the Lippes throughe could doe chauce to cleave.*

Boyle 9 or 10 Peppercornes, in a goblet of vvine, and thervvith vvas he your Lippes, & then applye on the Lippes a slice of freshe cheefe.

*An other.*

Take the Goates-tallovve, Rosinne, Goosegreace, VVaxe, & Hartestallovve, ana a like, liqvifye all these together, & annoynce thervvith your Lippes vvhe you goe to bedde.

*An excellent mouth vntione.*

Steepe Dragante in Rosevvater, adde therto *Amylum*, vvashed Terebinthine, & a little Muscke.

Or, Take he Goates, & Harrestallovve, Goosegreace, Terebinthine, VVaxe, and Rosin ana a like, liqvifye the, & powver it on Rosevvater, vvas he it vvell thervvith, & adde therto a little Muscke.

*A Salve or vntione for the cleftes of the Handes.*

Take Barrovvehogges greace,  $\text{th}$  j. or lesse, steepe it 8 dayes in vvater, & everye daye vvas he it out, then minse it in little peeces like Dyes, and steepe it then in Goates milcke, the cōtinuance of foure dayes, then crushe out the Milcke, and gentlye liqvifye it, then powver it on

$\text{z}$  Laven-



Lavendervvater, & let it stande a vvhole night, then take it out, & beate it vvell, till the vvater rñe cleanlye of the same, & thē mixe thervvith certayne fragrāte, and odoriferous thinges those vvich you thincke goode.

*For Cleftes of the Lippes.*

Take Honye of Roses,  $\frac{3}{4}$  coagulatede oyle of Nutmegges a qvar. of an ovunce, beaten Nutmegges  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Mixe them vvell together in a vvarmede Morter. And vvaf he first your Lippes vvith Oacken-leaves-vvater, & then vse this vngvente as pleaseth you.

*For cleftes of the Lippes, Handes, Woemens Pappes, and Heeles.*

Take Honye, and Hoggesmarrovve, mixe them together, on vvarme coles, & thervvith annoynce all māner of Cleftes.

*For cleavinge of the Heele.*

Take *Galbani*, & cōtundede Dragante, ana a like, nue VVaxe, oyle of Violettes, ana as much as is needefulle, and a little Goates-tallovve, liqvesye the vvaxe the oyle, & the tallovve all together, & then mixe the povvldre thervvith to an vngvente, invngate thervvith the Heeles, and they shall quickelye be curede.

**To cause the Breste of maydes to continue smalle, and harde.**

*To cause the Brestes to continue smalle.*

VVhen they beginne to increace, and they desire to have them noe bigger, she must as then boyle Corentes, & vvine, & then after vvardes distille thē. VVith this vvater must she annoynce the Brestes 8 dayes after other, everye yeare 8 dayes. Heervvith allso may vve vvaf he little vvhelpes vvich vve desire to have continue little.

*Another.*

Take broade Plantine, contunde it to a pulment, & mixe it vvith vvell beaten vvhytes of Egges, to a Cataplasme, and applye this on the Brestes.

Or, Take vvilde *Atriplex*, contunde it vvell, & applye it on the Brestes.

Or, Boyle poppies in Raynevwater, & tie them on her Brestes, & they vvill not grovve one vvhitte bigger.

Or, Annoynce thē vvith freshe iuyce of *Cicuta*, certayn times after other. *Probatum.*

Or, Make a foure dubblede cloth vvett, in the vvater of *Cicuta*, & applye that ther on, eight dayes after other, both night & daye, and they vvill not increace.

*To make Maydens Brestes harde.*

Take immature berryes of *Pseudomyrtus*, & immature floaes, & the herbe called Lyonsfoote, distille out of each of these a vvater. Then take of the vvater of each of these a like, & vvhen the Mayde, or VVoman cometh out of the bath she must as then madesye cloutes therin and applye them on the Brestes. Other vse onelye the vvater of *Alchimilla*, vvich is distillede out of the roote, and herbe. Heerī they steepe foure times dubblede clothes, & applye them theron, & as oftē as the cloutes are drye they then vvet them agayne.

**For illefavorede Nayles both of handes, and feete.**

*For an illfavorede Nayle of the Finger.*

Take of that vvaxe vvhervvith vve stoppe the rentes of Pottes, vvherin is Balmeoyle, it vvexeth softe, and fatty: crushe it flatte, & applye it on the illfavorede nayle, and he vvill grovve fayre agayne. *Probatum.*

For



*For exulceratinge Nayles of the Handes.*

Take Tartar, & nue vvaxe, mixe them together, and applye it vvarme on the Nayle, and looke it fall not of, & ther let it lye 20 dayes. And the Nayle vvill grovve thervnder.

Or, Mixe yellovv payntinge colour vvith VVaxe, & applye it on the Nayle. But if it vveare needfull for the Nayle to be scrapede you may then doe it, & ther vnder vvill grovve a verye fayre Nayle.

### For al manner of diseases of yonge Childrene.

*Prescriptione, howe we ought to vse, and governe, a nue borne Babe, or Childe.*

As soone as the Childe is borne, and vve cut of the Navle stringe, the Midvvife must thē droppe three droppes of blood out of his Navles stringe on is Tunge, & must keepe the Childe from eatinge, or drinkeinge, as long as vve can. But perceavinge it not to be inqvyete, vve must thē take freshe Butter, vvich is not sodden, and vvaf he the same; or 4 times in vvater, & thē annoynce it in the mouth of the Childe, in steade of Pappe, till it be thervvith sufficede. This vve must doe three, or foure times, as long as vve can noris he it thervvith. But perceavinge it not to be thervvith satisfiede, vve must as then let it Sucke. And if thervvith it vvill not be pacifiede, vve must thē make for it a little thine Pappe, vvich hath vvell boyled, of fine flovver, vvich hath firste bine dryede in an ovē. The milcke vvherof vve make his pappe must be of a Covve, vvich hath vvith in 8 or 10, vveeckes hadde a Calfe, & all vvayes put a little freshe Butter in his pappe. This sayede Childe must be fedde but thrice a daye, nether must vve overcharge it vvith meate, because it might sucke the better, and the Mother get the more

milcke. VVe must also sometimes vvaf h his vvhole bodye vvith yolckes of Egges mixede vvith vvine, & then it vvill have a pure bodye. Then vve must agayne vvith vvarme vvater vvaf he of the yolckes. VVe must also vvaf he his Mouth, Tunge, & Throte, vvith these yolckes of Egges, & vvine. VVe must also keepe it stille, leaste it be vvith anye thinge affrightede, nether must vve afther his meates, & suckinges, dandle it much. Nether presentlye on the Pappe must vve let it Sucke, but keepe it therof as long as vve can. And if it be possible vve must let it lye a vvhole halfe yeare vvithout much carryge the same, on our Armes, excepte it vveare on a Cushen, & on his Bellye, leaste that the Backe therthroughe be imbicilled, & vveakened. Also vve must indeavour to keepe it as drye as is possible, & take avvay from it all humiditye, because therthroughe they gette Rheumaticke, and moyste heades. VVe must in the space of tvvo yeares give it nothinge to eate then pappe, excepte it vveare, that it gette a fastidiousnes therof or othervvise sickened, then vve may give it charne, or Buttermilcke, boyled vvith yolckes of Egges, thinne Caudles, or beer, & breade, & such like lighte, and easye meates. VVe must also nether let the Childe, or the Mother her selfe eate, anye Saulted, or Spiced viandes. And vvhe vve desire rot vveine thē vve muste then teach it to drinke out of a vvoodden suckinge bottle smalle Beere.

*What we ought to administre to the nue borne Babes agaynste a kinde of fallinge Evell incidente unto them, of the Countesse of Castelle.*

Take *Os de Corde Cervi*, lay it in a Crucible, & cover it close, & let it burne very blacke, povver as then theron a droppe of Rosevvater, place it agayne in the Fyer, and ther let it stande agayn till it be verye blacke agayne, and then you may

Z ij con-



contunde it, & the pouldre vwill beare an Ashcoloure, the pulverisate it verye smalle. Then take hungariane Goulde, preparede Pearles, Oacken, & Pearetree Misleden, ana a like, mixe them vvell together, exceptige only the Bone *de Corde Cervi*, for therof vve must take as much as all the rest, & mixe it altogether. Administref hecrof to the Childe, as soone as it is borne, vvith a spoonefull of oyle of svvete Almōdes, or vvith the pappe of a roasted Apple.

*What we ought to give to the nue borne Children for the fallinge Sicknes.*

Take 15 mature Pionye-seedes, contunde them, & mixe them vvith a little Castoreum, in vvarme vvater. And if heervvith vve vvashe a nue borne Child over all his bodye, immediatlye after it commeth out of the Bodye, it vwill as then be freed from disease.

*A certayne, & tryed pouldre, for the fallinge Sicknes of nue borne Babes, of Catherine of Holsteine.*

Take of the Foreheade of a mans Cranium, or scull ʒijʒ. Pionyekernelles, Misleden of Oackes, ana ʒʒ. Tormentille-roote, 3 quart. of an ounce, redde Coralle ʒʒ. Nuttemegges, & the seede of *Cocum vinctoriū*, ana ʒj. Sugar a qv. of an ounce, contund all this verye smalle, and mixe them together, to a poulder. Administref hecrof to a Childe of a yeare ʒʒ. vvith tyvo spoonefulls of Beechtre-flovver-vvater, or vvith Pionyvwater, thrice a vveeke, & let the Childe fast theron tyvo hovers. If the Childe be yonger, give it lesse, and if oulder, more.

*Whē a Chilke getteth the fallinge Sicknes, whether it be of Teeth, or out of any other occasione what soever.*

Take the morninge after the fitte, 9.

seede of *Chameleone nigro*, cōtunde them smalle, and administref them vvith tyvo spoonesfull of the vvater of the same herbe, & give it all together, or at once to the Childe let it fast theron tyvo hovers. The next day in the morninge take Elevenseedes, the thirde morninge 13. seede, and in this sorte, administref it thre morninges after other, & let it not eat much. And if it be soe ovvld that it can eat pappe, give it as the a pappe of svvete milcke, or anye such like thing. If so be it sucketh as yet, the Mother must allvvayes steepe in her vvine Pionyekernelles, or els eat the conserve of Pionye-flovvers. But if so be the Childe be nurcede, vve must then boyle in vvater, 10 or 12 Pionye-leaves, as long as vve doe vse to boyle an Egge, the steepe ther in a cruste of breade, one hover, or tyvo Give the Childe enoughe of this vvater to drinke, and nothinge els, as long as you suppose it not to be therof freed. This is certayne, & tryede.

*When a Childe hath the Epilepsiam.*

Take freshe Covvedunge, & conserve of Roses, the quantite of a Vallnutte, strayne it though a cloth havge mixed it vvith Lettis-vvater, & give this to the Childe.

Or, Take Covvedunge, the quantite of a Vallnutte, mixe it vvith Sorrel-vvater, vvith Stravvberrie, or vvith Columbinevwater, strayne them together through a cloth, mixe heervvith of the best Treackle ʒj. more, or lesse accordinge to the bignes of the Childe. Give him that vvarme to drinke, & cover him close, this vwill helpe for it is tryede.

Or,

*In primis* vvhe vve perceave the Child to be infected vvith this infirmitye, some bodye must annoynde, & pingvifye his handes vvith oyle of svvete Almōdes, & then vvith those pingvified handes



hāde collocatē the ioyntes of the child, least throughē the sickenes they might be vvrithede. Then must some bodye also pingvifye his handes in oyle of blue Iris, & therewith breacke opē the mouth of the child, & therewith his fingers take out the slime therof. Lastelye vve must houlde at his Nose, *Castoreū*, or Pigeons-dung. VVe may also mixe the *Castoreum* with iuyce of Rue or with the oyle therof, that it may be a salve, or vnctione vverof vve must rubbe into the nose of the childe a little quantite.

*When a Childe is hotte, and affrightede.*

Take a freshe Pionye-roote, vvashe it cleane, & hange it aboute the Necke of the childe: or cut it into shivers, & thrust them on a threde, and then tye it to the vvrise of the childe. VVhen as novve the roote vvaxeth drye, throwt it thē in the fyre, & burne it: & tye therto a freshe.

*For heate of Childrē, of the Countesse of Castel.*

Take *Eringium*, & distille it, and make therof a pappe for the children, or give it them to drincke, or as best vve can deceave them therewith.

Or, Vse on this same manner the vvarter of the flowvers, of the Turkish-corn, & this freeth thē also from the sicknes.

*For the Epilepsia, of the Children, which also freeth them from Apostemations.*

Take seede of *Aquilegia*, as much as betwixte two fingers vve cā take vp, give this to the childe in his pappe, as oftē as it eateth Pappe, the seede of vwhyte *Aquilegia* is the beste.

*For the fallinge Sicknes of the yonge Childrene.*

Take *Cassia Fistula*, & vwhyte Suger, ana a qvar. of an ounce, 7 Peasen, 2 Leaves of

Lungevvorte, vvhich grovveth on Oakes, Cinnamome 3℥. povver heeron a pinte of vvater, & boyle avway the third parte therof. And vvhen it is grovven coulede, give the childe therof to dricke.

Or,

Take the Liver of a yonge vvhelpe of 9 dayes of age, drye it and contunde it to pouldre. Give it to a childe all at once if it be above two yeares, but if it be but one yeare, or ther vndre, give it then but the one halfe therof, to a man childe of a dogge vvhelpe to a girle, of a Birch.

*Howe we ought to repelle the Maternalle marckes of yonge Childrene.*

Take 15 vwhyte Mustarde-seedes, or as many as you vvill vse, accordige to the biggenes of the Marckes, let the Mother in the morninge chovve them vvell in her mouth, & therewith annoynte the maternalle marcke, & rubbe it vvell in. And as often as she letteth the Childe sucke, so often must she sprinkle of her milcke theron, & also rubbe it vvell in.

*When a Childe can not sleepe.*

Invngate the temples of the Childes heade vvith Hartes tallovve, and it vvill fall on sleepe.

*For spottes in the Eyes.*

Contunde greene Fennelle, put the iuyce therof into the childrens Eyes, and the spottes vvill departe.

*For the impuritie of Childrens Mouthes, of the Countesse of Castel.*

Take Liqvirishe 3 j. adde therto Rose-leaves, & Millefoyle, ana as much as betwixte three fingers vve can take vp, Alumme the biggenes of a Haselnutte, Honye a spoonefulle, & foure VVinter-Roses: Boyle these together in halfe a pinte of vvater, twice as lōge, as vve vse to seeth harde Egges. And heervvith vvashe oftentimes their mouth, and an-

Z iij noyncte



noyncte ther mouth vvith hony of Roses, vvhervvith are mixed, tivo partes of beaten Nuttemegges, and one parte of Alumme, that it may be like a thinne povvltis.

*Another.*

Take Iyce M j. boyle them as longe in vvater as harde Egges, & as yet the Child sucketh the Mother must then drincke it.

*When the Children have a superfluous excre-  
scence of fleshe in their mouthes.*

Take of the toadestoole vvwhich grovveth on the Eldre tre, & let the Mother dricke therof, and it vvill departe, as vvell in oulde, as in yonge persones.

*When a Childe is sicke of his teeth.*

Give it tvice a daye vvine vvith spoones, and thervvith rubbe his Gummes. Or, Rubbethē vvith Hares greace. Also hange aboute his Necke Hares teeth, & a vvolumes toothe tipt vvith siluer, because thervvith in his mouth it may playe, and bite thereon.

*To make Childrens teeth to growe with  
little payne.*

Hange about his Necke the roote of *Celidonium*, & annoynte his Gummes vvith honye of Roses.

Or, VVhē you dresse the firste Pappe for the Childe, the mother must then milcke therin a little of her Milcke, and beinge dressed giue him therof to eate, & it vvill thē vvith out payne get teeth. This is tryede.

*When a Childe is oppressede in his Breste  
of the Countesse of Castel.*

Take Snakes herbe, M j. boyle it in a quarte of Milcke, and therof make the Childe his Pappe.

*When the Children are Asthmaticke.*

Take the flovvers of *Lunaria*, drye thē, & put therof all vvayes into the Pappe of the Childe 3, & vvhen the Pappe is sodden take them out agayne. Doe this in all his Pappes till it helpe. *Probatum.*

*When a Childe hath the Heeticam, of my  
Ladye of Nusdorpe.*

Take Violettes, & peeled Onions, ana a like: cut it smale, & broyle them together, infreshe butter, then strayne the Butter throughe a Cloth, and crushe it vvell out, & stirre her till she vvexe stille & heervvith annoynte the vvhole Brest of the Childe.

*For the Hectica, of Catherine of Horneftcyne.*

Take Violet-seedes, & hecrof give to the Childe euerye morninge 9, in his Pappe, & vse this 9 dayes after other.

*Another.*

Take vvater of *Taraxacon* flovvers, about thre draughtes, roast an Onione, and mixe him vvell vvith a draughte of the vvater, strayne it throughe a cloth & give it to the Childe to drincke at one draught, and let it fast tivo hovvers theron. And annoynte his Backe vvith that vvwhich remayneth in the cloth, and also on both his sydes. The nexte daye prapare such an other, in a redines, and annoynte also the sydes of his Breste vvith that vvwhich remayneth in the cloth. The thirde day give him such an other draught, and annoynte then his Backe, & both his sydes. Then giue him euerye day to drincke a draught of vvater of *Consolida*, & then vse agayn the Onione thre dayes one after other.

*When a Childe hath an opilation on  
his Breste.*

Take Hisope M j. *Eleniū*, 3 j. Licorish a qu. of an ovynce, Corentes a spoonefull,



full, boyle it in 3 pintes of vvater as longe as a cople of Egges, & heerof give to the Childe euerye mornīge a vvarme draughte.

*For the Hectica, or Asthmaſſye of yonge Childrene.*

Take Garlickeblades Mj. boyle it in a pot of vvater, let it coole, & bath therein the Childe the continuance of eight dayes after other. Beate also thre Coralles to poude, and let him euerye day dricke one vvith vvater of Hisope, vvhi-  
leſt it batheth. Thē annoynte the Childe after it hath bathed vvith this ſubſe-  
quente vnction. Take an Onione, roasted vnder the Aſhes, cruſh out the iuyce therof, and mixe it vvith illiqui-  
facted Hēnes greace to a thīne vnction.

*Agaynſt Asthmaſſye in yonge Childrene.*

Take Caponsgreace, Goateſtallovve, oyle of Violettes, oyle of Svyete Almondes, of each a qvar. of an ovvnce, li-  
queſſye them all together, and thervvith annoynte the Childe on the pitte of his Harre, & on both ſydes of the Breſte on his ribbe. Annoynte alſo his heeles vvith Hartes-tallovve, & doe this euerye day thrice.

*For Asthmaſſye.*

Take the iuyce of Marrubium, & May butter, of each a like, beate the Butter, & mixe thervvith the iuyce to an oyntmēt Heervvith annoynte the Childe in the left ſyde, and the vvhole Backe, vvith a vvarmede hanpe.

*An other.*

Take Caponsgreace, vvhih hath not bin vvettēd, and as much Goates-tallovve: Melte them together, and ther-  
vvith annoynte the Childe ouer the vvhole Breſte.

*For the Coughe of yonge Childrene.*

Annoynte him tvice a daye, tivo or thre droppeat once of the ſappe of Li-

coriſhe, in his Mouth, take a good apple & make a hole in the ſame, & put therein Sugercandye, & thre ſprigges of Saffern, and vvaſt thre Apples in a little pot, and then giue the Childe the tendreſt ther-  
of. Annoynte the Childe on his breſte vvith Pickerells greace.

*When a Childe hath a violent coughe, and rotteth in his throte.*

Take ſmalle cut Liquiriſhe, as much as betvvene tivo fingers vve can gripe, boyle it in his pap. In like ſorte alſo the vvhyte Lunaria, ſlovvers, decocte therof, at each time three, or foure in his pappe, vvith the Licoriſh, and it vvill expell the phlegme, throughe his ſtooles, doe this as longe as the Childe rotteth, & cougheth.

And vvhen they vvexe as oulde that they can ſit, vve muſt then make for thē euerye eveninge a footebath of Beere, & cauſe thē to bath therein their feete halfe an houer, & then annoynt the ſoales of their Feetē vvith Harēs greace.

*For the Coughe of Children.*

Take Honye, and Barrovve hoggesgreace, mixe them together, & thervvith annoynte the Breſte of the Child vvith your hande vvarmed.

*When as ther falleth a Rheume, on the Childrēs Breſtes, & they cough extreamlye.*

Take the pingueditye of a Pickerell, put it in a narrovve necked Glaſſe, put the necke therof into a vvider glaſſe, ſett them in the Sunne, and the pin-  
gueditye vvill liquifye, and droppe into the greater glaſſe. Reſerve it, and ther-  
vvith annoynte the Childe on the ſo-  
ales of his feete-*Probatum.*

*To erſiccate the Rheumes of the Chil-  
dren.*

Take redde Roſes, & Maſticke, ana a like contunde



contūde thē both verye smalle, & mixe them the one vvith the other. Strevve heerof on the Heade of the Childe vvhe you lay it dovvn in his Cradle.

*For consumptione of the Childrene of the Countesse of Erpach.*

Give to the Childe everye morninge in his pappe; Pionye-seedes to eate, or vvith anye other thinge: this is tryede.

*When a Childe consumeth wherof we are ignorant of the occasione, hath filthye stooles, & also waxeth itchye on his bodye.*

Take contunted Hartes-horne, Bayberries, Muscke, ana a like mixe thē together & give the Childe, as much thereof as on tyvo poynctes of knives vve can take vp, in the mornīge by times, vvith anye broth or as vve best can. And thereon let him eate his pappe, and vve must prosecute this the continuance of a moneth. If contrivinge this time it is not grovven anye thinge, vve must as then prosecute it 14 dayes longer. And if the Childe be soe yonge that it can eat nothinge then pappe, vve may then give it the sayede pouldre vvith Goates milcke, & then the pappe thereon.

*The pouldre of Bayberries is made after this manner.*

Take a mouldede Ryeloafe vvich is not yet baked, & sticke it full of Bayberries, a good depth therē that the doa may close therover, then bake it verye harde in a Bakers oven, longer then common-bread, vvith out burninge the same. VVhe as novv the breade commeth out of the oven, and is grovven coude, you must then breacke it, & take out the Bayberries therof, peelee them, and vveighe them: And take therto their vvayghte of burned Horteshorne, & as manye Nutmegges, contunde each a parte verye smalle, & then mixe them. This pouldre is not onely goode for the cōsumptione

both of oulde, and yonge Children, but also for the Harte-vvorme because therethrough he is killede. Also for the vvomen vvich have to superfluouse fluxione of their menstrualles.

*A tryed remedye for the consumptione of yonge Children.*

Take vvarme Goates-milcke from the Goate, and give it the Childe to drinke beinge so vvarme in the mornīges vvhe it riseth: Make also for him a bath of the same Goates-milcke, & set the Childe heerin an hovver in the morninge, or as longe as it can tollerate the same, and the next day agayne, givinge allvvayes a draught of vvarme Goates-milcke, put also in his pappe as much *Aquilegia* seed, as betwecne tyvo fingers vve cā hould: prosecute this in this sorte 3 vveeckes til such time as you perceave it to amēd. Novv the Childe beinge about 2 yeaeres of age, vve must then make for him in steade of the milcke bath, a bath of a kettle of vvater vvherin hath bīne boyled a sheepes heade, everye three dayes makinge anue bath, permyttinge the heade to remayne in the vvater. Use this as hath bīne before sayede of the milcke bath, also let it drinke also thervvith the Goates-milcke.

*A tryede remedye for the Consumprione of Children, which coughe so violentlye, and are so extreamlye oppressede on their Brestes, that we suppose they must needes be stifflede, and are nothinge els then skinne, and bone.*

Take Ivey vvich grovvethe about an Oacke, or such as you can get. Strippe the leaves therof, & choppe thē smalle, and then distille them. Take also Ivey leaves, drye them, & pulverisate, & sift them. And vvhe you dresse anye pappe for the sicke Childe, and intende to give him some thereof to eate, mixe thē of this pouldre in his pappe 3℥. & then let him eate therof. Prosecute this as longe till



till you perceave it beginne to increafe. But if so be the Childe vvoulde not eate the pappe, mixe then this povvldre of Iyye in syrope of Violettes, or vvith syrope of Quinces, & so give it him as you best canne. Give also to the Childe everye morninge tvvo, or thre spoonesfull of this sayede Iyye vvater to dricke. And annoyn&c the Childe on the pitt of his harre both eveninge, & morning, vvith frefhe butter.

*When a Childe can nether retayne his milcke nor pappe in his bodye.*

Boyle *Consolidam regalem*, in milcke, vvhervvith vve boyle the pappe of the Childe, also strevv in his pappe the biggenes of a pease of contunded Coralle, if so be by anye meanes he vvill eate the same.

*When a Childe hath eaten frui&te, or any other thinge, & we suppose it to be deade.*

Mixe much, or little Treackle in Vinnerger, accordinge to the bignes of the Childe, give it the Childe to drinke, & it vvill purge him both vpvvarden, & dovvnvarden, & it shall bede liverede of the Venome.

*When you suppose the Childe to be sicke.*

Take Harteshorne halfe, a quart. of an ovvnce, Pionye-roote, Elckeshoofe, ana 3j. contunde them altogethe, and mixe the. Give it heerof as much as betvvene thre fingers vve cā take vp, in a spoonefull of syrope of Quinces.

*When a Childe hath browneredde spottes over the whole bodye.*

Take vvhyte Rosevvater a spoonefull, & Safferne G 10. Mixe them together, & thervvith annoyn&c the vvhole bodye of the Childe, & rovvnde aboute the fo-

refayedde spottes, but vndre by the feete must you leave one place free, & it vvill dravve dovvnvarden, and vvith Gods ayde it vvill departe.

*For the payne of the Bellie of yonge Children.*

As soone as the Childe is borne take a foure dubblede cloth, pingvesye it in oyle of Mites, vvhervvith is intermixed poulder of Cloves, applye this on the Navle of the Childe, somvvhat dovvnvarden, vse this in the vvhole Childe-bedde.

Or,

Take vvater of Mites, put therī a fevve pounded Cloves, vvarme it, & made fyce therin a cloth, & applye it on the Navle of the Childe. This hath binne tryede on princelye Children.

Or,

Take Chickerveede, broyle it in oyle, involve it in a fine cloth, & applye it on the Navle of the Childe.

*For Bellie payne of yonge Children.*

Take a blue vvoollen cloth, vvet it in vvarme Līteseede-oyle, applye it to the Bellie of the Childe. Thē applye on his Bellie, an Oxe blather, vvith vvarmede svvete milcke, or else filledde vvith vvarme vvater, and oyle, above on the cloth.

Or,

Heate in a spoone a little oyle of Spicanardi, vvet therin a little Cotten and applye it on his Navle, & therō a vvarm cloth.

*When a Childe, hath convulsione in his Bellie.*

Take Pionye-roots, 3j. *Serpentaria* 3s. Safferne, a qv. of an ovvnce, Sugercādy 3j. cōtūd it all to pouldre, & mixe it togethe. Give heerof a Childe every vveeck as much as on a knife vve can take vp vvith.



vwith could Beere, or vwith Pease broth, & this freeth the Children from manye badde accidentes.

Or,

Make of Hēpefeede, & Beere a thicke milcke, & therin bath the Childe, tvvice a daye. And this taketh avway the originale of the convulsione.

*For the Laske of yonge Children.*

Take a nue layede Egge, separate therof the Cocke treadinge, beate it as longe till it vvexe vvaterye. Then take goode Meale, and make therof a panne cake, bake it in a panne, and then beate it in a Morter. And if so be the Childe be not as yet halfe a yeare of age, take the Hennes broth, & mixe it therewith, & the let the Childe both morninge, & eveninge eate therof.

*For the same.*

Take oyle of Masticke, oyle of Mites, & of VVormewoode, ana a like, mixe them together, & therewith annoynte his stomacke dovvnward to his Navle.

*Another.*

Give to the Childe both morninge, & eveninge a spoonefull of Platinevvater at once. If the Childe be oulde, give it more, & give it noe drinke the vvherin hath bine thrice Goulde extingvishede. And also boyle Hennes for him to a pulmente, and make theron Brves for him, vwith a fewve Nuttemegges therin. Take also the inferiour cruste of a Rye loafe, & let it boyle thre qvalmes in vvater, and in this vvater must you oftentimes qvache Goulde, & give the Childe heerof to dricke. But in any case give it noe vvine.

*For the Redde, and Whyte Laske of Children.*

Take iuyce of Broade Plantine, & Vneger, of vvine, ana a like, Mixe heerin Barlye meale till it resemble the forme, of a pulmente, and then boyle it a little,

spreade this on a vvoollen cloth, applye it on the Bellye as vvarme as is possible: VVhen it is coule vvarme it as then agayne, till such time as the vvhyte Laske cease. Then take redde Roseleaves, boyle them in Beer and vwith Butter make it vverye fatte, Give heerof to the Patient to drinke, both morninge, and eveninge vverye vvarme. It hath on divers Childre binne experimentede.

*When a Childe hath such an obstruccion that it hath noe stooles at all.*

Tye a Nuttshell fulle of the salve of Malloves, on his Navle, and let her lye therō till she be soaked in, doe this once or tvvice till such time as it helpeth.

*This salve must thus be made.*

Take common Malloves, strippe of his leaves, & povnde them, then melte freshe Butter, & broyle therin the Malloves, and let this Butter boyle a little therō. The strayne the Butter throughe a clothe, and then reserve this salve in a tinne Boxe. This Butter must be vverye greene of the Malloves.

*When the Children have noe stooles at all.*

Take flovver, & Saulte, ana a like, mixe them together vwith vvater to a pafft, make therof little round pilles for Children, & for auntiente Persons as bigge as little Nuttes, lay the in an oven to drye. And vvhe you vvoulde vse them, make them fatte, in oyle, or Butter, and thruste them into the Fundamente. Cut open a Figge, turne her insyde out, & make little rovvnde pelletes therof. Or Give him syrope of Violettes beinge heared. Or, syrope of Damascke Roses, at each time a qv. of an ovvnce.

*For the Harte Worme of little Children.*

If



If they are molested with this disease they crye in cessantlye, & in crying vexe blue aboute their lippes & caste their heades this vway, & that vway, & on al sydes. Also theire stooles vexe greene, & ash-coloured. VVhen a Childe hath these prognostications, it hath as the certaynlye the Harte vvorme, and if immediatlye it be not curede, it must needes dye. Some ther are vvich trye it on this manner, that they tye on the Navle of the Childe a live Gudgeone, and if so be it tollerate the Gudgeone, then they certaynlye knowe that it hath this disease, vvich in this sorte vve may cure. Take Venice Glasse, the biganes of a VValle-nutte, contunde it smalle, and then take Sabine  $\text{℥ j.}$  cut this as smalle, as is possible, & the mixe both these thinges vvith honye to a salve. Heervvith replenishe a Nuttel helle, & tye it to the Navle. Doe this as often till you perceave resanatione. Then give to the Childe the pouldre of Bayberries, vvich also vve vse in the Consumpriones.

### For the wormes of the Childrene.

*When a Childe hath his firste wormes, to prae-  
vent the increasinge of anye more.*

Take the firste vvorme vvich the Childe avoydeth, vvas he him cleane, & drye him, that he may be pouldred. Give the Childe of this pouldre, vvhervvith you best can, & this vvill expelle all the vvormes, & praevent the increasinge of anye other. This is certayne, & experimentede. And if a Childe had vvormes, & vve could not obtayne the firste therof, give it then a Hartesbone pulverisatede. This helpeth also but not all vwayes

*For the Wormes.*

Take thre cloves of Garlicke, cōtunde them, and steepe them in milcke, let this stande thus till the racste therof be en-

trede into the milcke, then strayne it, & & give it the Childe to dricke. And it dri-  
veth out the vvormes by multitudes.

Or, Give to the Childe broade Plan-  
tine-seede,  $3 j.$  vvith milcke, or vvine, or  
vvorme vvood evvater, or vvater of *Sim-*  
*phitum*, vvich is best.

*Another.*

Take a redde Scarlet peece of cloth, cut  
out in the forme of a Harte, made fyre it  
in vvarme Vineger, and streve theron  
pouldrede Aloe, & tye the same by times  
in the morninge on the Navle, and let it  
lye theron thre, or four hōvers.

Or,

Toaste a peece of Bredde, & steepe it  
in strōge Vineger, & vvhe it is through-  
lye soakede, crushe it then out, & adde  
thereto pouldrede roote of Gentiane, and  
applye it on the Navle.

Or,

Take sixe spoonesfulle, of Beetes iuy-  
ce, tvvo spoonesfull of Vineger, and one  
spoonfull of Rye meale mixe this vvell  
together, and then let it settle, take of the  
cleereft therof vvith a spoone, and give  
it the Childe to drinke certayne mor-  
ninges after other.

*Discriptione of the Poulder, as we ought to ad-  
ministrate it for the wormes of little  
Children.*

Take Annise, Cinnamome, vvhyte  
Giger, goode Rubarbe, Sene, Liqvirishe,  
ana a qv. of an ovnce, *Spec. Latific. Almā-*  
*foris, de Gemmis frigidis, ana 3 j. Santali rub.*  
*3 s. Sacchari opt. ad pondus omnium, mista de-*  
*tur ad Scatulam.* Of this pouldre vve must  
in the morninges give to the Childe as  
vve best can, vvheron it must fast an ho-  
ver, or tvvo. This vve may doe tvvo, or  
thre dayes after other. This expelleth the  
vvormes, and all impuritye vvharsoever  
in mans bodye. It is also goode for Me-  
lancholye, if cōtinuallie each other day  
vve take one spoonfull therof, and fast  
theron thre hōvers.

For



# For a sore Navle, and for the Ruptures of Childrene.

*When a Childe in Childebedde hath a sore Navle.*

Take Capons greace made fyne therin a peece of redde silcke, & apply it on the Navle of the Childe, and if this woulde not helpe, made fyne as then therin redde Taffaye, or make therof a little pillowe, replenif he it wvith the greace of a Badger, or Graye, & applye it on the Navle of the Childe.

Or, Annoynce the Navle wvith oyle of Egges, & then applye this subsequent playster theron. Take he Goatestallovve finally scrapede, & Frefhe Cheefe, ana a like, mixe it wvel together, till it be like a salve, spreadde heerof on a clothe, a little broader then the Navle, but firste annoynce it wvith oyle of Egges, and then applye it theron, and tye theron a little Boulster, that it may remayne theron. Applye this everye day twice therō, vsc this till it helpe, for it is tryede.

*A tryede remedye when a Childe hath an exaltede, or elevated Navle.*

Take contundede Masticke, mixe it wvith the wvhyte of an Egge, to a paeft, spreadde heerof on a clothe, then thruste dovne his Navle, and applye on it this playster, and vwhen it is drye, refreshe it.

*When a Childe hath a thicke Navle, and hath payne therin.*

Take wvhyte snayles shelles, vvhich vve finde in Feeldes, or Gardēs, cōtunde them smalle, & give them to the Ghilde, once, or twice a daye, vvhervvith vve best can. This hath oftentimes binne tryede, for it certaynlye helpeth. VVe must not tye anye vvaxe to the Navle, but onely make a little Boulster, and tye it close to the Navle.

*When the Navle of a Childe cometh out.*

Take *Perforata*, wvith the seede, and tye

it on the Navle, & heervvith it vwill immediately entre in agayne.

*A certayne remedye for the Ruptures of Childrene.*

Take Aronroote lb. s. d. tye it in an ovē, & then contunde it to pouldre. Give heerof to the Childe 9 dayes after other, everye day 3 s. wvith a draught of wwater of *Perfoliata*, and all vvayes tye the Rupture wvith a Boulster.

*An other.*

Drinke in the mornīge a spoonefule of the best *Aqua vita*, & therwvith breath on the Navle of the Childe.

*An other.*

Take Franckinsence 3 s. Aloes a qv. of an ovnce contunde it smalle, & mixe it wvith wvhyte of Egges to an vngvēr. And therwvith annoynce the Childe on his Rupture both mornīge, & eveninge.

*An other.*

Take Bearesgreace 3 s. Caponsgreace, 3 qvar. of an ovnce, kernelles of redde Filbuddes, smally pouldred 3 quart. of an ounce, oyle of Bayes, a qv. and a halfe of an oūce. Heervvith annoynce the Rupture, and tye theron a boulster, as before. And also heervvithe may vve give to the Childe both mornīge, & eveninge of a vulnerarye potione to drinke.

*For the Ruptures of yonge Childrene.*

Take 3 rootes of Chariophyllate, beige cleanlye vvashed, povver therō halfe a pinte of vvine, and let it stande a vvhole night. In the mornīge give the Mother therof to drinke, vvhē shee breacketh her faste, or as often as she pleaseth. And everye daye replenif he the canne wvith vvine, takinge everye three dayes frefhe rootes. This must she vse thre vveeckes after other, & dricke noe other drinke. Also vve may sōtimes give to the Childe a little draught therof.

*When*



*When the priuityes of a Childe are swollen, or hurte, or hath any apertions therein.*

Take vvhytes of Egges, & oyle of Violettes, ana a like, beate them vvell together, till it be like an oyntment. Then scrape therē *Bolus armenum*, till it vvexe redde. Heervvith annoynt the priuityes of the Childe. This is also good for vvocmē vvhen on this place they haue anye tumor, or inflammation.

*When a Childe can not make his water.*

Take bitter Almondes, and Persickerelles, ana nū. 12. Corentes 3 j. beate all these together, and vvith boyled vvater strayne it throughe a cloth, like Almonde-milcke, & giue the Childe therof to drinck.

*For the stone of yonge Children, that we shall not neede to cut, or inside them.*

Take stinginge Nettle-seede, vvvhich is gatherede the Sunne beinge in Leone, & in the morninge the dewe as yet remayninge thereon, drye this in the shadowe & then beate it to povdre. Take of this povdre a qu. of a pounce, povdred Oakenleaves, & beaten Licorish ana halfe a qu. of an ovnce: mixe them vvell together, & adde thereto Creuisheys halfe a qu. of an ovnce, & as much Sugar as vvill serue for the svveetninge of the same. VVe must giue heerof, cucrye quart. of the Moone, a spoonefull at once, and the stone shall admirablye throughe the vrine departe from him.

*When a Childe hath payne in makinge of his water.*

Thruste inferiourlye in his Fundamente, 3 or 4 rovynde peeces of Butter, & annoynte rovynde aboute his priuityes vvith Goose, or Duckesgreace. This is also good for aged Persons.

*To repelle the stone.*

Distill *Esula*, in *Balneo Mariae*, giue it a draught of this vvater fastinge in the morninge, beinge mixed vvith vvine. If so be on this manner it vvoulde not vvorke, vve may then administre vnto it the distilled vvater onely, but firste allvvayes make it vvarme.

*When we feare that the Childe should gett the smalle Pockes, or Measels.*

Take a little spoonefull of Rapeseede, & put therin a leafe of Goulde, mixe it vvith a little draught of Columbinevvater, and Betonye-vvater, let the Childe drīck it, & thē couer it close, that it may svveate, & they vvill breake out. Novv they beig brokē out, let it thē drīck vvater vvherin haue bin boylede Vetches, Corēttes, & Licorish: Thē take vvhytes of Egges, & a spoonefull of Rosevvater, & Saulte 3 j. and as much Safferne that it may be verye yellovv. Mixe all this together, & take a vvhyte Pigeons fether, dippe it in the vvater, and annoynt thervvith the Eye liddes of the Childe, both internally, & externally, also the Eares, & Nostrelles, rōūde about the Mouthe, & all externall apertiones of the bodye, & then ther vvill come noe impuritie therein. Others take a fether & dippe it in the saide-vvater, and there vvith they annoynte all the Measells of the Face, vvhen they are come forth, & heervvith they defendethe childe from all tokens, & hoales therof in his Face. But as soone as the Pockes beginne to be flatte, they then vse it noe longer, but let them drye & fall of themselves.

*For the Pockehoales after the smalle Pockes.*

VVashe them oftentimes vvith all māner of flowervvater, or vvith vvarm Goates-milcke, and they vvell departe. Hange also aboute the Neckes of the

Aa Chil-



## 278. For all manner of diseases, of yonge Children.

Childrene Rue, before their Eyes, and they shall haue all most noe Pockes on their Eyes.

*For the same.*

VWhen anye Person hath Pockeholes, annoynte them with Barrover hogges-greace, & it will helpe if in time you vse it.

*An excellent whyte oymment for a Childe which hath the smalle Pockes, so that he can not open his Eyes, which is also good for the blacke Pockes.*

Take a newe layed Egge, frye it in butter, & the powder it into coude water, and when the Butter is stiffe take it then of, put it in a por, & powder a little Rosewater thereon, and stir it as longe till it vexe a whyte oymment. And when a Childe hath the smalle Pockes soe extreame ly that it can not open his Eyes, annoynte the oftentimes his Eyes with this vnction, and then with Gods ayde it shall haue noe hinderance thereof. And if anye Childe which hath the burninge Pockes, annoynte them with this oymment, & they shall be cured.

*When we bath a Childe which hath the Pockes, & is as if it weare Leprouse, or when it hath taken greate coude.*

Take freshe Iuniper-berres, Oakleaves, Lionspawve, Mariorane, Saracensherbe, ana Mj. Put all these in a linnen bagge, & boyle them together in water, & therein bath the Childe, euerye day to howers after other, be it as yonge as it will. And if so be it be a boutē 10 yeares of age, bath it then thre or four howers therein, accordinge as the Child may tolerate the same. Vse this 14 dayes one after other, takinge euerye thirde daye freshe herbes.

Take also 3℥. of rootes of redde Bee-

foote, boyle them with a qu. of water the thirde parte away. And let the Childe duringe his Bath drincke therof.

*For the small Pockes.*

First the Pockes are whyte, & rounde like pease. they roote in their roundnesse, & are verye buxinne. Let a woman milke of her milke the son, & the applye a paper therō. Doe this euerye day till they be cured.

Or, Steepe Quincekernelles in water, & therewith annoynte the Pockes. I hau tryede that of the Milke my selfe.

## For sorenes of Children.

*When a Childe hath anye sorenes, or smarting in his Fundamente.*

Applye thereon Collevvorte leaues, or Vineleaues, & they will coole it exceedingly, & washe it with water of blue Butter-flovers, moystē also heere in a litle cloth, & applye it thereon.

Or, Washe it with water, and then drye it, and stroove thereon, the fine powder of *Nil album*, & it will quicklye, drie awaye.

Or, VWhen you shut the Breade into the Ouen, laye a handfull of meale on a loafe, & when the Breade is baked then sifte the meale, and strawe that on the soareness or smartinge, & it will soone drye.

Or, As soone as the Childe is borne, annoynte it then betweene his Fläkes, and Buttocks with Childes pappes, as often as you dresse it and lay it in his Cradle, and it shall not haue anye smartinge at all.

*End of the seconde Parte.*

THE



# THE THIRDE PARTE OF THIS

Boocke of Physicke, treatinge of all Agues,  
and of all Febricitante diseases, as are the  
Plague, the Rose, &c.

*For all Agues, either the Quotidian, Tertian,  
or Quartane Agues.*

TAKE 2, or 3 toppes of the gentle Sage,  
put them into a little siluer goblet,  
pouuer therō a little vvine, & so beinge  
closelye couered let it stande a vvhole  
night. Then strayne the vvine through  
a cloth, adde therto a Nuttemegge, & as  
much Mace as halfe the Nuttemegge  
vveigheth, beate thē both administre it  
to the Patient, vvhen the Ague appro-  
cheth him, and then cause him to goe to  
his bedde, and lye theron: dilligentlye  
observinge this, that he must haue had  
his Ague, three or four vveekes before,  
and if so be at the firste time it helpeth  
not, you must then use it once or tvvice  
more.

*For Longeuall, and ever continuinge  
Agues.*

Take a pinte of vvine, & put therē the  
leaves of vvilde Thyme, M j. boyle these  
together in a pot beinge closelye couered  
the continuance of an houer. Giue  
heerof to the Patient the thirde part as  
soone as he perceaueth the Ague ap-  
proch him, beinge verie vvell vvarmed,  
& thervvith let him vvake in his Chā-  
ber as long as is possible for him. And  
thē lye dovne on his bedde, and cause

him selfe to be vvell couered, and lye  
stille therō. This hath bin experimēted.

*For all manner of Agues.*

Giue to the Patient 3j. of Sulphuris  
vivi as it is digged out of the mountay-  
nes, thre dayes after ocher, as drye as he  
is, or els vvith a spoonefull of vvine, or  
as he can best take the same. This vvill  
certaynlye helpe, for it hath oftentimes  
bin tryed.

*For all manner of Agues, which the longer they  
haue continued, the better it will  
cure them.*

Take of those vvormes vvwhich are re-  
asonable longe, & haue an innumerable  
companye of Legges, shutt thre, or four  
therof in a little nuttshell hang them  
about the Neck of the Patient, & vvhen  
the vvormes drye the Ague leaveth the  
Patient. This might be certayn.

*The remedye of Hans Camerers agaynst  
Agues.*

Take the herbe called Mouscare, vvith  
the rootes being both green, M j. Boyle  
this beinge closelye stopped in a Port,  
vvith good, and strong vvine, in a kittle  
of vvater, till the third parte therof be  
A a ij boyled



boyled avway. Giue of this drinke to the Patient, vwhen the Ague vseth his greatest rigor, & violēce on him, a good draughte, as vvarme as he can use the same. Steepe also this herbe, vvith three rootes in strong Vineger, let it soak ther in three hovvers, & thē let him eate the herbe vvith the roote out of the Vineger, & drinke therō of the sayed vvine, and fast tvvo or three hovvers thereon. VVe must use this thrice, euerye three dayes once for heervvith haue diuers Persons bin cured.

*Agaynst extream heate, and imbecillitye in Agues.*

Take four spoonesfull of conferue of Roses, conferue of Oranges, and of Buglosse ana a spoonefull, conferue of Ribes, four spoonesfull, and conferue of Violettes tvvo spoonesfull. Put them all into a pott and povver thereon vvater of Sorrell, Violettes, and vvater of Buglosse, ana tvvo rennis h vvine glassesfull. Mixe them vvell together, & then strayne it throughe a cloth, & set it in a Seller to coole. Giue heerof to the Patient to drinke in his heate, as often as pleaseth him. And it vvill yelde vnto him comforte of coolinge, althoughe it vveare in a Pestilential Ague. If so be vve could not attayne to all these Conferues, and vvaters, then take onlye conferue of Roses, and conferue of Ribes, & mixe thē vvith Sorrelle-vvater, & vvith vvater of Endiue. And if so be you nether can obayne them, then in time of necessitye you may take vvhyte Ambre, the bignes of a Hasel nut, beate it small, & povver thereon vvell-vvater, & three, or foure times after other povver it frō one glasse to an other, then let it stand a qu. of an hovver, and drinck it then out. VVe neade vse this but tvvice, letting the Patient drinck it could, but if by any meanes you can obayn Sorrellvvater in stead of VVellvvater, it vvilbe better.

The vvater of Larkespur is also good for all inordinat, & extream heate.

*For Agues.*

Take a Nutmegge, and lay it close to the Fyer that it may svveat, thē povdre it, & put this povdre in a good draught of Vineger, and giue this to the Patient, vwhen his Ague approacheth. Some take to the Nutmegges as manye Creuifheyes, and boyled Crevishes, smallye povvnded, & administre it also on this manner.

*For Agues proceedinge from a coude stomach.*

Take Bayberrys, & Calmus, ana 3j. Zeduar 3j. a vvhyt cloue of Ginger, beat all these vvell together, and adde thereto the crumbes of Rye breed, as much as all the rest is, povver heeron of the best vvine, & couer it close. Giue therof to the Patient both morninge, & evening, at each time three spoonesfull.

*For an Angue.*

Hange about his Necke the roote of the lesser Plantine, to the pitte of the Harte, and ther let it hange 9 dayes one after other. Remembringe the hovver vvhen you hange it about his Necke, because in the same hovver you may take it of, thē caste it into a runninge vvater, least anye bodye stepp therouer.

*An other.*

Bruse three or foure Persickernelles vvith Vineger, & let them stand a night in the gobblet, beinge couered vvith a toasted peece of bread. Drinck this fastig in the morning, & then eate the Bread.

*For all Kindes of Agues.*

Take *Imperatorie* Mj. beate it small, & povver thereon a qu. of vvine, and in the morninge strayne the vvine therof, & then



then drinck it. The powver other vvine theron, and let it also stande one night therō, & the third day also drinck it out, and vse this foure, or fve times one after other, & vvith Gods helpe be shalbe cured of the Ague.

*Another.*

Take Liucrvort, cut it, and then tye it in a cloth, about the biggenes of a Goose-egge, steep it in a pot of vvater, & let him drinck heerof 8 dayes one after other, & nothinge els, & vvhen it is out, let him then replenishe it agayne vvith vvater. Then the eighth day take fresh herbes, if so be the Ague vvill not depart & vse this till it cease returninge agayn.

*An excellent potion for the Agues.*

Take *Herbam iunicam*, Stravvberrie-leaves, ana Mj. 7 rootes of Suckorie, & boyle this vvith a quarte of vvater the thirde parte avvaye. Giue heerof to the Patient both morninge, & eueninge, a good draught at once. If the ther be noe extreame heate mixed thervvith, you may the take halfe vvater & halfe vvine.

*A tryed remedye for the Ague, hauinge continued but three, or foure weekes, both for aged, and yonge Persones.*

Take Hoggesdunge vvich is fovvnd in the grosse, vvich also must be hard, and thick, & not thinne, drye the same to povvre, and then povvnde, and sift it. Then take as much poudred spices, that the dūg may nether be smelte, nor also tasted. Giue heerof to the Patient 9 morniges after other, as much at once, as betvvixt three fingers vve cā take vp, allvvayes causing him to fast three hōvvvers theron, and the let him contayne himselfe vvithin his limetes, as the Sick of the Ague are accustomed to doe. This hath bin on diuers Pertons, and also on yonge Children tryed.

*An other vvich after the eyghth daye of the Ague we may administre.*

Take the herbe of Spikenard drye it, and beate it to povvre. Giue heerof to the Patient 3j. vvith a little draught of vvine, & then let him fast 2 or 3 hōvvvers theron, & it vvill both aboue, and also belovve purge him. And then he must keep good dyet both in his meates, and drinckes, & the Ague vvill depart from him. To a strong, & corpulent Person vve may giue more. Some doe administre on the same māner the iuyce of the internall bark of Eldre, & doe highlye extol it, except in the Quartanes. Others take the roote of Eldre, & cut it in slices, powver milcke theron, that the roote may be couered thervvith the depth of 4 fingers, and then they boyle avvay the milke three fingers bredth, & then they strayne it. Heerof they giue to the Patient a reasonable draught, vvhen the Ague approacheth him, & they also doe extoll the same to the skyes. Others administre the poudre of the roote *Lawcole*, a spoon full, or also the berries therof, from 8, 9, and 10 graines to 15, according to the strēgth of the Patient, vvith a draught of vvater, vvherin they haue soaked a vvhole night. But these are very course, and violent remedies, or receiptes.

*Agaynst an Ague proceeding of cold.*

Make for the Patient a bath in a tubbe, vvith eight glovve Seacoles, sprinkle them vvith vvine, & let him svveate in a drye bath, and vvith drye clothes rubb of his svveate.

*Another for an Angue.*

Take three Egges, & boyle them hard, peepe them and powver therō the vrine of the Patient, let them stand in this sort a vvhole night, & in the morninge before the rising of the Sunne, take the Eg-

A a iij. ges



ges vvith the vrine, and povver thē both together in an Antehille, and the Ague vvill departe from him.

*A bitter Drinck, of the Earle Williame,  
for an Ague.*

Take the toote of *Polypodiū*, of Suckorie, of *Perfelye* ana a quar. of an ovvnce, *Cardus Benedictus*, Suckorie, Sentionie, vvormevvoodde, ana M j. 1. Prunes, Co-rentes  $\bar{z}$  s. Pumpione-seedes, Millione-seedes, feedes of Citrullus, Cucumbers, Annise & Fennelle-seedes, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, Boyle all these together in a gallon of VVellyvwater, vnto tvvo poūd, strayne it, & steep therein 12 howers after other Sene,  $\bar{z}$  j. *Agarici Trociscati*, a q. of an ovvnce, & as thē strayne it agayne, and a little presse it, steep it then agayne stonda vvhole night, and agayn crushe it through a cloth, & add thereto conferue of Violetttes, of Buglosse, & conferue of Burrage, ana a quar. of an ovvnce, Cinamome  $\bar{z}$  s. Suger  $\bar{z}$  iij. Giue hecrof to him vvich hath had the Ague 8, or 10, dayes, 3 or 4 ovvneces, according as he is hard, or gentle of purging, fasting in the mornīge, & if it chaunce to vvorck but a little, giue to him also a draught before supper, and in tvvo or three dayes the Ague vvill depart from him.

*For all manner of Agues.*

Take 28 Pionye-seedes, beate them to povvdre, and administre them vvith a draught of vvine, vvhen you perceave his Ague to approach him, and then he must lay him selfe dovvn on his bedde, vvarmelye couered. It vvill thereafter shak him but it vvilbe of noe longe continuance.

*For Heat of Agues.*

Take Goates-milck butter, the ouldre the better, add thereto povvdred Cloues  $\bar{z}$  j. mixe them vvell together. Annoynt thervvith the pitt of the Hart, thre dayes

one after other euerye daye thrice your hand being vvarmed, & thē applye theron a vvarmed clothe, and the heate vvill departe.

*The remedye of D. Breloch, for Agues.*

Take Suckorie vvith the flovvers M j. vvash them vvith vvine, & chopp them smale, then boyle them in vvine  $\bar{z}$  ij. to the one halfe. Drinck hecrof tvvo or threedraughtes, fasting, in the mornīge.

### For the Tertian Ague.

*An excellent drinck for the Tertian Ague.*

Take Gentian-vvater  $\bar{z}$  j s. vvater of Cinquifoyle,  $\bar{z}$  s. mixe them together, & giue therof euerye morninge fasting to drinck.

Or, Take the Crumhes of Ryebread, as hot as it cometh out of the oven, put this being vvarme in a great glasse, and povver therō a quarte of the best Vineger, let this stand three dayes, and then distill it, as other vvaters are distilled. Drinck hecrof euerye morninge, & euerye eueninge three spoonesfull, & then laye thy selfe on thy bedde, and sweate thereon. Some doe administre to the Patient nothing els then 2 spoonesfull of vvarme Vineger, vvhe the Ague approacheth, and in this sort they esteeme, accompte, and iudge therof, that as farforth as the Patient doth vpvvarden cast the same agayne, or parbrake, that as thē he is cured, & vvholye remedied therof. Others vvith a spoonesfull of Vineger administre one drag. or a little more of this subsequeēte, & followinge povvdre. Viz. Take Cinger, long Pepper, and Graynes, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. *Calmus* a qu. of an oūce, povvdre them all verye finelye, & then mixe them the one vvith the other.

*Agaynst insatiable Thirste in Agues.*

For commō, & Laye Poeple you may boyle



boyle, and decoct a Barlye-vvater, and put therin a sprigge or two of *Cervinus*, and of Blackberries, this cooleth excellentlye, and is delectable to drinck.

*For Heate in Agues.*

Take a Calues-gullye vnvvas hede as it cometh from the Calfe, mīse it small, & distill therout a vvater, & therof giue him a good draught in all manner of heate.

*When anye Person, hath a Quotidiane Ague, as it commonlye accidentallye chaunceth, When two Tertianes doe resist one the other.*

Boyle rootes of Tormētille M j. in a quarte of vvine, being closelye stopped, till the fourth part therof be sodden a vvaye. Heerof giue the Patient everye morning a good draught, two hōvers before the Ague. This may also be vsed in the Quarranes, but must be vsed four, or fūe times one after other, and it vvill helpe.

*The Drinck of the Dutchesse of Wirtenbergh for the Tertian Ague.*

Take broad, and narrovve Plantine, ana M j. beate thē to a poultis, & povver theron a pinte of Vineger, mixe it all vvell together, strayne it, and divide it in three partes. Heerof giue to the Patient earlye in the morninge on his day of sicknesse, one part at once, not vvarmed and thē let him fast fōver hōvers theron, this hath oftentimes bin tryed. Some vse onlye the narrovve, or lesser Plantine, one the same manner agaynst the Agues.

### For the Quartayn Agues.

*When anye man hath had this same Ague, a certayne continuance of time alreadye.*

Take *Aqua vita* 3ij, povvred Cloues,

3 j. mixe it together, and let this stand 24 hōvers then strayne it through a cloth, and crush it out cleanlye. Take heerof one qu. of an ounce, & vvhyte vvine 3℥. mixe them together, & let him drinke the same, vvhen he expecteth the cominge of his Ague. Others administre this *Aqua vita*, vvherē the Cloues vvare steeped, three morninges one after other, & then cause the Patient to svwear one or two hōvers theron.

*An excellent vvater for Quartayn Agues.*

Take the Liuer of one, or more Hares, mince it small, & distille it in *Balneo*, and giue of this vvater a reasonable good draught, vvhen he perceaveth the cominge of his Ague. Vse this (if at the first time it helpeth not) two, or thre times, one after other.

*For the Ague Hectica, or Consumption.*

Take *Oxylopathum*, Suckorie, *Teucrium*, Pimpernell ana M j. put it in a kettle, & povver theron Rayne vvater, or Runninge-vvater, and thē boyle them vvell together, vvithout addinge thereto anye could vvater. Cause him to bath him selfe therin both morninge, & euening halfe an hōver at once, sittinge therin to his Navle, & vse this three dayes after other. The fourth day you must make in prāparation an other kettle, and then take more herbes then before, and also sōvvhat more vvater, because he might sit therin over his Navle, vvherē he must agayn bath thre dayes at morninge, and after dīner at each time, an hōver, and at nighte also an hōver. Thē make the thirde bath, and heerin take as yet more herbes, and vvater, because he might sit therin to the pitt of his Hart; and bath also therin three dayes, both morninge, and eueninge two hōvers after other, and after bathinge you must keepe your selfe verye vvarme.

*For*



*For the Consumption.*

Take a newve layed Egge as yet beinge vvarme, suppe it in, and fast thereon tivo hovvers. Some doe put in the Egge tvice, as much vwhyte Suger, as vve vould vse Saulte in the Egge, & so they suppe it vp, doing this certayn dayes one after other.

*For the Consumption.*

Take the greace of a Bitche, vvhich hath bin spayed, vvhenshee as yet suckt, put it in a glasse, and it vvill continue his virtuethe space of tivo, or thre yeare. Giue heerof to the Patient the quantitie of halfe an Egge, euerye morninge vvith vvarmed Beere. Doe this as often till he agayn begin to recouer himselfe.

*An other.*

Take a newve layed Egge, boyle it in vwhyte vvine, three or foure qualmes: rake therof onely the yolck beate him vvell, & powver therō hot Hennesbroth mixe it vvell together, and so drinck it, vvithout bread, vve may also grate a little of a Nuttemegge therin.

*An other for the Consumption; wherbye also is adioyned, a violent Cough.*

Take Crenifhes, as manye as pleaseth you, vvash them verye clean, and drye them, and then povver theron Goates milck, as much that thervvith they may be couered, and let them stand therin 3 or 4 hovvers, then distill it: VVe may also adde heerto sage, Hisope, ana Mj. before the distillatiō heerof, more, or lesse accordig to the nūbre of the Crenifhes. Giue to the Patient in the morninge fastinge a vvarm draught, and at night a could draught.

*When anye man waxeth daily leaner.*

Take a vvhole Calues Liuer, add thereto Sage Mij. Violettes Mj. Cinamome a qu. of an ovvnce, Ginger 3j. Galingale

3j. The Liuer you must minse verye small, and cut the Spices, or beate them grosselye, mixe them altogether, & put them into a distillatorye, & gētly distille it. Giue to the Patiēt therof in the morninges fastinge a vvarm draught, & going to bedde at night a could draught, & this vvill quicklye cause the bodye to fatten agayn, allso may vve adde therto Burrage flovvers, and Buglosse flovvers ana Mj.

*An other.*

Take either the fore, or hinder seete of an Oxe, vvherof the fleshe is cleanlye cut of, Breake the bones, & take therout the Marrovv, & then vvafhe the bones. Thē boyle them in Raynevwater as lōge as you vould boyle a peece of Beeffe, put therin a little Cinamome, because therthrough the broth might obayne a svveet smell. Then strayne it, coole it, & skimme of the fatt therof verye cleane soe that ther remayne not one iotte theron. Drinck of this broth both morniges through out the daye, and eueninges, as often as pleaseth you, for in this discafe it is verye profitable.

*An oyntment agaynste the Consumption.*

Take vvomansmilcke 3j. frefhe, oyle of svveete Almondes, 3℥. mixe them together, & thervvith annoynte the Breast of the Patient, from the pitt of his Hart vpvvards, vvith your hand vvarmed, & especialy after bathinge.

*An Aqua vitæ for the Cōsumption the which the ould Lord of Granuell was accustomed oftentimes to vse.*

Take a pottle of distilled Malmafy, put it in a distillatorye, adde thereto the Crumbes, of vwhyte bread, as hot as it cometh frō the oven, put as much therin as vvill soake in the vvine, stopp it close, so let it stād 14 dayes, & distill it in Balneo. This thē being distilled you must put it into an other distillatorye, & add therto



thereto *Spec. Diamarg. Diambre, Diarhodon Abbatis, Dianthos, Diaplyris cum Musco, Letitiae Galeni* ana a quar. of an ovnce of the best *Cassia*, Sugercandye ana  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Syrupe of Licorish  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Rosemarye  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Muscke  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. or  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. stoppe it close, & so let it stand a moneth. Then distill it in *Balneo*, verye curiouslye. Then reserue the first vvater apart, & the secōd also by it selfe, & therof may the Patiēt in the morninge take a little, vvith a morsle of Bread, or vvith anye other soppes.

*A Capon Water for the Consumption.*

Take broad, & narrow Plantine, ana Mij. Suckorie Mij. Sage, Mintes, Sheapherdes purse, ana Mj. redde Roses, the herbe Hares care, ana Mij. Tormentille, Cummin, Annise, Fennell, ana a spoonfulle, Svvete Cane a qua. of an ovnce, Nuttemegges as much, Mace  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Cloves  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Graynes  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Bayberryes a quar. of an ovnce, fresh Hogges-blood a pinte, & a good quātitye, of vvhyte bread crumbes, put this altogether in a pot, thē take a Capon, vvich vvvas choaked, & plucked vvith out scaldinge, put him beinge made verye clean vvith the remanent, addinge also thereto leane beefe. Povyver theron 5 pottles of vvater, & let it boyle avvay three quarters therof. Thē strayne of the iuce firste blōvving of the fatt verye vvell & then beate the spices, & the Capon verye small, & povver agayn the broth on all the pounded substance, and then distill it as all other vvaters are distilled.

Now anye man supposinge himselfe to haue the consumption, giue him thē of this vvater each other day  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. and let him as then fast an hōvver theron. In like sort also after dinner, and at night going to bedde, but then let him drinck it could nether vvill it hīdre, him if everye daye he drinck therof.

*An other Capōwater for the same infirmitye.*

Take an oulde Capō, cut of he beīg as yet alive, his vviges, Legges, & Rumpes.

Thē hange him by the Neck because the blood might vvell runne out. And vvhe he is dead cut then his throte, and then hange him vvith his heade dovvnwardes, because the rest of his blood may runne out. Then pluck him, & doe not vvash him, but cut all the flesh frō his bones, & put it in a distillatorye. Then add thereto Sage, Rosemarye, Lauender, all greē ana  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Rubarb a qu. of an ovnce, Muscke, Ambregreese, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. a vvhole Citrō, a peeled Orange, choppe all these together, & add thereto Cloues, Ginger, Nuttemegges, Cardamome, *Calmus*, Cubebes, Zeduar, Cinamome, longe Pepper, Graynes, ana a qu. of an ovnce, & beate them all grosselye together. Then take *Mamus Christi*,  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Sugercandye  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Violettes, & redde Roses ana a qu. of an ounce, chopp these also & mixe them as before, add thē thereto 20 goulde leaves, seet theron a helme and distille it in *Balneo Mariae*, & then thou shalt haue, an excellent, & also a strōge vvater, to vse a little therof both mornīge, & eueninge.

*For the Rose.*

Take Saulte  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. broyle it in a fryinge pann, cōtinuallye stirring it till it vvaxe graye take it of the fyre, and povver theron these follovvng vvaters, Viz. Rosevvater, Nightshad-vvater, and vvater of Houseleek ana a like mixe thē vvell together. Thē strayne it through a cleane cloth, & mixe thervvith a qu. of an ovnce of *Oleū Spica*, *Bolus armenus*, a q. of an ovnce, smallye povvdred, & thervvith stirre the glasse about. Then take therof as much as at once you vvill vse, dipp therē a cloth and crush it out that it dropp noe more, and applye it on the inflammation, and tye it vvith a Rovvler but not to stiffe. And if the disease be extream hot take as thē oyle of Roses, & oyle of Nightshad, of each a like, & thervvith gentlye invngate the disease, before you applye the vvettēd cloth therō. You must all vvayes keepe your glasse vvith the vvater close-lye stopped.

*The*



*The Receipte of my Lord Conrhardt of Bimmelbergh, for the Rose, which also is excellent for all Inflammations, Woundes, and Fractures.*

Take redde durte, or loame, out of a Bakers ouen, lb 8, V Vallevvort, Lintfeedecakes, Beanemeale, & Barlyemeale ana lb j. beate it all to povvdr, and mixe them. If then anye man get the Rose, or anye other inflammation, take thē tvvo or three Egges, beate them in a porrenger, put therin of the sayed povvdr that it may be a poultis. Spreade it on a cloth in such sort, that it may compass the vvhole diseafe, & then tye it therō. Doe this euerye day tvvice till the svelling, & inflammatio be departed. And vvhē this playster vvaxeth hard, scrape it of, & spreade other theron & applye it a little vvarmed theron. If so be the Rose be on the Head, or anye other hayrye place you must thē couer the same firste vvith a Kerchiffe, or Taffataye, and applye the playster theron. But on the Face, or fingers vve muste in noe sorte applye thē, nether on the soales of the fecte, leaste the inflammation be driuen inward. My Lord Conrhardt of Bimmelberghe reporteth, that the Arch Duke of Saxē, & of Pals, vvith more other great Lordes haue vsed therof.

*For the Rose.*

Taken ouen loame, smallye poudred lb j. *Bolus armenus* lb j. Alumme 3<sup>ss</sup>. broyled Sault 3 ij<sup>ss</sup>. being all finelye poudred. Then take Rosevvater, vvater of vnripe VVallnutties, vvater of Storckesbill, and vvater of Hogges grasse ana a quarte, Camphir, as much that it may haue a svweet smell therof. And if so be the inflammation vvear greatt, add thē therto a quarte of Rose Vineger. Put all these thinges in a pott, & let it boyle as long as vve vse to seeth a soft Egge. Then put it in a Pott, stop it close & set it in a Sellare, & vvhen you vvould vse it, povver out a little therof into an earthen porrē-

ger, make it luke vvarme, & vvett therin a cloth, crufhe it out and soe applye it theron.

Or, Take Vitriolle smallye povvnded 3 j<sup>ss</sup>. a quarte of vvater, let them boyle together a little, & povver it in a pott, place it in a sellare, & applye it vvarm vvith cloures on the Rose, as is aboue rehearsed. Heervvith haue I cured diuers.

*To prauent the drawinge vppwardes of the Rose, or anye other tumefaction.*

Take Vineger, and Safferne, mixe thē vvell together, that it may be verye yellowe thervvith make a circle, or ringe on the svellinge, or Rose, & ther let it drye, & the rose vvill not passe or entre ouer the limites of that circle. This is tryed.

*For the Rose.*

Take the Leaues of redde Venushayre, beate and applye them on the diseafe, & vvhen it vvexeth drye, refreshe it agayn, & this vvill dravve forth all heate, & inflammation.

Or, Take Sabine, Hempe, & Franckinsence, as much as you please. Lay this on hot Coles, & let the smoack therof ascēd agaynst the diseafe.

Or, Take blue Corne-flowers, bruse them vvith their buddes in a Mortre, & if it be in the vviter vve must put a little vvater therto: and mixe thervvith the dūge of a fatted Sowve, & applye this on the place of the diseafe, and vvhen it is grovven drye make as then afrefhe.

*For the Rose.*

Take the seede of Sorrelle, vvich growveth in the Corne, beate it to povvdr, administre therof to the Patient the vveight of a dragm, vvith vvhyte vvine, then cover him close, and let him svveate theron an hovver or tvvo.

Or,

Take Eldre-vvater tvvo spoonesfull, vvater of Plagvevvorte, 3 spoonesfull, Nightshad-vvater, 3 spoonesfull, mixe  
it



it together, & giue him that to drinke.

*An oymente for the Rose.*

Take Eldre-leaves, & the herbe Stor-  
kesbill, ana Mij. chop it small, & boyle  
it in May-butter lb ij. till the strength  
cometh out of the herbes, & strayne it  
through a cloth, & reserue it.

*For the Rose.*

Take a Troure, tyd him vvith his head  
to vvard the roaes, and tayle to vvard the  
heele, vvher the Rose is, & yel it on the  
sole of the foote, & ther let him lye 14  
hovvers. And vvhe you take him of cast  
him into a payle of vvater, for it vvill  
stincke most intolerablye.

*For the Rose.*

Take vvater distilled out of the floyvers  
of Turke she Corne, dipp a cloth therin,  
applye him on the Rose, and vvhen it is  
drye vvett it agayne.

*Or,*

Scrape Licorish in vvater, vvett ther  
a cloth, and applye it theron.

*Or,*

Take Nightshede vvater, make it a  
little yellowe, then mixe ther vvith fine  
milcke, mixe them vvell together, & ap-  
ply this theron vvith cloutes.

*For the Rose.*

Take oyle of Eldre floyvers, mixe ther  
vvith coude lyc, till it vvexes vvhyte as  
milck, dipp therin cloutes, crufhe them  
out, and applye them also on the Rose,  
as hot as is possible, vvhe they are could  
vvarme them agayne.

*For the Rose it be in what place of the  
bodye it will.*

Take a mortar, & lay therō a rovnde  
peece of Lattinne full of hoales, vvich  
must be so little that the vvheate doe not  
fall throughe, lay then theron vvheate,  
and on that vvheat set a little stone por-  
renger, lay therin glovvinge Coles, & it  
vvill cause the vvheate to giue an oyle,

or a vvater from it, spreade this a little  
about the Rose, & she vvill remoue fo-  
revvards, & then vve must vvith anoin-  
tinge prosecute, & follovv her, till such  
time she come to the end of the loynte,  
and soe at laste departe cleane avvay. But  
vve must not annoyntē this oyle, or  
vvater, on the discafe, but onely vnder, or  
about the sayed Rose. VVe may also  
lay the vvheate on an Anuill, vvheron  
vve must lay a glovvinge Iron plate, and  
the oyle vvill remayne on the Anuill.

*For the Rose, of the Legges.*

Take vvheaten-floyver, strevve it on  
the Rose, doe it oftentimes, and keepe  
your Legge vvarm, and drye.

*A certayne remedye for the Rose.*

Boare in Aprille a hoale in a Burch  
tree, and yel ther to a porre because the  
vvater, might droppe therin, this must  
be done vvhen it is sayre vvether, least it  
should also rayne ther. Or els vve must  
so close stoppe the Glasse, or pot, that  
noe other vvater might come ther. Out  
of a Burch tree you may easlye get a  
quarte of vvater, put it in a glasse and  
stoppe it close, and set it vvith the bread  
before in the mouth of the Ouen, and  
vvhen the breade is baked take it also  
therout, & then let it coole, & the vvater  
vvill be at least euaporated tyvo fingers  
bredthe, reserue the same being closelye  
stopped in an other Glasse. Nowv anye  
man havinge the Rose, set this vvater  
as then in other hott vvater, because it  
might be verye vvarme, dipp ther little  
cloutes, as bigge as of necessitie they  
must be, crufhe them out, & applye them  
theron vvarme, & renue them as often  
as they are drye. And it vvill most mira-  
culouslye take avvay the svvelling, and  
inflammation.

*An other for the Rose.*

Take Alūme a q. of an ounce, Rose vvater,  
Night.



Nightshade-vvater, ana ʒ j. iuyce of stinging Nertles, & the vvhyte of an Egge, mixe them vvell together, and applye them theron.

*When the Rose is in the Heade.*

Take Eldreberries, vvhen they be ginne to be black, & distill them, drinck heerof a spoonefull vvhen you goe to bedde, and it vvill repell the Rose of the Heade.

*Eor the Rose.*

Take oyle of Roses ʒ j. *Bol armeni*, ʒ j. *Terra sigillata*, ʒ s. mixe them vvell together, & add thereto Camphir ʒ j. beate the as longe in a mortar till they be vvell mixed together then by little, and little, make it agayne thinne vvith Vineger, that it may be a little thinne salve, or vnction. Then mixe thervvith iuyce of Houseleek, & of Nightshade, ana ʒ j. mixe them vvell together, & vvhen it is grovvē too thicke, make it as the thinne agayn vvith Vineger. Annoynt heer vvith the Rose.

*An other of the Countesse of Hohenloo.*

Take in Maye VVormevvoode, *Chamaedrys*, *Taraxacon*, ana M s. chop it, and bake it vvith two Egges. Eate therof euerye mornīge as much a pleaseth you 8 dayes after other, vvithout ether Sault or bread. And heerthrough vvith Gods helpe vve shalbe freed from the Rose a vvhole yeare.

## For the Plague.

*A prescription to knowe, howe we ought to govern our selues, when we are infected, or polluted with the Plague.*

Immediatlye, perceauing our selues to be infected vvith the Plague, vve must presently take a little morsle of *Eleniū*,

the biggenes of a Haselnut prepared on this ordre followvige, & the Patiēt must immediatlye lye downe on his Bedde. It beinge first vvarmed, & the you must cover him close, & as soon as he is layed in his bedd, it vvare good he vvare let bloode, according as the place requirerth vvher the vlceratione shewerth it selfe. And ifso be the Patient had noe externalle disease, nor anye elcuatione, or fyer blisters, but if he haue onely payne in his heade, inflammatione, & shaking, & imbecillitye through outall his Membres, &c. and internalle payne, & greefe of the one syde you must the phlebotomise the Mediane, or Livervayne, on that syde vvher he hath the payne, and exhast a reasonable quantitye of blood. And keepe him vvith administrations, sweatings, as in the other sorte vvher it shewerth him selfe. Boyle also a Lye, & vvett therin a vvhyte vvoollen cloth crufhe him out, & applye it on the place of payne, as hott, as is possible, & as farr as the payne extendeth, and vvhen it is could, moystē it agayne in the hott lye, and doe this till the payne be departede. Halfe an hovver after phlebotomye, vve must administre to the Patient of the goulden-Egge, to a Man of 30 yeares or more the vveyghte of a Ducket. If so be it tooke him vvith heate, mixe the same then vvith halfe Sorrell-vvater, & halfe Oakēleauē vvater, & a little vvhyte ther after he must take a little draught of the vvater of Oakenleaves, least he parbraked agayne the goulden-Egge. And ifso be vve can nor attayn to these vvaters, giue him then in place therof, a little draught of good Vineger. But ifso be this disease approched hī vvith extream coude, vve must the mixe the foresayed goulden-Egge vvith vvine. Novv the Patient hauinge takē the gouldē-Egge, vve must then cover him close, and put a goode vvarme Nightcapp on his Head but on his Harte, or throte vve must not couer him to much, because he might ther



ther throughe Suddaynlye chaunce to  
 svovvnd, or els might get greate payne  
 in his head. And then vve must let him  
 svveate three or four hovvers, or as lōge  
 as the Patiēte cā tollerate the same. And  
 if so be by these meanes he coulde not  
 svvear, lay thē three bricke in the Fyer,  
 & vvrapp thē first vvith vver clothes, &  
 then vvith drye clothes thereon, & laye  
 them vndre both his Arme pittes, & the  
 thirde betweene his Legges. And all  
 these things must vvithout longe dela-  
 yinge be effected, for the soother, vve ef-  
 fecte, & put in vre the remedies, by soe  
 much the sooner the Patient may be  
 præservede, & kept aliue. VVhilest ther-  
 fore that the Patient lyeth, & svveateth,  
 vve must in the same chambre provide  
 an other bedde for him, vvherin after  
 svveatinge vve must lay him, and vvher  
 vve accordig to his pleasure must couer  
 him. In the seconde bedde vve must lay  
 him somvvhate rayfed vvith his Heade,  
 and Shouldres, and he vvill sovvnde the  
 lesse, in vvich foresayed bedd vve must  
 pluck of his svveated Shirte, & dilligēt-  
 lye note that he chaunce to ketchē noe  
 vvind. And if so be he desired to sleepe,  
 vvhylest he svveateth, or immediatlye  
 thereafter, vve must preuēt it in the beste  
 sorte vve can. VVe must also take Vine-  
 ger of Spickenard, or anye other strong  
 Vineger, vvherē vve must vvert a cloth,  
 vvhervvith vve must oftentimes vvipe  
 in his Nostrelles, that vvill hinder, & in-  
 terrupte his sleepe, & also Svboundige,  
 But if so be all this vvould not pravyale  
 agaynst the svvoundinge, vve must thē  
 giue him a bit, or morsle of *Elenium* to  
 care. And if so be all this vvould not  
 helpe, thē take Vineger of Spickenarde,  
 or anye other stronge Vineger, and put  
 therin Saulte ʒss. & brusede luniperber-  
 ryes ʒss. mixe them together to a poultis,  
 spreade it on a vvhyte vvoolen cloth,  
 vvich is three fingers longe, & broade,  
 and applye the same on his Puls, rounde  
 aboute both his Armes, tye it gently

theron, & it vvill take avvay all svvoun-  
 dinge. Nether must vve in any sorte  
 hovvide to the Nose of the Patient anye  
 fragante smelles, an in other svvovvn-  
 dinges vve are vved to doe. And if so be  
 all these things vvould not helpe, and  
 the stiches drue neere the Harte, vve  
 must as then take Orientalle pearles, a  
 sixth parte, & as much Coralle, & povv-  
 dre them verye smalle the one vvith the  
 other. Heer vnto must vve also adde the  
 halfe of a sixth parte of Sugercandye, &  
 vvhen as novve it is altogether smallye  
 beaten, povver as then thereon vvater of  
 vvilde Roses, & Sorrel vvater, ana a like  
 to vvitt of each a little draught, mixe it  
 together, heate it, and giue therof to the  
 Patient tvvo spoonesfull together, at  
 once, or as oftē as is needefull, all vvayes  
 before vvell stirring it. And vvhen the  
 Patiēt hath lyen about halfe an hovver  
 in the Second bedde, vve must then ad-  
 ministre to him to eate of a thine papp,  
 vvhervvith is mixed a little Vineger, &  
 in the space of 3 or 4 dayes vve must giue  
 him little, or nothings to eate, viz, noe  
 more then vvill keepe lyfe, & soule to-  
 gether. His vidualles must be Hennes-  
 broth, & thine pappes, vvich are made  
 of Barlye, meale vvith a little Vineger.  
 Or anye other other vvater soppes vvith  
 out vvine. And in all his meates vve  
 must mixe a little Vineger, & then the  
 space of 8 or 10 dayes he must keep him  
 selfe as sicke Persones ought to keep thē  
 selves. His drinck must be as heerafter is  
 discribed. As soone as the man vvaxeth  
 sick, vve must immediatlye boyle this  
 diet drincke for him, because he might  
 be a little coolede agaynst the time he  
 shall drincke therof. Take *Ferrarie* ʒss.  
 ripe luniperberrys ʒss. grosslye beaten  
 povver thereon a pinte of oulde vvine,  
 boyle it as longe as vve boyle an Egge,  
 & then giue him heerof a little draught  
 vvarm to drinck, after he hath eaten his  
 papp, & then vve must giue him nothig  
 els to drinck thē of the sayed drinck, till

B b much



such time as he hath drunck al the drick. This drinck purifyeth a mā, & repelleth all venimousnes from him, so that he shall haue need of no other Physick, for this hath oftentimes bin tryed, of those vvhich haue bin infected vvith this disease. Nowv the Patient hauing drunck all this drinck, vve must them giue him finall vvines to drinck vvith a little Sorrellvvater inter mixed, or vvith VVelvvater, if vve cā by noe meanes obtayn the Sorrell-vvater. The Patiēt must also vvholye keep him selfe out of the ayre the continuance of 8, or 10, dayes after other, & also verye vvarm till such time as he be completlye cured, or till all the carbuncles, or vlcers are brokē out. And if so be the Patient vvith in the time of 8 or 10 dayes thereafter complained of anye imbecilitye, or fayntnes, & perceaued any inflammatio, this is a sing that his blood is not as yet clarified, to the vvich end and purpose he must cause some more of his blood to be exhasted, and bleed a good quantity.

*An excellent Pillowe to applye on the vlcet, whether it be swollē, blistered, or knotted.*

Take vvaterkresse, broade Plantine, ana alike, replenish heer vvith tyvo little linnē bagges, boyle thē both in syweet milcke, crushe out the one therof & applye it to the disease of the Patient, as hot as he can tollerate the same, & vvhe the one is coulede take as then the other out of the hot milcke, and vse this both night, & daye, in application of as novv the one, & as then the other bagge, till such time as the vlcet breacketh out. And if so be it vvould not exulcerate, it shall thervvith be repelled but if so be the venoume be so greate, that nature is therthroughe constrained to bringe it to exulceration, it vvill then thervvith breake forth. And vvhe vve perceauē it to vvexe blue, and redde, that is a signe that it vvill breake out, & exulcerate, vve

must not in anye case lāce it for if so be vve launced it, it vvoulde not soe easilye be cured agayne, and ther vvill as then grovve therī provvde fleshe, the vvich vve shall thereafter be compelled to discide, or vvith extreame doloure roote it out, & the longer it is in exulceratinge vvhen vve continue the bagges thereon night and day, the sooner it vvill be cured agayne after it is broken out. VVhen as vve haue vsed these bagges a day, and a night, vve must then take therout the herbes, and take both frefhe milcke, and herbes.

*How we ought to digge vppe, & prapare the Enula Campana.*

In May the Moone beinge in her increace, & in the signe *Virgine*, then digge yp the rootes, in the mornīge by times. Thē take the rootes as soone as it is possible, & scrape them verye cleane, vvith out inscidinge them, & then cut them in longe shiuers as longe as the rootes are, the thickenes of halfe a finger, or accordinge to the crassitude of the rootes, put them in a kettle, and povver thereon vvilde rose-vvater, & let them so stande a vvhole night thē povver of the vvater laye a cleane cloth on a boarde, and lay thereon the rootes, and then set them in a hott ouē because they may drye verye vvell, then reserue thē on some vvarme place. And heerof vve must euery mornīge take a little morsle, for it is verye excellent for the Ague.

*An Aqua vita, contra Pestem, and agaynst manye other internall diseases may it also be vsed, of Emperour Charles the thirde oftentimes vsed.*

Take holed Pearles, *Hiacintes*, mother of Pearles, vvhyte, & redde Coralle, ana ʒj. Vnicorne, ʒss. Safferne, Mirre, *Boli Armeni*, *Terra sigillata*, *Zeduar*, *Ligni Aloes*, ana ʒj. *Anetum*, *nu.* 12. scraped Ivorye, *Corticis*, *Citri*,



*Citri*, *Theriace Methridatij*, *Cinnam. Calmus*,  
*Sem. Citri*, *Behen albi*, & *rub.* ana  $\bar{z}$  j. red,  
 vvhyte, & yellovv *Santalus*, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. Hēne,  
 & Pionye-soppes, conserve of Buglosse,  
 $\bar{z}$  j. the rootes of *Diptamus*, *Tormentille*,  
*Elenium*, Maystre-vvorte, *Chelidonia*, *Erin-*  
*gie Libislicum*-roote, *Aron*, *Valeriane*,  
*Pimpernelle*, *Angelica*, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. Herbes,  
*Sage*, *Scabious*, *Rue*, *Mintes*, *Pulege*, *Sē-*  
*torye*, *Orminum*, *VVormevvoode*, redde  
*Roses*, ana M j. Povver heeron 3 pintes  
 of *Aqua vite*, vvvhich hath bin at least sixe  
 times distilled in *Balneo Marie*, vvwater of  
*Rosemarye*, of *Gentiane*, of *Melisse*, of  
*Betonye*, *Roses*, *Endiue*, *Carduus Benedi-*  
*ctus*, of *Hisope*, vvwater of *Sorrel*, *Bugloss*,  
 broad Plantine, and vvwater of blue *Iris*,  
 ana  $\bar{z}$  ij s. Put all these together into tvvo  
 glasse bodyes, stoppe them verye close,  
 & let them stande 3 dayes, & 3 nightes,  
 but the precious stones must firste be  
 finely beaten to povvder the rootes, &  
 spices vvell beaten, & the herbes smally  
 choppt, & equallye diuided in both the  
 glasses, and the glasses closlye couered  
 vvith meale, & vvhytes of Egges. All  
 vvvhich beinge finished, vve must thē in  
 a Sellar make a pitte, and caste therein a  
 loade of fime, and place therein these bo-  
 dyes, and ther let them stande 30 dayes.  
 After those thirtye dayes vve must take  
 out the bodyes & diuide their substance  
 into fiue or sixe bodyes, & distill thē  
 all together in *Balneo Marie*. VVhen as  
 novv the firste time it is extracted from  
 his matter, vve must then rake of the  
 helmets, & vvith a *Spatula* stirre aboute  
 the faces together, & then povver on a-  
 gayne the extracted *Aqua vite* on their  
 faces, and then set on agayne the Alem-  
 beckes on the bodyes, & close them ve-  
 rye vvell, and thē distill them agayn the  
 seconde time. Then vve must rake out  
 the bodyes & vvith a little brushe cleāse  
 them verye vvell, after vve shall haue  
 taken the matter therout. And then  
 agayne the thirde time extracte the *Aqua*  
*vite*, gentlye in *Balneo Marie*, and then

he is completlye finished.

*D. Magenbuch* his Antidotus, or Confectione  
 agaynst all manner of Venoume.

Take the roote of *Diptamus*, dryed *Rue*,  
 drye *Roses*, ana  $\bar{z}$  j s. *Diptami Cretensis*,  $\bar{z}$  s.  
*Rad. Cyperi* an ovnce and 3 qu. Cloues  
 Masticke, *Spicanarde*, *Asarū*, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. *Ci-*  
*namome*, *Safferne*, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. ripe *Iuni-*  
*perberries*, freshe *Bayberries*, ana three  
 quarters of an ovnce, *Ireas*, *Agarici*, *Tro-*  
*ciscati*, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. *Mirrhe* a qu. of an ovnce,  
 peeled *Nutkernels*,  $\bar{z}$  iij. *Bolī Armeni*,  
*Spec. Liberantis* ana 3 quar. of an ovnce,  
*Sault* of *VVormevvoode*,  $\bar{z}$  j s. beatethē  
 all together, and sift them. Then take  
 Figges vvashed in vvine, three quart. of  
 a povvnde, beate them to a poultis, and  
 take *Suger*, lb 6. moysten it vvith vvater,  
 and put therto of fine *Honye* lb 8. boyle  
 them together till all the vvater be sod-  
 den avvay, then adde therto the stamped  
 Figges, & *Treacle* lb ij. conserve of *Ros-*  
*es* 3 quart. of a povvnde, mixe it vvell  
 together, and let it boyle a good vvhyle  
 together, continuallye stirring it till it  
 be coulde, then put therein the sayed spi-  
 ces, and stirre it then an hovver longer.  
 Finallye rake *Ambre* a qu. of an ounce,  
*Muscke*  $\bar{z}$  j. breake them together vvith  
*Aqua vite*, & vvashē out the glasse vvith  
*Rosevvater*, & adde it also therto. And if  
 then anye mightye Potentate, or greate  
 Lorde feare in his meates or drinckes to  
 be poysoned, he must then take of this  
 Conserue the quātitye of a *Hasellenutt*,  
 before he doth sit dovne at borde, and  
 then he may securelye, and voyde of all  
 feare, eate, & drinck, for thē vvith Gods  
 helpe the venim vvill not hurt him.

*D. Iohn Magenbuch*, of the virtue of this  
 foresayed Conserue.

This vvorthye, and most excellēt An-  
 tidote, or Conserue, is not onlye good &  
 commodious agaynst that most terri-

Bb ij ble,



ble, & fearefull contagious disease of the Plague, but also agaynst all other venim vvhich in anye sorte might in our meates, or drinckes, or howsoever be administred vnto vs. Also for, grosse, corrupted, & vndigestible, meates, and Drinckes, vvhether of a mā might perceave in his bodye, anye alteration, or evill dispositiones, vvhether of might proceede, *Febres, Pleuresin*, yellow laundise, & manye other not onelye intollerable, but also innumerable diseases of the stomacke. Also agaynst all ill disposed matters, & humoures, vvhich in a lōge time before haue collected, and vnited themselves together in our bodyes, vvhether of are cōmonlye accustomed to proceede, & follovv great sicknesses. In like sorte also is it a preservative agaynst all puerile, or Childrens diseases or sicknesses, as are the Agues, Measles, smalle Pockes, Belly payne, VVormes &c. vvhether vwith out anye doubt vve may vse the same. For althoughe a man vveare not Poysoned, not vwithstandinge vwill it be noe hinderāce vnto him, for it annihilateth all vwayes the occasiōe, and originall, or begīninge of all other diseases, it so be it finde anye by him.

*For corroborate the Patient after the vse of Physicke.*

After vse of Physicke, the Patiēt must then vse strenghtening medicamentes, as vveil externally, as internally, & if so be haue greate heate, & thirste, he must then drincke syrupe of Roses, & Violettes, vwith Barlye-vvater, also he muste eate *Liberantis*, and *Manus Christi*, Externallye must he vse a stronge Cordiall-vvater, on his sinistre Breaſte, vvhether his Harte is situated, vvhich on the suddayn vve may in this sorte make, if before vve haue not the same in a readines. Take Rosewater 3 iij. and halfe as much Vineger of Roses, 2 spocnesfull of Malmaye, make it yellowe vwith Safferne,

& mixe therewith 3 j. *Boli Armeni*, *praestantis*, & applye the same oftētimes vvarme on his lefte Breaſte. And if so be anye one hath taken this gentle Confection agaynst poyson, she vwill not then tolerate in the bodye the poyſō, but through some partes of the bodye she vwill expelle it, so that it shall not one iott hinder him. But it be a rooted venim the Patient must then after the operation of this Physicke drincke a spoonefull of Sallet-oyle, vvhich is intermixed vwith Butter and milcke, and the vse externallye the Cordiall-vvater, and internallye Cordialle strenghteninge Conserues, & Sugers, vwith the counsell, and advise of the Doctours, & then keepe himselfe as one vvhich hath a burninge Ague, or an Apostemation of the stomacke.

*A tryed water for the Plague.*

Take of the best Treacle, lb ij. redde Mirrhe, lb ij. Zeduar, lb j. Ginger, lb j. Safferne 3 j. & Bayberyes lb ij. drye them all together, and beate that vvhich must be beate. Then povver heer on iuyce of Rue. 3 10. & three quartes of the best *Aqua vite*, & thre pintes of Malmaye. Povver all this in a pot, & fill him therewith, stoppe it the verye vvell that ther perce throughe noe vapoures, and then let it stande 3 dayes in a Sellar, the distill it as vve are vsed to distill *Aqua vite* throughe-vvater, after the coolest sorte vve can, or in glasse bodyes, in *Balneo Maria*, and then ther vwill com forth therof about tyvo quartes, or a little more, or lesse of vvater. Also it must both be prepared, & distilled in the increafe of the Moone. VVhen the Plague increaseth, you must then take euery morninge, & eueninge one droppe therof on your Tūge, also put into euerye nostrill, a little droppe.

*An other Receipte for the Plague.*

Take Rue, Fennell, Sage, Bramble-leaves, ana M j. all of them greene: stampe them



## For the Plague.

293.

them vwell together, & put it in a newe pott, powver theron a quart of vvine, boyle awaye the one halfe therof, and then strayne it through a cloth. Then mixe therewith a quart. of an ovnce of whyte Ginger, and heerof must you 8 dayes one after other, euery morninge take a spoonfull, & then a man is hecd a vvhole yeare from this sicknes.

*For the Plague.*

Burne vwormevwoode to Ashes, put therto other vwormevwoode, & powver theron a sharpe lye, extracte therout a Saute, & giue heerof to the Patient the vweight of a drag. couer him close that he may sweate: Then make a fyre of Oaken vwoode, let the Patient sit agaynst the same, as long as he can. The Chamber of the Patient must be very close leaste ther blowe anye coude ayre ther in, nether must he the space of 8 dayes, come into the ayre. If so be then that anye man desireth to visite the sicke of this disease, he must take a little Tubbe of freshe vvater, and sett the same being very vvarme, before the feete of the Patient.

*A Plague Drincke.*

Take iuyce of Garlicke 3℥. *Aqua vite*, Vineger, Treakle, ana 3 qu. of an ounce: mixe this together, & giue therof to the Patient a spoonfull: If so be coude not vwell retayne the same, houlde then before his Nose a shiver of Breade.

*An excellent remedye for the Plague.*

Take freshe Maryegouldes, crush out the iuyce therof, & administre that vnto him to drincke.

*For the Plague.*

Take Tormentilla qu. of an ovnce, *Diptamus* as much, Pimpernell 3℥. stamp them each a parte verye small, and then mixe them together. Administre therof vvith a little Vineger, the vweight of a crovne, and then let him sweate thereon, that vvith vvarme cloutes vve may

viue of the same, and then remoue the Patient into an other bedde. VVe may also mixe vvith the povdre a little Treakle.

*For the Plague.*

Take Rue 3℥. Juniper berryes 3℥. VValnurtkernelles 3℥. 6 Figges, Treakle 3℥. Safferne 3℥. and Vineger 3℥. beate it all together, & then mixe it vvith Vineger: Take heerof euerye mornige, 3℥. & giue therof to the Children euerye vvecke tvvice.

*D. Stocker his Confection for the Plague.*

Take *Boli armeni*, *Terra sigillata*, redde Coralle, ana 3℥. Citröpeeles, 3℥. Zeduar, Safferne, ana 3℥. conferue of Roses 3℥. & then beate it all together to a Cöserue maye securely be vsed, of all yōge Children, oulde, & aged persons, & also of all grauide VVoemen: To a Childe vve must administre heerof the vweight of a Crovne, vvith Sorrellvvater, or vvith vvine, vvheron he must faste 3 or 4 hōvvrs. A man must vse it once or tvvice a vvecke, accordinge as the ayre, is little, or much troublesome, & he shalbe freed from the Plague. This hath oftentimes binne tryed as vwell at Florence, as alsoe in other places. But if so be anye bodye got the Plague, vve must then giue him of this Conferue a qu. of an ovnce, and of the best Treakle 3℥. mixede together vvith Sorrelle, or Scabiouse vvater. Thē let him goe thervvith to bedde, & cause himselfe to be vwell couered & sweate theron 2, or 3, hōvvrs one after other, accordinge as he can tollerate the same. Dilligētlye notinge that in anye case he sleepe nōt. VVhen vve perceaue him to be feeble, & all most out of breath giue him thē a spoonfull of conferue of Roses, beinge intermixed vvith vvater of Buglosse.

*An excellent Confection for the Plague.*

Take *Diptamus*, Tormentille, Cranes-

B b iij eyes,



eyes, *Os de Corde Cervi*, ana a quart. of an ovvnce vvhyte Ginger  $\bar{z}$  j. Sugercandye  $\bar{z}$  s. Vnicorne a qu. of an ovvnce, Camphir  $\bar{z}$  s. Treakle  $\bar{z}$  ij. beate these things each a parte, the mixe the Treakle thervvith, & then agood vvhyte beate them together, because it might be very vvell mixed together. Novv if anye bodye be infected vvith the Plague, giue him then immediatlye therof the vveight of a French crowne. If it take him vvith inflammation, mixe it then vvith Vineger, if vvith chillness vvith vvine, & the couer him vvell that he may svveate, & if he can not svveate, heate the certayne Bricks, & applye the to his feete. VVhe as novv he hath svveate verye vvell, drye him then, & lay him in freshe sheetes, & take also especiall heede of the odour or smelle of those vvett sheetes, for the odour therof is verye contagious, and verye venomouse.

*Pillule contra Pestem Ludovici de Leonibus;*

*℞. Aloes Succorina*  $\bar{z}$  ij. *Mirrha*  $\bar{z}$  j. *Croci*  $\bar{z}$  j. *Rhab. electi*,  $\bar{z}$  ij. *Agarici boni*  $\bar{z}$  j. *Gariop.*  $\bar{z}$  j. *Cortic. Citri, sem. Citri*, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. *Tormē.*  $\bar{z}$  j. *Sātali rub.*  $\bar{z}$  s. *Boli Armeni*  $\bar{z}$  j. *Camphor.*  $\bar{z}$  j. *cum Syrupa de Acetositate Citri,* *fiantque Pillule pro*  $\bar{z}$  j. *novem.* Of these Pilles, yve must euerye daye, or euerye secōde day take, one, tvvo, or three, halfe an hovver after Supper.

*The Kinge of Hungarye his receipte for the Plague.*

Take Tormētille, *Diptamum*, Gētiane, vvhyte Corall, *Terrā sigillatā*, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, & heerof you must administred  $\bar{z}$  j. at once, vvith this subsequeute Iulep. Take of the best Rosevvater, Burage, Buglosse, and Sorrell vvater, ana  $\bar{z}$  j. Syrupe of Citronnes,  $\bar{z}$  qu. of an ounce, mixe them together, and take heerof an ovvnce, or an ovvnce, & a half at once, or els at tvvice if you please.

*A drinke to be vsede agaynst the Plague, or agaynst all infectious ayre.*

Take Divelsbitt, vvith the rootes, *Mj.* and 9. Bayberries, beate the grosselye, & povver therō a quart. of stale vvine, boyle them together till it be sodden a vvay about tvvo fingers depth, strayne it and then mixe it vvith Treakle  $\bar{z}$  s. and the in a little boxe reserue it. Take heerof euerye morninge a spoonfull, vvhe you are to goe into anye contagious ayre, and feare least you shoulde be polluted, & infected vvith the venom of the Plague, or had binne in anye dainger therof. You must the take therof a little draught, and laye him on his bedde, and svveate theron, vvith out sleepeinge, & it vvill helpe vvith the ayde of God.

Or, Take Rue, Sage, *Celidoniū*, vvith the rootes, Juniperberries ana *Mj.*  $\bar{z}$  s. VVallenuttekernels, vvith the little pithe vvich is betveene them, put all these together, and povver theron a pottle of Vineger, & let this boyle avay the thirde parte, and strayne it. And if so be any mā getteth the Plague, you must then phlebotomise him accordinge as neede requireth, and then giue him a draught of this drick, but first mixe ther vvith a drag. of Treakle, lay him in his bedde, & let him svveate theron, and he shal be cured. Others take to a povvnde of *Celidonium* rootes, Rue, & Sage, ana *Mj.* and then they boyle it in a quart. of Vineger, the fourth parte therof avwaye then they strayne it, & so reserue it, and on the same māner they administred this drinke.

*An other Potion, or Drinke Which is verye commodious for a Praeservative.*

Take rootes of *Celidonio*, Mouscare, ana  $\bar{z}$  qu. of an ovvnce, *Angelica* rootes rootes of *Gentiane* Tormētille, *Valeriane*, *Pimpernell*, *Mastervvorte*, & rootes of *Ophioglossum*, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. Sage *Mj.* commō *Saulte*, rootes of blessed Thistle, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. Cloues  $\bar{z}$  qu. of an ovvnce, *Boli Armeni*, *Zeduar*, rootes of broad Plantine, ana  $\bar{z}$  s. *Safferne*  $\bar{z}$  j. rootes of *Diptamus*,  $\bar{z}$  qu. of an ounce, Treakle  $\bar{z}$  ij. & Rue *Mj.* Drye *Saulte*,



all these fore rehearsed thīges, & puluerise them, & then mixe them vuell together. Then take a quart of the best Vineger, mixe therewith the Treakle, & then moysten the povdre heervith, & in the vvarmeth drie it agayne. And it beīge agayne hardened, beate it to pou-dre, & moysten it as often vvith the Vi-neger till such time you haue spent all the Vineger. Of this povdre you must take in the morninges fastinge 3 j. or a little lesse, three howers before meate, & then you are freed therof that vvhole daye. Others boyle the foresayd thīges in tvvo gallons of Vineger, the fourth parte therof a vvay. And therof they giue to him vvich hath the Plague, 2 good spoonesfull, and to a vvoman, or anye yonge Person one spoonesfull, and therō they cause him to svcate, & keepe him selfe vvarme. Others take onely the rootes vvith the herbes of *Celidonio*, Mij. vvich they boyle, in a pottle of Vineger, to the halfe therof, thē strayinge it reserue it in a glasse. Heerof they administre to the Patiēte beīge afflicted vvith the Plague, 3 spoonesfull, as longe till such time he keepe the same, and par-brake it noe more. Some doe make it after this ordre. Take *Celidonium*, vvith his rootes 3 j. of the best Brimstone, Safferne, Tormentill, ana 3 j. of the best Treakle, 3 j. Pimpernelle, Gentiane, ana 3 qu. of an ovnce, *Pilosella cum radicibus*, vvale-Rue, Rue, Iuniper-berries, ana as much as betweene three fingers you cā take vp: seeth all these together vvith a pottle of vvine, strayne it, & reserue it. A sorte take onely the *Celidoniū*, vvith his rootes Rue, blessed Thistle ana Mj. vvich in thre quartes of Vineger they seethe, vnto the halfe therof, & thē they strayne it: This they vse on the same manner, as is aboue rehearsed.

Not a fewve ther are vvich prapare it on this māner. Take *Celidoniū*, VVorme vvooode, Rue, blessed Thistle, *Diptamus*, ana Mj. Burrage-floyvers, Buglosse-flo-

vvers, Violettes, ana Mj. *Eleniū Angelica*, Zeduar, Brimstone, ana a quar. & a halfe of an oūce, rootes of Cinquefoyle, Gen-tiane, Iuniper-berries, ana a quart. of an oūce, Cranes-eyes, rasped Harteshorne, ana halfe a qu. of an ovnce, of the best Treakle, Methridate, Nuttkernelles, ana 3 j. beate these rootes, & berries grosse-lye vvith theire herbes, povver theron a quart of Rosevvater, stoppe it close, & burye it 20 dayes in fime. Thē adde ther to a pinte of Aqua vitæ, *Boli Armeni*, thre qu. of an ovnce, & then let it stande 10 dayes agayne. Finallye distill it, & administre of this distillation, to a mā vvich novv hath the Plague, 3 j. and theron cause him svcate.

#### A Confection for the Plague.

Take of the beste Treakle, Conserue of Roses, ana 3 qu. of an ovnce, of the beste Methridate 3 j. Brimstone, 3 ij. Cā-phir 3 ij. Zeduar, *Diptamus Angelica*, Gē-tiane, rovvnde Aristoloch, Tormentill, Valeriane, Divelsbit, Pimpernell rootes of *Libisticum*, *Veronica*, Bayberries, ana 3 ij, redde Mirrhe, 3 j. Quince-leaves 3 j. *Bolus* mixed vvith Sorrell-vvater, *Terre sigillate*, ana a qu. of an ovnce, Safferne 3 j. of the fineste Cinamome a qu. of an ounce, *Spec. Electuarij de Gemmis*, *utriusque Diamusci dulcis*, *Diamargariti frigidi*, *Diatrion santalon*, ana 3 j. *Offis de Corde Cerui*, 3 ij. of the Gouldē-Egge, a q. of an oūce, *Syrupi acetositaris Ciiri*, 3 j. *Aqua vitæ contra Pestem Arnoldi* 3 ss. mixe all these to a Cō-fectiō, & adde therto 10 leaves of gould.

Of this Confection you must take as lōge as the Plague prādominateth cue-rye Moninge the bignes of a pease, & it vvill defende, & protecte you from the Plague. But if any mā be allreadye vvith the Plague defiled, & infected, admini-stre then to an aged man therof the vveight of a Ducket, to a vvoman the vveight of a French crovvne, and to a Childe halfe as much. And if this diseāse tooke him vvith heat, giue it thē to him mixed vvith Sorrell. or Scabious vvater, and



and if vvith couldē giue it him thē vvith vvine, (*Quod ego non probo*) but I meane vvith vvater of blessed Thistle, and then beinge closelye couered I permit them then to svocate.

If anye one haue Conuulsion in his Bellye, vve must as thē giue him of this Confection, the bignes of a beane, vvith the best vvine, & let him a little svocate thereon. And if so be anye man hadde eatē anye impure meates, as is stickinge, fishe, or fleshe, or els had druncke anye badde Drinckes, vvich vvare not digested in the stomacke. He must thē vse of this Confectione, the biggenes of a beane vvith good stronge vvine, & then svocate thereon.

Or if so be anye mā hadde anye Contamination in his bodye be it either of the French disease, or of anye other such like infectious diseases, he may also on the same māner vse heerof, but he must three dayes one after other both bathe & svocate.

*An excellent powdre for the Plague.*

Take Pimpernell, Tormentill, Harrestunge, ana ʒʒ. roote of Salomons-seale, *Diptamus*, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, vvhyte Horchovvnde, Pepper-vvorte, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, *Imperatoria*, fine *Bolus*, *Terra sigillata*, ana ʒj. Cranes-eyes, Mace, Safferne, Vnicorne, ana ʒj. Harteshorne ʒʒ. fine Treakle, ʒʒ. beinge mixed vvith Vineger, or iuyce of Rue, and ther vvith svocate.

*An excellent Drincke for the Plague, which the regentes of the Hospitall at Geneva, haue in greate vse, and estimation.*

Take the rootes of *Bardana*, in the moneth of May, vvashē, and scrape them to the verye harte of the roote, & adde ther to of the greene barckes of the tree *Carpinus*, first the gray barcke beīge scraped of Mij. distill therof a vvater, & vvhen it

is distilled, purifye thē the distillatorye, & povver therī agayne the distilled vvater, & once agayne distill it. Of this vvater haue the Regentes of the Hospitale before sayed administred but once a Moneth, for theire preservation, from this reheased Sicknes. But vve may take therof euery 14 dayes once, at each time ʒij. and fast thereon vvvo hōvvrs.

*Whē this sicknes is chaunced to anye mā, or he be in a doubte whether he haue it or not.*

Take Methridate ʒij. mixe ther vvith the povvder of *Imperatoria*, mixe thē together vvith good Vineger, & giue this to the Patient, this may be administred to grauid vvomen, and little Children, thē drye Sorrel beate it to poudre, mixe it vvith Suger, and administre therof ʒj. more or lesse accordinge to the constitution of the Patient. This is a most excellent praeseruatiue.

*D. Regheler his powdre for the Plague.*

Take *Castoreum*, Bayberyes, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, rovvnde *Aristoloch*, halfe a quar. of an ovvnce, *Gentiane*, *Cranes-eyes*, ana ʒj. Camphir ʒj. beate them to poudre all together, and mixe them the one vvith the other. Giue heerof to him vvich hath the Plague, ʒ or 4 spoonesfull, vvith Sorrell-vvater, and thereon let him faste three or foure hōvvrs.

*Mouth Pilles, to retayne, and keepe vndre the Tunge, agaynst badde Ayre.*

ʒ. *Alipta Muscata*, *Gallia Muscata*, *Boli Armeni preparati*, *Masticis*, ana ʒj. *Corticum Citri*, *Zedoaria*, *Diptami*, *Angelica*, ana ʒj. *Cinnamomi interioris*, ʒij. cum infusione *Tragacanthi*, facta cum aqua Buglossa, & pauco *Aceto*, fiant *Pillula* in stor lupinorum compressa. D. Regheler, boasteth veryc high tye of the roote of *Valeriane*, & of *Libisticum*, especiall ye to smell therto & take therof a little in the mouth, vvhen in the time of the Plague vve are cōstrayned to goc about our affayres.



*A certayne remedye, throughe, sweatinge to expell the venim, of the Plague, or anye other poyssen which we haue taken.*

Take roote of the lesser redde Pimpernell, roote of *Libisticum*, & *Angelica*, also *Ferraria*, ana a quar. and halfe an ovnce, Rue 3j. Veetche it in a quarte of vvine, to the one halfe, & dricke therof a good vvarme draught, you may also adde ther to halfe a dragme of the best Treacle, or Methridate, and this vvill expelle all venim throughe the svveate.

*An excellent Cordialle-water, to applye externallye on the Harte tempore Pestis.*

Take redde Roses Mij. Burrage & his flovvers, sproutes of Buglosse, Violettes Melisse, ana Mj. Citron-peeles, Tormētille ana 3j. *Doronic*-rootes vvhyte, and redde *Behē*, greate Basille, Sorrelle seedes Ireas, ana 3j. Zeduar, Cloues, Cinamome, ana 3j. cut & povvnde all these together, povver then theron vvater of Cloues, & Cinamome, ana a quarte, & common vvater as much as sufficeth, distill this by vvater, & it vvill yealde a potle of vvater: Take then to this vvater a potle, of Malmasye, or any other good vvine three quartes, Vineger a quarte, redde Roses Mij. povvdred Tormētille, 3j. distill them once agayne in *Balneo*, suspende at the muth of the Helme a little bagge, vvherin you must put, *Spec. Diambræ*, 3j. Safferne, redde Roses, ana 3j. and then boyle she *Balneum*. This most excellent Cordiall-vvater, vv as experimēted, and fovvnde to be singular, in the greate time of Plague, at Nurrenbergh Anno 1534, and 1542, for it permitteth noe venimouse humors to dravve, or cōcurre to the Harte. Vvith this vvater you must by times in the morninge annoynte your Pulses, your Nostrelles, & Temples of your heade, & moystē therein a linnen cloute, the biggenes of ones hande, & applye it on the leste Breaſte.

This doth not only protect the fovvnde, but also strengtheneth those persons vv which allreadye haue receaved the Venim, and also repellcth all fovvndinge. It is also especially good and necessary, for all Childrē, vv which can vse noe other Physicke at all. But if so be vve coule not on the suddayne, in time of Plague attayne to this most precious Cordiall-vvater, vve must thē take this follovvig. Take a pinte of Rose-vvater, & halfe as much Vineger of Roses, tyvo spoonesfull of Malmasye, mixe them together, and make it yellovve vvith Safferne, & adde therto 3ij. of the best *Boli Armeni*, & applye it oftentimes on the leste Breaſte of the Patient.

*For internalle inflammation of the Plague.*

Take vnripe Nutes, beate thē to a povvltis, and distille therout a vvater. And drinke therof or giue it the Patient to drinke.

*For the Plague.*

Take of the best Treacle 3j. prepared Brimstone, 3j. or rasped Vnicorn 3j. mixe thē together vvith vvater of blessed thistle, or vvith Vineger, vvheri hath bin steeped *Celidonium*, giue him this vvarme, and let him svveate theron.

Or, Giue him 3j. of the sayed Brimstone, in a reare Egge, and then let him svveate theron.

*A protection agaynste all badde Ayre, tempore Pestis.*

Vvash oftentimes aday your Face, & Handes, vvith Rose-vvater, vvith the vv which ther is inter mixed, of the strongest Rose-Vineger, or Vineger of Malmasye. Diuers ther are vv which vse this for an experimēted remedye. Viz. They take halfe a pite of the beste *Aqua viua*, & then they mixe ther vvith of the finest Treacle 3j. and therof they take 2, or 3, droppes, vvhen they goe forth, & ther vvith they annoynte the Nostrelles.

*Here*



*Howe we should expelle out of a House the Pestilentiall, or infected Ayre.*

Take a hott Rye loafe out of the oven, cutt it accordinge to his latitude, then take the Crustes therof beinge hot, and hange them in the Chamber, vvhether hath one dyed of the Plague, & that breade vvill drawe the Venoume to vvardes it, for it vvill vvexe very heauye therof, and then you must burye this brede in the earth.

*Aqua vita, contra Pestem.*

Take of the beste Treacle, & Methridate, ana ʒj. Ambra grise, Camphir, ana a quart. and a halfe of an ovnce, *Terra sigillata*, ʒss. Angelica, Tormentill, Valeriane, rootes of Salomons-seale, Gentiane, Pimpernell, ana ʒj. beate all these grosslye together, and put it in a glasse bottle, powver theron a gallon of *Aqua vita*, stoppe it close, and sett it in some vvarme place, oftentimes stirringe it rovvnde. Now anye man hauinge the Plague, giue him the of this vvater four spoonesfull, before he chaunce to sleepe, & then let him svveate therof. This may not onlye be vsed agaynste the Plague but also agaynste manye other venimouse sicknesses.

*An excellent remedye for the Plague.*

Take Nightshade, *Ferraria*, & *Calidonium*, ana Mj. powvre theron a quarte of Goates-milck, either of a redde, or blacke Goate, stoppe the Canne verye close, & bury her in some humide, or moyste place, or Sellar, ther let her remayne 40 dayes one after other, then take her out, & strayne her throughe a cloth, & then in a bottle reserve it, then powver therof a little Salletoyle, leaste it vvexe slimye. And vvhen as novv you desire to vse therof, stirre about the glasse verye vvell, & powver out therof three spoonesfull,

blowve of the oyle therof, & the let him drick the same, & couer him verye close, & let him svveate theron, and he vvill be cured, & if so be he can not svveate, you may the recommede him to the handes of the Lorde.

*An other which hath oftentimes binne experimentede, and tryede.*

Take broade Plantine Mj. Rue, Mij. one roasted Onion, stampe them vvell together, & adde therunto Treacle ʒss. & then distill it. Administre heerof, either to Man, or VVoman, vvhich haue the Plague, 2 or 3 spoonesfull, to a Childe tvvo spoonesfull, all vvayes firste mixinge thervvith the bignies of a beane, of Treacle.

*Praservativum contra Pestem.*

Take Tormentill, Gētiane, *Ophioglossum*-roote, Rue, VVorme-vwoode, Juniperberries, ana a quart. of an ovnce, Treacle as much, Vineger as much, and beate them all together.

*A precious Drinke for the Plague.*

Take Plaguevvorte, *Ophioglossum*, Pimpernell, Valeriane, Tormentill, Gentiane, Dinselbitt, ana ʒss. cut al this in little parcells, & powver therof, a quarte of the best *Aqua vita*, & keepe it in a glasse bodye closelye stopped, & vvhen as it hath stoode 14 dayes the distill it, heerof you must take in the morninge fastinge 2 or 3 spoonesfull, euerye 8, 10, or 12 dayes once. But if so be they allreadye haue the Plague on their bodyes, giue the the therof 3 spoonesfull, let them svveate heeron, and they shalbe cured. *Probatum.*

*An excellent powdre for the Plague, and for all manner of venim.*

ʒ. *Boli armeni*, *Terra sigillata*, *Rad. Tormetilla*, ana ʒss. *Sacchari*, ʒiiij. pulverisat a misceantur. And take euerye day as much of this povdre, as betvvene tvvo fingers vve can take vp.

An



*An experimentede Praeservatiuum.*

Take Iuniperleaves, Befoote, Sage, Rue, ana Mj. boyle them together in a pottle of vyne, & adde therto Ginger ʒj. (some take but ʒss. nether doe they boyle the vyne, but let it stāde, & soake) strayn it, & keepe it in a glasse. Take heerof 8 morniges, a goode spoonfull at once, and this is an excellēt *Praeservatiuum*. Other make it after this sorte. Viz. Take Rue, VVormevvoode, Iuniperberries, Befoote ana ʒss. stampe all these herbes in a Morter, each a parte, & presse them also each apart vvith a presse. Thē mixe all these iuyces together, add therto half a pite of Vineger, or a little more, accordinge to the quātitye of the iuyces. Giue heerof to a man vvich beginneth to sickē of the Plague, 3 spoonesfull, a vvoman tvvo, and to a yonge Persone one spoonfull. Thē couer the Patient close, & if therof he can svveate, it vvill be verye goode, & then he must obserue a goode methode both in his meates, & drickes.

*An excellent Medecine for the Plague, which bath divers times bin tryed, and throughe the which manye Persons haue bin cured.*

Take Rue, VVormevvoode, Befoote, Iuniperberries, ana Mj. beate them to a pulmēt, put it thē in a little brasse kettle povver theron a quarte of Vineger. Thē take a clothe, & spreade the same ouer, an other brasse kettle, povver therō these herbes, vvith the Vineger, strayne it, and cruſhe it out, & then keepe it in a glasse, on some coole place. Novv you intendinge to vse of this drinke, stirre it then vvell aboute. It can neuer be better, & in cōvenienter time made thē betveen the tvvo Ladye dayes, in the decreasinge of the Moone. Heerof vve giue to a man infected vvith the Plague, 3 spoonesfull, to a vvoman tvvo, and to a Childe one spoonfull. And then let him svveate therō, & attende him vvell, as his neede,

and necessitye shall require.

*Little Cakes for the Plague, wherof at each time we muste take one.*

Take rootes of Gentiane, *Radici Concaua*, Rue, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, Bayberries, *Eleniū*, Iuniperberries, ana ʒiij. Tormentill, Radishe, vvhyte *Diptamum*, *Castoreū*, ana ʒiij. poude all these thinges to povvre, & mixe thē vvith fine Treacle, & then make little Cakes therof, the vveight of ʒij. a peece. Of these Cakes the Patiēt muste eat one at once in the morninges fastinge. Also if it so chaunce the Patient can not eat these Cakes, vve must thē take, Buglosse, or Rosevvater, vvhervvith vve must cōmixe the sayed Cakes, & soe take it all vvayes vvhen the sicknes approacheth him. But he must all vvayes before the administration thereof svveate verye vvell.

*A Confection for the Plague, which is highlye extolled, & prayſede.*

Take Plantineleaves, S. Iohns vvorte, Valeriane, ana Mj. Befoote, gathered on S. Iohns day before the risinge of the Sunne in the mornige, Mij. choppe all these herbes together verye smale, and adde therto as much Treacle, as all the herbes vveighe, stampe them as then altogether, & keepe it. Administre heerof to the Afflicted ʒj. and thervvith let him svveate. This is also good agaynst all venim.

*A Water for the same.*

Take greene Rue, as much as you can get, beate it very smale, in a Marble mortar, povver theron of the best Vineger, & thē strayne thē together through a clothe. To a pinte of this iuyce, take Treacle ʒj. mixe it all together, & reserue it in a glasse. Take heerof a spoonfull before you goe to bedde, or els in morninge fa-



fastinge, vvhich is beste. And this repell-  
leth all venoum cut of a mans bodye.

*A verye stronge Confection agaynste  
the Plague.*

Take of the best Treakle,  $\bar{z}$   $\bar{s}$ . Methri-  
date a qu. of an ovvnce, of the Goulden-  
Egge, halfe as much *Spec. Liberantis*,  $\bar{z}$  j.  
Tormenill, *Diptamum*, *Boli armeni*, ana  
 $\bar{\theta}$  j. stampe the rootes, & the Bolus, and  
make therof a Confection, vvith the sy-  
rupe of Citrons, being thervvith stāped.

*A tryed Drinck for the same.*

Take the rootes of the yellovve, herbe  
called Crowes-foote, & vvashe them  
cleane. And vvhen they are drye, put  
them in a glasse, & pōvver vvine therō,  
till the rootes be thervvith couered: thē  
adde therro of the beste Treakle, and a  
little beaten Safferne, and then let these  
stande a vvhytle together & the longer it  
standeth the better it vvilbe. Giue heer-  
of to a stronge man beinge sicke of the  
Plague, a rēnīshē vvine glassefull, vvher  
in hath bin firste mixed Treakle  $\bar{z}$  j. This  
doth violentlye expell the svicate, and  
hath oftentimes bin experimented.

*A Confection of the Goulden-Egge, as D. Am-  
brosius the iunior oftentimes hath pra-  
scribed the same.*

Take thre newve layed Egges, open  
them at both endes, & blowve all ther-  
out vvwhich is in them, then replenishē  
the shelles vvith good Safferne, & stopp  
the holes agayne vvith paste vvwhich is  
made vvith vvhyte of Egges. Thē roastē  
them in vvarme ashes, but loocke to  
them leaste they chaunce to burne, oftē-  
times turninge, and vvindinge them till  
the shelles burstē, & then they vvilbe  
sufficiētlye roasted, beate them smal, &  
adde therro  $\bar{z}$  iij. & a qu. of fine Treakle,  
Tormenille-roote, rootes of Pimper-

nell, of vvhyte *Diptamus*, & Zeduar ana  
 $\bar{z}$  j  $\bar{s}$ . Cranes-eyes  $\bar{z}$  j. *Os de Corde Cervi*, Ci-  
namome, yellovve *Santalus*, rasped Iuo-  
rye, Citronpeeles, vvhyte, & redde *Behē*,  
Xyloaloes, Nutmegges ana  $\bar{z}$  iij. Ambre,  
& Musck ana  $\bar{\theta}$   $\bar{s}$ . vvhyte Saffern  $\bar{z}$   $\bar{s}$ . beate  
them altogether to a Confection, for it  
muste be verye vell beate. Heerof vve  
must take to protect our selues from  
the Plague, the bignes of a Pease, but to  
him vvwhich allredye hath the Plague,  
vve administre the vveight of a drag-  
vvith vvater of blessed Thistle, vvith  
Sorrell, or Tormenille-vvater,

*A Confectione Which is verye excellent, for  
the Plague, for all manner of Poyson, which e-  
ther expelleth the same throughe sweate,  
or throughe vomite. It is also good for  
Childrē which haue the wormes.*

Take 20 vvallenuttes finelye peeled,  
freshe Figges 16. Rue a qu. of an ovvnce,  
VVormevvoode  $\bar{z}$  j  $\bar{s}$ . Gentiane  $\bar{z}$  j. rōūd  
Aristologie  $\bar{z}$  j  $\bar{s}$ . longe Aristologie  $\bar{z}$   $\bar{s}$ .  
Tormenill, *Diptamum*, Bayberries, ana  
a qu. of an ovvnce, Saulte  $\bar{z}$  j. stampe all  
that is to be stamped, and cut the rest, &  
mixe it vvith sufficient honye to a Con-  
fection. This vve may administre to the  
Children vvith vvarme milcke agaynste  
theire vvormes. An aged Person may  
take it in a draught of vvine, or els drye  
as it is  $\bar{z}$  j. ether more or lesse, according  
as neede requireth.

*Another Which is also verye good.*

Take Nutkernelles, Iuniperberries, &  
rootes of blessed thistle, or in stead ther  
of Rueleaves, & Figges ana a like. Re-  
serve all these together in Vineger, and  
eate heerof euerye morninge three, or  
four Iuniperberries, & one Nutkernell  
& fast theron the continuance of tvvō  
hovvers.

*For the Plaguebotches.*

VVett a dubbled cloute in vvater of  
Alechoofe, and applye it theron, and you  
shall see, & behoulde miracles.

Take



Or,

Take a liue Cocke, plucke of the Feathers of his Breaſte & theſe tie him as yet beinge a liue vvith his bare breſte on the Botche, and then he vvill dravve the venoume tovvardes him, & the mā ſhal be cured. Theſe preſentlye burye the Cocke.

Or, Take a Toade, & vvith a ſharpe ſticke thruſte him throughe, then drye her in the Sūne, & ſo tie her on the Plague-botch. This vvill helpe, & the botch vvill immediatlye breake opē, this hath oftentimes bin tryed.

*For immature Plague-botches.*

Mixe of the beſte Terebinthe vvith yolckes of Egges, & applye them Playſtervvife therō. This cauſeth alſo other harde tumors to open.

*A Playſter to open all Plague-botches, and drawe the venoume therout.*

Take Eldre-leaues, Pigeons-dunge, yellovve Muſtarde-ſeede, ana M j. beate each a parte to meale, adde thereto of the beſt Treacle the bignes of a Vvallenut, & an Eggeſhelle full of vrine, of a ſucking marchilde, beate it all together to a ſalue, Spredde therof on a cloth, & apply it on the Botch. It dravveth the venoume on a heape, & theſe corrodeth it, & finallye the mā is cured, this hath oftentimes bin tryed. Some take the pou-dre of Eldreleaves, & beaten Muſtarde ſeede, ana a like, vvich they mixe vvith leauen, or vvith a little Treacle, & ther of they make little pellets vvich they applye on the botch, if in anye externele partes of the bodye they are collocated. But if they ſtande on Armes or Legges, then applye them three fingers bredth belowve the boyle, & vvhen it is grovvē drye theſe applye an other therō, till ſuch time it buſteth, and ſmarteth. Others take beaten Muſtarde-ſeede, Saulte, and vvhyte of Egges, heereof they make a litle

paſte, and they applye theron.

*To drawe the venoume, out of the blacke Plague-botches, or Carbuncles.*

Take one leafe of *Vua Lupina*, appiye it freſhe theron, and vſe this four times a daye. If ſo be vve can not get the greene leaues, theſe take theſe drye, beinge ſteeped in ſayre-vvater, applye them theron, & they vvill dravve out all heate, inflā-mation, and venoume therout.

Or, Take the vvhytes of two Egges, put them in a little diſhe, mixe it vvith a lōge peece of Alumme, till it vvexe like greene cheeſe. Take heereof the quanti-tye of halfe a vvallnut greate, and tie it therō, & beinge dryed renue it agaynte.

*To remoue the Plaguebotches from anye dan-gerous place, into an other.*

Scarifye the ſkinne vvith a Bodkīne, or knife, and thruſte therin a little peece of Neceſvorte, & this roote vvil dravve the venoume tovvardes him, and the fleſhe vvherē the roote ſticketh vvaxeth verie blacke. And this vve may dravv the Plague botch on ſuch a place of the bodye vvhere vve pleaſe. But vve muſt dilligētlye conſider that vvhe the botch ſtandeth on the Heade, on the Cheeke, or vnder the Arme pittes, that then vve thruſte this roote into the Ellovve, on the ſame ſyde of the Botch. And if it be aboue in the ſuperiour parte of the Thigh vve muſt then thruſt this roote aboue the knees. And if ſo be externallye ſhe demonſtrateth not her ſelfe, vve theſe intrude this roote into the fleſhe aboue both the kneel.

*For the Plague botches.*

Take a greene Frogge, binde the ſame as yet alive on the Botch of the Patiēte, till ſuch time as he dyeth theron, and he vvill vvexe vvholye vvhyte, and vvill

Cc dravve



drawve out the venoume of the Patiēte,  
and he shalbe cured.

*To cure the apertiones, or mouthes of the  
Plague botches agayne.*

Take VValepepper, greene Iuniper-  
berries, Saracens-herbe, ana M j. beate  
the berries, & discide the herbes powver  
theron a pinte of vvine, and a pinte of  
vvater, and boyle avay the thirde parte  
therof. VVas he heervvith the apertio-  
nes of the Botches, tvvice a daye, & after  
lotione therof, applye euerye time, a  
green Oakēleaf theron, & that vvill in-  
terpellate the resanatione therof as lōge  
as ther is anye venoum therin. If so be  
the Oackenleaf be drye, steepe it then  
fiste in the vvater, vvhervvith you  
vvas he the apertion, or vlcer.

Agaynste venoume which  
vve haue taken into our Bodyes.

*For the venoume Which we haue taken  
into our bodyes.*

If anye feareth least he haue eaten, or  
druncke, anye venoume. Administre  
then to him to drinke vvater of Eldre-  
flovvers, and it vvill as then not hindre  
him.

Or, Administre vnto him of this sub-  
sequent povdre ʒj. Take Vnicorne,  
Elckesclavve, Bugloss-flovvers, ana ʒj.  
boled Pearles, præpared Coriandre, bur-  
ned Hartes-horne, ana ʒij. *Viscus querci-  
nus*, Hartes-bone, fine Goulde, finelye  
rasped, ana ʒj. mixe them together and  
so keepe it.

*An other agaynste all venoume What-  
soever.*

Take of the beste Treacle ʒʒ. rasped  
Harteshorn vvich vvvas caught in Iune  
Mj. stamped Iuniperberries, Mj. *Casto-*

*reum*, Mʒ. beate it all together grosselye,  
powver theron a quar. of the best vvine,  
reserue it in a glasse, and stopp it close.  
Giue heetof a spoonfull at once vvhe-  
ther it be man or beaste.

*An other.*

Firste giue him Vnicorne ʒj. or a little  
lesse, vvith a little draught of vvhyte  
vvine. Then make for him a Supposito-  
rye of blessed thistle roote, cause him to  
vse the same and he shall downnvards  
avoyde the venoume.

Or,

Take vvhyte Brimstone, smaly beatē.  
the bignes of a pease, fine Treacle ʒj,  
mixe it together vvith good *Aqua vite*,  
administre that vnto him, and it vvill  
take avay all venoume, & it repelleth  
all tumors.

Or,

Giue vnto him 3 or 4 spoonesfull of  
fodden Quince broth, vvhervvirh is ne-  
ther Suger, nor hony, vvith rasped Har-  
tes-horne ʒj. vvich vvvas caught in Iu-  
ne, mixe it and take it at nightes before  
you goe to bedd.

Or,

Seeth *Ophyoglossum* very vvell in vvine,  
& drinke therof euerye morninge fa-  
stinge. Or, Vse Gentian on the same  
manner.

Or,

Boyle Hartes-marrovve in vvine, and  
drinke the same certayne morniges one  
after other, very vvarme, & then drinke  
a draught of vvine theron, vvherin hath  
bin fodden Pimpernell-rootes.

*Ende of the thirde Parte of this Booke  
of Physicke.*



THE





# THE FOURTH PARTE OF THIS

Boocke of Physicke,

Of all manner of Woundes, which throughe Hewes,

Thrustes, Shottes, Bites, or throughe adustion, might chaunce to  
to a man, &c. and of all their Accidents, & incidents ther-

unto. Also for all itch, & Scurffes, Cäcker, & inue-  
terate Vlcers, & all other externall di-  
scases vvhathsoever.

*Introduction how a Chyrurgian ought to go-  
verne, and beare himselfe.*

**T**He Chirurgiane, must not onlye re-  
tayne him selfe from ebrietye, or  
drunkēnes & from vsinge, & haunting  
of strumpets, or inhoneste VVoemen,  
but also take heede of earige of Onions,  
and Peasen. Nether must he permitt  
each one to respire, and breath over the  
vvoundes of his Patientes.

VVhē you are aduertised, or sente for  
to a vulnerated, & vvouided Person, you  
must then first consider, vvwhether the  
vvounde be mortall or constituted or si-  
tuated in anye mortalle place or not: thē  
vvwhether it be a profounde, or not pro-  
founde vvounde, vvherfore, and for the  
knowvledge vvherof you must vvith  
your Probe search the same. And if then  
ther vvcare any little peeces, or shiuers  
of bones therine you must by all mea-  
nes indeuoure to extracte, & dravve thē  
out, or al the least those vvwhich are all  
readye loosenede. If then ther be anye  
vayne discided, or hevvved a sunder, you  
must then knowve that both the endes  
of the Vayne vvwhich is discided doe  
dravve, themselfes vpvvarded in the  
flesh, vvherof you must indeuour vvith

little instrumētes fit for such a purpose,  
to take houlde of that end of the vayne  
vvwhich is shruncke vp into the greater  
parte of the bodye, dravve it forth, and  
vvith a crooked Needle, to stiche it, and  
soe to binde it, vvwhich beinge effected,  
you must then vvafhe the vvounde, or  
dissolution, vvith redde vvine vvherin  
haue bin boyled Nettles, or els also vvith  
this subsequente vvater of herbes. And  
if so be thē loynte of the Patiente, be  
crushed, or squeesed, you must thē take  
out all the shiuers therof, for if so be you  
doe it not, the Patiente shall then be  
lame. The forementiones vvater is after  
this sort compounded, viz. Take Pru-  
nella, Agrimonye, Camomilles, *Origanū*,  
Beefoote, ana a like, infuse therō vvater,  
& boyle it vvell together, then strayne  
it throughe a clothe, & keepe it. Take  
heerof a litle, vvhē you haue vse for the  
same, for he vvwhich vvill converse vvith  
vulnerated Persons, aught to haue it in a  
readines, because it prauenteth all pun-  
ctiones, stiches, and tumefaction of  
vvoundes.

*How we shoulde some, & tente the Woundes.*

If so be the vvounde haue neede of  
Cc ij      sovvinge,



sovinge, stich her the the stiches beïge the bredth of a finger parted each one from the other, then make Tentcs, and dippe them in the vvhylte of an Egge, & thruste them betveene the stiches into the vvounde. Then make a Playster of *Diaquilon*, and applye the same on the vvounde. Then take a vvhyte cloth, and dippe the same in the vulnerarye vvater crushe it out betvvixte your handes, & moysten it agayne in vvhytes of Egges, & so applye it on the Playster, & let this Playster lye thereon till the thirde daye, the dresse it agayn & vvashe it out agayn vvith the vulnerary vvater, or vvith Rosevvater, & thruste therein freshe tentcs, & anoynte the vvounde rovvnde about vvith *Populeon*, & then applye thereon the Playster *Diaquilon*, & doe agayne, as is aboue rehearsed. In the Summer you must dresse the Patiente thrice a daye, & in the vvinter twice, allvvayes in some, or other vvarme place till such time as the vvounde be cured, novv the vvound beïge all moste halfe cured, vve must then onely dresse it vvith *Diaquilo*, or vvith the *Citrone*, till such time, as it be vvholly cured.

*How in the stitching, or sowing of anye Woundes, we ought to behaue our selves.*

Noc vvoundes must be stitched vvwhich are in the loyntes, of the bodye hovv vvide soever they are, for in time they shall be sufficientlye cured, nether doth the Sineyve vvater so greate harme in an vnstitched vvounde, as it doth in a stitched. The Needles must belonge, & thinne, threded vvith a greene silcke thread. And vvhen vve intende to sove a vvoude, vve must not Sovve, & thruste through the skinne, but also through the fleshe, on both the sydes, & vvith a siluer Quille rest the *Labra* of the vvouid, because vve might so much the easyer thruste through the Needle, othervvise the skinne vvoulde onely be healed to-

gether, and the fleshe vvith the vaynes shrinke, & contracte themselves together in *cumulo*, so that vvith out stitching he vvoulde better be cured. But if so be you intende to applye your stitching in a Capitall vvounde, or on anye other parte of the bodye vvher there are many vaynes situated, you must the stiche close adioyninge to the Vaynes, & must not permit the stiches to remayn aboue seaven dayes, but must discide them, vnlesse the vvounde be extreame in largenes, & that it required to let the remayn as yet somvvhat longer.

Some ther are vvwhich vse noe sovvige at all in anye vvoundes. But vvhen the Guttcs to hange out of the bodye, vve must the needes sove it, for the soener the Guttcs, are restored into their naturall place agayne by so much it vvilbe the better, leaste it shoulde coole & soe vvexe blacke. If so be he be vvoundede in the superiour partes of his bodye, vve must then situate him higher above the belovve, & then you may the easier reduce agayne the Guttcs into their naturall situation. But if so he be vvounded belovve the Naule, you must them laye him higher belovve, & the also you shall easyer bringe agayne the guttes to their accustomed place of abode. If so be the guttes are cooled, moysten the cloutcs in vvarmed Sallet-oyle, or Lite seede, or in fresh Butter, or els in sveyate Milcke, & applye the oftentimes vvarme thereon, till such time, as they assvage, & may be agayn brought into their naturall situatione. Heerunto is it verreye easie to be holpe if the Patiēt keepe in his breath, & vve dravve, & stretche out the Bellye, both vnder, & aboue the vvounde. And if so be the vvounde vvherout the entrails issued vvare too narrowve, you muste then cutte the same, & make the mouthe vvider, then agayn stich the same, & administre vvnto him good vulnerarye potioncs. If so be anye man vvare vvoundede in the middest



middest of his Bellye, prostrate him the on the earthe flatte on his Backe, vvith- out hauinge anye thige vnder his heade, & vvhe you intende to thruste in agayne his entrailles, looke the especially vvhe- ther the guttes are not vvoundede.

*How we ought to cure one Which is Woundede in his Guttes.*

If so be you desire to cure anye bodye vvich is vvouided in his Entralles, you must the vvholyc cut of the sayed vvou- ded Gutt right on his vvounde, & then ligate, or tye vnto the discided gutt a sil- uer Pipe, & then dravve the Gutt at the one ende ouer the pipe, & the other end of the pipe, because that both the disci- ded endes of the Intestin may be ioyned together agayne, & this pipe must be on both endes hollovved, & not sharpe, or acute, and this pipe must be about the length of ones finger. VVheron you must lye the intestine, on hoth his endes the one vvith the other close adioynge, vvith a greē & sixtimes dubbed thread, make therof a little corde, and then take both the endes of the Gutt on the Pipe, and as the tye the one ende of the Gutt, on and in the excavated, or graued place of the pippe, as also vvith the other di- scided parte of the entralle, and then the Gutte can not glide therof, and soe pro- secute the ligation therof, through out the vvhole pipe, vvith the little corde close together, that the foresayed Pipe may vvholyc be inuolued vvith this litle corde. This pipe must also be so vvide that all impurity may passe therthrough and the cure him as all other vvoundes, and he may in this ordre liue 40 or 50 yeares after. In the Capitalle dissolutio- nes, or vvoundes you may applye this Playster theron. Take beatē *Boli armeni*, as much that thervvith you may couer the Playster, strewe it in the middest of the Playster on a heape, and infuse therō oyle of Roses, made of Linteseede-oyle,

mixe it vvell together & thervvith spread the vvhole Playster, and make certayne holes in the Playster, and the applye the same on his heade, and on the vvounde, and then the heate and the dampe vvill through the those holes ascēde, euerye day makinge a frefhe Playster theron.

*How to applye stitcinge on anye great Lorde, or anye other Person, verye artificiallye without a Needle, and yet farre better then with a Needle.*

Consider firste the proportion of the vvounde if so be it be a quart. longe take then three stitcinge Playsters, vvich must each of them be a finger length in breadth, and longitude, beinge made of duple clothes. Then take the vvhyte of thre Egges, & a qu. of an ounce of vvhyte Frackinsence, *Gūmi arabici* 3℥. beate both these vvell together, and then adde this pou dre to the vvhytes of the Egges, mixe them vvell, & then dippe the thre Play- sters therin, and then applye those vvell Playsters, opposite one agaynste the o- ther, and so let them lye vv, or 3 dayes at the longest, till such time as the Play- sters vvexe verye harde, then stitch the Playsters together, euery stich a fingers bredth distanre from the other. And lay to the vvounde a flatt tente, dilligentlye notinge that therapproch noe moisture therto, for the Playsters vvoulde ther- through fall of, and so let the Playsters lye theron thre, four, or fve dayes, till such time the vvounde be sufficientlye corroborated, and strengthened, & then soacke the Playsters of agayne.

Or,

Take vvheate as much as pleaseth you, and steepe the same a vvhole night in *Aqua vite*, or rather 2, or 3, nights after other, then povver of the *Aqua vite*, and vvith a little sticke beate it together, The take the vv, softest Gummes, cut them into thinne shiuers, & adde ther- unto Pitch, ana a like, steepe them also a

Cc iij vvhole



vwhole night in Vineger, or *Aqua vite*, & in the morning pouer it of agayne, & then vvith a little sticke beate the Gummes, & the Pitch. And then adde thereto the beatē vvheate, and a little poudered redde Bricke, spread this on small cloutes, on both sydes of the vvounde, and it vvill cleaue to the skinne, & thē vvhen you dravve the cloutes close together, the vvounde vvill as then be closed together. And then tye and inuolue this vvounde as other vvoundes. Make of these ligamentes manye, or fewe, and spread them on narrowve rovvles, or els on broad linnen hayre laces about thre fingers broad, vvwhich in deed vvare best of all. If so be this Playster vvare to hard houlde the same thē on hot coles, that it may be somvvhat mollified. And vvhen these Playsters are so fastened on the skinne, that vve cā not plucke them of agayne, dippe thē a sponge in vvwarmed water, and thervvith soake it of. This stitching vve must onely vse in such a place vvher vve vvoulde not fayne haue anye cutt, as in the Face, or anye other such like partes, vvherin vve feare mutilation. But vvhere there are discided, and cut asundre manye Vaynes, & Synnues, ther the stitching of the Needle is beste, & surer, thē the stitching vvith the Playsters, because they onely take houlde of the vpper skinne, and doe not combine together the Vaynes, and Synnues. Notvvithstandinge ther are manye famous Chirurgians vvwhich doe cure all māner of vvoundes vvithout stitching, vvith the redde Salue, vvith their oyles, & vulnerarye potiones, vvherby al vaynes are agayne ioyned together, vvithout anye mutilation therof.

*How we ought to cure the woundes of the knees.*

VVhē anye Person is vvounded in his Legges, & especiallye in his knees, binde then the Legge vvith a longe Rovvler, from the Foote, to the knees, if so be he

cā goe, for if you presentlye doe not the same all badde humors vvill as then immediatlye descende into the Legge, and vvill by that meanes be verye difficulte of resanatiō. But if so be he be vvounded in his knees, you must then binde him from his knee tovvard his Bellye as high as possible you cā, & by this meanes the vvounde vvill be the easyer to be cured. And if so be he be vvounded right in his knee, & can goe theron, binde him then vnder, & also on his knee, but not verye stiflye on the knee. Nether is it goode you should vvinde the vvouides to hard or stiflye, vvwhether it be a vvounde, or a Fracture. But vve must rovvle the same as necessitie requireth to be done, vvith narrowve rovvles, or vvith Fettes, accordinge to the constitution of the disease. Nether must you applye to anye one vvwhich is vvounded, internallaye, or externallye on his hande, anye dravvinge salues, vvhen there are anye Synnues discided, for he might therby be lame in his hande. Nor on the Heade must vve applye anye dravvinge Salues, vvhe anye Persō is hevved on his Head, or through his *Cranium*, and Scull,

*The firste dressinge of Mr Hās of Paris, that most renounned, & famous Chirurgian.*

Take vvell beaten vvhytes of Egges vvith their froth, adde thereto Honye small beaten *Consolidam petream*, oyle of Roses, made of Linteseede oyle, & vvater of broad Plantine, ana a little, beat all these vvell together, & therin dippe a little Toa, & applye it reasonable broad theron. Applye this all vvayes on all māner of vvoundes the firste dressinge, vvwhether they be hevved, or shot, but firste infuse therin a little melted Terebintine, & then the foresayede receipte. But if so be anye man vvare vvounded through his Scull, there you must pouer noe Terebintine in, but vvith a feather annoynte the same therin, & then  
the



the Terebintine vwill not runne on the skinne of the Braynes, and then let this vvovnde remayne thus dressed that vvhole night, and then applye thereon agayne the same.

*The redde healinge Salve, of M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Paris, which maketh not much matter, & repelleth all heate, & cureth all woundes, and the broader you applye the same, the better it wilbe & she repelleth also the Sinne-water.*

Take of the best, & freshest honye, melte it in the Sūne or on vvarme ashes then take of the best duste meale, mixe it vvith the melted Honye, make this as thicke that it doe not runne of the Playster into the vvounde. Then take fresh svvet, Butter, the fourth parte as much as ther is of the pap, cut her into thinne shiues, and mixe it vvith a spatula, vvith this poultis: the take *Boli armeni*, smalye beatē as much that the Salve may vvaxe redde therof, & mixe that also vvith the salve, & if it be to thinne, mixe the ther vvith a little more duste meale, and if it be to thicke, mixe ther vvith more hony. Applye of this salve euerye daye a playster on the vvounde, except it vveare in the Summer vvhen it is hot, for the you may applye thereon tvvo Playsters. And at euerye time vvhen you dresse, you muste droppe into his vvounde, a little oyle of Roses, made of Lintseede-oyle, nether neede you to tente the vvounde, but let him drinke a vulnerarye Potiō, made of Beefoote.

*To knowe whether a Wounded Person shall dye, or els escape death, & be cured.*

Take vvhyte Pimpernell, & *Mercurialis*, ana a like, drie, & beate it to povdre. Administre therof to the Patiente vvith vvine. And if he retayne the same in his bodye, he is then vvithout daunger, but & if he parbrake the same vp agayn,

he is as then in greate daunger.

*Howe we ought to applye the Defensiuā.*

VVe must anoynte that parte halfe an elle aboute the vvounde, & vnder the vvounde the bredth of a hande, vvith this subsequeute defensiuē. But on, and adioyninge to the vvōde vve must applye all healinge medicamentes, and all *Anodina*, or payne assvvaginge, and clen-singe, or matter makinge medicines.

*The defensiuē is made on this manner.*

Take Roses, ʒj. *Boli armeni*, ʒj. *Terra sigillata*, a quar. of an ounce, Campher ʒj. Vineger a qu. of an ovvnce, adde therto of the iuyce of Nightshade, and of Houseleek, as much as sufficeth, that it may be a softe Cataplasme.

*To cure a Wounde in two dayes.*

Take of the best Larde, or fatt bacon, Honye and Ryemeale, make therof a Salve, & ther vvith anoynte the vvound & it shall vvith in tvvo dayes be cured.

*An excellent powdre for a Wounde.*

Take Nuttreleaves, drye, & beate the to povdre, sift it, & put of this pouudre euerye daye tvvice in the vvounde this cureth the vvounde from the depth ther of to the toppe, nether vvill it permit anye proude fleshe to engendre therein, yea and if allreadye ther be provvde, or impure fleshe therein, it rooteth oute the same vvholyc.

*When anye Person is Wounded on what manner soener it be or on what place of the bodye, and by what instrumente soener it be effected.*

Then



Then you must take the instrumente, or vveapons vvhervviih it vvas done, if so be by vvith it vvas done, if so be by anye meanes you can attayne to the gettinge therof, & thruste it into the earth till such time the Partye be cured. Then dravve it out, & take the *Ephemerū*, beate the same, and droppe therō 3 or 4 dropes of Vineger, spreade it verye, or reasonable thicke on a cloth in forme of a Playster, & bide the same on the vvound, or vulneration. And if so be the vvoude, or thruste be deepe, vve must then also thruste therin the roote, and thē applye rhe other theron, and she shall then be cured, vvithout svvellinge, or exulceration. And vvhen the Playster is dried, spreade then a freshe theron. And vse this as longe till the vvounde be cured. And if so be anye Person, chaunce to treade, a Nayle, thorne, or anye other thige into his Foote, beate thē the roote as is aboue sayed, povver then the Vineger, and then applye this theron, & then the foresayede Nayle, Thorne, or vvhat soever it be may be vvith facility be drawvve out, & it vvill cure vvithout payne, or tumor, if soe be immediatlye vvetye the same theron. If so be in the vvinter consideringe the Froste vve can not obtayne this roote greene, take then the povvre therof, and mixe it vvith halfe Vineger, and halfe vvine, & then applye it as is aboue rehearsed. This sayed pou dre must you in this ordre prepare. To vvitt, betveene the vvwo Ladye dayes in Haruest, digge vp thē the rootes, 2 or thre dayes before the decreasinge of the Moone, & the rootes beinge freshe cut them to thinne shiuers, and drye them in an oven, & then beate thē to pou dre, and then you haue them also at vvinter in præparation.

*Whē any one Prickethe, or cutteth himselfe, & feareth leaste it shoulde exulcerate, & fester.*

Take blacke thorne blossome vvater,

droppe therof 2 or thre dropes in the vvounde, and oftentimes moylfe a little cloth in the sayed vvater, applye it therō both night, & daye. It vvill helpe, for it is tryed.

*For a Wounde without Fracture of Bones.*

VVe must not stich this vvounde, but vve must take a cleane cloth, & burn Tinder therof, vvich vve must steepe in Sallet-oyle, and thē muste applye the same in the vvounde coule vvith out vvaf hinge of the bloode avvaye, & ther let it remayne till it vvexe harde. And the nexte day vve must make freshe geare, & applye it in the vvoude as before, It cureth verye excellentlye, & quicklye.

*When anye Person hath a Synne cut a sun ter in anye loynēte, and how the Chirurgione should combine agayne the same.*

Take Creuif heyes, beate them small, and finelye throughe a fine sieue sift thē. Strevve this pou dre on the crushed synnue and then dresse the vvounde drye, least ther approche anye moysture ther to, and so let it lye therone vntouched the space of 16 houers. And then the Chirurgiā must visit the Synnue, vvether she be combined, & then dresse the vvounde vvith vvarme rovvles, like an other freshe greene vvoude, & vvithin a day or vvwo cutt the stiches, a sunder.

*A precious vulnerarye Water, or lotiō, which on diuers Persons hath bin tryed.*

Take Saracens herbe vvich hath leaues like vvillovve, vvith the yellovve flovvers, & *Linariam*, distille them each aparte. And vvhen a man is vvoundede, onlye is his fleshye partes, mixe then both these vvaters together, of each a like, heate it a little, & ther vvith vvaf he the vvounde, moysten also therin clothes, and applye them theron, oftentimes a day. It certaynlye cureth, and hath oftentimes binne experimented.

Or



Or,

Take a quarte of vvellevater, & a qu. of a povvnde of Alumme, as much of Salarmeniacke, Saulte Mj. beate all this together, & put it into the vvater. Heervvith vvash he the vvounde tvvice a daye, & applye vvetterd cloutes ther in on the vvounde.

*For tumefaction of a Thruste.*

Take common Saulte, beate it small, mixe thervvith a little oyle of Roses, vvith a little Vineger, mixe them vvell together, & moysten therin a little Corten, applye that on the vvounde, & then cure the Truste vvith drinckes, & Playsters.

*For runninge, or issuinge Woundes.*

Burne strawberrye-leaues to ashes, and strevve it in the vvounde.

*When a Wounde Swelleth.*

Boyle Brimstone in vvhyte vvine, dippe therin cloutes, & tye them on the svvellinge.

*When a Wounde iskerth.*

Take a little Quicksiluer, mixe it vvith the salue, and that vvill take avvay all itchinge of the vvounde.

Or, Take Litharge, beate it verve small, and boyle it vvith Vineger, then povver of the Vineger, & drye agayne the sayed Litharge, beate, & povvder it very smale and mixe it vvith oyle of Roses to an oyntment, and thervvith continuallye annoynte the vvounde.

*For greene Woundes.*

Take Violetleaues, boyle it in vvine, and binde the same both Eueninge, and morninge verve vvarme on the

vvounde. And if then the vvounde chaunce to itch, take the burned Smithes coles, glove them and them povver vvine theron, and smoake the vvounde over this dampe, doe this as oftē as shee itcheth, and after bathinge therof you shall allvvayes finde some impuritye, or bloode in the vvoude, vvash out the same vvith vvine, & the agayne tye ther on the Violet leaues, tvvice a day till such time as the vvounde be cured.

*When a Wounde hath in certayne dayes not bin dressed.*

Take Barlye meale, mixe it vvith ferment, & hot oyle to a poultis, applye this on the vvounde, and she vvill vvexe as cleane, and as pure, as if she vvcare but nevv made.

*For stiches, & tumefaction of Woundes.*

Take Franckinsence, & Mirrhe, both of them finelye beatē, seethe them vvell in vvine, & in this vvine dipp certayne cloutes, applye them therō, as hot as the Patiente can tollerate the same, and the svvellinge & tumor vvill departe.

*Whē as ther will noe fleshe cover the bare boxe in anye Wounde.*

Take the rootes of blue *Iris germanica*, drye them in an oven, & beate them to povvdre, stravve the same in the vvouid.

*When a Wounde cureth so soone.*

Stampe Agrimonye, and binde the same on the vvounde, and she vvill ther vvith open her selfe agayne, & so gentlye cure.

*When a Wounde is cured, and yet greatly swollen.*

Take iuyce of vvhyte Beefoote, vvhytes of Egges,



Egges, & Rye meale, make therof a Cataplasme, & applye the same therō, euerye day renuinge the same, till such time as in anye other place she breake open, & then applye the Playster agayne thereon, till such time as the vvounde be cured.

Or, The roote of Gentiane, binde the same on the vvounde, and the vvounde vvill agayne breacke open. Then take the impure, or proude fleshe therout, & then agayne sovvndlye cure the vvounde.

*Whether will noe fleshe increase in a Wounde.*

Take Litharge, stampe it to poudre, & mixe it vvith vvhytes of Egges to a poultis, & sett it then in an oven to drye, that it may agayne vvaxe harde, then beate it agayne to povdre, and strevve the same into the vvounde, and she vvill then growve full of fleshe.

Or,

Take Aloes, *Sarcocolla*, *Sanguinis Draconis*, and Ireas, ana a like, beate it small, & vse it as is aboue sayed.

*To open agayne a Wounde which is not well cured.*

Take Sabine, & the roote of *Amarantus*, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, beate them both together, and administre therof to the Patient vvith vvine, & it vvill cause agayn his vvounde to breake open.

*To cause fleshe to engendre out of the Sculle, it beinge made bare.*

Take *Sanguinis Draconis*, & *Euphorbij*, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, beate it smale, and strevve it on the barede sculle, and then laye drye linte in the vvounde.

*Agaynst Wormes in woundes.*

Take Sheepes-talloye, or Butter,

droppe it in the vvounde, and the vvormes vvill dye, and fall therout, and the vvounde vvill then vvith more facilitye be cured. This is also goode for the Cattle.

Or,

Crushe out the iuyce out of the *El-dreleanes*, and put it into the vvounde.

*When a Wounde exalteth her selfe a lefe.*

Take the Lightes of a Sheepe, Seethe them in vvater, cut the same in peeces, & applye it on the vvounde, and vvhen one peece is coulede, applye then thereon an other, vvwhich is vvarme, & therevvith she vvill affvvage her selfe agayne.

*For Thrustes, or narrowe woundes.*

Take oyle of Roses a quart. of an ovvnce, common povvdered Saulte, as much, dried, and poudred grovvnde vvormes, 3ij. beate all these uerye hot altogether, then dippe therein Cotten, applye that thereon as hot as he can tolerate the same, and thereon a squadrante boulster, moystened in vvine, vvherein vveare soddene Vervvē, Moufearc, Bee-foote, and Beetes, applye that also vverye vvarme thereon, and dipp also the rovvlers in the same vvine, especiallye in those vvoundes vvher the Synnues are cut a thvvarte.

*How we ought to cure a profownde Wounde or a Wounde which will difficultlye be cured.*

If a vvounde be deepe, or othervvise difficultly to be cured, & vve suppose to be shiuers of bone therin or anye other such like thīge vvwhich vve cā not finde, (vvwhich heerbye, vve may perceave, vvhe the matter issuige therout is vverye thinne, and vvatetifhe) you can not doe better



better thē stoppe the vvounde close, soe that ther may noe matter, issue out ther at, and let the Playster lye therō a night, & a daye, and then applye therō a freshe playster & then the matter can haue noe issue but vvill eate farther, by vvhich occasione these little bones soe vvill separate, & seiunge themselues, from the other fleshe, and Bones, and thē vvith the matter they vvill come forth, (but for al that vve must not stoppe anye vvounde excepte it be voyde of all payne and inflammation, for othervvise vve might easylie bringe therin a Gangrēnation) thē applye on the sydes therof Playsters, vvhich dravve verie vvell, and then the Bones vvill come forth thervvith.

*The Playster to stoppe the Wounde With  
it made on this manner.*

Take beaten Lintseede Cakes, mixe it vvith vvhytes of Egges, and vvith Plā-tine-vvater to a Playster, also vve may adde therō also a little Barlye meale. Spredd of this Playster reasonable thicke theron, also sometimes applye theron Playsters vvhich may dravve out little bones, and shiuers of bones.

*To make Whyte agayne the Cicatrices of  
Woundes.*

Boyle Chamedrios in vvine, let him drinke therof, and externallie vvashe thervvith the Cicatrises, and the skinne vvill agayne vvaxe vvhyte.

**To extracte Arrowes, & Bul-  
lettes, out of all vvoundes.**

*A playster seruinge for the same purpose.*

Take the roots of Reede, beate them smale, & mixe them vvith honye, make therof a Playster, and applye it on the

vvounde, and that vvill dravve out all vvhich is in the vvounde.

Or,

Take Haresgreace, and a little vvhea-tenflovver, mixe thē together to a Playster, & applye the same on the vvounde and this vvill extracte out Arrovvves and Iron.

*To extracte an Iron out of a Wounde.*

Take the dunge, of a Gandre, applye therof both Eucninge, & morninge, on the vvounde, and the Iron vvill presente it selfe in the orifice of the vvōude, that vvith our hādes vve shall dravve out the same. It is also goode for a sore finger, that vve binde the same on the syde ther of, and then ther vvill not come anye Fellon to the same.

*A playster to drawe for Bulletes out of  
Woundes.*

Take Hares-greace a qu. of a povvnde, the staler the better: minse it small, and strayne it. Thē melt a qu. of a pounce of greene vvaxe, & infuse the same vvarme into the Hares-greace, put this in a Box & mixe them together, till such time it be coulede. Novv if any man be shotten, vve must as then spreade a little therof on a Playster, and vvher the Bullet is descendede, thervvith a Rasor vve muste cutt a crosse & applye this Playster theron, and the Bullet vvill come forth, also vve must cut a hoale in the Playster, as bigge as a Pinnes heade. If it be a Capitale vvounde, vve must then take yel-lovve vvexe in steade of greene, because that copperrooste is dangerous for the Heade.

*With this subsequent Playster we may agayne  
cure the Wound.*

Take



Take freshe Maybutter lb j. Pirofin a qu. of a povvnde, VVaxe lb ʒ. adde these together, & meste them, vwhen it beginneth to boyle, povvre it then in a Potte, & ther let it grovve stiffe, make therof Playsters, & applye them theron. These Playsteres cure all vvovvndes, vvwhether they de thruſte, or cut, yea & althoughe the very sinneuevwater did issue therout.

*To drawe Arrowes out of a Wovnde.*

Take greene Betonye-leaves, applye them on the vvovvnde and let them lye theron 3 dayes, and the fourth day the vvovvnde vvill be cured.

*To extracte Bulletes of a Wovnde.*

First take siue freshe Henne-Egges, & a handfull of *Calcis vini*, siue aliue Crevishes, a spoonefull of Honye, 3 qu. of an ovvnce, beaten Masticke, a qua. of an ounce of the best Treacle, VVaterkresse M j. and Soot out of a Bakers oven M j. beate all these thiges together to a poulitis, make heerof Playsters on toa, spredd of this pulmente theron, & so applye it on the vvovvnde. On the Canker vve must apply it thrice, but if so be but one shotte, vve must the expecte hovv longe vve ought to vse the same. And if so be it be the Canker, it vvill after the thirde time demonstrate it selfe vvith a little knobbe, or tumor, vvwhich then vvith a glovvig siluer Causterye, vve must Causteryse crossevvise therouer, & it vvill the issue forth. Then replenishe the apertione vvith the best Treacle, and the thirde day applye theron a little paeſte made of Honye, & Peasemeale, and that vvill then cure the disease. Also, giue him syrupe of Quinces, 3 quart. of an ovvnce, Saffierne, the bignes of a prase, fine Gūnepoudre ʒ j. Mixe it vvith vvine Vineger, giue that to the Patient and he shall nor dye therof.

*A Playster which draweth, & extracteth out Iron, and leaden Bulletes, which also hath oftentimes binne tryed.*

Take *Consolidam petræam*, Aronrootes, *Polypodium*, ana ʒ j. common Raddishes, beige cut into shiners, dried in the ayre, & povvdered ʒ j ʒ. Hartes-tunge ʒ ʒ. Juniper-berries, ʒ j. beate them altogether, & take Hares-greace ʒ j. melte the same, then mixe these poudres thervvith, and *Diagylon*, ʒ j. & a quart. *Patroli* ʒ j. All vvwhich beige vvell melted, take it of the fyre, & let it coole. And vvhe you desire to vse therof, spreade then therof on a peece of Hares skinne, vvwhich hath the hayre theron spreade it on the hayre, & applye it on the mouthe vvherbye the Iron, or leaden Bullet is pearced, the bredth of ones hand, & let the Patient lye vvith the mouthe of the vvoude dovvnvvardes, & then administre vnto him of this subsequent potion to drinke. Take 8 rootes of *Imperatoria*, vvwhether they be greate or smalle, put them in a Canne of vvine, & boyle this Cāne in hot vvater, the space of tvo hovvers, & then let it coole. And vvhen you dresse him giue him a good draught therof, & giue him in 8 hovvers thervvpon nether meate, nor drinke. If it be a greene vvovvnde, & the Bullett lye not therī vvery deepe, he vvill then in the space of 8 hovvers come therout. Renue oftentimes the place the vvounde allvvayes somevvhat hanginge, and giue him therof a good draught, & if vvith in tvo hovvers ther after you take the Playster therof, you may then (assure your selfe) to finde the Iron, or the Bullet stickinge faste to the Playster, it is certayne. Then giue him the vulnerarye potiō, & then cure him, vvith the vulnerarye Playster, as all other vvovvndes are cured.

*To extracte a Thorne, or Splinte out of anye Wovnde without payne.*

Take the leapes of redde Beetes, vvwhich vvvas

Shew.



## For the Woundes.

312

was sovved in the increasinge of the Moone, or in Iune, in the increase of the Moone, and Saracens herbe, vvith the redde stalkes: Boyle all these together in good vvhyte vvine, let him drinke ther of, & he vvill so farre demonstrate himselfe, that vvith two fingers you shall easlye extracte him, and then it vvill be cured from the botome vpvvarden verye vvell.

*To extracte an Arrowe, or Bullet out of a Wounde.*

Take Ferne vvith the rootes, beate it to a poultis, and binde the same on his vvounde, and it beinge dried applye the other theron, and it vvill then extracte the Bullet, or Arrowe. Others adde a little vvine, and a little Hoggesuete therinto, & the they boyle it to an oyntment.

*Another.*

Take two yonge Svvalloves out of their Nests, burne them in a Potte to poudre, mixe it vvith Vineger to a paste tye it on the vvounde, and it vvill come forth of it selfe vvithout anye payne.

Or,

Take Loadstone, *Serapinum*, & Mercury, ana a qu. of an ovnce, and two liue Creuishes, beate the all together vvith Hoggestallowe, make therof a playster, and applye the same on the vvounde, & it dravveth out verye finely all that must be dravven out.

*When anye man hath trodden on a splinter or thorne and are in his foote.*

Take *Ephemerum*, beate them in a Morter, and adde therto three or foure dropes of Vineger, spreade it reasonable thicke on a cloute, and applye it theron, and it vvill dravve forth the splinter, and then vvithout anye swelling in the cured, if immediatlye thereafter vve dresse

the same. If in the vvinter vve can not attayne to the gettinge of these rootes, take then the poudre therof, and mixe it vvith Vineger, and vvine, & so applye it theron. This roote must be gathered in Iune, two or three dayes before the decrease of the Moone, the cut the thinne, and drye them oftentimes rovvlinge, & turning the same, least in anye sorte they shoulde moulde.

*To extracte Arrowes, or Bullets.*

Take Alehoofe, Befoote, the lesser *Pyrolam*, and Saracens herbe, drye all these, in the shaddovve, of each a like, & them mixe them together. Of this povvre must take two spoonesfull see the it in a pottle of vvine beinge closelye stopped, to the halfe therof. Administre heerof to Patient thrice a day, to vvit, at morninge, Dinner, and at night goinge to bedde, 3 or 4 vvarmed spoonesfull at once, and heerin dippe a little cloth, applye the same vnder the Playster on the vvounde, & then the Arrowe, or the Bullet vvill come forth, and the vvounde vvill decentlye be cured.

*The Playster must in this sorte be made.*

Take yellovve vvaxe  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. and a qua. *Pirolin*  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Barrovve hoggesgreace, Hartes tallovve, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Salleroye  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. and a spoonefull of Honye, boyle them all together, and strayne it throughe a cloth, & it vvill then be completlye finished.

*To drawe it on out of a Wounde.*

Take the herbe of Polypode, and the rootes, povvnde them, and tye them on the vvounde, and the next day you shall finde the iron therout.

Or,

Stampe Sothernevwoode on that sorte, applye it theron, and it vvill effecte the same,

Dd *A Playster*



*A Playster to draw out Arrowes, Thornes, Splintes, Glasse, and little bones out of a wounde.*

Take Loadestone  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. & Haresgreace,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Mirrhe, and Franckinsence, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Masticke  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. VVaxe  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Hempecoyle  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. melte the rosin, and adde the therto the VVaxe, also the Haresgreace, & the Hempecede-oyle, & lastlye the pou dre of the Loadestone, the Mirrhe, Mastick, & the Frackinsence, mixe all these vvell together, & it vvill then be completlye finished.

Or, Take Sotherne-vwoode, Beanblof- sones, Hares-greace, and Sallet-oyle, povvnde these vvell together, spreade it on a cloth, & applye it on the vvounde, and the Arrovvve, or vvhatsoever is ther in vvill come forth.

*An excellent vulnerarye Potione, or drinck to expelle, and drive out a Bullet.*

Take *Alchimillam*, Sanikle, *Pyrolam*, Sa- racens-herbe, Beefeote, ana M j. reple- nish he thervvith a nevv pot halffulle, & the fill him vp vvith good oulde renishe vvine, stoppe it close, & gentilye boyle it, & the coole, & so strayne it throughe a cloth. Heerof giue to the Patient thrice a day, each time a good draught, till such time he be cured. And if vve desire to haue his expulsive virtue, as yet more stronger, vve may then adde therunto M j. of Sabine.

*To drawe out Splintes, or Glasse of a wounde.*

Pounde Garlicke, and applye it ther- on, and it vvill dravve out the Splinters. Then applye theron beaten vallvvort, that vvill assvvage payne, and cureth all fitches, of the vvoundes.

Or,

Take *Veronicam*, and Daysyes, of each a like, beate them, & at night applye them

on the vvounde, and in the Morninge the Bullet vvill shovve himselfe in the mouth of the vvounde. Or, Applye therō the vulnerarye Playster of M<sup>r</sup> Hās of Paris, of a reasonable bignes beinge spreade theron, and this dravveth forth all vvich is loose in the vvounde.

### Restringentes of Bloode.

*Agaynst bleedinge.*

VVhē one of the Pulses is vvounded, the bloode issueth the vvith all violēce therout, as the vvater flovveth out of a vvellespringe. For the restraynginge vvherof, you must take the vvater of *Cōsolida Petraea*, moystē therin a good quā- ritye of Cortē, applye it on the vvōūde, & the keepe it a good vvhile therō, bide also theron a thinne splinte of vvōode, because soe it may be kept dovvn close therō, & by that meanes the blood may, & vvill be retayned in the vvōūde. Also you may applye, & also tye on the cortē a boulster of toa dipped in the vvhytes of Egges, but this boulster must be of a good latitude, permyttinge all this to lye theron night, and day, yea also, & if ther vveare anye daunger you may let it lye therō three dayes. If so be it be a thruste, tye the on the vvōūde a nutshel vvich is farre better on a narrovve vvounde then a vvooden splinte.

*When anye man is wounded in the concavitye of his bodye, and the Bloode violentlye issueth therout.*

VVe must not stoppe the same, 'as lōge as voluntarily it issueth therout for if vve doe, vve kille the Patiente, for it vvill retorne into his bodye, and it vvill ther congeale, & if then you can not get out the same he must of necessitye dye, or els all his lyfe time be Asthmaticke, & allvvayes sicklye. Nether ought you to molest your selfe, because it violentlye bleedeth,



bleedeth, & the Patient his frendes, and Allies request you to restrayne the fluxion therof, fearige least he should bleed to death, for therby he shall not dye, for it is allwayes best that it bleed outwardes then inwardes, vvhetherfore you must let it gentilye bleed till such time as of it selfe it be restrayned, then dresse him, and not before. But in the time of his extremitye of bleedige vve may giue vnto him to drinke the vvater of *Consolidida perrea*. Also steepe Mirrhe in coude-vvater, and thervvith vvett his handes, & feete, vvwhich partlye also restrayneth the fluxion of bloode. And vvhen a man is vvounded in the hollovnes of the bodye, you may also apply the same on the vvounde, because the bloode might the better issue forth therof, and allthoughe he be therby a little infeebled, that vvill be noe greate hinderance to him, for he shall therby be the sooner cured agayn.

*A pouldre for the restriction of Bloode.*

Take inveteratē or nevve linnē, burne it to povvre the take Hoggesdunge, & Asses-dunge, ana a like, burne that also to pouldre in a Pot, then beate all these thre together, & mixe them verie vvell.

*If so be you desire to make it of more vigorousnes.*

Take them Mossē, boyle the same in Vineger, then drye it, and mixe this also vvith the foresayed povvre, or vse it alone by it selfe, ether drye, or on cottē, vvwhich hath binne moystened in vvater of VVallevvorte.

Or, Take Brimstone, smallye poudred, & mixede vvith *Bolo armeno*, this also restrayneth the fluxio of bloode, although at the first it somvvhat biteh.

*An other restriction of Bloode.*

Take *Lapidem Calaminarem*, Cristalle, &

Alumme, vvwhich is vvell præpared, depresse heerof the one, on the vvounde vvwhich you can best get, and if so be you get tvvo of those stones, then take novv the one, and then the other, and the one vvax in vvvarme take then the other.

Or,

VVhen ther is nothinge els to be had, then take Hoggesdunge, boyle it in Vineger, & applye the same vvvarme on the vvounde, first hauinge made a Playster of vvaxe, & vvhytes of Egges, & applye it theron, & so let it lye a night, & a daye. And vvhen vve cutt of Ioynte of anye man, intrude then the stumpe into a vvvarme blacke Henne, and it vvill cease bleedinge.

*To restrayne bloode in a Wounde,*

Take Sage, contunde, and applye the same on the vvound of the Patient, & the bloode vvill immediatlye be restraygnede.

Or, Take *Sanguinariam*, or Nettles, or *Symphitū*, vvith the rootes, or Sotherne-vvoodde, & reserue, all these herbes thereto, for they are all good to stoppe blood. Or if so be the application of these herbes vvill not helpe beate the to poudre, & strevve this povvre into the vvounde. VVe may also restrayne bloode vvith the stone *Iaspis*, and vvith the *Magnete*, vvhen vve houlde them close to the vvounde. Also take Mallovve roote, and tye it on the vvounde, & it vvill immediatlye helpe, for it hath oftentimes bin tryed, this roote must to this end be digged vp in Iune. Also burne in a fryinge panne *Sallet-oyle*, and mixe thervvith beaten *Santalum*, and it vvill stench the bloode. Also gather, on the seconde day of Maye Cinquefoyle, and keepe it. And vvhe you intende to stench bloode ther vvith, steepe it a vvhyle in Vineger, and then tye it theron vvith a little pouldre of a burned felte, or Hares skinne.

Dd ij To



*To restrayne Bloode.*

The seconde of May, betweene, the two Ladye-dayes, take then the poultis of vvhite floaes, Bloodevorte, *Ophoglossum*-root, rootes of redde stinging Nettles, ana a qu. of an ovnce, drye thē, and beate them together, & referue this poudre. Put of this poudre in the vvoid vvhether she be greate, or smalle, & thē accordinge to vs inuolue the vvounde, and take noe thought how to get the poudre out of the rovvnde, for it vvill not tarrye therē, but first of all you must scrape the rootes verye cleane.

*An excellent restriction of Bloode, goode also for the Bloodyeflix.*

Take the seede of a Beechtre, vvvhich is gatherede on the last day betweeen our two Ladye dayes, before the risinge of the Sunne. Giue heereof to an aged Person vvhe he bleedeth 16, 17, or 18, graynes, as yonge Persons 7, or 8, graynes, accordinge to the strength or imbecillitye of his nature, & complexion, as vve can best giue it him. This is a certayne remedye.

*Another.*

Take the Moss of a Sloabush, & lay the same in the vvounde, it is tryed.

*Another both for Men, and Brute beastes.*

Take in May greene Frogges, put thē in a Pot, and set them in a Bakers ouē to drye, then beate thē to poudre, & vvhen anye man is vvounded, take thē of this sayed poudre, and administre vnto him therof vvith vvine, Vineger, vvater, or as he best can take the same, this is certayne. And if so be vve streyve also of this poudre in the vvounde, it vvill thē be the surer.

Or, Take the iuyce of floaes, drye it, & poudre it, strawe that in freshe vvoundes, and it vvill stench the bloode, and it combineth the vvounde so close together that vve neede not to stich the same.

Or, The vvoolle of VVillovves vvhe they are blowen, and lay them in the vvounde.

*A tryed restriction of Bloode.*

Take *Mummie* 3j. deade mans bone, 3j. beate it smalle, & dricke that poudre, vvith cold vvater, & it vvill stench the bloode.

*Or,*

Take the roote of vvilde Poppye, scrape the same and applye it, to the vvounde, or houlde it agaynste his Nostrelles.

*To stanche Bloode.*

Take a good quātitye of Egges helles, steepe them in Vineger, of the beste, till such time, as they vvexe as softe, as the yolcke of an Egge, then lay them in the Sunne to drye agayne, and then beate thē to poulder. This pouldre restrayne the the bleedinge of all vvoundes being strevved therein.

*An excellent powdre for stenchinge of bloode.*

Take greene Vitriolle lb s. powder ther on halfe a pinte of Vineger, stoppe the Pot verye close, and set it in the fyre, and it vvill vvexe redde, like *Cinnabarium*, put heereof a little in the vvounde.

*A restriction of bloode.*

Take roote of *Angelica*, 3s. giue it to the Patient immediatlye, & 10 or 11 Hempseedes, this protecteth the vvoundes frō all tumefactiō, & thervvith he may goe into the Ayre, on the vvater, or vvhere it shall



it shall please him, but he must eat it e-  
verye day. It also restrayneth the bloode  
vwhen vve onely dresse it vvith toa, and  
vvith vvhyte of Egges.

*Bloode stenchinge for woundes.*

Take burninge Nettles, beate them  
smalle, and mixe them vvith vvhytes of  
Egges, & tye the same on the vvoundes.

*Bloode stenchinge.*

Take of the best Vitriolle, beate it  
small, & boulte it throughe a fine cloth.  
Novv if anye man chaunce to bleede ex-  
treamelye then take a little cottren, and  
strevve of this poudre theron, & keepe  
it all vvayes on the vvounde, if vvith the  
first time it vvill not stēch, applye it ther  
on the seconde time, and keepe it close  
theron. And vvhen novv the bloode is  
restraynede, that ther happeneth to the  
vvounde some Accidente, vvich is a  
signe that the bloode dravveth to extre-  
amlye to vvarde the Harie. VVherfore  
vve must consider the same, & dresse the  
vvoude accordinglye, it vvill not hurte  
him for it hath oftentimes bin tried.

*Another.*

Take of the blacke vvich sticketh on  
the out syde of a kettle, tye the same on  
the bleedinge place, beinge commixede  
vvith the vvhyte of Egge.

*For restrictione of Blesde, and for Vl-  
ceration.*

The day before S. Iohn his day, be-  
tween 11 or 12 a clocke in the mornige  
fastinge must you digge vp the roote of  
Cichorye, and drye the same in the ayre.  
And vvhen you chaunce to cut, to truste,  
to clinche, or to get a splinter in your  
hande, or a V Vaspe chaunceth to stinge  
you, that her stinge sticke fast therin, or

els if vvith a hammer you chaunce to  
strike your selfe, on your finger, that  
your Nayle is blacke therof, take then a  
little of this roote, accordige to the mag-  
nitude of the disease, chavve it vvell in  
your mouth, & then syvollovve it. This  
helpeth assuredlye, stēcheth the bloode,  
and preuenthe exulceration, & fallinge  
of also of the nayle.

*A certayne restriction of bloode.*

Take the herbe vvich growveth a-  
mongst deade Mensbones, it hath little  
leaues like Alehoofe, it is commonlye  
fovvnde amongst the bones vvher it  
rayneth on them. Burne it to povvre,  
& strevve of this poudre into the vvoude  
and it vvill immediatlye be stenchd. Or  
vveare it onely about you, & it vvill also  
helpe.

*A restriction of Bloode.*

Take Galingale, beinge beatē to pou-  
dre, and reserue the same till such time  
you haue vse therof, thē take a little ther  
of in a glasse, vvith a litle vvater, or vvine,  
vvarme it in vvarme vvater, & admini-  
stre the same to the Patient to drinke,  
also strevv therof a little into his vvoude,  
and it vvill stench.

Or,

Take that vvich the Parchemente  
makers scrape from the Parchemēte, ap-  
plye it on the vvounde, & then take toa,  
& vvhytes of Egge, mixe them together,  
and make therof a Playster, tye it therō,  
and it vvill stench.

*A poudre to restrayne bloode.*

Betvvixte the tvo Ladye dayes, in the  
increace of the Moone, take of the blac-  
kest berryes, of the vvilde Eldre, pounce  
them and strayne the iuyce therout, and  
mixe it vvith vvheatē flovver to a paeſte  
or fermente, kneadinge it a good vvhyle

Dd iij like



like breade, then shoote it vvith other Breade into the ouē, & there let it bake, till such time it be drylye bakede, vvith out burninge therof, then beate it, and if internallye it be not sufficiētlye dried let it then lye certayne dayes, till such time it be sufficiētlye dried, & thē beate it to poudre. And if anye man chaunce to bleede vvwhether it be at Nose, or anye vvhere els, vve must thē administre ther of 3j. vvith a little vvine. Vse this thrice a daye. It is also good for vvœmē vvhen through their fluxionēs their cordiall bloodē flovveth from them, vve must administre it to them vvith anye broth.

*The best, and tryedst remedy for the restraining of bloodē.*

Take *Sanguinis Drac. Boli armeni, Terra sigillata*, of each a qu. of an ovnce, Pomgranate-peeles, & flovvers therof, Mace, *Hypocistidis*, Cipressenutties, of each a qu. of an ovnce, *Mummiæ*, Masticke, Franckinsence vvith the barkes, ana 3iij. burnede humayne bloodē, a qu. of an ouce, burned Haresstaylor, 3iij. and this is an excellent restriction.

*Another for the same.*

Take Eggeshelles, vvherout haue bin bredde yōge Chickens, Mosse of a deade mans heade, the little stinginge Nettles, ana a like, beate them smalle.

Or,

Take tvvo partes of vvhyte Franckinsence, & one partie of Aloe this poudre you must mixe vvith vvhytes of Egges, to a poultes, & vvhyte hayre of a haresstaylor smallye cut, and theron applyed.

*Another.*

Take vnslisid lime, *Sang. Drac. Aoles Succo*, ana a like make hecrof a poudre, & applye it theron.

*Another precious remedy.*

Take *Atramentum*, pondred, strevve it on the place vvherout the bloodē issueth, and crushe it therin till it cease, & so let it lye till the thirde day. And if then a man be vvounded in his heade, and the vvoude yeeldeth greate store of matter, drye it then vvith a little Sponge, or a fine clothe, least that the matter do chaunce to contaminate the Braynes, then take the redde poudre, vvwhich after this sorte is made. Take blacke cotten, & bloodestone, ana a quart. of an ovnce, Masticke, & vvhyte Franckinsence, ana a quart. of an ounce, *Sang. Draconis, Mummiæ*, ana a qu. of an ounce, beate all these thinges to poudre. This cureth all vvoundes, and all Fiftles, it repellerh all proude fleshe, vvherfore vve must all vvayes haue it in præparation.

*When the bleedinge of a Vayne can not be stenchede.*

Take Vineger, and Goosedunge, mixe them together, and applye them on the vvoude, and it vvill stenchē.

*When anye man bleedeth too superfluouslye.*

Take the bloodē of him vvwhich bleedeth, burne it in a Potte, then poudre it, & giue therof to the Patient in a draught of drinke. It is certayne, & hath oftentimes bin tryed.

Or, Take out of a Bakers oven hard baked Argille, or loame, beate it, and mixe it vvith Vineger to a poultis then spreade it on the vvoude or applye it Playstervvise theron. This hath also oftentimes bin tryed.

*An excellent restriction of bloodē.*

Streve into the vvoude pouder of gauls, and it præuenteth the bleedinge therof, and dravveth them so close together



ther that vve neede not stich them. Or, Giue to the Patient to howlde in his hande strauveberrye leaues, and rootes, and as soone, as it vvexeth vvarme the bloode vvill cease.

Or, Take yellowve Ambre, & houlde it in your lefte hãde til it vvexe vvarme.

Or, Take a Haresliuer, burne the same to poudre, on a tyle, and lay of this poudre of the vvounde.

Or,

Take Vitriolle  $\text{℥} \text{ss}$ . put it in a glasse, & povver theron of the best Vineger,  $\text{℥} \text{ij}$ . let these stãde together till the Vitriolle be melted, dipp then therin cloutes, and applye them three or four times on the vvounde, and it violently restrayneth the bloode, yea althoughe the Vaynes vveate cut a funder.

Or,

Take the rootes, of blue, & redde vvilde Poppye, in your hãde till such time they vvexe vvarme, and it vvill certaynlye restrayne the bloode out of vvhat place soever it commeth.

## Vulnerarye Potiones, or Drinckes.

### *An excellent vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take nue Horse fime, of a Horse vvhich eateth nothi nge but Barlye, vvas he it fiue, or sixe times in fayre vvater. Take therof the bignes of ones fist beinge crused together, and as much luyce, vvhich growveth on the VVals put it in a earthen Pot of a pinte, povver theron of the best vvine, stoppe the Pot, close, & boyle avvaye the thirde parte therof. Giue heerof to the vvoundede to drinke in the morninge fastinge  $\text{℥} \text{v}$ , or three spoonesfull, and then cause him to fast theron  $\text{℥} \text{v}$  hovyvers. In like sorte also at night till such time he be cured.

*An other vulnerarye Drinke, when anye man is thruste, Shotte, or els hath fallen.*

Take *Pyrolam*, *Solidaginem Saracenicam*, Sanickle, *Alchimilla*, Strauveberrye leaues, Beefoote, *Veronicam*, ana  $\text{M} \text{ j}$ . vvhyte, and blacke roote of *Diptamus*, ana a half a qu. of a povvnde, Masticke finallye beaten halfe a q. of an ovvnce, cut all these herbes smalle, povver theron a gallon of vvine, stoppe the can close, and sett the same in a kettle of vvater, to seeth, till the thirde part therof be sodden avvaye. Heerof giue the Patiẽte one hovyver before meate, and at eueninge an hovyver after supper, thre spoonesfull at once, & he must also all vvayes eate  $\text{℥} \text{v}$ , or thre Hempseedes it be either before or after drinke. And if so be he haue in his bodye, anye congealed bloode, you must then put into his drinke these sayed thinges. Take *Mummiã*, *Terra sigillatã*, *Sanguinis Draconis*, Creuisheyes, *Foli Armenti*, ana  $\text{℥} \text{ss}$ . beinge all of them smallye beaten heerof must he drinke as long as he supposeth to haue cõgealed blood in his bodye: But perceauing himseife to be therof deliuered, he must then vse noe more of the sayed thinges vvith, or in his drinke, but must onlye vse the vulnerarye drinke, till such time he be cured. And if he be not to mortallye vvounded, vve neede not thẽ vse all these thinges together, but vve may onlye vse these subsequent thinges. Take *Saracensherbe*, Sanickle, Strauveberrye leaues, *Pyrolam*, Beefoote, vvilde Beetes, ana  $\text{M} \text{ j}$ . also boylede in a pottle of vvine, till the thirde parte therof be sodde avvaye, & vse heerof as is aboue sayed.

### *An excellent vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take the toppes of Beefoote,  $\text{M} \text{ j}$ . Mouseare, *Achimilla*, redde Beetes, ana a like, drye them in the shaddovve, & thẽ in an oven, beate them all to poudre. Take of this poudre, a quart. of an ovvnce, adde thereto



ther to halfe a Nuttemegge, tye it in a little cloth, & boyle it in a qu. of vyne, as longe as a harde Egge. Giue him heer of fastige in the mornige a good spoonfull, & let him the faste theron tivo hovyvers, and vse this thrice a daye. Nether must vve stich the vvounde, but must onlye vse this poudre, or these rootes follovinge, and annoynce it vvith this salve.

*This drinke is also goode for all oulde sores, and Vicerationes.*

For intestinale vvoundes, take onlye the poulder of redde Beetes, 3 qu. of an ounce, boyle it beinge tyed in a cloth as is aboue rehearsed, in a quarte of vyne till such time it be sodden avay the bredth of ones thumbe. Giue heerof to the vvounded thrice a daye, as hath bin sayed, all vvayes vvarme, & the drick vvill issue out of the vvoude, & soe vvill cure verye excellentlye.

*A tryed vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take *Symphytum*, boyle it vvith good rennishe vyne, the pot beinge closelye stopped. Giue heerof to the Patiēt thrice a daye, a spoonfull at once, and applye to the vvounde, a blue Colvvorte leafe, dipped in the vvounde Drinke, this is tryed, and verye certayne.

*Another.*

Take Sanickle, *Alchimillam*, Saracens-herbe, *Pyrolam*, Beefoote, Agrimonye, broade Plantine, Strayv-berrye leaues, ana Mj. choppe all these together, and then boyle it vvith a gallon of vyne, to the thirde part. Giue heerof to the Patiēt thrice a daye a spoonfull, or tivo at once, & applye a blue Collvvorte leafe on the vvounde, dipped in the Drinke.

*A tryed vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take Strayv-berrye leaues, Prunellam, & *Pyrolam*, ana Mj. all greene beate them

all to a poultis, & sleepe it then in a qu. of vyne, let it lye three hovyvers, then crashe it out, and giue heerof to the Patiēt in the morninge fastinge, & at eveninge goinge to bedde a spoonfull at once, and all vvayes vvashe his vvounde vvith the Drinke verye cleanlye, & applye to the vvounde linte vvich hath binne dipped in the sayede Drinke *Probatum*.

*Duke Sigismundi of the Easte his Drinke.*

Take Saracēs herbe, & rootes, Befoote, Alehoofe, and redde Beetes, ana Mj. pover heer on a Pinte of vyne, stoppe the Pot close, & boyle it till the thirde parte be sodden avvaye. Of this drinke giue to the Patient, euerye mornige a goode vvarme draughte, and let him fast three hovyvers therō, at night goinge to bedde giue him also a draught luke vvarme. Vve must also intrude the Iron vvher vvith the Patiēte vvas vvoundede to the hiltes therof into the grovvnde. And althoughe the vvounde required to be stiched, as is commōlye the vse therof, yet not vvithstandinge vve must in noe vvise doe it, for it is needelesse, but must replenish the vvoude vvith the vvoolle of blessed thistle. And if at the firste it be put in vre, the vvounde vvill heale, vvithout Playstre, or tente beinge vsed therunto. But if so be the vvounde be oulde, & hath begūne to exulcerate, vve must then permit the blessed thistle vvoolle to remayne in the vvounde the space of 26 hovyvers, & the gentilye take out the same, & put freshe therein. This vve must doe euery 24 hovyvers, till such time the vvounde, or thurst be cured, and she vvill assuredlye be cured.

*A vulnerarye drinke, for the Capitall Woundes.*

Take *Meum*, sleepe it in coulde vvater, & dricke cōtinuallye therof. And it vvill in shORTE time, and vvithout anye payne cure



## For all manner of Woundes.

321.

cure all Capitall, or Headevvoundes, & all Fractures of the sculle.

### *Another good vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take of the lesser Plantine, Beefoote, & *Alchimillam*, of each a like, poure theron vvine, as much as sufficeth, stopp the pot close, & boyle avway the thirde parte therof, then strayne the vvine throughe a cloth, and give heerof to the Patient both morninge, & eueninge to drinke, allvvayes causinge him to fast one hovver theron.

### *An excellent vulnerarye Drinke, to cure, all carued, thruste, or beaten woundes, with out ether Playster, or Tente.*

Take *Achimillam*, *Pyrolam*, vvhyte Pimpernelle, *Consolidam Petream*, *Saracenicam solidaginē*, ana Mj. put all these together in a cloth, and vvith a potte of vvine beinge closelye stopped, let it sufficiently boyle. If so be anye one be vvounded in his heade vvithout breache of the Sculle, vve must then giue him three or foure spoonesfulle of this drinke, and must take heed least that vvith his hādes he touch the vvounde, for it vvoulde hurte the vvounde. Then vve must lay in the vvounde a leafe of thre leaved grasse, dresse the vvounde, and giue him thrice a daye of this drinke, 1 or three spoonesfull at once. And if so be the vvounded hath internallye bledd, vve must then onelye giue him the Saracens herbe sodden in vvine to drinke, for it driuerh, and expelleth, out the scaftered and congealed bloode.

### *Another experimented vulnerarye potion, or Drinke.*

Take Saracens-herbe, Stravvberrie-leaues, & rootes, *Achimillam*, Beefote, *Pyrolam*, Sanickle, redde Beetes, vvith the rootes, ana a like, tye them in a cloth, su-

spende then in a canne of vvine, and let the same boyle in a kettle of vvater the continuance of tvvo hovvers, giue heer of to the Patiēte, thrice a daye to drinke vvith a leafe of Saracens herbe, steeped in this vvine tvvice a daye, & applye the same on the vvounde, and it vvill cure vvithout anye Accidentes, and vvithout doinge anye thinge els therto.

### *To make an excellēt Drinke, Which expelleth all venim and all impuritie out of mans bodye, Which also cureth all woundes, and oulde Vlcers.*

Take *Consolidam petraam*, Tormentill, rootes of Polypode, of each a quar. of an ovunce, Betonye, brovvne Cresses, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. vvilde Beetes, Mastervvorte, ana a q. of an ounce, *Veronica*,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Columbine,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. boyle all these together in a pottle of vvine, the thirde parte avwaye, thē strayn it and giue heerof to the Patient both morninge, & eueninge each time a good draught.

### *A precious vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take vvilde Daylies, steepe them in vvine, and ther let them soack a vvhole night then strayne them. Giue heerof to the Patient tvvo spoonesfulle, & applye a Collvvorteleafe, on his vvounde. And vvhen the vvounde beginneth to heale, giue him then but one spoonfull therof to drinke.

### *An experimented vulnerarye Drinke, for all externall, and internall woundes.*

Take the leaues of Alehoofe, *Pyrolam*, vvith the rootes, ana Mj. choppe them smalle, & adde therunto *Album gracum*, the biggenes of an Egge, povver theron stronge Beere, & hauinge stood 8 or 10 dayes in a sellare as thē distille it. Administre heerof to hī vvich is ether externallye, or internallye vvounded, tvvice a daye a spoonesfull, or tvvo at once. And if the



if the hurte be internallye let him then vse it a vvhole moneth one after other. This is certayne, & hath binne tryed on a man of Mēgerstovvne, vvho had such a hurte internallye in his bodye, that of all Doctors he vvvas giuen ouer. Also on a Gentlevvoman, vvvhich also vvvas for faken of all, vvvhose VVombe beganne to corrupte in her bodye, vvvhich ther vvwith vvvas so completlye cured that after vvvarde she gott Children. Also it is exceedinglye goode for all exulceratinge Brestes of VVoemen.

*The resanatinge, or healinge Water of the Emperour Ferdinandus.*

Take Cloues, Nutmegges, Mace, Ginger, Zeduar, Galingale, rounde, & longe Pepper, Iuniper-berryes, Cinnamome, Orangepeeles, Sage, Basille, Rosemarye, Maiorane, *Consolidā petræam*, Bayberryes, Mugvvorte-seede, Pulege, Gētiane, vvater Mintes, Eldre-flovvers, Rosemarye-flovvers, Roses, Spicanarde, Annise, *Xylolaloes*, Cubebes, Cardamome, Calmus, Romishe Spica, *Chamaepitis*, vvwhyte Frāckinsence, Aloe, VVormevvoodeseede, ana  $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$ . beate each a parte, and adde then thereto Figges, Corentes, *Colicā*, ana  $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$ . beate them also verye small, & mixe thē vvwith honye  $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}\mathfrak{i}\mathfrak{j}$ . Then adde therunto the vveight of al the other of fine vvhyt Suger, vvvhich also must be beaten verye finelye povver then theron thrice the vveight of all these forerehearsed of *Aqua vita*, vvvhich hath bin siue times distilled mixe all these vvell together, and let it stāde tvvo dayes one after other in a glasse bodye closelye stopped, then on a gentle fyre distille it, the recipiente beinge close lye stopped. And if thē vve put of this vvater but one little droppe into the vvounde, she shall then vvwith in the space of 25 howvers be vvholyc cured, soe that vve shall neede noe other medecines thereto. And if so be in & inveterate vlcere, these accidētes, chaunced

therunto to vvvit the Cancker, Inflammation, the VVolphe, or a Fistle, you must then vvvashe the vvounde thrice a daye vvwith this vvater, & it vvwill then in 14 dayes be cured. If vve caste but one droppe of this vvwater on anye combustion, it vvwill in an howver extinguishe the heate therof. It is also good for all payne, falles, cōtusions, & conuulsione of Synnues, & for Polus, & Hemorrhoides if onelye vvedoe but annoynte them vvwith this vvwater.

*An excellent vulnerarye Porion, when anye man hath an incurable, Vlceration.*

Take Saracensherbe, *Pyrolam*, redde Beetes, & vvild Eldre, ana Mj. put it in a Pot, povver theron a pottle of vvine, & boyle it to the thirde parte. Take heerof both mornīge, & euenīge tvvo spoones full at once, and vse this till the drinke issue out of the vlcere.

*A precious vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take redde, and greene Beetes, Bee-foote, ana a like, drye all these herbes, & thē beate them to povvre. Take of this povvre a spoonefull, put it in a quarte of vvine, and boyle thē a cloth, and giue therof beinge vvwarmed both morninge, and eueninge, and vvhyt you vse this, you neede applye noe Playster on the vlcere, but onelye vvvashe the same vvwith the drinke. Some ther are vvvhich doe also adde therunto Saracens-herbe, & *Pyrolā*, and vse it as is aboue sayed. Others to both these thinges doe also take Beetes of both sortes, *Pyrolam*, as much as of the Beetes, in place of Beefoote, and thē they adde nothings els thereto.

*An Heroicall vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take Saracēsherbe, vvwith the yellovve-flovvers, the lesser Plātine, *Hirundinaria Ghariophyllata*, blacke Nightshade, & the lesser *Pyrolā*, ana a like, drye thē all in the shaddovv, & thē beate thē all to poudre. Take of this poudre a spoonfull, boyle it in a pottle



pottle of oulde vvine, as lōge as a harde Egge. Giue heerof to the vvoundede both morninge, and eueninge.

*A vulnerarye Drinke, of my Ladye Schenckē.*

Take greene, and redde Beetes, ana a like, drye them in the shaddovve, & then beate them to poudre. Take therof the quātitye of an Egge, boyle it in a quarte of vvine, as long as a harde Egge. And giue the Patiēt therof thrice a daye, three spoonesfull at once, & let him fast therō tvvo hovvers, & apply to the vvounde a little cloth dipped in Sallet-oyle.

*An excellent Drinke, for all freshe, or greene woundes, & for thrustes.*

Take Saracens-herbe, *Pyrolā*, Sanickle, *VVatercresse*, *Hirundinariam*, *Consolidam petream*, Creuifh-eyes, Pikes-eyes, ana halfe a qu. of an ovvnce, boyle all these together, in a pottle of vvine the bredth of three fingers a vvaye. Giue heerof to vvounded thrice a daye, a spoonesfull at once, & dipp in this drinke a fouredublede cloth, and euerye day once tye the same on the vvounde.

*A precious vulnerarye Drinke of the Countesse of Hohenloo, which is also good for Fistles, and for woemens sore Brestes.*

Take 8 Creuifh-eyes, & a Nutmegge, beate them to poudre, & put it in a pinte of vvine, stoppe the glasse close, & let it soe stande a vvhyle. Then giue him heer of euerye morninge a good spoonesfull to dricke, in like sorte also at night after supper. And if it be a vvoman vvich hath a sore Breaſte, applye then on her Breaſte a redd Collvvorte leafe, & sometimes purifye her Brest, vvith a lye, and this vvill certaynly helpe al sore Brestes.

*A tryede vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take redde Beetes-rootes 3 j. & Sara-

cenherbe M j. Iuyē M j. vvich grovveith about an Oacke, Bayleaues M<sup>s</sup>. povver heeron a quarte of vvine, & let it boyle halfe an hovver. Giue heerof to the Patient thrice a day to drinke, and it vvill issue out of the vvounde. This hath oftentimes bin tryed. It is also good for the bloodyeflix, but thē you must take noe Bayleaues therī, & take the thirde parte of vvater to the vvine neither must you put of the Mosse from the Iuyē.

*An excellent vulnerarye Drinke both for Men, and Woemen.*

Take Sagegentle, *Rutam murariam*, *Pyrolam*, ana 3 j. choppe all this smalle, and decocte it in three pintes of vvine, halfe an hovver. Heerof giue to the Patient in the mornīg, tvvo hovvers before meate, a vvarmed draughte, and at night tvvo hovvers after supper an other vvarme draught, & throughout the day he may drinke therof coulede, & vſe this 8 dayes one after other.

*An excellent vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take Creuifh-eyes 3 j. put them in a pinte of vvine, & mixe it then from one pinte to another 3 or 4 times one after other, & it is then finished. Giue therof to the vvoundede euerye morninge, & eueninge, tvvo spoonesfull at once. But if so be it cured to hastilye, giue him thē but one spoonesfull, and vvafhe the vvounde vvith the drinke, & applye on the vvōude a Collvvorte, or Oakēleafe.

*A Drinke which expelleth all filth out of the woundes.*

Take Beefoote M ij. redde Beetes, Sabine, ana M j. drye them, & beate thē to poudre. Take heerof 3<sup>s</sup>. & boyle it in a pite of vvine, till it skimme, & giue heer of euerye morninge, & eueninge, three spoonesfull, & applye on the vvōude, a dravvinge Playſter.

*An*



*An experimented vulnerarye Drinke, which cureth all woundes which are not mortall, in 14. dayes, which also draweth forth all impuritie, & all offscles out of the woundes.*

Take redde Collyvortes, Perselyeseed, Sothennevoode, *Tanacetum*, *Veronicam*, *Herba Ruperti*, and Hempseede, ana M. j. Boyle all these together in a pottle of vvine, addinge therto a little honye, and drinke heerof both morninge, & eveninge 3j. at once.

*A vulnerarye Drinke for angust woundes.*

Take *Saniculam*, & Pimpernelle, boyle them in vvine, & drinke therof as hath aboue binne layed.

*A vulnerarye Drinke, of the most famous, and renowned Chirurgical M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Paris.*

Take of the greateste Beefoote, as much as suffiseth. If so be he be greene, bruse as then his stalckes vvith a vvoodden Pestle, and thervvith fill a Pot, all most fulle, adde therto *Consolidam petraam*, and Dayyses, povver thē therō oulde Beere, or vvine, as much that the Pot be thervvith replenished. See the this beinge closely stopped almost to the one halfe, and giue heerof to the Patient euerie morninge, and cuinge, a good vvarme draught,

*An experimented vulnerarye Drinke.*

Take *Pyrolam*, 3ij. Beefoote, 3j. Pēnyroyalle 5℥. beate them all together, and put them in a glasse. Povver theron thre or four quartes of vvine, stoppe it close, and let it stande 8 dayes, then distille it *per Alembicum in Balneo Mariae*. Giue heerof the Patient thrice a daye, thre, of four spoonesfulle at once, and it cureth all vvoundes.

## For the Synne-water.

*How the Chyrurgiane ought to handle with the synne-water.*

VVe must not to suddaynly restrayne the Synne, or Ioyncture-vvater, for vvhen it hath noe issue, it runneth backe-vvaydes, and combureth, & mutilateth the Ioynctes, and also it corrupteth the Synnes, it runneth also in the bodye this vvaye, and that vvaye, & causeth extreme payne. Therefore vvhen vvith anye Violence it issueth out, you must not thē suddaynly stoppe the issue therof, but at the first applye it verie thinn theron, because the vvater might runne therthroughe, & then by degrees applye it thicker theron, till such time it be vvholly stopped, vvich commonlye happeneth in 7 or 8 dayes. And if you applye theron a refrigerate Playster, cut then therin a hole, because the dampe, and the heate might ascende throughe the same.

*How we shoulde restrayne the fluxion of the Synne, or Ioynctewater.*

Take of the best Aloe, and Alumme Creuisheyes, Barlyemeale, & *Bolum Armenum*, beat them all together, and mixe it vvith Rose-vvater to a poultis, vvich must not be to thicke: sprede therof on the redde heatinge Playster, as broade, & as thicke as a sixepence, and applye this euerie daye therō, till such time it cease his issue.

*To preuent the issue of the Synne-water, of those of Castel.*

Take redde VVollen cloth, burne the same in a Pot to poudre, or Ashes, it beinge closely stopped. Strevve therof into the vvounde, & it vvill stanche.

Or, Take Linte-seede, put it in a Pot, burne it to poudre, and strevve the same in the vvounde.

To



*To restrayne the Synne-water or the  
fluxione of Bloode.*

Take beaten Poppyseede, & Hempseede, mixe them together & adde therunto a little Alumme, strewe heerof on a little toa, vvhich is dipped in vyhyses of Egges, and it vvill stench the same verye vvell.

*An excellent oyle for woundes, and thrustes,  
& also for the Synne-water.*

Take groude vvormes, vvich creepe out of graues, and Churchyardes, as manye as you cā get, the greater they be the better. Put them in a little Tubbe, vvith Mosse out of the vvater, & let thē creepe therthroughe, & they vvill clarifye thēselues. Then take three harde Egges, crumble the yolckes verye smalle, and strewe them on the Mosse, & the vvormes vvill eate it, and by that meanes the vvormes vvill put all impuritie from them, so that they vvilbe verye cleane. Then beate those sayed vvormes, & put them in a panne, & powver theron oyle of Roses, lb j. and boyle them gentlye together, and vvhen you suppose theretovigor to be therout, thē strayne the oyle, and to a povvnde of this oyle must you mixe the poudre of Ireas, & the povvre of Sarcocolla, ana a qu. of an ovnce, & it vvill thē be finished. This oyle resisteth the issue of the Synne, or Ioynture vvater but it must be vsed very vvarme, but not to hot. It cureth vvithout all douloure. And if *per Alembicum* vve distille the same, it vvilbe farre better.

*A Drinke for the Ioynture, or Synne-water.*

Take Sentorye, *Gariophyllata*, Pimpernelleroote, *Tanacetū*, Cinquefoyle, ana M j. boyle them together vvith vvine, & Honye. Giue heerof to the Patient

both morninge, & euenīge, a spoonfull at once. If so be this drinke tarrye by him, & doth not issue through the vrine or the vvoūde, ther is thē little hope for the Patient, for it hath often bin tryed.

*For the Ioynture, or Synne-water.*

Digge betveene the tvvo Ladyedayes, vp the roote, and herbe of Cichorye, distille it, and vvhen this Synnevvater flovveth from anye man, then take therof a little out of a glasse, moysten therin little cloutes, and applye them on the vvounde till it cease.

Or, Take Lūtseede, beate it to poudre, & put it in good vyhyt vvine, make therof a thicke poultis, and tye therof on the nexte ioynte aboue the vvounde.

Or, Take Egges helles, vvherout haue binne bred yōge Chickens, steepe them in stronge Vineger, till such time as they vvexe tender, drye them in the sunne, beate them to poudre, & strewe therof in the vvounde. This restrayneth both the Synne-vvater, & the bloode.

Or, Take fime broyle the same vvell, in a panne vvith butter, tye it on the vvounde as hot as he can tollerate the same, and if the firste time it stencheth not applye it then theron three or foure times vvarme, till such time it ceaseth.

Or, Take oyle of Roses, & droppe therof tvvo or three droppes on the Ioynte, and it vvill cease.

Or, Take of those ravye little apples vvich growe on the vvilde Rosebussh, cut them smalle, drye them, & beate thē to poudre, strewe of this poudre in the vvounde, as much as sufficeth, and use this three or foure times till it cease.

Or, Take of that distāce vvich is betwixte the kernelles of vvallnutes, drye it beate it to poudre, & strewe it into the vvoūd. If so be therby it ceased not, as then the seconde time a little more therin, and it vvill as then vvithout double cease. Or,

Ee Giue



Giue him of the same to drinke vvith a spoonefulle of Beere.

*A certayne remedye to stench the fluxion of the Ioynturewater.*

Take the hayre of a vvilde Calfe, vvhe the Moone is in her increace, & it hath shedde his hayre, put it into a casting ledle, & burne it to poudre, strevve therof into the vvounde, & it vvill cease.

*An other.*

Take the hayre of a Coleblacke Catte, vvich groweth on her backe, a good quantitie, & tye it on the vvounde, this is tryed. If vve feare the fluxion of the Synnevvater, vve must as then dippe Cotten in hot oyle of VVallenuttes, & droppe the same therin, & then applye the Cotten thereon.

*Or,*

Take Terebintine vvich is vvashed verie vvhyte in Rosevvater, mixe the same vvith oyle of Roses, & the vvarme them both together, dippe therē Cotte, and applye the same, vvarme on the vvounde. It helpeth exceedinglye, especiallye if vve applye thereon, the Sparadrape, or Playster for thrustes beinge anoynted vvith oyle of S. Iohnsvvorie.

*An other.*

Take VVallenut-kernelles beate the, boyle the vvith Vineger to a thin poulitis, spreade heerof on a clothe, & applye it verie vvarme thereon.

Or, VVashe the vvounde vvith vvater of Cabbages, & strevve in the vvounde burned linnen smallye beaten. And it vvill vvith out, all payne, and daunger cease, for it hath oftentimes bin tryed.

*An excellent Lotione to stanche it sud- daynlye.*

Take greene Copperooste, & a little Alumme, also a little Brimstone, beate

them all smalle together, boyle it in Rosevvater, & vvafhe thervvith the vvound.

*A certayne remedye for the Ioynture or Synnevvater.*

Take humane bones, burne them verie vvhyte, beate them as fine, as flower make therof vvith vvine, a little paste, & therof Cakes, drye them in the Sunne, and then burne them agayne in a pot. Take also burnede Alumme, dippe the same in *Aqua vita*, then take of the burned bone, and of the burned Alumme, ana a qu. of an ounce, put thereto vvhyte Franckinsence a quart. of an ovnce, beate all these vvell together, and if so be they stuffed to much, moysten it as then vvith *Aqua vita*, Rosevvater, and vvith vvine. And beige vvettede stampe them vvell together, till they cleave together, the drye it agayne in the Sunne. And vvhen then you haue vse for the same, povvder it agayne, & mixe it vvith vvhytes of Egges, & it vvill cease. *Probatur.*

*Or,*

Take burned loame, or Claye, mixe it vvith Vineger, to a paste spreade it on a Playster.

*Or,*

Take Eldreflowvers, beate the to poudre, & strevve the same in the vvounde.

*Or,*

Take vvhyte Mosse of the Burchtree, of Sloatree, or of an Oake, make therof a povvder, and strevve the same in the vvounde.

*For the Ioynture-water.*

Anoynte the vvounde vvith Sallet-oyle, then strevve therein beaten Iuniper berryes, and poudred Gaules, and then dresse the vvounde. But if so be that necessitie required, & death be at hade, then take deade mens bones, & the Patient his ovvne Synnevvater, raspe of this



## For all manner of Burninges.

327.

this bone therē, & let the Patiēt drinke the same.

### *An excellent drienge poudre.*

Take Honye, melt the same, and mixe therein vnsliffed lime beinge beaten to povvre, to poultes, then put this pultis in a Pot to be burnede to poudre, in a hot fyre, beate it smalle sifte it, & strave it in the vvounde.

Or, mixe it vvith vvhyte of Egges to a salve, & this vvill both stēch the blood, and the loynture-vvater.

### *An other,*

Take Eldre pith halfe a q. of an oūce, Orange-peeles 3℥. or that onely it may smelle of the peeles, strave that in the vvounde, or take it in the morninge.

Or, Frye Eldreflowers in freshebutter and applye the same tivo, or threetimes theron.

### *A tryed remedye to stēche the issue of the Synne-water.*

Take the Crovvne of a deade mans sculle, drye it, & beate it to poudre, sifte it throughe a siue, & streve of this poudre in the vvounde, and also giue him a little therof to dricke vvith a spoonefull of vvine, and this vvill in shorte time stēche the fluxion therof. Also it may be streved in greene vvoundes, for it drieth exceedinglye, and also cureth. It hath oftentimes bin tryed.

### *An other.*

Giue to the Patient a spoonefull of VVormeevoode-seede, to drinke, & as soone as the same is vvarmed in his bodye the issuinge of the vvater vvill cease.

*When the Synne-water issuethe out of anye bodye, or is alreadye issued forth.*

VVashe then the vvounde vvith māsrine. Or, Take the vvater vvich lyeth betvvixte the shouldres of a hūted Bulle

and mixe thervvith this subscribed poudre, viz, of redde Mirrhe, of Olibano, Masticke, Sang. Draconis, Colophonia, & of Eolo, ana a like, all of them beaten together.

### *For the loynture-water.*

Take Hoggesdunge, vvher the Hogges are fedde, & spreade the same verie thicke on the cloth, and applye it on the cloth, vvounde, and it vvill cease.

Or, Burne a Sponge to poudre, and streve that therin.

### *Or,*

Take vvater of *Celidonio*, giue him therof to drinke, & lay a vvett cloth therin on the vvounde beinge firste vvarmed. And it is verie excellent.

### *An other.*

Take Garlicke, and *Narciscum*, beate the to poudre, & streve the same therē. Or, Take a liue Creuishe, and 1℥, or 16. Rycgraynes, beate them all vvell together, tye it vvith a cloth on the vvounde, and as soone as it vvexeth vvarme, the loynture-vvater vvill cease.

*Whē the Synne-water is descended, & sunke vnder some Grisle, & the loynte theribrough swollen, and yet is not red, or inflamede, but continueth in coloure like an other loynte.*

First of all then you must purge him, and applye theron this subsequeſte Playster. Take Sallet-oyle, 3℥. iij. & a quar. Tragante, Masticke, *Gummi Arabici*, ana 3℥. beate them altogether, & mixe thervvith vvhyte of Egges beinge vvell beaten, that it may be like thicke honye, spreade it like a Playster, applye it on the vvounde, and then tye it theron.

### *For the loynture-water.*

Take Litarge of Goulde, 3℥. i. boyle this in a pinte of vvater, Alumme a qu. of an ovnce, beinge sodden in a pinte

Ee ij of



of vvine, the mixe both these together. Take also the roote of *Imperatoria*, a qu. of an ounce, beate him smalle, & crushe out the iuyce therof, & mixe it vvith the other tivo. Invgate thervvith the Ioynte vvith a fether out of the vvich the Ioynture-vvater runneth, dipp also theria cloute, & applye it on the vvoud, and vvhen the cloth is drye moysten it agayne. Vse this as often till it cease.

### Extinction of the Gunne- poudre.

*To extinguishe the combustion of the  
Gunnepowdre.*

Beate Gunnepoudre, as smalle as flower, then take Goates-milke, (if so be vve can not get the other) 12 Spoonesfull, vvith one spoonfull of Gunnepoudre, mixe them vvell together, and dipp therein little dubble cloutes, applye the as longe theron till such time as they vvexe drye, & then agayne renue them. But if so be the burne be soe extreame that feare leaste the hart might therby be inflamed. Take then Rose-vvater, Vineger of Roses, vvhyte vvine, vvater of Sloablossomes, ana halfe a pinte, *Boli Armeni*, halfe a qu. of an ovnce, beinge smallye beaten, and mixed thervvith, giue heerof to the Patient, thre, or four spoonesfull, and an houer thereafter agayne as much, and it is then sufficient. This expelleth, all burnig, & inflammation, & this drinke cotinueth a vvhole yeare good.

*Another.*

Take iuyce of Quinces, or take the vvater of ripe Quinces put therof into the vvounde, as much as sufficeth, it extinguishe the burninge of the gunnepowdre, & also it cureth the vvounde. In like sorte also doth the oyle vvich is

distilled of the blossomes of Quinces, & the oyle of Violettes, & the oyle of Roses. And if so be vve can neither get the vvaters, nor the oyles vve may then take common Sallet-oyle therunto.

*Another.*

Take the iuyce of headed Cabbages, vvater of Nightshade, of *Celidonia*, Rose-vvater, & Goates-milke of each a like, that al the vvaters may be halfe as much as the Cabbage iuyce alone, mixe the vvell together, and put therof in to the vvounde as much as is needefull. Or, If anye Person had burned himselfe vvith povvder vve must then dipp cloutes in this vvater, & apply them on the burne moystening them as often agayne as they be dried.

*An excellent Salve agaynst a burne whether it  
be With Fyer, Gunne powdre, or With  
scaldinge oyle.*

Take oyle out of a Lape vvich hath burned a goode vvhyle, 10 spoonesfull, the vvhytes of siue Egges, mixe the vvell together, mixe then thervvith halfe a spoonfull of VVellevvater, and then agayne stir them together, and it is then fully finished. Burned oyle oliue vveare allvvayes better then the lampe oyle. Novv vvhen anye bodye hath burned himselfe, annoynte him then vvith a fether theron, and rovvnde aboute the burne, and as often as it is drye annoynte then agayne freshe theron, for the oftner the salve is annoynted theron, the sooner it vvil be cured, vve must not tye anye thinge therō, neither vvith the clothes vvipe of the same. Thervvill the come theron a blacke & filthye scabbe, on the vvich notwithstandinge vve must annoynte this oyntment, till such time as the scurfe falleth of it selfe, neither neede vve feare that the burne shoulde eate vnder the scurfe, for this oyntment



oyntment dravveth all heate therout. Nether must you pricke, or cut opē the blisters, for they vvill departe vvith this oyntment.

*An extinction of the Combustion of M<sup>r</sup>.*

George Nevvebasen.

Take 8 liue Creuishes, beate them, & crushe the iuyce therout, adde thereto a rennishe vvine glasse full of the iuyce of Nightshade, & the iuyce of a handfull of Houseleeecke, mixe them vvell together, squirte heerof into the shor vvarm, and tbraste into the vvounde a peece of Larde of a reasonable longitude. Novv the combustion beinge extinguished, cure then the vvounde vvith a Spardrape.

Or, Take oyle of Poppye, & Lintseedde-oyle, of each alike. Honye a qu. of a poude, Alumme halfe as much, melte them together, and vse this vvarme. It hath in the vvarres binne sufficientlye tryed. Distill also vvater out of Beechtreeblossomes, & of Quinces, & squirte this into the shotte, & it extinguisheth the burne, vvithout anye payne.

*An excellent oyntment to cure all that*

*which is shot vvith bakon.*

Take Honye, & Terebintine, ana ʒij. Alumme halfe a qu. of an ovnce, Croci Martis, Radicis concarua, ana ʒss. Aloes epatica, a qu. of an ovnce, adde therunto 10 yolckes of Egges, & mixe them together to an oyntment.

*Extinction of Gunnepowdre.*

Povver a Lye on a Hogges excremēte, clarifye thervvith the shotte, and applye theron cloures dipped therein.

*Another.*

Boyle oates as longe in vvater till the vvater vvaxe slimye therof, then strayne

it. And vvhen anye Personē is shotte, dippen therin a cloth, and dravve the same tvvice, or thrice through the burne & it vvill extinguishe the burninge exceedinglye.

Or, Take rasped bone of the Forehead of a deade mans sculle, & let the Patiēte drinke the same vvith Beere, or vvith vvater, & it vvill immediatlye helpe.

*To expelle all that out of a Wounde, which might be carryed therine of a mayle Ierkin or of the Dubbles.*

Take roores of Pimpernell smallye chopped, and fryed in freshe butter, strayne it thē throughē a cloth on could vvater, lay this in the shotte. This extracth all thinges therout. And if so be it vvoulde not easlye come forth broyle therin also a litte Melisse, or a litte Motheryvorte.

*Probatum.*  
*An other which in the Rusticall vvarres hath oftentimes binne tryed.*

Take Cabbage broth, a quarte, mixe thervvith Virriolle ʒss. & squirte this in the shotte. But if so be it is not deepe, & is onlye scalded vvith gunne poudre, mixe then thervvith a litte vvhytes of Egges, & vvith clothe applye it theron.

*Another.*

Take the vvater of greene VValle-nuttes, vvich is distilled about 8. thons daye, steepe therin Beechtre-blossomes, & Quincekernelles till such time as they vvexe viscouise, and slimye, then squirte heerof into the shotte, & applye theron cloures dipped in the same vvater. Also intrude into the vvounde a litte peece of bakon, vvich is also dipped therein, & giue to the Patiēte of this subsequeute drinke verye vvarme, both eueninge, and morninge. Take redde Mirrhe, & Zeduar, ana a quart. of an ovnce, Cre-

E e iij uifheyes



uisheyes ʒj. all of the smallye poudred,  
boyle it in a quartre of vvine halfe an  
hovver.

*An other.*

Take Iuyeleaues, and stalckes Mj.  
choppe it, and put it in a kanne, povver  
theron a quartre of stronge beere, or  
goode vvine, & then sett it in a moyste  
sellare. Heerof giue to the Patient tvvo,  
thre, or foure spoonesfull thrice a daye.  
Or if he be stronge enoughe he may  
dricke a goode draught therof, but firste  
he must take as much poudre, of Cre-  
uifheyes, and of Nuttemegges, as on the  
poynte of a knife vve can take, and then  
drinke of this drinke. Vve must also  
knowe that this drinke oftentimes pur-  
geth through the stooles, & driueth out  
of the vvounde both poudre, and bones,  
vvherfore those that be feeble vve must  
administre to them the lesse therof, ne-  
ther may vve applye on the vvovnde  
anye thinge els then a Collvvorte leafe,  
all vvayes renuinge the same.

*An other.*

Take of the best Honye, lb iij. boyle  
him in a basen, and clarifie him, then  
mixe thervvith as much Vineger of Ro-  
ses, or anye other good Vineger, that it  
may be somvvhat tarte or sovver on the  
Tunge, ther is noe other more certayne  
obseruation theron: Then boyle it till  
it vvexe brovvne, adde then ihereto a  
spoonefull of burned Alumme, & then  
keepe it in a tinne boxe. VVhen you  
desire to vse therof, annoynte the ther-  
of tvvice, or thrice in the vvounde vvith  
a fether, & then applye theron this sub-  
sequente Playster. Take oyle of Roses  
ʒs. and VVaxe ʒj. melte them gentilye  
together, and vvhen it beginneth to be  
coude, mixe then thervvith ʒs. of this  
subsequente poudre, and then you shall  
haue an excellent oyntment, or salve,  
vvhich is also goode if anye bodye be

hurte vvith coude or if any bodye hath  
scratched him. Take vnsliffed lime,  
sliffe him 8 or 9 times vvith vvater, that  
the vvater remayne therō, let this stāde  
a night, and a daye, then povver it of, &  
infuse other vvater theron, povver a-  
gayne that vvater of, & let the lime drye,  
and then poudre him verie smale. The  
take fine poudred tyles, as much as ther  
is of the Lime, & it is then finished, and  
completlye made.

*An other.*

Take iuyce of Beefooote, and of Day-  
syeleaues, keepe each a sūder, in a glasse  
adde therto a little Sallet-oyle, because  
the iuyces might last the longer, & then  
keepe it in a coole place. Novve if anye  
man be shotte, giue him as soon as is po-  
ssible a spoonefull of the iuyce of Bee-  
fooote, & tvvo spoonesfull of the iuyce  
of Daysyeleaues, vse this euerye mor-  
ninge. Giue it him fastinge, & let him  
fast a little theron, and at eueninge thre  
spoonesfull. If so be vve can not get  
the herbes greene, take them drye, and  
boyle them in vvine the thirde parte a-  
vvaye, and giue him therof tvvo, or thre  
spoonesfull vvarme. This is most cer-  
tayn for is driueth out the Gūnepoudre  
of the shotte, that vve may perceauē it  
sticke blacke vnto the Playster.

*An other.*

Take liue Creuishes, stampe the vvell  
vvith Saulte, strayne them throughe a  
clothe, vvarme it, and dipp therin a cloth,  
crushe it out, & applye it on the vvoude,  
and renue it vvhen it is drye.

*An other.*

Take Honye lb s. moysten the same, &  
mixe thervvith three yolckes of Egges,  
beate the vvell vvith the honye, but the  
honye must not be hott, mixe them ther  
vvith



vvith Barlyemeale, and mixe it together to a povvltis, applye it thereon, & it vvill helpe.

*Another.*

Take a glased Potte, put therin a goode hadfull of Lime, povver therō a quart of vvater, stirre it oftentimes aboute, & let it stande a vvhole night. The nexte daye take the vvhyte frō the toppe thereof, & then let it clarifye in a glasse. Adde thē therto, as much distilled Collvvorte broth squirte this into the vvounde, & it vvill dravve out the heate, and feruor therof.

But if the vvounde be soe large, & so longe, that vve maye entre therein: then take of the sliffede lime, a little oyle, and both the vvaters mixed thervvith, and make therof a poultis, applye this on linte into the vvounde, and it vvill extracte, and dravve out the heate therof.

*Another.*

Take vvomās-milcke, Goatesmilcke, Housleecke, and vvallrue, beate them all together, vvith Saller-oyle, or vvith oyle of Roses, vvriūge it through a cloth, and squirte therof into the vvounde. If the vvounde be large moysten a cloth therin, and lay the same in the vvounde & then a Playster thereon. Giue him also of a vulnerarye Drinck to drinke, and prosecute this as longe til the poudre be therout, and the adustion ceased. And if so be you cā not obtayne all these thinges, then take onely those vvich you can get.

For poysonede, or inuenomede shottes.

*When anye man is shot vvith venoume.*

Take Honye ℞j. Sault, Alūme, vvhyte Vitriolle, ana ʒi. Terebintine ʒ quar. of an ovvnce, sinne Treakle a quart. of an ovvnce, Vineger halfe a Pinte: Boyle all

this together, til such time it vvexe somewhat, like Baulme, & it is as then finished. Reserue this till time of necessitye, in a holinge, or percinge vvounde, vve muste fatten a *Seton* therin, beinge vvarmed, and dravve it clean through the shotte, euerye daye tvvce or thrice, till such time, as the burninge ceaseth, and departeth out of the vvounde, and then vve must cure the vvōūde, vvith a Sparadrape, or Playster for thrustes, & vvith the vulnerarye potion as vve are vsed to cure other shottes. But if so be the shotte perce not quite through, vve must thē squirte this extinctiō of the gunnepoudre, vvarme into the vvounde, as longe as necessitye requireth the same to be done, & tente it also vvith a tente being therin dipped, till such time as ther come forth therof vvhyte matter. Then cure the vvounde vvith the Sparadrape, as before. This hath oftentimes in this sorte bin tryed on manye Patientes, & especiallye of those of Mets, vvho vveare shotte vvith Bakon, and venim. The Drinke vvich vvith the Sparadrape vve must vse is made after this sorte. Take sheepes dūge, & grounde vvormes ana Mj. pounce them vvell together & povver theron a pinte of vvine Vineger, mixe thē vvell together, & then strayne them through a cloth. Adde heereto tvvo spoonesfull of Honye, and three spoonesfull of the iuyce of Nightshade, & mixe them vvell together. Giue heerof to the Patient, thrice a daye, three spoonesfull, at once, & this vvill cure all thrustes, and shottes.

*For poysoned shottes.*

Take freshe iuyce of Quinces, put it in the vvounde, & it taketh avvay all venim.

Or, Take oyle of vvalenuttes, & Hēpseede, ana a like, beate it, & dippe heerin the Seton, & put a little peece of larde in the vvounde, vvich is also vvettēd therein, in steede of toa. Giue vnto him Me-thridate ʒj. mixed vvith Burrage-vvater and



and let him vse noe wine at all.

*A Combustive oymment.*

Take Quincekernelles, pounde them smale, & powver theron vvater of Eldreflowvers, and Rosevvater. Let this stande a vvhole night, and then crushe out the slime therof, mixe it vvith freshe Butter.

Or, Take Goosedunge, boyle the same in Butter, & strayne it throughe a cloth, & it is made. Or, Drye rhe Goosedunge, that he vvexe blacke, beate him to poudre, & strevve of this poudre tyvvice aday therin.

Or, Take Linteseede-oyle lb j. Hartes-tallowe, lb ss. and vvaxe as much as is needefulle, that it may be a thine salve.

Or, Take Linteseede-oyle, and Oaten-meale, mixe them together, and applye it on the combustion. Some doe onely annoynthe burne vvith Linteseede-oyle, vvith a fether. Others heate this sayde oyle firste, and then powver it on coulde vvell vvater. VVhich is an excellent vsiue oymment, vvhen vve take it out of the vvater.

Or, Take to lb j. of Linteseede-oyle, VVaxe, Batroyvehogges-greace, & Honye, ana a qu. of a povynde, boyle all this together, and stirre it till it be coulde.

Or, Take oyle of Roses, 3 j ss. vvhyte VVaxe, 3 ss. Cerusse, & vvhyte of Egges, ana 3 quart. of an ovnce, make therof a salve, and it vvill be excellent.

Or, Take freshe butter, Sallet-oyle, VVaxe, ana a like, boyle therin the inner barkes of the Eldretree, and greene Lulniperberries, and then strayne it.

Or, Take foure yolckes of harde Egges crushe therout, an oyle, & mixe therin vvhyte vvaxe, and a little Camphir, that it may be an oymment. Ther vvith vve must euerye fouretymes annoynthe the burne, and especially yeat night.

Or, Beate Butter in a panne, breake therin a newve layed Egge, theare let it bake till

it vvexe all moste blacke, oftentimes turninge it aboute. And vvhen as novv it is vvell baked, powver this Butter the on freshe vvellvvater, let her stiffen, & the put her in a Boxe. And then vvith a spoon beate the same, till such time as al the vvater come forth therof. And vvhe vve intende to vse this Butter, vve must then spread the same on a Nuttreeleafe, or on the smooth syde of a vvhyte peece of lether, & applye that on the vvounde, three, or fouretymes a daye, & at nightes also, all vvayes vvipinge of the lether vvith a cloth, and all vvayes spreade it a newve vvith the foresayed salve.

Or,

Take of the innermost barke of Beechtree, boyle the same in vvater, till such time the thirde parte be soddē avvayce. And vvhe it is grovvē coulde, you shall finde theron a yellovve slime like fatte, annoynthe therof vvith a fether oftentimes on the burned place, & althoughe ther be a scabbe theron yet for all that annoynthe it theron, for as long as ther is anye scurfe or rednes theron, it is not vvholye cured.

*To make an excellent Combustive oymment.*

Take vnsliste lime, powver theron freshe vvater, let it then stande a daye tyvo or three, or at the leaste an hovver or tyvo, and the sayede vvater vvill vvaxe vvarme, then powver Sallet-oyle therin, as much as ther is of the vvater. Beate all this vvell together, & it vvill be a Salve, and annoynthe this on the combustion. Or, Madefye cloutes therin, and applye them theron, and vvhen they are drye moystē them agayne, also vve may dipp therin the leaves of *Vngula Cabalina*, and applye them therō. They cure the same vvithout anye impediment. Nether must vve discide the Blisters of the combustion, hovve greate soeuer they be, for ther vvoulde be ho-

les



les in those places. But if so be ther be all readye hoales burned therein, mixe then vwhyte of Egges vwith the Salue, and vse the same as hath allreadye binne sayed, & it vvill thē vvithout anye daunger be cured, as it hath oftentimes bin tryed.

*An extinction for the Combustion.*

Take Cowdedunge mixed vwith Creame, applye this at the least tvice a daye therō, till such time the burne be extinguished. Or, Applye onely cloutes theron vyhich are moystened in Goatesmilcke.

*A Combustive oyntment.*

Take yolkes of Egges as manye as you please, and oyle of Linteseede as much, beat them vvell together, & annoynte thervvith the combustion.

Or, Take vwhytes of Egges, & Butter, VVaxe, & Crumbes of vwhyte breade, make therof a salue, & applye the same vvarme on the burne.

*A poudre for a Burne.*

Take Eldresflowvers, broyle them vvell in Sallet-oyle, crushe out the oyle therof, and steepe agayne other flowvers therein, frye them once agayne, & then keepe this oyle. And then if so be anye man chaunced to burne himselfe dipp then therein cloutes, and applye them on the burne, vse this as often till it be cured.

*Another.*

Take Houselecke vvith the rootes, crushe therout the iuyce, & applye it on the burne, and also tye theron the beate herbe, and that vvill kill the heate. If so be a little Childe chaunce to be burned, vve must then immediatlye laye it in vvheaten flower, and couer thervvith the burne. And in the meane vvhile vve

must prepare a Salue on this manner. Take Butter melt it, and povver it on coulede vvater, let it stiffen, & then once agayne melte it, & agayne povver it on coulede vvater, then mixe it vvith vwhyte of Egge, & thē it vvill be a salue, thervvith vve must then annoynte the burne, & it vvill cure the same vvithout anye deformitye,

*A Combustive oyntment.*

Take Linteseede-oyle, make the same seethinge hot, droppe therē 4 or 5 dropes of vvater, & thē the oyle vvill vvexecleere. Then put this oyle on vwhyte lime, & stirre it as longe till it be thicke, then set it agayne on the fyre, and let it agayne boyle a little, crushe it then throughe a cloth, and then thou hast an excellent oyntment.

*An excellent Combustive oyle.*

Take of the best Creame ʒij. 8 yolkes of Egges, & VVaxe ʒj. boyle these together as longe till they vvexeblacke, and then strayne it hot throughe a cloth, & then coole it, then vvith linte applye it on the burne.

Or,

Take freshe oyle of Egges, & *Petroleum*, ana a like, mixe them together. This is also goode for the cleftes of the hādes, and especiallye for a burne.

*For a Burne.*

Take of the best VVaxe, & Butter, ana a like, melte, & boyle thē together, then take it of the fyre, and let it coole, make therof flat cakes, & applye them tvice a day on the burne, but first of al bath the burne vvith vvater vvherē hath boyled Hēnes, or Goosedunge. And if so be the soare be extreame, boyle thē the barkes of Beechtree thervvith. Also burne Mife to Ashes, & strewe thē on the Burne.

Or,



Or, Burne Barlye on a hot harth, and strewe the poudre thereon.

*For all manner of Combustiones.*

Take Fernerootes, beate thē, & crushe the iuyce therout, and if so be they be to drye; then take Rosevvater, vvater of Covvedunge, & vvater of Beachtreeflowvers, or else common vvell-vvater, and thervvith strayne the same, & then ther vvill come therout a longe iuyce, the vvich is most excellent for the combustion. For vvhe noe meanes vvill helpe, then this remedye surpasseth all other.

Or, Burne the Ferneroote to poudre, mixe it then vvith vvhytes of Egges, to a poultis, & thervvith annoynte the combustion.

*An excellent Combustive oynment.*

Take of melted Hoggēs suet as much as pleaseth you, melte the same 9 or 10, times one after other, and pover the same at euerye time on freshe vvell-vvater. Heervvith annoynte the Combustion, both eueninge, & morninge, and applye all vvayes thereon a Beetesleaf. Or, Take Barrovvehogges greace, melte the same, mixe then thervvith as much vvhyte of Egges, beinge vvell beaten, that it may be a reasonable thicke salve, spreade the same on a vvhyte Paper, and applye it on the Combustion.

*Another excellent Combustive oynment.*

Take vvaxe, Barrovvehogges greace, Hartes-tallovve, ana lb̄ s. or as much as pleaseth you, melte them together, and pover it on coulde vvater, spreade ther of on a cloth, and applye it on the combustion.

Or, Take vvhyte of Egges, mixe the same vvith roach Alumme, or vvith Vitriolle, & adde a little oyle of Roses ther bye annoynte heervvith the burne and it

vvill cure vvithout vlceration.

*For combustion.*

Take freshe Cheefe, cut him small, & adde therunto Honye, mixe this soe together that it may be like a poultis, annoynte heervvith the combustion, and apply therō some greene leafe. Annoynt it tvice a daye, & it vvill quickelye be cured.

Or, Burne vvillovverootes, & vse the same one that ordre also.

*When the Combustion is verrye broade.*

Annoynte the place vvith Lintseede oyle, & applye cloutes thereon, moystened in vvater vvherin hath bin boyled Pearetre-leaves.

Or, Beate vvhytes of Egges, & Sallet-oyle together, and applye the same Playstervvile thereon.

*Another for the Combustion.*

Take of the shredde of the vppermost shoe lether, boyle it a good vvhyle in vvater, till it giue a fattnes, skimme this of, and thervvith annoynte the combustion.

Take a freshe peece of Larde, melte the same vvith a vvaxe candle, and let it droppe on couldevvater, vvhen as you haue sufficiente therof then vvafhe it 8, times in fayrevvater, heervvith annoynt the Combustion, both eueninge, and morninge.

Or,

Take softe Hennesdunge, Bartovvehogges greace, and Neatesfoote oyle, mixe them together to an vnction.

Or,

Stravve the poudre of grosse Mariorane, vvich hath bin dried in the shadovve, therin, and it vvill therby get a scabbe, & therundre it vvill heale. This is also good for all badde vlcerationes.

*When*



## For all manner of Burninges.

333.

*When anye man hath so burned himselfe that his skinne is shrunked up harde together.*

Take Lime, & Oyle, mixe them vuell together, and then powver theron cleere vvater, and vvashe it therewith, & then powver it of agayne, vse that fve times one after other. Then sprede the same on a vvoolen cloth, tye him theron till the skinne soften agayne, this draweth out the heate, & combustion, and the it cureth.

### *An excellent combustive oyntment.*

Take Maybutter lb ij. boyle therin Iuniperberries lb j. till such time as they be drye, the vvringe the Butter through a cloth, & mixe therewith *Minium* lb j. & it is as then completlye finished.

Or, Frye Goosefūge, vvith a little Terebintine, in Butter, & strayne it through a cloth. Invngate your selfe therewith rvvice a daye. And if so be theare begin to growe anye proude fleshe, take then of that matter vvwhich remayneth in the cloth burne it to poudre, beate it smale, & strewe the poudre therin, & it vvill eate ovvte all proude fleshe therout

*When anye Person hath extreamlye burned himselfe.*

Applye theron immediatlye a freshe Horse sime, or a Covvedunge. And then boyle Nuttreleaves in vvater, & tye the on the Covvedūge, & it vvill in a shorte time be cured. But if so be it begin to corrode, the take faulte, & mixe it vvith fastinge spittle, and anoynte that therin & it rooteth out all impuriye therout, applye theron the soddē leaves, and tye also therō a clothe dipped in the same vvater. You need not vse the Horse sime aboute tvvo dayes, but onelye the leaves.

### *An excellent combustive oyntment.*

Take Barrovvehogges greace lb s. and mixe therewith the vvhytes of foure Eg-

ges, then steepe in freshe vvater, a peece of Lime as bigge as ones fist, and ther vvill fleete theron a little thinne fleece, take that therof, and mixe it vvith the salve.

Or, Take newve VVaxe lb s. melte it, and powver theron, Saller-oyle, lb s. vvater of Nightshade, and Fēnell vvater ana ℥ iij. boyle them together a quart. of an hovver, and then powver it into a little potte. And vvhen you vvill vse of this salve, take then a little vvater of Nightshade, beate it a little, dipp therin a cloth & after you haue anoynted the combustion vvith the oyntment, applye then that theron, it refrigerateth exceedinglye, and draweth out the combustion. Or, melte this oyntment, & drawe this cloth therthrough, put it in cold vvater, and then applye it.

### *An excellent Combustive oyntment.*

Take Grasse, pounce it, & crushe the iuyce therout, adde therto Hartes tallove, that it may be an oyntment, & it is verye excellent, agaynst all combustions.

Or,

Take rottē Apples, frye the in Butter till such time, as they chaūge into poudre then powver this Butter on coulde vvater, & therewith anoynte the combustion. And it vvill helpe.

Or, Fry 7 or 8, Creuisches in Butter, & therewith anoynte the combustion.

*An other.*

Take Lintseede-oyle, and Lye, powver the coulde together, that it may be like milcke, anoynte this vvith a fether on the combustion, and the applye theron Iyve leaves, vvwhich are boyled in vvine.

Or,

Take Mullberrie-leaves, frye them in Saller-oyle, & applye them on the burne.

Or,

Burne Covvedunge to poudre, and strewe it on the combustion.

*When*



*When anye man with fyre hath burned himselfe.*

Applye vinelees theron, or anoynte the combustion therewith, & it is verye goode.

*For the Cicatrices, & markes of Combustion.*

Take oyle of Bayes, Saller-oyle, and VVaxe, ana ʒj. melte them together, & therewith annoynte the markes.

*Or,*

Take vvomans milcke, vvich sucketh a Girlē, mixe the same vvith oyle of Lillyes, and a little Honye, and therewith annoynte the burned spottes.

*Another.*

Take Linteseede Mj. beate it smalle, & addethervnto Cowvedunge, and narrowve Plātine, ana a like, choppe the herbes verye smalle, & frye thē in a pounce of freshe Butter, vvirge it as thē through a cloth, and annoynte therewith the combustion, & tye then onlye theron a Paper.

*Or,* Take Linteseede oyle ʒj. VVaxe ʒj. and ʒ quar. boyle them together, in a newve Pot, to an oyntment.

*For a freshe combustion.*

Take Hares-hayre, chope it verye small, & strewe it on the combustion.

*For an oulde Combustion.*

Burne Hares-hayre to pouldre, and strewe it on the combustion, & it vvill cure therof.

### For goarred, or congealed

Bloode.

First cause the Patient to be Phlebotomised, on the same syde of the falle, or contusion. Then giue him euerye eueninge, and morninge, of this subsequēt

poudre ʒj. or ʒss. at once, vvith vvarm vvine, or ʒss. of vvater of Hoggesgrasse, vvich indeed is beste, & thē the bloode vvill departe from him, this is certayne, & also tryed. Some doe administre therof euerye houer the bignes of a pease vvith a spoonefull of vvine. The poudre is made after this sorte. Take Rubarbe, ʒj. *Laccarubea*, *Terra sigillata*, *Mummie*, *Spuma Maris*, *Boli Armeni*, ana a qu. of an ounce, beate them smalle, & mixe them together.

*For congealed Bloode.*

Take Mallovvves, and sheepesdunge, boyle the same in Butter, strayne the same through a cloth, & giue therof to the Patient to drinke.

*To repelle the bloode out of brused, and squised Ioyntes.*

Take *Ferrariam*, vvith the brovvne flowers, as much as sufficeth, boyle the same vvell in lye. And heereon bath the Ioynte, as hot as you can tollerate the same. Then take the herbes out of the lye, applye it theron, as hott as is possible to tollerate it & tye a vvoolle cloth theron, & a linnen cloth, & agayne a lether, leaste that there shoulde chaūce to flye, or exhalate out any dampes. And by this meanes the bloode shall in one night be drawvē out, or els the vvater, if so be ther vvare noe Bloode therin.

*If anye Person hath fallen so that he hath fallē a Membre out of Ioynte, brusede, or displaced the same.*

If so be the Membre be displaced out of his naturall place, vve must thē make restauration therof as is conuenient and applye theron a little bagge, replenished vvith beaten Sloaes, quilted, and foddren in vvine, & vvarmelye applyed theron, vvich as often as it is grovvne coulde,

vve



vve must agayne dippe in the same vvine, & prosecute the same in this ordre as longe as necessitye requireth the same to be done, and by this meanes, all congealed Bloode, & vvater shalbe drayven therout, and the Ioynte be freed from all tumefaction, & swellinge. Neither must vve vse anye other salve, or oymntment theron, or anye other thinge, then onely the oymntmēt vvhich is made of the rootes of Diuelles Birte, thervvith vve must once adaye anoynte this foresayed Ioynte, and it prauenteth all Accidētes vvhich might happen therinto. Also vve must vse the same vvhen a man hath fallen on a Ioynte, or hath trodden the same a syde, &c. And vvhen as vve haue vsed this little bagge tyvo dayes, vve must thē take it, & put freshe herbes therin, & see the it agayne in vvine as before. This vve must doe as often as necessity requireth the same to be done. And if the payne therof, depriued the Personē of sleepe, vve must then applye this little bagge, at certayne times of the night also theron.

*Whē anye Personē chaūceth to falle, or to Bruise himselfe extreamelye, so that he feareth to haue anye congealed Bloode in his Bodye.*

Take Oackē-coales 3j. Charvellevvater, and Plantinevvater, ana a quar. of an oūce, mixe the cole vvell vvith the vvater, & giue it to the Patient, the sooner the better. These coles muste be burned in the in crease of the Moone, thre dayes before her decrease, & in Harueste. And if then the Patientē complayne of anye payne, or stiches of his sydes, or of anye other partes. Or if anye one vwear vvith drye shrubbes beatē, so that therby ther vveare anye bloode suncke betvvixt his skinne, vve must not a then cutt the same, for it vvoulde, then breake oute, & be verye slowve of resanation. For vvhich occasione you muste take broad

Plentine, & Penneyroyalle, as much as sufficeth, make therof a little bouldier as bigge that it may couer the payne, & replenishe it full of those herbes, quille it, & thē boyle it in lye. Thē take this little bagge, crushe it out, and applye it on the place of payne, as vvarme as the Patient can tollerate the same. And vvhen it is coulede steepe it as thē agayne in vvarme lye, crushe it out, & applye it thē theron agayne, vse this till all payne be ceased. And if so be the payne departerh not in one daye and night, put then the firste herbe therout, and fill the bagge onely vvith Penneyroyalle, and boyle it as before, & vse this till all payne be ceased, & the bloode separate himselfe. The oftner vve applye the bagges theron the sooner the payne vvill departe, vvherfore it vveare not disanullinge to our purpose if vve tooke tyvo little bagges, because the one beīge coulede vve might applye the other theron.

*For the same.*

Put your Foote immediatlye in hot vvater, as hot as you can tollerate the same, & also the knees, till the vvater be cooled & thē keepe the Ioynte vvarme, thre, or four dayes one after other, and then the payne vvill cease. But if so be the payne vvould not thervvith departe & it beganne to svvelle, take thē a little linnē bagge, as bigge as the tumor is, replenishe it vvith vvatercresse, boyle it in lye, crushe it out, & applye it on the tumor, as hot as you can tollerate it, and beinge coulede heate it thē agayne. Doe it as often as it is grovven coulede, both night, & daye, euery daye makēge a freshe bagge till the svellinge be departede.

*An excellēt drinke agaynstē cōgealed Bloode, as if anye mā chaūce to be so cut, or thruste, that the Bloode did runne, and bleede inwardly.*

Take vvater of Oakēleaves, of vvilde Sage, ana ʒʒ. vvater of grounde vvormes  
Ff ʒʒ, mixe



3j. mixe them together in a glasse, & administred therof to the Patient thrice a daye 3 qu. of an ovunce at once, and it will expelle cōgealed bloode out of the bodye.

*If anye man weare With drye blowes, or With castinge of stones woundede.*

Take Vervvене, pounce it, & crushe the iuyce therout, povvre therof on the vvounde, or vulneratiō, & then tye ther on the herbe also, and so let it lye 24 howers theron. And if it be open vvashe it the firste vvith vvine, & apply the iuyce and the herbe theron, and you shall behoulde, and see miracles.

*If anye one hath so fallen on his Heade, that his Heade is hurte, and also tumefacted and swollne.*

Take Honye 3j. Saulte, 3s. Cummin 3j. Terebintine 3j. mixe all these together on the fyre, & make therof an oynmente, applye the same vvarme on the vulneration, & the Patient shall therby be completlye cured.

*When anye Person bleedeth internallye.*

Take Saracens-herbe, giue therof to the Patient 3ij. vvith vvine, or Beere, this vvioletlye expelleth out the bloode, & if so be throughe the vvoude it come not forth, it then either throughe his stooles, or vrine departeth. And if so be the vvoude vveare anguste, or closed together, take as then a svellinge Tente, & thervvith open the same.

*For congealed Bloode.*

VVilde beetes repelle the congealed bloode, vvich hath remayned in a mā's bodye a vvhole yeare one after other, & longer also, if so be a man eate, & dricke therof.

*The remedye of the Archearle Fredericke for congealed, and feastered Bloode.*

Take Rubarbe, *Mummiæ, Spuma Maris,* ana 3j. giue hī this vvith a little draught of vvater, of Beechtree blossomes.

*Discriptione of a salve for gōared and congealed Bloode.*

Take May butter, lb 20. melt and adde vnto the same, VVatercresse, Oackens-leaves, Nightshade, broade Plātine, Melisse, Sentorye-flovers, ana Mij. beate all of them smallye chopped, and the les this soc stāde siue, or sixe vveekes, euery day stirring it once aboute, and if so be the Butter vvaxe to stiffe melte the same then on the fyre, that vve may stir it. Then put it in a kettle, & let it boyle a vvhyle, and then strayne it throughe a clothe, & crushe out the Butter. Adde as then thereto Honye lb ij. and a dish fulle gether, thre or four times a day, till such time as the be verye coude, & then separate from the same all moysture. And if then anye one haue fallē, or internallye bleedeth, vve must the giue him ther of earth vvormes, smallye chopped, and sheepsdunge 3ij. vvich vvith the vvormes vve must beate, and vvith Vineger 3j. and a qu. then vvringe it throughe a clothe, into the strayned Butter, the vvich as then vve must once agayne boyle, til such time all the vvatery moysture be sodden out, put it then in a pott, and adde thereto Plātine seede 3j. finelye beaten, and mixe this oyntment vvell together and giue the Patient heerof to eate, or drinke, or as you best can, 3j. vvith ether vvine, or Beere, and that thrice a daye. And if so be anye one had fallen ten yeares since, and as yet had in his bodye cōgealed bloode, he must vse this oyntment as hath bin sayed, and it will vvith Gods helpe cure him. *Probatū.*

*For cōgealed Bloode of the Ioyntes out of what occasion soeuer it takeh his originalle.*

Take fine poudred Chalcke, mixe it vvith oyle of Roses to an oyntment: The take



take vvilde sage, put the same in a little bagge, boyle it in vvine, & applye it on the diseafe as hot as he cā tollerate it, vse this thre, or foure times after other, and then vvith the Chalcke salue anoynt it. Doe this as longe till it helpeth.

*When anye Person bleedeth inwardly or hath anye venim in his bodye, or When a Woman beinge deliuered of Childe, can not be deliuered of her secondes.*

Take of the strongest Brimstone, ad-  
ministre therof to the Patiēt the vveight  
of 1, or 3 graynes, ether vvith vvine or  
beere, and it vvill expell the venim, and  
the Bloode out of the bodye.

*For contusione of the Ioyntes.*

Take beaten Gentiane, & Sallet-oyle,  
mixe them together, & apply it Playster  
vvise on the bruse. Or Boyle Mallovvcs  
in vvine, then adde therunto iuyce of  
Mintes, & applye this theron. It taketh  
avvay the corrupted bloode, & streng-  
theneth the synnues, and sore bones.

*For brused, & squised Ioyntes, that noe tumors  
happen therunto.*

Take svvete milcke, adde therunto  
two handesfulle of Rye meale, make it  
yellovve vvith Safferne, & boyle it to a  
pappe, & applye this Pappe theron, and  
if in time vve vse it ther vvill assemble  
noe congenlede bloode in that parte.

*Whē any mans Ioyntes are soe extreame ly be-  
aten, & brused, that he hath losse  
the vse therof.*

Take povvndede Iuniper-berryes, po-  
vver theron *Aqua vita*, thē strayne them  
throughe a cloth, raspe then therto Ve-  
netian-sope, & a little Hartes-tallovve-  
melte them gentelye together, & conti-  
nuallye stir it till it vvexe coulde, and,  
heervvith anoynte the diseased parte, in  
some vvarme place.

*For congealed bloode.*

If any Person throughe bruses, or fal-  
les hath anye congealed bloode in his  
bodye, he must thē take liue Creuishes,  
small yebeatē, crushe out the iuyce ther  
of, and adde therunto as much honye as  
ther is of the iuyce, this you must boyle  
as longe till it skimme, and thē drinke  
it coulde. And it vvill certaynlye helpe.

*To cure a brused, or beaten Foote.*

Take Pirofin, melte it on the fyre, and  
mixe thervvith Oatēflowver, that it may  
be thicke, and after it hath vvell boyled  
like a povvtris, vvich you must sprede  
on a cloth, & applye theron.

*For congealed, & festered Bloode.*

Take a goode handefulle of grounde-  
vvormes, put thē into a heape of sande,  
& let them creepe therin, & then vvash  
them in fayre vvater, beate thē, & crushe  
out the iuyce therof, & then mixe ther  
vvith a spoonefull of Salletoyle, vvarme  
it, & vvith a draught of good ould beere  
drinke the same, or vvith vvine, Vine-  
ger, or vvith vvater of Buglosse. And  
an hovver or two therafter giue him a  
draughte of Buglosse-vvater to drinke.

*For blue spottes which take their originalle,  
of falles or blowes.*

Take beaten roote of Salomons scale,  
mixe it vvith Salletoyle, to an oyntmēt,  
and anoynte this theron.

*A precious, and highlye praised oynment, for  
all such as haue fallē, & therthroughe haue  
goarred bloode in their bodyes.*

Take Bayleaues, Rosemarye, Mario-  
rane, Sage, rootes of *Coffi*, vvilde *Ormi-  
num*, ana M j. VVormevvoode, S. Johns  
vvorte, Alchoofe, ana M ij. flowvers of  
Leauēder, of Spicanarde, ana M j. broad,  
& narrovve Plantine, Agrimonye, Bu-  
glosse, Rue, ana M ij. redde Mintes, Mil-  
lefoyle,

Ff ij

lefoyle,



lefoyle, *Consolida petraea*, ana M j. redde, & vvhylte Roses, ana Mij. *Tanacetum* M s. Choppe, and beate all these herbes, adde thereto Maybutter  $\text{ss}$  iij. boyle them together till all moysture of the herbes be euaporated, the strayne it, vvell through a cloth, & if so be ther yveare as yet anye moystnes therein, let it then boyle somwhat longer, adde then thereto vvhylte vvaxe  $\text{ss}$  ij. and a qu. of an ounce of Sallet oyle, and vvhen it is vvexed coulede adde as the thereto Masticke  $\text{ss}$  j. smally beatē, and then this oyntment is made. And if then a man hath fallen, and brused himselfe, he must the agaynste a fyre anoynt himselfe therewith, and it vvill helpe.

*For congealed Bloode.*

Boyle greene Beefooote in vvine, then strayne him through a cloth, & let him drincke therof thrice a day.

Or, Take *Mummiæ*, *Sperma Ceti*, & Nutmegges, ana a like, beate them together & take therof  $\text{ss}$  j. at once, & giue it to the Patient vwith vvine, or Beere tvice a daye verie vvarme, & cōtinue it as lōge till the Bloode departe from him. And this is one of the most surest remedies, for feasted & congealed Bloode.

*When the congealed Bloode is inveterate, & will not dissolue, and departe.*

Seeth Mallovvcs, *Origanum*, & Betonye in vvater, & therewith bathe him, or applye cloutes beinge dipped therin on the same, beinge firste vvell vvarmede.

*For brusede Ioyntes, or Membres.*

Boyle the herbe *Flos Amoris*, in vvater, or vvine, and apply it Playster vvise theron verie vvarme, it repelleth the brused Bloode, & also cureth the same.

*When anye man throughe brusinge, or falles, hath congealed Bloode in his Bodye.*

Take Barrovvehogges-greace, & But-

ter, ana  $\text{ss}$  j. Haries-talloye, Sallet-oyle ana a qu. of a pounce, melte all these together, and adde therunto Camomille flowvers Mij. and then boyle them vvell together. Povver it the through a cloth on the vvater, & crushe it out. The take 60, or 70 Creuisshes, beate the to a poulis, & crushe therout the iuyce, adde ther to a qu. of a pounce of oyle of Bayberryes, and boyle this also vvell together, then povver it by the other, & mixe the vvell together, and it is as then finished. Anoynte therewith the brused, fallē, or beaten membres, both morninge, and eueninge vvith your hande beīge vvarmed.

*When anye man is beaten or brused, that he hath deathes markes on his bodye.*

Take iuyce of Houslecke  $\text{ss}$  j. s. of the best Vineger  $\text{ss}$  ij. Sault  $\text{ss}$  j. mixe the vvell together, dippe therin a cloth, & applye the same coulede on the spottes, vse this to the fiftē daye, and they vvill depart.

*For payne which is caused through falles, bruises, blowes, & bites without anye apertio.*

Take a qu. of redde vvine, and Butter  $\text{ss}$  j. & Sault  $\text{ss}$  j. boyle them vvell together, and dipp therin cloutes, and apply them vvarme therō three or four times a daye.

Or, Take VVaxe, melt it, and dravve a cloth throughē it, and apply him therō, as vvarme as he can tollerate the same.

*For congealed Bloode in the bodye.*

Take Creuishe-eyes  $\text{ss}$  j. stampe them, & steepe them in a little gobblet of Vineger, leaue them therein till it cease seethinge. Then giue the Patient therof a spoonfull, & if he be thirlye therewith let him then boyle Charuille in vvater, and drincke the same, also dresse for him euery daye green porredge of Charuille.

An



*An especialle drinke when we haue fallē, & we feare we haue quarred bloode in our bodye.*

Fill a Canne halfe full with *Pyrola* powder therō good olde vvine, that the herbe may be therewith couered the depth of two fingers. Then stoppe the Cane close, & boyle it in a kittle of vwater about an houer. Then take her out, & let her soe stande closely stopped the continuance of 14 houers, then strayne the vvine, & keepe him in a coole place. Giue heerof to the Patiente thre dayes, one after other, twice adaye, two, or 3 spoonesfull, all wayes causinge him to faste two houers thereon. VVhen as vve dricke heerof it payneth exceedingly, for it searcheth throughout the vvhole bodye, but it is vvithout all daunger.

*For Armes, or Legges which are brused, or beaten.*

Boyle wormewoode in vwater, steewe therē the Armes, or Legge, as hot as you can tollerate the same, one or two houers, and the payne vvill deparre.

*For congealed Bloode.*

Take vvilde Sage M j. boyle the same in halfe vvine, & halfe vwater & drinke therof both morninge, and eueninge, a goode draught at once, and applye this herbe externallie on the greese. But firste giue him Beechtree-rottes, & Creuishe-eyes, 3 j. at once, vvith a draught of Charuille-vwater.

## For dislocation of Membres.

*When a Hande, or Foote is distended, or writhede.*

Bath this Ioynte vvith vvarme vvine, then take vvhytes of Egges, Sallet-oyle,

& Saulte, mixe thē together to an oyntment, & therewith annoynte the disease. Or, Make of Branne, & of droppings of vvine, a poultis, boyle the same a little, & applye it Playstervvise theron. Some doe also adde Barrovvehogges-greace thereto.

Or, Take sayrevvater, faulte it vvell, & mixe therewith good Vineger, & let this boyle a good vvhyle, dippe then therin a four dubbed clothe, & apply the same oftentimes on the tumor.

*For Writhed Membres, & for extreame payne.*

Take peeled Garlicke, Colloquite ana 3 s. oyle of Roses, Maybutter, ana 3 qu. of an ovunce, beate the Garlicke, and the Colloquite verie vvell & powder therō the oyles & the Butter, mixe them vvell together, & powder also therunto 3 qu. of an ovunce of Alumme-vwater, boyle thē together till all the Alumme-vwater be euaporated, and thē strayne it. Heer vvith annoynte the vvithed Membre, in some vvarme place twice adaye.

*For Writhede Ioyntes.*

Applye theron clothes, dipped in his ovunc vrine, beate also the roote of Salomōs-seale, vvith newe vvhyte breade and applye the same theron, as farre, as the payne extendeth it selfe.

Or, Take VVaxe, and Pyrosin, ana a like, melte them gentilye together, and adde therunto oyle of Roses, that it may be a Playster, spread the same on a cloth, and applye it on the payne.

*When anye mans Arme, or Legge is distended, or els writhede.*

Take a Cushen, and rovvle it vvtogether, part the same vndre his Arme pitte, & thē crufhe his Arme very harde, ouer this Cushen tovvardes his bodye. And thē vvith your Hande take houlde of his Elbovv, and vvith your other Hande, take his hande, & then lifte his Arme vp to his Head. And if so be heervvith it be

Ff iij not



not restored, situate him as then on a stoole, & tye his Hande on somethinge a boue his Heade, and then vnnvittinge to him drawe avay the stoole from vnder him, and soe let him hange, and the Arme vvill agayne be restored, then annoynte the same vvith *Dialthea*.

*If anye Person hath a Writhe Synne or a Ioynte, by which occasion it swelleth.*

Take Mallovvves vvith the rootes, pounce them and tye them on the diseased Membre.

*For displaced, or Writhe Ioyntes.*

Take Pulege, boyle it in vvater, & Vineger, vvith faulte, applye this vvarme on the Membre, and vse it oftentimes.

*An other.*

Steepe the innermost barkes of the Beechtre in vvater, till such time the vvater vvaxe slimye, moysten then clothes therin and applye the same on the Membres. VVe may also take hecrunto Branne, & Vineger, & applye that thereon, but take good heed therof for it causeth extreame payne, and also distempereth the Ioynte.

## For fractures of Bones.

*How we must dresse a broken Legge, or Arme.*

VWhen you are come to one vvich hath broken his Arme, or Legge, you must as then prouide one or two stroge Men in a readines, vvhere of the one must belovve, & another aboue the Fracture laye houlde on the Legge, & canse them to extende, and stiffely stretch it out, till such time, as you perceave the broken bones to be agayne situated in their accustomed place, and then vvith your Handes place them, and combine them as they vvare before the fracture, curen, and smooth, & vvhereas you per-

ceave, anye vneuen, theare vvith your handes rubbe vp, & doune till such time as it be smooth, for if so be ther vvare one little skilfer, or smale bone, vvich vvare not sett into his naturalle situation, it vvoulde spoyle all the other operation. Nowv the broken Legge beinge agayne restored you must then applye therō knitting & congealinge Playsteis, vvich are made on this sorte. Take in Maye *Consolidam petream*, as much as in a vvhole yeare you may vse, scrape of the outmost peeces therof: take also *Althea*, and cut both these rootes verie smalle, & then drye thē in the shaddovve, beate them smalle, & take vvater, vvherē hath boylede *Consolida petrea*, adde thereto as much poudre of these two rootes that it may be a poultis, make heerof a Playster, and applye it on the Fracture. Then take twentye peeces of linnen cloth, vvherof euerye peece must compas the Fracture, and applye them also thereon. Thē take fiue, or sixe Splintes, inuolued in roa, & tye them therō, vvith stronge siluages, as arte requireth the same to be done, and so let it rest foure dayes. The fifth daye dresse it agayne, and doe it in this ordre, as long till the Fracture be cured. His drinke must be vvine vvher in hath binne steepede, Sage, Pepper, & VValleyvorte. And if it be a tibialle Fracture, he must continuallye lye on his Backe. But if it be a broken arme he must then take heede in anye case he lye not on the same syde of the Fracture.

*For a Fracture.*

Take vvilde strauve berrye leanes, vvith the rootes, as much as sufficeth, or accordinge to the magnitude of the Fracture, boyle it in vvater halfe an houer, and then applye this herbe on the Fracture, as hot, as he can tollerate the same. But the sayde Fracture must first of al be vvell restored, all vvayes applyinge therō freshe, and vvarme herbes, as oft as vve per-



## For Fractures Bones.

11. 348E

pereauue it to be growen coude, to  
vvhich intete vve must euery day boyle  
freshe herbes: Doe this in this sorte ten  
dayes one after other, both night, and  
daye, for the oftener vve applye this  
theron the sooner, and the stronger the  
Fracture vvilbe cured,

### *How we ought to cure a Fracture.*

First the Fracture beinge vvell resto-  
red, vve must as then take the poudre of  
the herbe callede Gods grace, vvhich is  
dried in the shaddow. The vvhich vve  
muste beate vvith Barrovv-hoggesgre-  
ace, to an ynguent. VVhich ynguent  
vve muste spreade on a cloth, vvhich is  
firste drayven throughe the vvaxe, and  
then applye it theron, and let it lye three  
dayes theron, and tye the splintes therō,  
leaste it shoulde growe crooked. VVe  
must also giue to the Patiēte, ether vvith  
vvine or Beere, 3 j. of the poudre of that  
herbe vvhich in Highdutch is callede  
Beinbruch, groweth most commonlye  
in Sandye places. VVhich vve must soe  
administre vnto him, thre dayes one af-  
ter other, both eueninge, & morninge.  
And this cureth all Fractures in the spa-  
ce of three dayes, all thowghe vve can not  
obtaine the Playster. This foresayede  
herbe callede in Highdutch Beinbruch,  
groweth plentifullye, in Highe Germa-  
nye by the cite called Darmes, & rounde  
about Spiers, euery vyhere in the sande.  
And if so be ther happeneth anye swel-  
ling therunto, take then brovyne Beto-  
nye, choppe the same, and boyle it vvith  
vvater halfe an houer. Dipp therein  
cloutes, and applye them on the tumor,  
and it yvill departe.

### *For to cure the Woundes of Fractures.*

Beate VVallevorte, and applye it on  
the vvounde, & it yvill extracte all bro-  
ken bones therout.

### *When anye Person hath broken his Legge.*

Take poudred Tile, meale duste of the

greater VVallevorte, and *Boli Armas*,  
ana 3 j. beate all this to poudre, & mixe  
it vvith vvhytes of Egges, & applye that  
on the broken Legge. But if ther be also  
a vvounde therby, or that the bone stick-  
eth out, vve must the cut a hole in this  
Playster, and applye on that hole, a dra-  
vinge Playster, and not touch the same  
in four dayes. And the vve must applye  
theron a freshe Playster, & must sett the  
Legge in a Cassole, or case, for the same  
purpose, & let it rest ther, but vve must  
prouide for the vvounde euerye daye  
twice or thrice vvith cleane clothes, leaste  
the matter, & filth therof shoulde runne  
rounde about the Legge. Also vve must  
giue him a Drincke for the Fracture, as  
heer is subscribed. Take Valeriane,  
Moufe care, strawberry-leaues, Bee-  
foote, vvilde Dayseleaves, ana M j. Cre-  
uishes-eyes beinge smallye stamped a q.  
of an ounce, boyle all this in a pottle of  
vvine halfe an houer. Giue therof to  
the Patient both eueninge, & morninge,  
two or three spoonesfulle at once.

### *For Fractures.*

Take Mosse of a vvhyte Beechtree,  
steape it a vvhole night in vvine, & ap-  
plye this Playster vvise on the Fracture.

### *A salve for the same.*

Take Barrovvehogges-greace, vvilde  
Cattes-greace, Greace of a Badger,  
Hartes-talloye, and Egges, ana 3 j.  
mixe all these thinges together to a sala-  
ue. And vvhen anye Person hath  
brokē his Legge, vvhich is not rightlye  
cured, vve must then anoynte the same  
thervvith twice a daye agaynste vvarme  
coles.

### *If anye Person haue broken his Arme.*

Take rootes of Mallovvys, of VVal-  
levort, of Achimilla, & rootes of the lesser  
Platine, boyle the together in vvine, or  
in vvine



vrine to a poultis, and applye this to the Fracture vvhether it be Armes, or Legges. Prosecute his certayn dayes one after other, & it vvill quicklie be cured, & then anoynte it vvith this oyntment.

*An oyntment for Fractures.*

Take oyle of Bayes, Hartesmarrowe, & Hogges-tallowe, ana a like & a little Sallet-oyle, put all these together in a Panne, mixe it vvell together, and melte them. Adde then therto a little *Boli Armeni*, and mixe them vvell together, and then you haue a redde oyntment, for Fractures. *Probatum.*

*An excellent Emplastrum, for all Fractures.*

Take Boanes Mj. boyle the, & crushe them throughe a clothe, then seethe the agayne in drippings of vvine, & make therof a Playster, and applye it on the Fracture and it assuredlye helpeth verie vvell.

*For all manner of Fractures.*

Take the vvhytes of 3, or 4, Egges, a spoonefull of meale, & Creuilles. Boyle the in good vvine till they vvexe redde, & then let them drye. Beate them verie smalle, & take of that poudre a spoonefull, and mixe it also vvith vvhytes of Egges. Adde then therto a little Sallet-oyle, *Sang. Draconis*, a quar. of an ovnce, mixe them all vvell together, the cut of linnen ligamentes the bredth of three fingers, grease them in this salue. And vvhe as nowv the Legge is vvell restored tye then these ligamentes therō, applye also theron a vvoolen cloth, & splintes but not to stiffelye. Then let it rest till the fiftth daye, and then agayne dresse it, and marke vvwhether it lye right. And if it lye right tye it then agayne close together, vvith the same rovvles, as before, & then let it lye agayne three dayes, vvtye it, and then tye a rovvler theron.

*Whē anye Person hath broken his Legge, With a Wounde.*

Then dresse this Tibialle Fracture leauinge a hole in the Playster, and in the bindiges, because euerye day vve might come to the vvounde. And strevve euerye daye on the vvoude, this subsequēte poudre. Take Masticke, Dragante, *Gummi Arabici*, ana 3℥. *Sanguinis Draconis*, *Mummia*, ana a qu. of an ounce, beate all these together verie smalle. This poudre hath a healinge, & comfortige virtue, & causeth the bones to ioyn together agayn. Then applye on this poudre, a mundificariue playster, made on this sorte. Take Rose-honye 3℥. duste meale, 3℥. and of the supranominated poudre, 3 qu. of an ovnce, make therof a Playster, & applye the same euerye day on the vvouid. Novv the vvounde beinge cleanlye purified, cure it then vvith this poudre. Take Cypressenuttes, Gaules, Mummy, Franckinsence, ana 3℥. beate all these verie smale together.

*If any Person haue fallen in peeces one of his Ribbes, which with the Handes we can not restore agayne into his naturalle situatio.*

Applye therō a greate boxinge glasse, & it vvill dravve back agayne the Ribbe. Or, Apply this subsequēte Playster theron, vvwhich is of such virtue that it retracteth agayne all depressed bones. Take Sicermeale, or Beanemeale, 3℥. Dragante, Masticke, *Gummi Arabici*, *Boli Armeni*, ana a qu. of an ovnce, beate the then altogether verie smalle and make therof vvith vvhytes of Egges, a Playster & applye the same on the Broke Ribbe, or Legge, and the thirde daye vvtye it, & vvith this salue anoynte it. Take Masticke, Franckinsence, ana a q. of an ouce, *Mummia*, *Boli*, ana 3℥. *Fenugreci*, 3℥. Sallet-oyle 3℥. *Perosin*, 3℥. & *V Vaxe* 3℥. melte the vvaxe, and the rosin vvith the oyle, and strayne it throughe a clothe, and as then adde therto the foresayede thinges finallye poudred, mixe the vvell together.

Annoynte



Annoynte therewith the place once a daye.

## For the shrinckinge of Syn- nues.

*When the Synnues ether of Armes, or Legges,  
are shruncke up.*

Take Capons greace, annoynte your selfe therewith, and tye theron a dogges skinne, and this will cause the Synnues to be flexible agayne.

*ANerualle oynment.*

Take Nightshade, Vervvenc, House-leeke, & Popplerbuddes, ana M j. beate them together, & boyle them in Hartes tallovve, Barrovvhogges-greace, & in Sallet-oyle, ana a like, as long till all the virtue therof be boyled avway therout, continuallye stirring it about, & then strayne it throughe a clothe. Heervith annoynte your selfe agaynst a fyre, vvhe the Synnues are shruncke in.

Or, Take as manye vvhyte snayles as you please, boyle them in vvater, & cast avway the firste skimme therof, then boyle them verve harde, and skimme of the fattnesse therof. And adde heerunto iuyce of broade Plantine, as much as is of the other fattnes, put all this together in a panne, and ther let it boyle, then in a boxe reserue the same: This is also commendede for Synnues vvich are cut a funder.

*For discidede, or Synnues, vvich are cut  
a funder.*

Take grovvnde vvormes, as manye as pleaseth you, tye them on the discidede Synnue, & let them lye theron till they dye. Then applye other therone, & doe that as lōge till they dye noe more. And vvhen you perceave the same it is as thē a signe that the Synnue is agayne cured, & then vse this subscribede oynment, till such time as it is vvholye cured.

*An vnguent for the imbicillitie of  
the Synnues.*

Take Terebintine, Sallet-oyle, & Sault ana a qu. of an ounce, mixe them vvell together on the fyre, and therewith annoynte the vvounde.

*For cut Synnues.*

Take grovvnde vvormes, & Burrhe-leaves, ana M j. stale Tallovve, a qu. of a pounce, or more, beate all this together and reserue it cleanlye together.

*For Synnues vvich are cut a funder, and we  
feare of beinge lame.*

Take Goates-dūge, cōrūde him vvith Vineger to a playster, & applye it on the vvounde, and it cureth admirablelye.

*Whē anye mā hath hadde a dislocation, or hath  
bin wounded, & the ioyncte will not  
bende it selfe.*

Take stale Barrovvhogges-greace,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. s. Hennes, & Duckes-greace, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. oulde Sallet-oyle,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. cōrūdede Fānigreecke, & Lintseede, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Bdellij, Oppoponacis, Masticke, Franckinsence, ana a qu. of an ovnce, melte the gummies in vvine, & then mixe them vvith the greaces, and vvith the oyle, adde therto a little vvaxe and Terebintine, & then mixe therewith the poudres till it vvexe coude.

*When anye membre hath bin cured lame, soe  
that we can not vse the same.*

Take Barrovvhogges-greace, S. Johns vvorr, & Emperours vulnerarye herbe, vvich is callede *Morsus Gallinae*, & *Alchimillam*, ana M j. contrūde them vvell together, & take Butter  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Salletoyle, and Rosevvater, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Sorrelle a quar. of an ovnce, boyle them all vvell together, & then let it stande seaven dayes, melt it then, and crushe it throughe a cloth, and it is then finished.

*For shruncken Synnues.*

Take Doggesgreace, & Salletoyle, of each



each a pounce, VVaxe a qu. of a poude, or more, accordige as vve desire to haue it stiffe. Put all this together in a panne, addinge therunto grounde vvormes a poude, let all this boyle together, strayn, & crushe it out, & lay then other frethe grounde vvormes, & therein the keepe it.

*Another.*

Take Sallet-oyle a quarter of a poude, let it be verye hot, addinge then thereto vvhyte vvaxe, & rosin, of each an ounce, venetiane Terebintine, & Popplerbuddes, of each a quarter of a povvnde, Barrovvehogges greace tivo pounce, boyle all these together, as long as necessitie requireth the same to be done. And vvhe it is coude, the strayne it throughe a cloth, and so keepe it.

*For shrucken Synnues.*

Take Pulege, Rue, Sage, Eleniu, of each a qu. of an ovvnce, *Castoreum*, thre dragmes, povver heerō a quarte of *Aqua vitae*, let it soake a little, oftentimes stirring it aboute, & then distill it throughe the *Alembicum*. Drinke of this vvater euery morninge a spoonefulle: you must also anoynte the loyntes vvith this vvater, & then let them of themselues drye.

*For the bitinge of a madde Dogge.*

If the bitte be greate, & doth not bleede much, take the a sharpe Raser, & cut out the bitte, because he may bleede & then applye therō a boxinge cuppe, that therethrough the venimouse bloode may be dravve out: The take a cruste of breade, as bigge as the bitte, dippe the same in boyling Sallet-oyle, & ther vvith cauterise the bitte. Then applye theron the vvhytes of Egges vvith toa, and let it lye theron thre, or foure dayes, & then applye theron this subsequeute playster.

Take Hartes-tallov tñ j. VVaxe tñ j.

Neatesfoote-oyle, 3 qu. of an ounce, he Goates-greace, 3 qu. of an ounce, boyle therin the rootes of Scabiose, of *Celidonio*, of the herbe called *Gratia Dei*, and of Rue, till such time all the vigor be soddē therout strayne it the through a clothe, & adde thereto beaten Franckinsence, a qu. of an ounce, Sallet-oyle 3 j. Also vve must administre to the Patient 3 j. of Treacle vvith vvine, and Sage-vvater vvherin also hath bin Sodden *Castoreum*, and if the vvounde vvill yeelde noe purulence, take as the Barrovvehoggesgreace, and vvhyte of Egges, applye this theron vvith Toa, and theee vvill then yeelde matter.

*A poude for the bitinge of a madde Dogge, to protecte the same from all other badde Accidentes which might happen therunto.*

¶ *Cinner. Cancror. Fluvialilium, adustorum cum suis corricib. 3 10. Rad. Gēriana. 3 5. Thuris 3 j. Epatis Canis affati, 3 j. misc fiat pulvis.* VVe must euerye daye take a qu. of an ounce of this poude vvith coude vvater, and then the vvounde vvill in 40 daes be cured, and the Patient shall agayne be cured.

*Bitting*  
*For the Momerison, of a madde Dogge, & of other venimouse creatures.*

Take redde Pimpernell, and *Ferraria*, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, beate it to poude, & giue the Patient therof 3 j. vvith vvater of *Ferraria*, or vvith vvhyte vvine. Take also of both these herbes ana M j. povver theron fayre vvater, boyle them, & ther vvith oftentimes vvash the Bitte. The vvater of these herbes are also excellent for the same if vve drinke therof.

*A playster for all venimous woundes.*

Take VVaxe 3 j. Rosin 3 quart. of an ounce, greceane Pitche, 3 j. Terebintine 3 j. *Lap. Calam. 3 8. Aloe, Rad. Concaue, ana 3 qu. of an ovvnce, Litharge, 3 qu. of an ovvnce,*



ounce, Vitrioll, a qu. of an ounce, make therof a playster. And this good for all venimous bites.

*For the Bite of a madde Dogge.*

Giue to the Patiente thre morninges one after other fūe, or 6 graynes of filed Ducket Goulde, vvith vvater of Rue, or vvith vvater of blessed Thistle. Inscide crossevvise in the bite, & exhauste the bloode, and froth therout vvith vētofes, a kinde of boxeinge, & then applye this playster theron. Take Garlike, beate it to a poultis, faulte it vvell, & spreade it on a clothe applye this Playster tvvice a daye theron, & so let it leasurelye heale. The Patient must drinke noe stronge vvines, but Almōde-milcke, Cīamome-vvater, or Barlye-vvater is best of all for him. And in the morninge, & at eueninge vve must giue him a draughte vvherin hath binne soddē Haries-rūge, vvhyte Pimpernelle, & blessed thistle.

Or, Take redde Pimpernell, make therof a tansye, giue this to the Patiente to eate, either Man, or brutbeastes. This hath bin tryede.

*For the bitinge of a madde Dogge.*

Take a linnen clorh, dippe the same in Sallet-oyle, and applye it on the bite, thē roast a vvhyte loafe, & applye it on the greased, clorh, & in one night it vvill exhauste out all the Venoume of the vvounde. Then you must take that loafe, vvith the clorh, & bandes therof, and burye them, least anye other might therof be infected, and polured.

*For madde Dogges momorsions. <sup>Bitinge</sup>*

Take Gentiane, Rue, *veronicam*, *Ferrariam*, Plantine, ana a like, heerof giue to the Patiente fastinge, the biggenes of a hafellnutt. And if so be it be a brute beaste, thē take therof tvvice, or thrice as

much, & let thē faste therō fūe hovvers & administre therof to them thre dayes one after other, & then they shalbe protected agaynstē insanatiō, or maddenes.

*For insanitye, or maddenes.*

Take of the redde fruietes of a vvilde Rosebushe, cutt them & you shall finde vvormes therin, take therof fūe, & giue them the Patiente, & he vvilbe curede. Then yvashe the vvounde verye cleane vvith iuyce of Rue, and giue him euerye morninge Creuishe iuyce to dricke. Also you may once, or tvvice a day, streve into the bite, of the burned poudre of Creuishe, dilligentlye notinge that it cureth not to hastilye.

*Bitinge*  
**For the momorsion of anye**  
venimouse Creature, or Animalle.

*If anye man be bitten, or slunge of a Snake.*

He must then take a liue Henne, and diuide the same in four peeces, and applye one peece therof on the bite verye vvarme, & let it lye theron halfe an hovver, take that of & applye theron, an other quarter, let that lye an hovver theron, the thirde parte an hovver, & a halfe & the fourth parte tvvo hovvers, & that allvvayes as hot as the Patiēte can tolerate the same, & vvhen you take the laste parte therof, then shall vvith God his helpe be taken avway the venimousnes of the bite.

*For the bitinge of a Spider, or of anye other venimous animalle.*

VVe must administre to the stīged Patiēt, of the best Treacle vvith vvine, or if he be extreame ly inflamed, vvith vvater of redde *Ferraria*. VVe must also applye of this vvater very hot on the stīge, vvith cloutes beig therī dipped, & the oncloth beinge



beinge drye, vve must then reiecte the same, & applye thereon an other, vsinge that as longe till all reddnes, and inflammation of the stinge be departed. If vve could not obtayne at all times this vvater, take then the herbe, either drye or greene, choppe it smale, and boyle it in runninge vvater, crushe it out a little, & so applye it on the stinge; euerye halfe howver a freshe clothe allvvaye castinge avway the other. VVe must also take of Vnicorne 3℥. vvith vvhyte vvine, an howver, after the takinge of the Treacle.

*If anye Person be bitten of a Weselle.*

Let him take *Ferraria*, boyle it in vvater, & vvashe thervvith the bite, also the distilled-vvater of the same herbe is verrie good for the same purpose. But if so be you desire to driue out of your house the VVeselles, or anye other veninouse creatures, then take *Ferrariam*, put the same in a pottle, and burne it, and let the smoake therof perfume the vvhole house, and ther vvill then noe veniomous Animall tarrye in the house.

*Another.*

Take of the best Treacle, & Garlicke, beate them together, and make therof a Playster, applye the same thereon, and it vvill helpe.

*If of a Spider anye bodye be stunge.*

Take Flyes, & bruse them a little, and then tye them on the stinge, or bite. It is tryed.

*For the bitinge of a Ratte.*

Cleanse the bite vvith vvater of the lesser Plantine, and then mixe thervvith beate Quincekernelles.

For a vulnerarye, or wounde  
Ague.

*Which is when an Ague Accidentallye happeneth to a wounded Person, & the same is also verrie daungerous, and mortalle.*

This commonlye happeneth if at inconvenient times vve dresse the Patient, as in the beginnige of the Moone, vvhe she is fulle, or in the ende thereof, the the Patientes most commonlye fall into Agues, the vvounde vvaxeth blacke, and the Patient vvaxeth sleepe. VVhen as you perceave this, vntye the vvound, & take all Playsters therof, & take oulde vvhyte vvine, vvarmed, moysten therein a sponge, and crushe her out, and then applye her on the vvounde. And giue him Treacle 3℥. vvith vvine, and let him svocate thereon, and ther vvill folloove noe daunger.

Or, Take milcke of Hempseede, vvith Sorrelle-vvater, and vvith vvater of the lesser *Celidonia*, and let him oftentimes drincke therof.

*To protecte a wounded Person, that noe Accidents happen to his wounde.*

Take a Snakes skinne, poudre it, and strewe of this poudre into the vvounde, vvwhether be Cutte, thruſte, or shotte. And if so be vve can ger noe Snakes skinne vve must then strewe into the vvounde the poudre of a Nuttemegge, and giue him a Nuttemegge in his mouth, & let him eate the same.

*For Agues takinge their originall of woundes.*

Applye on the vvounde vvith cloutes beinge therein dipped vvilde Rosevvater and let him drincke vvine, vvherin hath binne boyled *Pyrola*,

Or, Take Sorrellevvater, one parte, Rosevvater two partes, mixe the together, & make it redde vvith bearen *Bolo*, but not so redde that it vvexe thicke therof,



of, moysten therin cloutes, and applye them on the vvounde, & vvhen they are drye dippe them then agayne.

Or, Take yōge VVillovleates, Mijj boyle the in tvvo quartes of fayre vvell vvater strayne them throughe a clothe, & referue this vvater a vvhole yeare in a glasse, and in time of necessitie applye it on the vvounde.

### For inflammation of woundes.

#### An excellent coolinge for inflamed woundes.

Take oulde filthy Lye, tvvo pottes, vvater of Nightshade, one parte, & if so be vve can not get the vvater, take then a goode hādfulle of the herbe, boyle the same in Lye, as longe as a harde Egge. And vvhen it is grovvē coude, strayne the Lye from the herbes & povver into the Lye of the best Sallet-oyle, till such time the Lye, vvaxe vvhyte, as milcke, stirre the same vvell together, and dippe therin clothes, and applye them thereon as often as they are drye.

#### An excellent coolinge for all manner of Accidentes.

Take *Boli Armeni* ʒj. *Terra sigillata*, ʒj. the herbe *Gratia Dei* ʒj. Saulte, & Alūme ana a qu. of an ounce, Litharge of Goulde ʒj. boyle all these together as longe as harde Egges, dippe therin cloutes, & applye them vvarme on the vvounde.

#### Another.

Take Beechtreebarke, as much as pleaseth you, cut it smalle, & boyle the same vvith vvater, and mixe thervvith saulte, Mj. and as much vvater that the barke may be thervvith couered, let this stāde in somme Sellate the continuance of a moneth, strayne it, and adde to a quarte of this vvater, ʒj. of fine poudrede Camphir, distille it and vse therof,

The Aureate, or Goulde milcke, to applye on all tumefactiones, & inflamed diseased.

Take Litharge of Siluer, a quart. of ad povnde, *Elenium*, as much, Saulte Mj. boyle this in halfe vvater, & halfe Vineger, till about the thirde parte therof be sodden away, and it is then completye finished. Moyste therin cloutes, & applye them thereon.

#### A Playster for inflamed woundes.

Take fine beateñ Lintseede, or Lintseedecakes, smally beateñ, & sifted, mixe it vvith broad Platine-vvater to a poulitis. And the inflammation beinge greate, adde also therto beatē foenigreeke, mixe them to a thinn poulitis, spreade it reasonable thicke on a cloth, cut a hole in the middest therof, & so applye it on the vvounde, till such time, as all heate, and inflammation be ceased. Or, Take Cristalle rubbe it on a stone, take therof diuers peeces, & boyle them in vvater, vvherin hath first bin sodden Saulte, & Alumme. And vvhen you intēde to vse therof, then take vvhytes of Egges, in a vvoodden dishe, and mixe it vvell vvith the Cristalle, vvith the broad syde of the fore sayede Cristalle, and thervvith mixe it as lōge till the vvhyte of the Egges vvaxeth thicke, like a salve, spreade heerof on a clothe, & applye it on the inflammation, as often as it is drye, & vse this as longe till all the inflammation be departed. This is especiall good for all inflammationes and payne, as it oftentimes hath bin tryed. Heerunto is also good the oyle of vviter-roses, of vvhyte Roses, of vvilde Poppye & of Violettes, &c. VVhich oyles are made after this ordre, vve must first let the Herbes, or the flovvers vvither in the shaddovve, then vve must fill vp a kanne thervvith, and povver thereon a quarte of Sallet-oyle, or rather Lintseede-oyle, vvwhich is also more curative, and then collocare

G g this



this canne to boyle in a kettle of vvater four hoysers, & the presse out the oyle, and reserue the same. But if vve desire to haue the same yet stronger, vve must the povver this oyle once more on freshe herbēs, boyle it as before and it vvill be of more of force, and strength. These oyles vve must vse vvith the doole vvaters, or els anoynte them on the place of the disease. In that soarte also may you make the Terebintine, vvhe you put the fatty buddes of the Abiete in a holed potte, & stoppe the same vvery vell, and sett it in an other pot, vvich standeth in the ground, and then make a fyre rovynde about the superiour pott, as vve are vsed to make the oyle of luniper.

*The oyle of Nightshade for all hot diseases.*

Take Sallet oyle lb j. put therin Angelica, Nightshade, Beefote, and Mj. grofelye beatē, boyle the gentilye together, till such time the iuyce be vvell sodden, cur, crushe it out, & put it in a tinne pot, adde also therto Camphir finelye powdered j. let this boyle in a kettle of vvater as longe as harde Egges, & the keepe it. Adde the therto leanes of vvhyte Nightshade, and applye them vvith the oyle theron, vvhen ther is any inflammatiō, payne, or impuritye in the vvounde.

*Virgins milke for extreame inflammations.*

Take beatē Litharge, 3 qu. of an oūce, vvine Vineger lb j. let them boyle together a little. Then take Alumme 3 j. Cerusse, a qu. of an ovunce, boyle them also aparte, in vvater lb ij. & then mixe them together. And vvhen it is coule keepe it, and applye this milke on the heate of the disease.

*Others make the same after this sorte.*

Take Litharge, 3 j. boyle it in Vineger 3 j. then take faulte 3 j. & boyle the same

in vvater 3 j. keepe this each a parte And vvhen you vvill vse the same, adde both these vvaters together, & it is the milke. Vvashe ther vvith all impure, & hot or inflamed vvoundes, and applye it therō.

*Another coolinge for all inflammations of woundes.*

Fill a glassebody vvith Vervvene, stoppe it close, & let it stande in the Sunne, till such time as ther come an oyle therout. Then take a newve potte, lay him on his syde, put therin burned leade lb j. finelye beaten, and continuallye stirre it vvith a longe Iron. Then make seethinge hot a pottle of Vineger, put this burned leade in the Vineger, & it vvill be as fvyere as honye. Strayne it then, and boyle it, and it vvill be a vvhyte stoope, or a faulte Saturni. And if then you desire to cure a corrodinge a hott vlcation, take the a qu. of an ovunce of this faulte, poude it smalle, and povver theron a quantyie of the foresayede oyle, and if it vveare to thicke let it the strayne throughe a felte, and it vvill clarifye. VVe must anoynte of this oyle in the vlcation, vvith a feather, and the vvounde vvill then vvexe vvhyte. This coolige surpasseth all other.

*A redde Salve of Buglosse which cureth exceedinglye, and also cooleth.*

Take the rootes of the redde Buglosse, smallye minfede, lb ij. boyle the same in Butter lb ij. till the rootes begīne to drie and then crushe out the Butter. VVe administre this for a coolinge oyntment, vvith vvine to drinke, to a yōge Childe the bignes of halfe a hasellnut, to an Aged persone the bignes of a Nuttmegge, or more.

*When a wounde inflameth, & waxeth blacke.*

Take vnslifte lime, and Lye, or Rosevvater, mixe them together, and beinge agayne



agayne settled, take of the cleereſt ther-  
of, mixe therewith a little Sallet-oyle,  
ſpreade it on a clothe & applye it therō.

*When a wounde inflameth, and waxeth  
blacke.*

Take a newve layed Egge, beate it vvell,  
and mixe meale therewith to a pappe, &  
applye it on the vvounde, or inflamma-  
tion. And it vvill exhauste the heate ther  
of, and also cureth.

*For inflamed ulcerationes, that take their ori-  
ginall, out of the Roſe, and other  
humers.*

Take vvater of Saracens-herbe, and of  
vvhyte Pimpernell, mixe thē together,  
& giue the Patiente therof euerye mor-  
ninge two ſpoonesfull to drinke. Thē  
take the vvhytes of five Egges, and two  
ſpoonesfull of Sallet-oyle beate thē to-  
gether to poultis, and applye it therō, &  
it taketh a vvay all payne, & inflamma-  
tion from vvoundes. But if you deſire  
to haue it cure more, mixe then ther-  
with poudre of Sanickle, & of Saracens  
herbe, ana a ſpoonefull. And heerewith  
hath the Arch Counteſſe cured diuers  
perſons,

*A coolinge.*

Take Rue Mj. Alumme, Maſticke,  
Franckinfence, ana ʒj. Litarge ʒj. all fi-  
nelye beatē, Camphir, ʒj. & a Roſecake,  
pouder theron three Pintes of vvater, &  
boyle away the thirde part therof, moy-  
ſten therein clothes, & applye thē therō.

*For all inflammation, and tumor.*

Take vvhyte breade Crumbes, crūble  
them, & mixe thē vvith Goates-milcke,  
let this ſtande a vvhyle, and then mixe  
therewith one, or two ſpoonesfull of  
oyle of Roſes, accordinge to the quan-

titye of the breade, make it yellovve,  
vvith Safferne, ſeth it to a poultis, & ap-  
plye it on the inflamation as hot as vve  
can tolerate it,

## For inflammation of anye

Ioynte, or Membre.

*For the Wilde Fyere.*

Take Plantine-ſeede, VVallenutte-  
kernelles, VVormewoode, Ryebreade  
crumbes, ana a qu. of an ovnce, pouder  
theron a renniſhe vvine glaſſe full of  
Vinegre, beat them vvell together, that  
vve perceave noe more the Vinegre, &  
thē applye it betweene two cloutes on  
the diſeaſe, and it vvill quickelye extin-  
guiſhe the ſame.

Or, Take Roſevvater, *Aqua vite*, ana a  
qu. of an ovnce, burned Alumme, Ma-  
ſticke, ana ʒʒ. Mother of Pearle, a q. of an  
ovnce, beate it all together, and applye  
it on the vvilde fyre, vvich is a diſeaſe  
ſo called.

*An other.*

Take yolckes of Egges, as manye as you  
pleaſe, and thrice as much Vineger, put  
a ſyde the froth therof, and beate them  
vvell together, then ſett it in the Sunne  
to drye, beate it to poudre, & moyſten it  
agayne vvith vvater of *Balaſamum*, & thē  
agayn one it, this poudre cooleth all in  
naturalle heate of all diſeaſes.

Or, Decocte Mallovvves in Salletoyle,  
and applye it theron.

*When anye Perſons membre, or ioynte burneth  
with inflammation.*

Take the Crumbes of a ſtale Ryeloafe,  
make therof balles as bigge as ones fiſte,  
put them in a cloth, and ſteepe them in  
VVellevvater. Then lay them in bott  
Aſhes, and therein let them bake, & then  
applye them hot to the diſeaſe, and the  
one beinge coulede then take the other.

Gg ij      Vſe



Use this till all inflammation be ceased.

Or, Take vvheaten-flouuer. and the milcke of a redde Cowe, boyle this together to a pappe, & applye this on the burninge.

*For the Wilde Fyer.*

Take Honye, and Vineger mixed together, adde thereto poudred glasse, let them vvarme together, and therewith anoynte the discafe.

Or, Take vvell beaten vvhytes of Egges, mixe therewith a little vvater, mixe them vvell together, and applye the on the discafe.

*An other.*

Take Vineger of Roses, oyle of Lillyes, Hartes-tallovve, Rosevvater, of each an æqual portione, melte the together, put it then in a Basen, and stirre it till it be coulede. And heerevvith anoynte the discafe.

*When anye Membre is so extreame ly inflamed that it vexeth blacke, & the Chirurgiane beginneth to morion of the extirpation therof.*

As the take Chickvvееde, Housleecke and Aron, beate them all together, and presse out the iuyce therof, mixe also a little vvater therewith, moysten therin a cloth, and applye it thereon. And it vvill in two dayes extinguishe, and cure the inflammation therof.

*An excellent, tryede, and precious coolinge water, for all hotte diseases, or inflammations.*

Take Franckinsence, and Mummye, ana ℥j. Gumme of Cherye tree ℥j. Alumme a quart. of a poude. Put all these thinges in a Canne, powver therō a Gallon of vvater, & let it soacke 24 houers

stirringe it oftentimes vvell about. The put it in a newve Pot, and let them boyle a goode vvhyle together, and it vvill cast vp a froth, take the same cleanlye therof put it in a pot, & it vvill vvexe vvhyte as milcke, put this froth agayne therē, take it of the fyer, & it beinge coulede, put as then this subsequēt poude therē. Take Masticke, and our Ladyes Ice, ana a qu. of an ovnce, Camphir, & Aristologe, ana a qu. of an ovnce, beate it all together very smale, mixe it in the same vvater, stop it close, & on same coulede place reserue it. And vve vvould vve therof, vve must then dippe therein cloutes and applye them thereon. And especiall y Childebedde vvōemē vvhen they haue anye thinge shootes into their brestes. For it oppugneth the Canker, and all other inflammations, and also the Synue-vvater, & hath oftentimes bin tryed on vvōemē, vvich throghe difficulties of parturitione haue had inflammatiō in their secrete partes, vvher vve thought, and supposed ther vvould haue follovvēde a gangrænatione.

*For inflammation, and heate of a Womans Brestes.*

Take Treacle, *Asefride*, and Safferne of each a like, beate all thiese finelye together, mixe the together vvith vvhyte of Egges, and vvith Thistle vvater, & applye it three or four times a daye therō. It helpeth.

*An other.*

Take Burchen-leaues in Maye M iij. boyle them in three quartes of vvater, vnto two, strayne it throughe a cloth, & steepe then in this vvater a Roscake, & adde thervnto Alūme ʒss. Frāckinsence, Mirrhe, ana a qu. of an ounce, beate the all together very smale, & boyle them together agayne till it froth, or skimme noe more, and then reserue it in a glasse. And it continueth his vigor, a vvhole yeare, and more. Dippe heerin cloutes, and



and applye them on the inflamed Breastes.

Or, Take Alumme,  $\frac{3}{4}$ . Franckinsence a qu. of an ovvnce, beate it smale, & put all these in a Potte, povver theron a qu. of vvater, and boyle it as longe as a harde Egge, dippe then clouts therin, and applye them on the disease, as oftē as they drie.

*For extreame shootinge, and prickinge of Woemens Brestes.*

Take Claye of a Bakers Ouen, glovve the same, applye it on a Broad, boarde, & povver Vineger theron, and hould the Breste therouer. And this exhausteth the inflammation therout.

Or, Take beatē leaues of Housleecke, and applye them theron. It helpeth.

*For proude, or impure fleshe in the Woundes, or Vlcérations.*

Take the Fungus, of Eldre, drye the same in an ouen, beate it to poudre, and adde therunto Sallet-oyle, mixe it on the fyre vvell together, make therof a Salue, sprede the same on linte, and applye it in the vvounde.

Or,

Take Hēnes-dunge, beat it to poudre, and strevve it in the vvounde.

*An oyntment to cleanse the Woundes.*

Melte Honye, & put therin Lap. Calam. and adde therunto Corpperootte, boyle them together, & you shall haue a good oyntmente.

*For impure Woundes.*

Take blacke Leade, a qu. of an ounce, & as much Alumme seethe the blacke-leade in vvine, & the Alumme in vvater & they vvill both melt. Then take of each a like, mixe them in a spoone, and

thervvith anoynte the vvounde, and it vvill cure the same.

*To make a Corrosiue stone.*

Take vnslitte lime, one parte, sope Ashes tvvo partes, make therof a strōge Lye vvith boylinge vvater, and let tvvo partes therof boyle avvaye. Then take Auripigmente, Salarmeniacke, Alūme, Vitriolle, ana a quart. of an ounce, beate all these smale, and put it into the sayede Lye, & let it gentelye boyle together till it vvexe a harde stone. Vse the same vvith a defensiue, vvher you haue neede therof.

Or, Take Ashes of Beanestravve, of Boxetree, and of VVillovve, and Ashes of Vinebraunches, ana  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. vnslitte lime a quart. of a poudre povver heeron hot vvater, let it rūne throughe a cloth, like a Lye, and then let it gentelye boyle, as is aboue rehearsed. Thē keepe it in a glasse and applye this poudre therō vvher you intende to haue an apertione. Or, Take this Lye, and mixe the same vvith vnslitted lime, that it may be like an oyntment, and applye it theron.

*The defensiue is made after this sorte.*

Take Bolī Armenī,  $\frac{3}{4}$ . Terra sigillata, a q. of an ounce, Sanguinis Draconis, as much oyle of Roses  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. iuyce of Nightshade, of Housleecke, and of the best Vinegre, of each a little, mixe them vvell together to oyntment.

*A redde Corrosiue, of Mr Hans Pleichers of Ghemminghen.*

Take Vitriolle, 3 quart. of an ounce, Alumme a qu. of an ovvnce, put thē together in a panne, set it on the fyre, and burne it together, till it vvexe as harde asa stone, then beate it. Heervvith you may as vvell eate avvay all proude fleshe both in the vvoundes of mē & beastes.

Gg iij T



*To remove away the superfluous, and proude  
fleshe of a wounde.*

Take Salarmoniacke,  $\text{ʒij}$  s. burne in  
an Ironladle, beate it to povvre, and  
strevve it in the vvounde, & it vvill cate  
a vvay all proude fleshe.

*To cate away all superfluous fleshe out  
of woundes.*

Take a vvante, burne the same to pou-  
dre, and on a Paynters stone grinde it, &  
strevve this on the superfluous, & proude  
fleshe.

*An excellent poudre for corrupted bones, &  
all impure fleshe.*

Take Honye, & vnslit lime, mixe thē  
together, and make therof a balle, burne  
this in a fyer, or in a pot, till it be vvhyte,  
and harde, then beate it to poudre, & vse  
it as allreadye hath binne sayed. VVhen  
vve cā mixe of this poudre vvith vvhyte  
of Egges it stencheth the Synnevvater.  
Or, Burne a Dogges heade to poudre, &  
strevve therof into the vvounde. Or,  
Burne Dille-roote to poudre. or Nettle-  
rootes, and vse it in the same sorte. Or,  
Burre-rootes digged vp on S. Iohns daye  
strevve also that poudre into the vvound.

Or,

Take Musle-shelles, burn them to a  
vvhyte poudre, and strevve that into the  
vvounde, and it drieth, vvithout anye  
payne.

Or,

Take rootes of *Tanaceto*, cut them, &  
put them on a threde, drye them, and  
poudre them, site them, and strevve thē  
into the vvounde, & they vvill cate avway  
all impure fleshe out of the vvounde. In  
like sorte also may you vse smale beaten  
*Radicem concanam*. Also burned ouen  
claye fryed in Vineger, & dried agayne,  
and then beaten.

*To make a more sharpe Corrosiue.*

Take Vitriolle, & Alumme, ana a like,  
beate them, and povver theron Vineger  
that the poudre may be couered, boyle  
this till all the Vineger be euapored,  
and then povver other Vineger theron,  
let it seeth avway agayne, and doe this 8,  
or 9 times, & if you desire as yet to haue  
it stronger, boyle it as then in *Aqua vite*,  
in steade of Vinegre, thē beat it to pou-  
dre, and sift it.

Or,

Take *La. Calam.* Vitriolle, Copper-  
rooste, and burne them together.

Or,

Take Salarmoniacke, *Lap. Calam.* Cop-  
per-rooste, burne it as is aboue sayede,  
also burne thervvith *Tutiam, Sang. Draco-*  
*nis*, and *Bolum*. This poudre vvill cate  
thre or foure hovvers, accordinge to the  
sharpnes therof. And if you desire not  
to haue them bite soe sharply, then take  
*Populeon*, and mixe the poudre therin,  
spreade it on linte, and applye it on the  
vvounde.

*A Playster to drawe vp Blisters.*

*ʒ. Gummi ammoniaci ʒs. Bdellij ʒij. Eu-*  
*phorbi, ʒj. Piretri ʒs. Sem. Sinapi ʒij. Fermē-*  
*ti acris, ʒj. Cantharidum ʒs. Gummi dissoluā-*  
*tur in Aceto, & fiat Emplastrum.*

*How we ought to cate in anye fleshe.*

VVhē you intēde to cate the flesh make  
then a drawinge Playster, and cut a hole  
in the middest therof, as bigge as you in-  
tende to cate. But is you feare, that  
throughe to violent eating, ther might  
anye accidente happē, make thē a Play-  
ster on this sorte. Take beaten Fani-  
greecke, and *Bolum Armenum*, make ther-  
of vvith good Vineger, & vvhyte of Eg-  
ge a Playster, spreade it on a linnen  
cloth, vvich also hath a hole in his mid-  
dest, applye that rōude aboute the Cor-  
rosiue



rosue moyste enoughe, and renue the same as often as it vvexeth drye.

For the coulde Fier.

*How we ought to expelle the coulde inflammation out of anye Ioynte, or Membre.*

Take smalye scraped Ferneroote, beat the same, and see the it in halfe Goates-milcke, and halfe Lye, till it vvexe like a poulitis, spreade it on a clothe, & applye it vvarme theron. The Playster must lye two or three fingers bredth ouer the disease. And vwhen it is drye, vve must the applye freshe theron. And vvith Gods helpe hauinge applied it four or fve times ther it helpeth.

*Another when anye man is wounded, and ther commeth a Gangrenation therunto.*

Take newve Bulles-dunge, applye the same on the vvounde, vvhere the Gangrenation taketh his originalle, & vvhen it is drye applye then an other theron. And this is certayne.

*An excellent experimented Playster for the gangrenation or coulde Fyer, as it on diuers Persons hath binne oftentimes tryed.*

Take redde Rose-leaues, and choppe them verie smale, Corne-roses cuit the smale ana  $\text{ss}$  ij. adde therto Mayden-honye, that it may be like an oyntmet. The put them in a glasse, stoppe it close, & set it in the sunne, sixe vveekes one after other, euerye three or four dayes stirring it about. Then spreade it on a peece of Fustian, and applye it theron, and vvhen it is drye applye a fresh theron. And this violentlye oppugneth the coulde fyer,

& exempteth also all proude fleshe, for it hath oftentimes binne tryed.

*For the coulde Fier a disease soe callede.*

Take the urinc of a Mayde vvich hath her flowvers, made fye therin cloutes, & applye them theron. *Probatum.*

*For the same a verie excellent, & tryede remedye.*

Take newve Goates-cheese, vvich is not faulted. Cut the same in slices, and applye them in the inflammation, and take the boyled Creuishe vvater, applye that vvith cloutes on the Cheese, and vvhen the Cheese is drye applye freshe theron, and also freshe moystened cloutes.

*For the coulde burninge, or Gangrenation.*

Applye theron this subsequēte Playster, & it vvill extracte out the burninge and hath oftentimes bin experimented. Take vvaxe,  $\text{ss}$  ij. Colophonia, Mummie, ana  $\text{ss}$  j. Mirrhe, Loadestone, ana  $\text{ss}$  j. Minium, a qu. of an ovnce. Melte firste the vvaxe, and the Pitch together, & then adde ther unto the Mummye, liquifye these together, mixe them vvell, and then adde the other therunto, let them gentilye boyle together, and vvhen it beginneth a little to diminishe, droppe a little therof on a coulde Iron, and then dippe it in coulde vvater, if then on the Iron it be stiffe, it is sufficientlye sodden. Then take it of the fyer, & stirre it vvell together, till it be all most coulde, the adde therunto Masticke, & Franckinsence, ana  $\text{ss}$  j. Camphir three quart. of an ounce the agayne mixe it, and vvith your Handes kneade it, & make ther of longe roubles. Spreade hecrof on a cloth, applye it theron and you shall behoulde miracles.

For



### For frofen Ioyntes, or Membres.

*When anye Person hath his Handes, or his  
Feete frofen.*

Take Turnoppes cut them into foure square parcelles like unto Dice put the in a pot, and stoppe the same verie close vvith clay, and sett the same in a Bakers ouen, the fyre burninge therin, till such time the pot be grovvinge, and the Turnoppes burned to poudre, take the then therout, and poudre them. Then take Oaken-leaues, Saracens-herbe, & Agrimonie, ana M j. boyle these herbes in vvater, and vvashe your selfe thervvith, vvher thou art frofē, let it drye of it selfe, & as the strevve the poudre of the Turnoppes therō, as much as sufficeth. And if so be it runneth exceedinglye, vvashe it then soe much the oftener vvith the vvater, and that vvith a softe cloth, and euery time strevve of the sayede poudre theron, and vvhen the runninge ceaseth you neede not vvashe it anye more, but continuallie strevve the poudre theron. And vvhen you goe to bedde at nighte, the strevve all vvayes freshe poudre theron, and also at nighte if it be needefulle. Or, Roaste Turnoppes, and take the innermoste theroute, and applye the same verie vvarme on the frofen place, & doe this oftentimes. And if it chaunce to breake open burne Mife in a pottle, and strevve the poudre therof into the aperationes, & it vvill cure them. Or anoynte the frofen Ioyntes vvith Cattes greace, and it vvill be cured. Or doe this. Take Cattes greace ℥ j. Brimstone a quart. of a povvnde pounded Pepper ʒ iij. & Butter a qu. of an ovvnce, boyle this together, & make therof an oyntment, & applye it on the payne.

*When anye Person hath a frofen Membre.*

Take Barrovvehogges-greace ʒ ij. mixe

thervvith the vvhyte of tyvo Egges, that it may be like an oyntment, anoynte heervvith oftentimes a daye the disease vvith a little fether. And euerye morninge vvith vvarme vvater bathe the frofen Membre.

### *For frofen Feete.*

Take Agrimonie, and *Enula campana*, rootes, ana M j. boyle them in vvater, & bathe your feete in this dampe. *Probatum.*

*An excellent oyntment for the frofen Ioyntes, or Membres.*

Take a Turnoppe, make a hole therē, put therin freshe Butter, oyle of Roses, and Hennesgreace, couer her, and roast vnder the Ashes, beinge inuolued in vvetted toa. Then beate the Turnoppe, vvith that vvich is therin, and applye it on the frofen parte.

*An excellent Water, for frofen Membres, which also we may vse if we please for the strikinge, or Paraplegia.*

Take a quarte of the best *Aqua vite*, freshe Iuniper-berries ʒ ij. grossly beaten, & put them together in a pottle, the take grosse beaten Cloues, and vvhole Safferne, ana a qu. of an ounce, tye them together in a fine cloth, hange it in the pot, stoppe him close, and lett him then fve dayes in some coole place: then strayne it through a stronge strayingne clothe, crufhinge out verie vvell the *Aqua vite*, & then in some glasse reserue it on a coole place. VVith this vvater you must anoynte the cooled Ioyntes, both morninge, and eueninge, till such time as the congelatione departeth.

*If anye man be frofen in anye parte of his bodye.*

Take



Take frosen Turnoppes, cut the smale, & take green Rye out of the feelde Mij. broyle the together in Hartes-talloyve, then strayne it throughe a strayner. Or, Vvashe chilblanes vwhen they breacke vvith good vvarme vvine, and anoynte Terebintine thereon, and applye on the Hares-hayre, let this remayne a daye, & a night, beinge invloved and tied in a vvoolle peece of cloth, and vse this certayne dayes one after other.

Or, Burne Covvdunge to poudre, streve it in the apertiones, vvashe it of agayne in the morninge vvith vvarme vvater, and then streve thereon other agayne till such time as it be cured.

*When anye man is frosen both in Handes, and Feete.*

Take Oxemarrovve Hartes-talloyve, and May butter ana a like, make therof vvith VVaxe, and Rosin, a salve, and applye the same thereon. Take also Duckes Egges, drye them, and beate the to poudre, streve that on the diseafe & applye thereon the Playster.

*If anye Person his Feete are frosen.*

Heate, and make an Ironshoule verye hot, lay thereon beaten Ginger, & let the smoke therof ascēde agaynste thy Feete, & they shalbe agayne thawed, & cured.

Or,

Take oulde, or stale Lye, & May butter, of each a like, melt them together, & thervvith vvashe all impuritye therout. Then take Mouscare, & burne it to poudre, and streve the same in the apertiones. Doe this daylye till such time it be cured.

Or,

Take sixe Egges, boyle, them harde, separate the vvhyte therof, & crushe out the oyle out of the yolckes, & the burne the yolckes to poudre. Then seeth Burchenleaves in vvater, and therouer bath

your feete, and then vvith the same vvater vvashe the, beīge reasonable vvarm. And vwhen the Feete are agayne dried, anoynte them vvith the oyle of Egges, or vvith the greace. And if the diseafe be greate, streve the therein the poudre of the yolckes of Egges also.

### For wartes, & impedimentes of the Feete.

*When anye man hath broken his shinne.*

Take Oaken-leaves Mij. Saulte Mj. make therof a footebath, as deepe that the diseafe may be thervvith couered, & use this both morninge, and eueninge till it be cured.

*When anye Person knocketh his shinne agaynste a stone.*

Take the fruites of the vvilde Rosebushe, drye them, & beate the to poudre then take vvashe Terebintine, & Pirofin, ana a like add therro a little vvaxe, melte them alltogether, and mixe ther vvith the poudre, the let it boyle agayne a little, & soe keepe it. Applye onely this Playster, or salve thereon, and it vvill be quickely cured. But if so be it vvoulde not cure, but that ther came a scabbe thereon, vvexeth redde, & yeeldeth matter from it then stampe Sage, and applye the same moyste thereon, and vse that as longe till it be cured. You may also tyetheron a peece of a Sheepes skinne, Goates-skinne, or Calves-skinne, and vwhen the same vvexeth filthy & stinkinge, you must then applye thereon another peece of the same.

*An excellent Whyte oyntment when anye bodye hath broken his shinnes or otherwise brused himselfe.*

Take



Take Harteltallovve,  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Hartesmarrovve, and Oxemarrovve ana a qu. of an ovunce, Dogges-greace, 3 qu. of an oūce oyle of Violettes,  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. or more, & *Cernissa* as much as you please, mixe all these together to a thinne oyntment.

*When anye person is wounded vndre this Armes, or in his Arme pittes.*

Take the vwhyte of an Egge, & beate it to froth, let this in this sorte stande 12. houers one after other, take of the thickest therof, and annoynte the place onely vvith the thinneste vvich finceth vndre.

*When anye person is wounded, or hurte.*

Take the vwhyte vvaxe out of a Bee-hiue, vvith the vvich ther is noe honye commixed, laye it in the Sunne, & let it drye, take heerunto as much Butter, melte them together, and then povver it throughe a cloth on coulede vvater, vvhe it is stiffened, put it then agayne into the Basen, and gentilye melte it agayne then stirre it in the Basen till it be all together mingled and this Axungiousnes, cureth all vvhatsoever vve annoynte ther vvith.

### For the Itch.

*An excellent oyntment for the Itch.*

Take *Enula campana*-rootes boyle the vvell in Vineger, and then stampe them to a poultis, adde then therto stale Barrovvehogges-greace, & vvhen you purpose to annoynte your selfe, vvash your selfe firste in vvater, vvherin hath bin boyled Raddishe, vvash your selfe vvell in the bathe, & annoynte your selfe svveatinge, and you shalbe cured.

*For the Itch.*

Anoynte your selfe oftentimes vvith vvater of Vinebraunches.

*For the itchinge of the externalle skinne.*

*Nota*

Boyle Hennæsdunge in vvater, bejge tyed in a cloth, & theri bath your hādes.

*For the Itch of the Handes.*

Take barrovve Hogges-greace, melte it, and strevve therin Brimstone, rounde Aristolochē, beinge finelye beaten, as much as sufficeth, so that it vvexe not too thicke, mixe this vvell together, and let it coole, & ther vvith annoynte your selfe *Probatum.*

Or,

Take Terebintine vvashed in Rosevvater, and a little more Butter then ther is of the Terebintine, mixe them vvell together, & anointe ther vvith the Handes till it helpe.

*An other.*

Take Rosin  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. *Axungia*,  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Butter  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. Masticke, & Franckinsence, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$ ℥. finelye poudred flux, and mixe them together till it be coulede.

*For all manner of Itch.*

Take in May, *Galeopsidē*, vvith the rootes, beate it smale, & crushe out the iuyce therof, and keepe it a vvhole yeare. Take of this iuyce, once parte, VVaxe, & Salletoyle as much of each, melt the together to an oyntmēt. VVith this salve, or oyntment haue bin cured such extreame itches, that they vveare all most accompted to be Leapres, vvhe as onelye ther vvith they vveare annoynted,

*An other.*

Mixe the Ashes burnede of Garlickē stravve vvith May butter, and Honye to an oyntment, annoynte your selfe ther vvith and it vvill make a smooth skinne.

*For the runninge Itch.*

Take of the lesser stinginge Nettles, beare



beate them vvell, & binde them on the disease, let them lye thereon both night and daye, then let him bathe and all itch vvil departe. And he comminge out of the Bathe must anoynte himselfe vvith this salue. Take Brimstone, & Tartar, ana a like, beinge both finely beaten, anoynte him therevvith, and he vvill be cured.

*For the Itch.*

Take of the Stomachalle oyntmēt, & put it in a cloth, houlde it agaynst the fyre, that it may be vvarme, & vvith this cloth anoynte the itch.

*An other which is most excellent for the same purpose.*

Firste seeth the inmost barcke of the Eldre in Goates-milcke, & vvashe your selfe ther vvith, & vvhylest you are vvett anoynte your selfe vvith this subsequēte oyntment. Take Terebintine vvashed vvith Rose-vvater ʒ i. oyle of Roses ʒ iij. three yolckes, vvhyte Franckinsence ʒ i. and the externale parte of the Orange-peeles, finelye poudred, and mixed together. The vvater vvich is founde in ould hollovve Hollyetrees, & hollovve Oakes, is verie excellent for all itchinge of the skinne if onely vve annoynte the same ther vvith.

*For all manner of scurfinge of the externalle skinne.*

Make of Barrovvehogges-greace, and poundede Bayberryes, an oyntment, & anoynte your selfe ther vvith.

*An excellent oyntment for the Itche, of D. Sigismundus Grimen.*

Take vvashed Terebintine ʒ ij. common faulte ʒ i. the iuyce of fine Oranges, foure yolckes, oyle of Roses ʒ i. freshe Butter, ʒ j. beate thē in a morter, to an oyntment, and ther vvith anoynte your selfe.

*An other of the Countesse of Hohenloo.*

Take fine peeled Limmons, beate thē smalle, and crashe out the iuyce cleane therout. Ten take *Storacis Liquida*, and melted sheepes tallovve, ana a qu. of an oynce, mixe this vvell together in a vvarme Morre, and pover thereon the Limmon iuyce, thē stirr it vvell till such time it be vvell mixed: but the Morre must alvvayes be kepte vvarme, for ther by the oyntment vvill be the better.

*An other.*

Take beatē Brimstone, as much as you please, mixe it vvith Creame, to a thicke oyntmēt, & ther vvith anoynte the itch. Or, goinge into the bathe, & beginnige to svveate, anoynte your selfe vvhere you vvante the same vvith yolckes of Egges vvich are mixed vvith Saulte. And thē svveate thereon, & cleanlye vvashe your selfe, but your bodye must firste be vvell purged.

*For the Itch and scurfes of the bodye.*

Take Sorrelle-rootes, beate thē smalle, and adde therunto Vineger, Saulte, and one Egge, mixe them vvell together, & let it stande in some coolē place. And vvhen you haue svveate in the bathe, vvipe of as then the svveate, & anoynte your selfe vvith the foresayde oyntmēt. Then svveate agayne, and vvashe it of as you best can, keepe your selfe vvarme, & it vvill be finelye cured. Or Hauinge svveate vvell in the bath, vvashe of your selfe vvith vvater vvherin hath bin boyled, Raddishes, and then annoynte your selfe vvith *Enula campana*-rootes, vvich haue bin sodden verie tender in Vineger, and thē mixed vvith Barrovvehogges-greace.

*An other excellent vnction.*

Take Sheepes-suet a qu. of an ounce, Maybutter, ʒ i. Salarmeniack, ʒ iij. Camphir ʒ j. and mixe them together to a salue.

*An*



*An excellent Balneum, or Fomentation  
for the Itche.*

Take fruites of *Abiete*, barckes of vild  
Pinetree, & yonge shoutes of the Iuni-  
per tree, ana Mij, or iij. & one Anthille,  
vvith all that is therbye, put this in a  
bagge, boyle it all together in a kettle of  
vvater, and bath therein. Take euerye  
fourth day fresh thinges to this bath, &  
after fomentatiō, or batinge vve must  
cause him to be annoyntede vvith anye  
of these subsequeute oyntmentes.

*For the Itch.*

Take Milcke, Vineger, & Saulte, boyle  
thē together, & vvhen you haue fyveate  
in a bath, vvashe your selfe thervvith.  
Vse this certayne dayes one after other,  
and it repelleth all scurfes, & itchinge.

*For the Wormes of the Handes.*

Take common Saulte, Brimstone, &  
Sope, ana a qu. of an ovynce, mixe it to-  
gether vvith Vineger, & thervvith vvashe  
your Handes.

*A water for smalle itchinge scurfes.*

Make of the vvhyte of Egge, of Vine-  
ger, & of Litharge of siluer, a little thine  
vnction: beate it, and mixe it vvell toge-  
ther, & if it be to thicke make it thinner  
vvith Rosevvater.

*An oyntment for the same.*

Take dogges-greace, ʒss. oyle of Roses  
ʒj. melt them together, and mixe them,  
and heervvith annoynte your selfe.

*An other for the same.*

Take vvhyte VVaxe, a qu. of a poude,  
vvhyte Vitriolle, *Lap. Calam.* Franckin-  
fence, *Cerussa*, Pirofin, ana ʒʒ. Sallettoyle,  
& oyle of Roses, ana a qu. of an ovynce,  
Camphir ʒj. vvashed Terebintine a qu.

of an ovynce or more, oyle of Egges, ʒj.  
and heerof may be made an oyntmet, &  
if it fall to thicke, adde thereto more oyle  
of Roses, and mixe it vvell together, and  
heervvith annoynte your selfe after ba-  
thinge, after that you haue vvell fyveate.

*An other.*

Take the iuyce of Vervvene, Vineger  
Saller-oyle, & Litharge of Siluer, ana ʒ  
quart. of an ovynce, beate the Litharge  
moste finelye, & mixe it vvith the other  
three thinges. Heervvith you must an-  
noynte your selfe both morninge, and  
euenige, but allvvayes must stirre about  
the salue verye vvell, before you ther-  
vvith annoynte your selfe.

*For all manner of scabbes of the Handes.*

Take vnpeeled Barlye Mij. & Misse-  
de, of *Abiete*, Mij. vvith his leanes, boyle  
thē together in stronge Lye, till the Bar-  
lye burst, bath your handes therein, and  
rubbe them vvell vvith the Barlye. This  
Bath may vve vse fve, or sixe times, till  
such time it beginne to stincke, and the  
vvē must agayne make a freshe, & bath  
therin as before. And vvhen the handes  
vvexedrye, annoynte them vvith oyle of  
Terebintine, and vvare dogges leather  
gloues. And thruste not your Handes in  
coude vvater, & they vvill cure hovve  
badde soeuer they be. It is a tryede re-  
medye,

*An other.*

Take *Elenium* rootes, boyle thē in goa-  
tes milcke, & thervvith ostentimes an-  
noynte thye selfe, let it drye of it selfe, &  
the scabbes vvill departe. Or, seeth Sor-  
rel-rootes, in milcke, and vse this milcke  
as hath bin sayed. The vvater of Mal-  
lovves effecteth the same.

*For the itchinge, & scabbes of the Handes.*

Steepe Agrimonye in vvellvvater in  
a nue copper basen, also steepe theri cer-  
tayne



rayne peeces of glovvinge Steele, and lay a cloth therouer. And vwhen the vvater is vvexede vvarme bath your hādes ther in till such time as they be cured. Havinge thus bathed tvvo, or three dayes one after other, vve must then anoynte our Handes vvith the Lye of Oakēbarkes, as the Tanners vse the same beinge mixed vvith oyle of Roses, as longe till they be cured.

*For all manner of diseases, and itchinge of the Handes.*

Take Malloves vvith the rootes, a goode quantitie, put them in a pot, and povver theron sufficient vvater, Saulte Mj. and 3j. of Alumme. Boyle all these together, and bathe therin the Handes, a moneth one after other, and take heede of much vvettinge thy handes. And if the sayed vvater begin to stincke make an other.

*An other.*

Take Brimstone extinguisht in *Aqua vite*, 3j. Masticke Frackinsence, & common Saulte, & Spickeoyle, ana 3j. Camphir 3j. Maybutter, 3ij. beat all that must be beaten, & make therof an oyntmentt

*An other.*

Take a liue Creuishe, beate him smale, and povver a little Vineger theron, and povvnde them vvell together, and ther vvith anoynte the handes.

Or, Take Litharge of siluer 3j. povver theron a little VVinevineger, mixe also ther vvith the vvhytes of three Egges, dipp therin cloutes, & applye them on the itchinge of the Handes.

*An other for the scabbes of the Handes.*

Take VVheate-cares burne them to Ashes, & make therof a Lye, melte ther

in *Galbani*, 3j. & therin vvafhe your handes both eueninge, & mornige vvarme.

*An other.*

Beate Brimstone verie smalle, tyethe same in a cloth the bignes of a VValle nutte, steepe the same in sharpe vvine Vineger, the continuance of thre dayes. Heervvith anoynte, & vvafhe your handes tvvice thrice, or four times.

*An bath, or water for the same.*

Take Betonye vvith his rootes, Mariorane, Sage, Hysope, ana Mj. Saulte Mj. boyle it in vvater, or in halfe vvine, and set your Feete one hovver therin, because the dampe might vvell ascēde. Finallye vvafhe both Armes, and Legges, and keepe your selfe vvarme. Thē make little faulte bagges, & apply thē vvarme theron.

Or, Take Daysyes, vvith the rootes, boyle them in rayne vvater, vvafhe ther vvith the disease.

Or, Take the iuyce of vvater Pepper, anoynte ther vvith the hādes, both morninge, & eueninge. Or, Dille-vvater, of Goates-milcke, scrape therin a little *Cerussa*, and anoynte ther vvith your hādes, and vvafhe then your hādes both morninge, & eueninge vvith vvater of Goates-milcke.

*A water for all scabbines of the Handes.*

Take drye Beanes Mj. let them boyle verie tender, and ther vvith tvvice a day annoynte your handes, & if the itchinge be very hor, take thē Houfleecker roote, & the herbe called Cattes-tayles of each a like, crushe out the iuyce therof, and mixe it vvith the Beane-vvater, and it is then prāpared. And ther vvith anoynte the disease both morninge, & eueninge.

*An excellent Bath for the same.*

Take Cattes-Mintes, Hysope, vnprā-  
H h pared.



pared Flaxe, ana Mij. & vvheatē Branne M iij. Put all these together in a kettie, and povver theron as much vvater that it may be a svveatinge Bathe Heerin the must the Patient bath till such time he svveate, let him foure times bath therein, and drye of the svveate agayne vvith a Sponge.

*An other for the itchinge of the Handes.*

Take freshe Butter lb j. Pirosin siue quarters, melt these together in a kettie, and povver of the cleereft therof. Then put therein Masticke, and Franckinsence smallye beaten, ana ʒ iij. mixe all these together to an oyntmēt. Heervvith must the Patient rvvice a day inungate himselfe, and euery 8 dayes must he bathe in a svveatige bath, but in noe case must he vvet himselfe either vvith vvine, or vvater. And vvhen he purposeth to entre the bath he must then firste take, and drinke a good draught of Columbine-vvater.

*Another.*

Take *Celidonium*, and Saulte, ana Mj. povver theron stronge Vineger, boyle it to the one halfe therof, and thervvith anoynt.

*When anye Person hath the Itch in his hādes.*

Take the shelle beinge greene on the VVallenuttes, and thervvith vvafhe the handes, distille those greene shelles, and vse the same.

*An oyntment for the Wormye, and itchinge Handes.*

Take Bayberries, ʒ j. VVallenuttes ʒ iij. Quickliluer ʒ ss. Tarre ʒ ss. Brimstone ʒ ss. and as much Barrovvhogges-greace, that it may be an oyntment, beate them vvell together, and thervvith anoynte the diseafe.

*Another.*

Take Soote out of a Chimnye & stale Barrovvhoggesgreace, & Brimstone finelye poudred, melte all these together & mixe thervvith beaten Sorrellrootes, and oftentimes vvafhe the same vvith Pisse, or vrine.

*For the Watric Itch, or scurfes.*

Take of the lesser stinginge Nettles, & binde them on the diseafe, & ther let the lye both night, and daye, then let him bath, and all the scurfes vvill fall of, and he vvilbe as if he vvare cured. And vvhe he shall the com forth of the bath, annoynte him vvith this subsequeute vntion. Take Brimstone, and Tartar, smallye beaten, ana a like, and Barrovvhoggestallove as much, mixe the both these poudres vvith the greace, and annoynte your selfe thervvith.

**For harde Knobbes, & Schir-  
rouse tumefactions.**

*If anye Person haue a schirrositye, which by  
noe vntione, or Salues can be  
softened.*

Take Pigeons-dunge, beate it smale, and adde therunto Honye: Spreade the same verrye thicke on a cloth, & applye it on the harde tumors, & it vvilbe mollified, or els it vvill vvholye departe.

*An excellent, and tryed Salue for all harde  
tumefactions, and Schirrosities.*

Take Barrovvhogges-greace, peeled Onions, ana a qu. of a povvnde, mince these vvell together, and adde therunto as much of the beste shaued spanishe Soape, put all these in a panne, & melte them, and mixe thervvith duste meale Mj. and if so be this oyntmēt vvare to thinne, then adde therunto more duste meale.



meale. This oyntmēt must you vse after this sorte, to vvith that first on the schirrositye be it vvher it vvill you must applye a little Sheepes-vvoolle, dipped in oyle of Lillyes, the vvwhich you must cōtinue till you perceauc, that the hardnes departerh, or els gathereth her selfe on a heape. If she gather her selfe on a heape, applye thereon of this sayed salve, little cakes of the biggnes a groate, to vvith, vvher the tumor is of most reddnes, and softest, and thereon the dipped vvoolle. VVhen it is brokē vse nothinge els thē the Playster only. And if the mouth of this tumor begin to be inflamed, applye on the Playster a Cabbage, or Collvvorte, leafe, for heervvith haue diuers, and manye svvellings throughe Gods helpe bin perfectlye cured.

*If anye man haue an vlceration, or an exulceratinge Breasle.*

Take leauen, Vineger of Roses, & *Bolū Armenum*, make therof a thinnē poultis, and applye this poultis thereon. The Playster must be holed in the middest, if so be the tumor be broken, because the matter might so much the easyer runne out, & applye on the mouth a dravvige Playster. Applye this Playster euery thre dayes freshe therō, but if so be the svvel-ling require the same, you may applye it thereon, thrice a day vvarme.

*If an exulceration woulde not breake open.*

Take vvheatē-meale, & a little Saulte, mixe this vvith fastige spittle to a poultis, applye it thereon, and it vvill soone breake.

Or,

Take Foenigreecke, steepe it in oyle, & vvine, the space of 15 dayes, thē boyle it, and strayne it, mixe thervvith a little vvaxe, & a little pounded Foenigreecke, and thou hast then a playster vvwhich for this disease can not be bettered.

*To soften anye harde Schirrocitye.*

Cause him to goe into a bath, & then scarifye the skinne of the tumor vvith scarifyinge instrumētes, anoynt thē the place vvith the greace of Badger, & thereby shall the scarifications be kept open. Thē make an extractiue Playster spreade vvith Copperrooste, applye it thereon, & then let it runne a vvhyle. Then dresse it vvith the oyntment *Agrippe*, and that vvill dravve out the moysture therof.

*A maturatiue for an Apostemation.*

Take vvhyte Lillyes-roasted in hot Ashes, the bignes of an Egge, Lintseede, *Bismalua*, & Barlyemeale, all of them finely beaten, the bignes of a VVallnut, mixe them all together, and boyle them in Creame, to a poultis adde then therto safferne 3<sup>o</sup>. and applye this on the svvel-linge.

Or, Take Buglosse, Breade, & Honye, beate all these together, and applye it Playster vvise on the tumefactiō, it vvill cause the same to breake and also be cured. Or, Make a playster of yolckes, & of Saulte, and applye it thereon, vse this till such time as it break. Or, Decoete the sproutes of Eldre in May devv moysten therein cloutes, and applye thē thereon.

## For the itchinge, or redde

spottes, of the Handes.

Take Hoggelice, applye one of them thereon, vvwhich vvill sucke, and dravve as longe till such time shee dyeth, then applye on other thereon, and vvith Gods helpe you shalbe curede.

*Another.*

Take of the thirde kīde of Houselecke, boyle it in Goates-milcke, applye that vvarme thereon, and vvhen it it grovven coulde vvarme it agayne. Doe this oftē.

Hh ij times



times one after other. Or, Applye thereon vvarme Goosedunge.

*For the Flegmone, or Felon of the Fingers.*

Take Sallettoyle, heate the same verye hot, dippe your Finger therein, & keepe him ther as long as you can.

*Another.*

Take the patient his ovvne excremētes, & applye thē vvarme to the Finger.

*For the Felone of the Finger.*

Take the herbe called V Voluesmilcke, tye the same vvith the fflowvers on the Felon, and let it lye thereon a daye, and a night, & doe not pricke therein, because it is daungerous to loose a ioynte.

*Another.*

Take Smithes-coles cut of the Forge, lay thē in the fyre that they maye glovv, then lay them in a pot, & povver vvine thereon, and let them therein extingnishe & vvhen the vvine is so hot that vve can scarce tollerate the Foote therein, thrust your Hande therein, and keepe it ther till the vvine vvexe could, howv fore soeuer it doth you must keepe it therein. Novv the vvine beinge grovvē coulede vve must then agayne vvith the glovvinge coles heate the same agayne, and houlde agayne the finger therein, the vvich vve must continue as lōge till the payne be quite ceased; VVhen the payne is qualified, applye this subscribed salve therō, and houlde the vvhole Finger therein, & reserve the vvine, vvherin you have bathed your Hande. In the space of nine dayes may you not vvete your Hande in coulede vvater. The salve is made on this sorte. Take yolckes of Egges, mixe them vvith Saule, and applye the same on the Felon, and he shall the by be driven away.

Other onlly heate a stone, the vvich

they putt in vvine, and then houlde the Finger ouer the suffimigation therof. Also they heate a peece of Steele, and houlde it aboue, or ouer the Finger, so that the Finger is helde betvvix the stone, and the feruente Steele, and then they povver thereon the vvhyte vvine, & so the Felon must of necessitye departe.

*For the same.*

Take Moulles, burne them to poudre mixe the same vvith vvine, vvater or Vineger, to a poultis, and applye the same on the Finger.

*For the Ringeworme althoughe he haue deepe lye eaten.*

Take Rue, Sētoye, Pulege, Agrimonye, Mintes, boyle all these in vvater or in vvine, & therevvith oftentimes vvashe the disease. Then take Rad. conca. Lap. Calam. ana. ℥. Litharge, Sabine, ana a quar. of an ovunce, Alumme as much, beate, & mixe thē together, take therof a litle in a dishe, and stirr it vvith good vvine-Vineger to a poultis, & anoynt therof tvvice, or thrice a day into the disease, till such time as it be cured.

*For the Felon of the Fingers.*

Take tvvo, or thre of those vvormes vvich vve commonlye call thousande Feele, & doe most commonlye detayne themselves in moyst places tie them on the disease, and the Felon vvill departe.

*Or.*

Take greene Eldre leaues, stampe thē and applye them on the Finger.

Or, Vse the herbe Galeopsis, on the same manner.

O, Make a poultis of Peane-meale, or of vvheaten-flovvver, and of Honye, and applye it thereon.

Or, Take Soote out of the Chimnye, and tvvo cloues, of Garlicke, VVorme-vvoodc,



## For the Felon of the fingers.

365.

vwoode, & Pulege, beinge beatē to pou-  
dre, a little Safferne, mixe it vvith vvhyte  
of Egges, and applye theron.

Or,

Take the inmost skin of a newelayed  
Egge, and applye it theron, & vvhen it  
is drye, dippe it agayne vvith vvhytes of  
Egges, & vse this till the Felon be vvho-  
lye departed.

*For the same.*

Take Cattesdunge, & applye the same  
on the Fingers, beinge first mixede vvith  
Honye.

Or,

Take VVallennut-kernelles, Sagelea-  
ues, and Hennebane-seede, beat al these  
together, and tye them theron, & this is  
tryed.

Or, Take Burchen-coles, and Saulte,  
poudre these together, and strevve ther-  
in. Or, Anoynte the Finger vvith the  
gaule of a Hogge, or Foxe oftētimes one  
after other, and then applye the skinne  
of the Foxe gaule theron.

*An other for the same which is verye  
excellent.*

Take in the springe time of the yeare  
the *Sperma Ramarum*, & oftētimes vvashe  
your handes therin, and of it selfe let it  
drye. And if anye one haue a Felon, take  
thē his Finger in your hāde, till it vvaxe  
vvarme, and the Felon departeth.

Or,

Take Ryemeale, Honye, Saulte, and  
yolckes of Egges, mixe them vvell toge-  
ther, and applye it on the Finger.

*An other.*

Take a freshe Goates-cheefe, tye ther-  
of a peece on the Finger, and place of  
payne, vsinge it as longe till it breake.  
Then take vvhyte Glasse, and Auripig-  
mēte, both finelye pondred, strevve that  
on the Cheefe, & applye it therō agayn.

Or,

Take Garlicke, & *Lolium armenum*,  
beat them together vvith good Vineger  
and applye it vvarme theron.

Or, Take a roasted Figge diuided in the  
middeste, and applye it theron, verye  
vvarme three or fourtimes one after o-  
ther.

*The remedye of Williame Ruden for the  
Felon of the fingers.*

Take halfe a VVallenut-kernelle in  
thy mouth, chavve it, & applye it therō.

*For the Felons, and for the Wormes of brute-  
beastes, of those of Castelle.*

Take the roote of *Barba Hircina*, gathe-  
red betweene the tvvo Ladye-dayes, or  
vvhen neede requireth, cut & drye it in  
the shaddovve. Novv anye Person ha-  
uinge a Felon, beate it smale, and giue  
him therof 3 j. vvith Beere, 14 dayes one  
after other, and if in those 14 dayes it  
helpe nor, vve must then vse it 14 dayes  
longer. In vsinge hecrof vve must keepe  
our selues vvarme, and goe not in the  
Ayre. To a childe vve must not giue so  
much, as to an aged person.

*For the Felons.*

Take the roote *Cicuta*, cut him smale:  
& if the Finger be holed thruſte thē the  
roote therin.

*For the Ringe worme.*

Take Quickſiluer, killede vvith fastige  
ſpittle, breake it smale, & then beate *Con-  
ſolidam Petraeam*, verye smalle, and mixe  
them both together vvith Barrovvhog-  
ges-greace to an oyntment, and beate  
them as longe together till vve perceauē  
noe more Quickſiluer. Heervvith an-  
noynte the rigē vvorme agaynſt a vvarm  
ouch till ſuch timē he fall of.

Hh iij Or,



Or, Take Vineger, & Lintseedcoyle, ana a like mixe therewith drye *Ceruffe* to an oyntment, & vvith fetters anoynte the same on the Ringeworme. But first vve must boyle Oakestrayve in a kettle of vvater, and vvith that vvater vvafhe of the scabbes, and immediatlye anoynt therewith the Soare, & it vvill therewith be dried, and curede.

*An other for the Ringeworme.*

Take Barrovvhogges-greace  $\text{℥j}$ . boyle it vvith vvine Vineger, till the Vineger be euaporatede, & beinge cooled, mixe therewith a qu. of an ounce of Quicksilver, Salarmoniacke, & oyle of Bayes, ana  $\text{℥ss}$ . mixe all these vvell together. Vve must anoynte the discafe twice a day vvith this hauinge firste vvashed it vvith Lye of Vinebraunches, & agayne dried.

**For the Cancker, and other gnawinge Vlcérations.**

*An excellent Playster when a woman hath the Cancker in her Brestes.*

Take vvhyte leade, Litharge of Siluer, and Tutia ana  $\text{℥ss}$ . Lap. Calam.  $\text{℥j}$ . Hartestallove, 3 qu. of an ovvnce, vvaxe, and oyle of Roses, ana  $\text{℥iij}$ . the mineralles must be vvith vvine smalye beaten. And then melte the oyles, mixe them all together, & let it seeth one qualme vvith the poudres, powver it on a stone, & beat this *Emplastrum* verye vvell, vvith *Olei Mirtini*  $\text{℥j}$ . and the make roules therof.

*For the Cancker of the Nose, and Breste.*

Take *Aloes Epatica*, and rovynde Aristolochie, ana a quart. of an ovvnce, vnsliffede lime, and burned Dille, ana halfe a qu. of an ounce, beate the smale, and mixe them vvith clarified Honye,

apply heerof vvith Linte in the Cancker, and it vvill cure; and vvafhe also the discafe vvith vvater of Iuyce.

*An excellent water for Fistles, & for Cankers, of Mr. George Nevvbecken.*

Take Alumme,  $\text{℥ss}$ . *Aloes Epatica*, roūde Aristologe ana a qu. of an ovvnce, Sang. Draconis,  $\text{℥j}$ . Honye of Roses,  $\text{℥ss}$ . & a qu. of the beste vvhyte vvine, boyle it, and strayne it in a Glasse, & vse it in time of neede.

*A water which cureth all Fistles.*

Drinke euerye morninge a good draught of Scabiousse vvater, and vvafhe the Fistle vvith Agrimonye vvater, and strewe into the Fistle the poudre of the roote of vvhyte Scabiousse.

*An excellent oyle for the Cancker in Woemens Brestes.*

Take poudrede Brimstone, powver theron as much Sallet-oyle that it may be a poultis. Then put him in a glasse bodye, and distille it. Take of this distilled oyle  $\text{℥ij}$ . adde ther to iuyce of smalle Plantine  $\text{℥j}$ . & boyle them a vvhyte together. And vvhen you intende to vse this oyle, you must first vvafhe the discafe vvith vvine, and then powver of this oyle therin.

*An excellent remedye for the Fistles.*

Take the iuyce of Alchoofe,  $\text{℥j}$ . beaten copperrooste,  $\text{℥j}$ . Mixe them vvell together, dippe therin a tente, and thrust the same therin.

*For the Cancker, to knowe it.*

Take a Gudgeone, applye it theron, & if in one night it be dried and consume it is then the Cancker.

*Artyed*



*A tryed remedye for the Cancker.*

If after bathinge ther appeere little blisters on the Backe, or any other place of the bodye, as it oftentimes happeneth, they commonlye chaunce to conuerre into hoies, vvhich can not easilye be cured, and eate inuwardlye so that thereby vve often may looke into the Patientes bodye. Let those eate Agrimonye, ether greene, or drye, and beate to pouder dryed Goates-dunge into the disease, twvice a daye, and it helpeth. Also let him dricke of the vvater of Agrimonye twvice a daye till he be cured.

*For the gnawing Wolfe, or Cancker.*

Take a VVholes-tunge drye it, & beat it to poudre, vvashe the disease vvith vvine, and applye thereon a playster, of of vvheaten-flower, and Honye. Vse this 5 of 6 dayes one after other. Lastlye vvashe the disease vvith vvine, & strevve of the poudre of the VVholes-tunge ther in till such time it be cured.

*For Fissles, and Vlcérations.*

Take Snakes-herbe, Beefoote, Nightshade, ana Mj. Boyle them in oyle lbj. crushe out the oyle, and then boyle it in a Pot vvith a kettle of vvater as long as an Egge, but first put therein halfe a qu. of an ounce of Camphir. Then take the leaues of Nightshade, steepe thē in oyle. And vvhen you desire to cure a Fistle or anye other thinge ther vvith, anoynte it then vvith the oyle, and applye therō a leafe of the Nightshade, & it vvill helpe.

*An especiall remedye for the Cancker.*

Take vvater of Burres, & giue therof to the Patiente three, or foure times a daye to drinke, and dippe in that vvater a little cloute, applye it thereon, & it vvill immediatlye be cured. And if so be the Patiēt haue lien him selfe throughe his

skinne, he must neuer the lesse take of this vvater as allreadye hath bin sayed, & vve must choppe very smale of the Burre-leaues, and applye them on the disease, and it vvill immediatlye be cured. This is cerryne, and hath bin tryed.

*A verye excellent poudre for the opē Cancker, and which is allreadye corrupted, and rotteth.*

Take vvhyte Ambre, Pearles, Rapontica, Rubarber, Bayberries, Prunella, Pionye-rootes, Mistletoe, flissed lime, ana a like, beate it smale, & mixe it together, and strevve this into the disease, and it helpeth.

*An excellent Salue for the Cancker, and all badde Vlcérations.*

Take oyle of Rosess, and vvhyte vvaxe, ana ʒij. melt them together, then take Cerussa, and poudre of Gentiane, ana ʒi. iuyce of Cherryes ʒij. mixe them all together to a salue.

*To mortifye the Cancker in Woundes.*

Take the Liuer of a Hare, burne it on a Tile to Ashes, and strevve these Ashes therein.

*An excellent Playster for the Cancker.*

Take oyle of svveete Almondes, a qu. of a ponde, beate the same vvith a little oyle of Houseleeke, & vvith lesse Vineger, till it vvixe like a thinne oyntment. Boyle it a little on the fyre, till such time it vvexe thicke then take it of the fyre, and mixe ther vvith the pracious praped stones, of Smaragdes, and Saphires, ana ʒj. Asses-dunge ʒi. & all these three thinges must be poudered moste exquisite finelye. If it fall to thicke adde then thereto a little freshe Butter, and mixe thē vvell together. Applye hecrof

on



on the Canker, and you shall behoulde miracles, vvhath admirable ease it causeth. Others make it on this manner. Take oyle of svveete Almondes, 3 quart. of an ounce, iuyce of Houselicke, & Vneger of each as much, boyle them together till it vvexe thicke like a saluc.

*For the Wolfe in the Legge.*

Take beaten *Asarum*, & Oxegaule ana a quart. of an ovunce, roote of *Calidonia*, smallye beaten 3℥. mixe them together, and applye it on the discafe.

*An excellent oynment for the Canker, least it ease anye farther, of D. Wolf Talhauser.*

Take vvaschen *Cerusse*, and oyle of Roses, ana 3℥. vvhite VVaxe 3℥. slime of Quinces, & of Dragante, extracted vvith vvater of Nightshade ana 3℥. melte these thinges on the fyer, and let them gentlye, boyle to an oynment, & take heede it vvexe not to harde. Then take it of the Fyer, and mixe thervvith vvhylest it is vvarme prepared *Tutia*, 3℥. Camphir 3℥. burned leade a qu. of an ovunce, mixe & coole it all together in a leaden mortre, the continuance of an houer.

*An excellent remedye for the Canker.*

Take Honye of Roses 3 q. of an ouce, Vitriolle, Rose-vvater, Ryemeale, redde *Santalus*, ana a q. of an ounce, mixe them vvell together, to an oynment. First vvasch the discafe vvith vvater of *Melissa*, and then applye theron this oynment. And let her lye theron 12 houers, and then all impure fleshe vvill fall out, and vvill then easilye be cured.

*For payne of the Canker.*

Scrape Peppervvorte-roote verye smale, & adde therunto Ashes of Leade, beate all these vvell together, and apply it theron.

*For the Canker.*

Beate to poudre the Barkes of the Persicke-tree, & mixe thervvith Ryemeale, and Honye, and applye it therro.

*For the Fistles.*

If so be the Fistle be so profounde, and straight, that noe medicamentes can entre therinto, extende the same the vvith a svvellinge Tenic, of the dryed roote of Gentian. VVhen as novve she is of a sufficiente latitude, make then this subsequent poudre. Take burned Copper-rooste 3℥. Ginger a qu. of an ounce, mixe and beate it smalle, & strevve this ryvice or thrice in the vvounde.

*For payne of the Fistles.*

Take the Heade of a suckinge vvhelpe burne it in a Pot to poudre, beat it smale and strevve it in the Fistle, & in all dangerous places. Or, Boyle *Celidonia* in vvine, as lōge as vve boyle harde Egges. VVash heervvith the discafe, and applye the boyled rootes therin, and theron.

*If anye man feare to get a Fistle a bout his Eye or an anye other place.*

Madesye cloutes in broad Plantine vvater, and applye them theron, as often as they vvexe drye, makesye them then agayne, and especially after bathinge.

*For Fistles of the Countesse of Hohenloo.*

Fervfye a stone, lay him in a Pot, and lay theron little peeces of Pitch, the one after the other, because the Pitch might make a smoacke, and let this smoacke throughe a funnelle, goe into the Fistle.

*An*



*For excellent oyntment for the Fistles and  
doloire of the same.*

Take burnede Alumme, & Vitriolle,  
ana a quart. of a pounce Copperrooste  
℥ss. beate it smalle, & mixe it vvith a qu.  
of a pounce of clarifyede Honye, & let  
it boyle together a little Finallye adde  
therunto oyle of Bayes, Sallet-oyle, and  
Terebintine oyle, ana a qu. of an ounce,  
mixe the vvell together to an oyntment.

*A Water for the Fistles.*

Take *Mercurij sublimati*, ℥j. Alumme  
halfe a qu. of an ounce, melt them both  
together, let it coole agayne, beate it to  
poudre, & put it in halfe a pite of vvine,  
shogge it oftentimes aboute, and vvashe  
thervvith the Fistle.

**For the Morbo Gallico,**  
or Pockes.

*A Pocke-salue, or oyntment.*

Take Quicksiluer, ℥j. *Aqua vita*, & Vi-  
neger, ana a spoonfull, put it in a nar-  
rowe glasse, and shake it as longe till the  
Quicksiluer be separated. Then take  
oyle of Bayes, & poudre of Bayberries,  
ana ℥ss. put it in a little pot and mixe it  
vvall together vvith the Quicksiluer, &  
anoynte heervvith all the loynes, & the  
Handes, and the Feet.

*For Lamenes through the Pockes.*

Take oyle of Camomille, boyle theri  
Mij. of grownde vvormes, till such time  
as they vvexe very drye, strayne this oyle  
through a cloth, & anoyne thervvith  
the lame loynes.

*For the Pockes.*

Take Columbine, Beefoote, Agrimo-

nye, strauve berrye-leaues, and Saracens-  
herbe ana Mj. boyle them together in a  
Canne of vvine, as longe as a harde Egge,  
and administre vnto him hecrof both  
morninge, & eueninge to drinke. This  
expelleth the Poxe vvholye out of the  
body, & cureth vvithout any lamenes.  
It is also a good vulnerarye potion, or  
drinke.

*The oyntment of D. Anthonius Clompen.*

Take Litharge of Goulde, ℥jss. Ma-  
sticke, Franckinsence, *Cerussa*, ana ℥ss. *Euphorbij*, vvhyte Neele vvorne, burnede A-  
lumme, ana halfe a qu. of an ounce, *Ci-  
nabaris*, ℥j. *Ephemerum*, ℥ss. oyle of Bayes,  
℥ss. Barrov hoggesgreace ℥vjss. adde ther  
unto Quicksiluer ℥ij. mixe it all toge-  
ther to a graye oyntment.

*An other excellent remedye for the Pockes.*

Take a quart of *Aqua vita*, Cloues  
halfe a qu. of an ounce, Safferne, Pepper,  
ana ℥j. Alumme, *Cerussa*, ana ℥ss. Ginger,  
℥j. *Mercurij sublimati*, ℥ss. beate all these  
thinges smalle, put them in the *Aqua vi-  
ta*, mixe it all vvell together, & occlude  
it close. Hauinge stoode thus closeleye  
stoppede the continuance of eight dayes,  
anoynt then the dolorouse loynes ther  
vvith. Then take Camphir, *Cerussa*, bur-  
ned Alumme, *Mercurij sublimati*, ana a qu.  
of an ounce, beate them verye smalle, &  
powver theron vvater of vvilde Roses, &  
vvater of Nightshade ana a pinte: stirre  
it vvell about, and put euerye eueninge,  
and morninge, two or three droppes in  
the aperition. And vse all vvayes the fo-  
mentatione or bathing, vvich is descri-  
bed amongst the receiptes of the badde  
vicerarions.

*A precious remedye for the Pockes.*

Firste take Oatenstrauve Mj. Mallo-  
vves Mij. or iij. as much Saule, boyle  
all these together, in a kettel, & set it in a  
bathing Tubbe, & ther let the Patient  
lyeate



svveate in a drye bath: Nowv the svveate beinge vvell dried, heate as thē a flinte, lay the same by the Patiente in the bath and povver theron *Aqua vita*, because he might giue from him a goode damp, & thē this dampe vvill expelle all badde humores. Then cause him vvashe his mouth vvith *Aqua vita*. Make this Bath tvrice for the Patiente, & the shall haue thē Pockes breake out of his bodye, vvwhich a longe time haue hidd themselves in the Bloode. And then vvashe his Aperciones vvith this subsequeute vvater. Take the inmost barks of the Beech tree, choppe thē smale, boyle them in a pot vvith halfe vvine, and halfe vvater, and then vvashe thervvith the aperciones tvrice, or thrice a daye. And if so be there remayne markes take thē the root of Salomons-seale, chavy thē fastinge, & thervvith rubbe the marckes, and they vvill departe.

*An excellent drinke for the Pockes.*

Take Beefoote boyle it in vvine or beere, and drinke therof tvrice a day, a good draught, at a time. Melte also Beefoote, and Aristologe, in vvater, & vvashe thervvith the vlcérations.

*A tryede remedye for all inueterate pockye Vlcérations.*

Take Quicksiluer, *Cerussa*, Harrestallov, Barrovhogges-greace, ana 3 q. of an ovnce, Iuniper-oyle, Masticke, and Mirrhe, ana a like. The rallovve, greace, & oyle must be melted together, & then mixe the other thinges thervvith, boyle them to an oyntment, and vse it for it is excellent.

*D. Plieninger his oyntment for the Pockes.*

Take Barrovhogges-greace lb j. Dogges-greace 3 j. beaten Bayberrys, a qua. of an ovnce, oyle of Bayes 3 j. Quicksil-

uer 3 iij. Masticke, & Franckinsence, ana 3 s. Neatesfoot-oyle, 3 j. adde heerunto iuyce of Oranges, and of Columbine, of each as much as sufficeth, adde this therunto, vvhen the oyntment is vvell commixede together agaynst the fyre.

**For all badde vlcérations.**

*An excellent water which openeth all badde vlcers, which are not well cured, if onely we dippe therin a foure dubble cloth, and applye the same therō thrice a daye. It cureth also the Cancker, and the Fistles, and the Maternall tokens, if onely we applye it theron, & thervvith washe them.*

Take Agrimonye as much as you please, choppe it smale, and povvnde it vvith good vvine Vineger to a pultis, distille in *per Alembicum in ventre equino*, & then let it in a glasse in the Sunne the continuance of a moneth.

*To make an excellent stewe, which cureth all badde Vlcérations, & sore Brestes of Woemē, also extirpeth the Felon, Cancker, & Ringeworme.*

Take vvhyte, & greene Vitriolle, ana a qu. of a pounce, *Cerussa*, *Lap. Calam. Boli Armeni*, ana 3 j. & a qu. *Salarmeniack*, 3 s. beate them all together, put it in a pot, & stirr it vvith Vineger to a pultis, then glovve this pot, externallye, & internallye, in a Forge, & it vvill thē commixe, & combine together to a stone. Take heer of 3 s. povver therō vvater 3 iij. and the stonie substance vvill melt, dipp heerin little cloutes, & applye thē tvrice a daye on the vlcératione, also on the Rose, & on the sore Brestes, & on Felons, &c.

*An excellent poudre which is tryed for all inueterate Vlcers.*

Take *Achimilla*, *Sanicula*, ana 3 s. *Aristolo-*  
ge,



gye, a qu. of an ounce, vwhyte Franckinfence, Masticke, and burnede leade, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  l. drye it, and beate it to poudre it, and searce it through a fine cloth. This poudre is good for all oulde Vlcers, and for holes in vvoemens Brestes, for all impure vvoides, for all diseases of the priuities, &c. beinge onely at morniges & eueninges streved therin.

*An excellent remedye for the Fistles.*

Take of the iuyce of Alehoofe 3 quar. of an ovvnce, beatē Copper-roofte 3 j. mixe them vwell together, & dipp therin your tente, and thrust the same into the Fistle.

*An oynment for oulde, and badde Vlcers.*

Take oyle of Roses, oyle of *Hypericon*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. mixe them together, and adde therunto iuyce of Rue, Plātaine, & Mintes, ana 3 j. vvarme it, & adde therto crustes of Ryebreade that it may be a poul-tis. Then take vwhyte VVaxe and Tereblntine, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  l. set it on the Fyer, & let it vvithout boylinge heate. Then take *Cerussa*, a qu. of an ounce, Litharge, halfe as much, burned Alumme 3 j. beat them all, and put the one after the other therein, till it vvexe a salue. And takinge this Salue from the fyer you must adde therunto Camphir, 3 j. beinge first mixed vvith Rosevvater, & so let it coole. VVe must first applye of this foresayed poul-tis on the Vlceration. Then spreade this Playster the thicknes of halfe ones little finger on a cloth, and so applye it on the Vlceration.

*A precious oynment for inveterate Vlcers.*

Take Pirofin, and VVaxe, ana a qu. of a poude, he Goatesgreace, halfe as much melte all these together, & let thē boyle a vvhyle. Mixe then thervvith a qu. of a ounce of Terebintine, mixe it vwell to-

gether and put it in a pot. VVash this Vlceration tvvice a day vvith vvine thē sprede of this oynment on a cloth, and applye it on the Vlceration, and it hel-peth.

*An excellent oynment for all inveterate Vlcérations.*

Take oyle of Roses  $\frac{3}{4}$  l. yolckes of Egges,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. vwhyte glasse verye finelye poudred  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. the inner barkes of the Eldre M j. boyle them together, & make therof an oynment.

*How we shoulde protecte, and keepe an Vlcer, without Playster, or Tente, other without payne, or proude fleshe growne therē.*

Take *Ferraria* M j. Suckorye, & *Eleniū* rootes, ana M j. all vvich must be digged vp in lunc: minse them smalle, and boyle them in fve quartes of vvater, & reserue this vvater in a Pot. Heate it, and then dippe therin 3 or 4 times dubbled cloutes, applye them therō 2 or 3 a daye, and lay theron a dry compress.

*An excellent oynment for inveterate vlcers which hath oftentimes bin experimēted.*

Take Barrovvhogges-greace  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. oyle of Iuniper-berries, a quart. of a pounce, Franckinfence, & Masticke ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. *Mercurij sublimati*,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. beaten Pirofin,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. and VVaxe  $\frac{3}{4}$  l. Lequifye the vvaxe, & the rosin together, and then mixe the other beinge smallye beaten thervvith, & thē thou haest an excellent salue for all inveterate vlcers.

*A most excellent Playster for oulde vlcers of a Knighte.*

Take Burchtree iuyce, distille it per *Alembicum*, vvashe the vlceration thervvith thrice a daye, and all vvayes applye this subsequnt Playster theron.

Take



Take Pirofin, & VVaxe, ana a like, melt them together, make therof a Playster, and strevve therin the poudre of Burch-tree Barckes, before you applye theron the Playster.

*For runninge vlcers of the Legges.*

Take Gentiane lb iij. discide the same in smale peeces, adde therto a good hadfull of Saulte, boyle it as löge as soft Egges. Povver this vvater in a little tubbe, about a knce deepe, and let him set his legge one, or two howers therin, this must he continue three, or four times a daye, the continuance of 14 dayes one after other.

*An excellent vulnerarye water, for all impure vlcers, for it cureth, and mundifyeth, but may in noe wyse be used in the Capitall woundes.*

Take vvater of *Serpentaria*, a Pinte, or if you can not obtayne it take VVelle-vvater, and put therin a qu. of a pounce of Alumme, Salarmeniacke as much, & Saulte Mj. Heervvith vvash the Vlceration tvvice a daye dippe therin a cloth, and applye it on the discafe.

*When an Vlceration of the Legge beginneth to growe impure, and waxeth blacke.*

Take the iuyce of broade, & narrowve Plätaine, also the iuyce of Millefoyle, Agrimonye, Daysyes, VVallepepper, and of *Potentia*, ana a rennishe vvine glassefulle. Melted Butter lb iij. Pitch lb j. and Barrovvhogges-greace lb j, strayne it & povver the iuyce therin stirre it vvell, & let it städe a vvhole night, & in the morninge, boyle it til all the iuyce be euaporated, continuallye, stirring it about.

*For inveterate Vlcers of the Legges.*

Take Perofin a qu. of a pounce, Tere-

bintine halfe as much Litharge, 3 qu. of an ounce, countunded Saulte lb. burned glasse lb j. and a quart. *Bdellij*, *Galbani*, *Opoponacis*, *Serapini*, ana a qu. of an ounce, make therof a Playster, & applye it theron. Or, Take boyled svvete vvine lb iij. boyle therin a qu. of a pounce of Maybutter, vvhe it hath vvell boyled povver theron thre qu. of an ounce of Alumme vvater, boyle it agayne till the Butter hisse noe more, vvhen you droppe it into the Fyer. Vsc hecrof both eueninge, and morninge.

*An excellent Baulme for all manner of inveterate Vlcérations.*

Take *Galbani*, *Ammoniacy*, *Elemni*, *Bdellij*, *Mirrhe*, *Masticis*, ana a qu. of an ovvnce, beate them smalle, and povver theron VVinevineger, lb s. mixe it vvell together, and adde therunto Terebintine 3 j. Salletoyle lb ij. put all these in an Alembecke, & distille it. First of all the cense the Vlceration vvith vvine, and then both eueninge, and morninge anoynte the same vvith this Baulme.

*For dolour of the Legge which is swollen, and open.*

Take *Pyrolam*, 3 qu. of an ounce, *Verronicam*, 3 s. boyle it in a pottle of vvine, and coole it agayne. Drinke therof a little at once. Then take the greene barckes of a yonge Oake, Mj. boyle the in a quarte of vvine to the halfe, then strayne it through a cloth, & vvash thervvith oftentimes the vlcation, also on the payne althoughe it be not opē. And on the apertion of the vlcation applye a fresh Oaken leafe, and vsc noe saluc.

For Wartes.

Anoynte them vvith *Oleo Sesamino*, & they vvill vvithout doubt departe, on vvhat place of the bodye soeuer they stande.



## For Cornes of the Feete.

373.

stade. Or, Take of the vvater vvich distilleth out of the Vervven-flovvers in the Sunne, vvashe thervvith the vvartes, and then applye theron the contunded flovvvers, and they vvill fall of theselues.

### *For Wartes of the Handes.*

Take Saulr, Mustarde, Brimstone, ana a like, mixe thervvith Vineger, & vvashe thervvith the Handes, and the VVarres vvill departe.

Or, Take an Onion povver Vineger theron, beate it vvell together, & vvashe therein your hādes, & they vvill departe. But the best remedye is to burne the vvartes firste vvith the glovvge cole of a Ryesstrawve, and they vvill the departe, and grovve noe more.

### *Torepelle Wartes.*

After bathinge cut of the vvartes, and applye theron contunded Basille-seed. Or, Applye theron Brimstone, after dissectione therof, and vvith a little VVaxe candle set it on fyre.

Or, Take longe black snayles, boyle them in vvater, vvashe thervvith oftentimes the vvartes, & they vvill departe.

Or, Lay the Snayles in a pot, strevve them vvith Saute, and annoynthe the VVarres vvith the vvater that cometh therof.

### *To the Wartes of the Heade and of other places.*

Take the rootes of vvhyte *Soponaria*, boyle it in vvater, & povver that vvater, through Boxetree Ashes, to a lye, vvashe thervvith the Heade euerye thre or four dayes once. Also you may poudre this herbe, and strevve it theron.

### *For the Wartes.*

Take *Narciscum*, beate it to a poudre,

applye it theron and they vvill fall of.

### *For the Wartes.*

Mixe the iuyce of V Volues-milcke vvith Pirofin, boyle it vvell together till the iuyce be euaporated avay. Make therof Playsters, applye the on the vvartes, 3 or 4 nightes, & euerye morninge a nue, and they vvill fall of.

## For Cornes of the Feete.

First let him bath his Feete, then cut out the Corne, till she bleede, & vvhen she ceaseth bleedinge, droppe then ther on one or two droppes of this subsequent saluē vvipe it of, and droppe an other therō. Vse this as lōge till it smarte and vvexeth blacke, & it is as then sufficient. At the first it corrodeth, & biteth extreamlye but of noe cōtinuance. The first oymēt must be thus made. Take of the sharpest Potashes, and vnsliffed lime ana a like, povver theron vvater, & let it stande 2 or 3 dayes, oftentimes stirring it about, & if so be the Lye be not sharpe enoughe, as then boyle it a little, oftentimes stirring it, then let her stāde till that she be agayn clarified. Then skimme of the vppermoste therof, and take vnsliffed lime finely beate to powder, make therof a pultis, vvith the sayed Lye, and vse it as is aboue sayed. If so be it falleth not sharpe enoughe, then take Salarmoniacke, and Alumme, boyle the same vvith lime, & Ashes of Vinebratiches, and vse it on the same manner.

Or,

Take in steede of vvater Vineger, or *Aqua vite*. Novve the place of the Corne beinge blacke, use then this subsequent saluē. Take Garlicke, Sope, & Brimstone beate all these together. Applye heerof euerye day a fresh Playster theron, till it

li be



be vvholye dried. Then cure it as an other vlcration. This is certayn and experimented.

*A certayne pou dre For Cornes of the Feete.*

Take *Lap. Calam.* glovve it nine times powver therō Vineger, or *Aqua Vita*, that the pou dre of the stone may vvel be couered, & boyle it till such time it be exsiccarede: Then pou dre him smale and fiste him, & mixe as much Salpetre ther vvirh, and applye it theron, the Corne beinge first cut of.

Or,

Take *Arsenici*, *Alumēis de pluma*, *Gal lar. recent*, *Auripigmēti*, ana  $\text{ʒj}$ . beate it verye smale, but hange a cloth ouer your Face, least the flyinge dust therof entre into your bodye, boyle it then in vine Vineger till it be depriued of all his vigor, strayne it throughe a cloth, & mixe ther vvirh unsliffed lime  $\text{ʒij}$ . mixe them all together then sett it on an quen to drye, & then beate it to pouder. And in applicatiō hecrof, you must vse a defen siue.

*To repell Cornes from the Toes.*

Take Sabine, steepe it in vine 24 ho vvers, pounde them, and rye thē on the Corne 3 dayes one after other, & it vvill be extracted, and cured like other disea ses. *Probatum.*

Or,

Cutt thē avway in vvhat place soeuer they stande. Rubbe them till the bloode follovy, and then anoynte them vvith the iuyce of Oaken-leaves, or vvith the roote of *Calidonia*. But you must vse it euerye day, and the *Calidonia* roote vvill helpe.

Or,

Steepe of the gummes *Ammoniāci*, or *Serapini*, a qu. of an ovvnce, three dayes after other in Vineger to be melted, spreade therof on a peece of Lether, and

applye it on the Corne.

Or,

Hauiinge discidee avway the Corne, droppe therō the iuyce of the herbe cal led *VVolues-milcke*. Or, Applye therō the Gaule of a Carpe.

Or,

Streuve theron the pou dre of beaten *Crenifheyes*, after you haue bathed, and discided the same.

Or,

Applye therō the slime of the faulted *Snayles*, redde *Snayles*. I meane, often times one after other, and vvithout all doubt it helpeth.

*For superfluous bones.*

*To repelle the superfluous bones.*

Take euerye mōrninge a little freshe *Hasselvvande*, & rubb ther vvith verye vvell the supernaturalle bone. And ther rubbe it vvith fastinge spittle, & it vvill departe, vvwhether it be in Men, or brute creatures.

Or,

Take of those Bees vvwhich lye deade in the Beehives frye them a little in *Sal ler-oyle*, lay them on a cloth, and binde them on the superfluous bone, euerye day makinge a freshe, & it vvill departe.

*Ende of the fourth*

*Parre.*





# THE FIFTH AND LASTE PARTE

of this Boocke of Physicke.

Wherin are discribede vnto vs all stronge waters,  
vvith diuers profitable and commodious Poudres, and Con-  
fectiones, in like sorte also certayne Playsters, & Salues,  
the virtues vvhere of haue sufficiently bin  
tryed, and put in practise.

*The most especiall, and highlye commendede  
Cordiall Water, the virtue vvhere of hath di-  
uers times bin experimented, & also  
highlye commended, & lauded.*

Take Rosemarye, Mayflowvers, Vio-  
lettes, Burrage-flowvers, ana  $\text{ʒ}$  iij. Mario-  
rane, Lauēdre, gentile Sauge, *Eringium*,  
ana  $\text{ʒ}$  j. Baulme  $\text{ʒ}$  s. chop all these hear-  
bes smale, and then take Nuttemegges,  
Mace, vvhyte Ginger, Cloues, Cinamo-  
me, Cardamome, Graynes, Cubebes,  
Galingale, Iuniperberryes, Misceldē of  
the Oake, peeled Pionye-seedes, raspede  
Hartes-horne, vvwhich vvvas caught be-  
twene the two Ladyedayes, ana a qu.  
of an ovnce, Hungarian Goulde, Pear-  
les, Elckes-clavve, Hartes-bone, ana a q.  
of an ounce, beate all thinges to poudre  
each a parte, & then mixe thē together,  
addinge therto Muscke  $\text{ʒ}$  ij. povver ther  
on a little Malmasye, & mixe it to a pul-  
tis, make therof little balles, as bigge as a  
Haselnutte. Then take the chopped her-  
bes, vvith the balles, povver theron vva-  
ter, of *Spica*, Stravvberryes, Rose-vvater,  
and Malmasye, ana a quarte, stoppe the  
Canne very close, & sett the same at the

beginninge of the Moone in Sande, in a  
drye Sellar, & ther let it stāde till it vvexe  
agayn newve Moone. Take thē the cāne  
agayne out of the Sellare, let the iuyce  
therof strayne throughe a cloth cleane  
of, & beate the substāce in a Morter di-  
vide the same in foure distillatorye glas-  
ses vvwhich stande in vvater, & then also  
diued the iuyce thervvith in the same  
glasses. Then stoppe vvith lome the  
helme close theron, & distille it vvell, so  
that in the distillatoryes it doe not boyl,  
nether must you distill the vvhole mat-  
ter therout, because it may remayn fom-  
vvhat moyste, or els the vvater vvoulde  
be bitter, & if thē ther be anye strength  
as yet in the matter, distille it then vvith  
vvine. Reserue that aparte for it is good  
for poore folckes. The first is the gouldē  
Cordiallevvater, vvwhich is right, & good  
as the Duke Adolph of Anholt, obtay-  
ned it of *Maximiliano* the firste Empe-  
rour of that name.

*The vse, and virtues of this Water.*

If so be any person chaunce to be ex-  
treameleye hurte, administre immediat-  
lye vnto him of this vvater to drick thre  
spoonesfulle, it preserueth the Cordiall

Ii ij      bloode,



bloode, nether permitteth the strength of the Harte to departe. It protecteth from beinge stricke, from svoundinge, from greate sicknesses, and yeeldeth one greate strengthe. In extreme hunger, & in penurye of victualles, vve may oftentimes vse therof both day, and night a spoonefulle at once, and anoynte therewith the Heade, & pulses, it præserueth a man in his strēth, as the Duke aboue rehearsed in extreame hunger, hath him selfe personallie made tryall therof. A sicke person shall take of this vvater oftentimes after other a spoonefulle, and anoynte therewith his Heade, & Pulses.

A grauide vvoman, vvwhich is saynte, and imbicill, must take one spoonefull of this vvater, dippe therin a little cloth, & applye it on her Naule, and anoynte therewith her Pulses. It vvill revive her childe if onely ther be but a little respiracione left therin. She may also vse therof in all affrightinge sicknesses. Also a vvoman beinge in laboure she must thē take therof thre spoonesfulle. If the secondes vvill not follovv, heate as then this vvater, & lay therin the Pessarye, & anoynte the same in the bodye, and the secondes vvill then follovv. *Probatum.*

VVhen the vvombe of a vvoman ascendeth vpvvards, you must then take a cleane sponge, dippe the same in this vvater, lay the same in her lappe, and the vvombe vvill immediatlye discende agayne into her naturalle situatiō. VVhē you intende to vse heerof, vse a meane therin, and administre but a little therof to the Childrē. All this vvwhich hath bin sayed is tryed, and founde true. And God of his infinite mercye graunte goode successe therunto in all thinges. Amen:

*The redde Aqua vita.*

Take of the best *Aqua vite*, 4 quartes, distille it as often, till a little cloth of tyvo fingers bredth, therin beinge dipped, & set on fyre doe burne to Ashes. Take to

a quarte of this *Aqua vite*, lb iij. of Raysons, all of thē beinge cleanted of their stones. The *Aqua vite*, must be put in a greate glasse, closelye stopped: but the Raysons in a pot of thre quartes, replenishe him vvith fayre vvellvvater, & let him boyle till all the strēth of the Raysons be boyled avvay, & the vvater redd, of this vvater vve must strayn one quarte, put it in a little pot, & keepe it. Then vve must, agayne replenishe the pot by the fyre, & let it boyle avvay the thirde parte therof, strayne it through a cloth, and crushe out the Raysons. The vvater must vve put agayne in the Pot, sett the same in a kittle, vvherin vve vse to distill, permittinge the same to euaporate till such time it vvexe as thicke as a syrupe. Novv beinge as thicke as a syrupe, povver it in to a pott puttinge it by the other boyled vvater, & couer it close. Take to tyvo quartes of this *Aqua vite*, Cinamome 3 j. & a qu. Nuttemegges, Galingal, Cloues, ana a qu. of an ounce, beate it finelye, and then sifte it. Thē put it in a distillatorye, vvith the sayed *Aqua vite*, and stoppe it close vvith paste vvwhich is made of vvhytes of Egges, & meale, & thē distill it the continuance of 24 houvers, but especially takinge heede the vvater in the kittle doe not boyle, but continue allvvayes of one heate. Let it thē coole, & strayne the *Aqua vite*, from the spices, in to a greate glasse, & adde vnto a quarte of the vvine vvwhich hath bin distilled vvith the spices, a quarte of the redd vvater of the Raysons, and of that thicke vvater vvwhich vve call the syrupe, also a quarte. Stoppe it close, & shake it vvell together sett it thē on a hot stue, on the ouen, often times stirring it rovnde aboute, & it vvill clarifye, & the thickest vvill sinck to the bottome, but the ouen must not be too hot. Novv it beīge verye cleere, let it thē voluntarielye strayne through a close cloth, and not crushe it.

*The composition of the Pearle-water.*

Take prepared Pearles, 3 j. & Maydevve 3 iij. Mc-



℥iij. *Melissa*-vvater ℥iij. mixe it vvith the Pearles, put it in a glasse, and stoppe it close. This is an excellent vvater, for fayntinge, or any other corporalle imbicillitye, hauinge druncke but one, or tvvo spoonesfulle therof.

*Afercible Water, of the Countesse of Zim-  
ren, for Rheumes, Fayntige, & all other infir-  
mityes, to vse therof one spoonefulle more, or  
lesse therof, accorde to the constitution of the  
Patiente, and the infirmitie, or Sicknes.*

Take Lauender-flowvers, Mij. Rose-  
mary, Bayleaves, ana Mij. vvilde Thime,  
M℥. rootes of blue Nenuphar, or Ireas,  
℥ij. of the best Cinamome, ℥s. Mace,  
Nuttmegges, and Cubebes, ana ℥j. Pio-  
nyeseede a qu. of an ouce, beate all these  
together, and put it in a distillatorye, and  
povver therō a pottle of Beechtreblof-  
some vvater, and a pinte of Sage vvater,  
let this stande closelye stopped 8 dayes,  
euery day once stirringe it, & thē distille  
it. And vvhen it is all most distilled to  
one quarte, povver the distilled vvater  
agayne into the distillatory, let it agayne  
stande tvvo dayes, & then agayne distille  
it. And hauinge distilled one quarte  
therof, reserue that in a glasse, for it is the  
best to drincke, the other is also goode  
but not soe forcible as the firste.

*To make Aurum potable:*

Take 80 quartes of the best vvine, as  
is Canarye vvine, &c. take therof fiue pī-  
tes at once, in a glasse bodye, all vvayes  
consideringe it be not aboute the thirde  
parte full. Distille heerof in *Balneo Marie*  
halfe a pinte vvith a gentle fyer. Reserue  
as then this *Spiritus vini*, in a close stop-  
ped glasse, & the remanente vvich re-  
mayneth in the glass you may cast avay  
and povver agayne fiue pintes therin, &  
agayne distille halfe a pinte, as before, &  
povver it by the other. Vse this as longe  
till of thē quartes you haue distilled one

quarte, and in fine of these 80 quartes,  
8 quartes, and put then together in one,  
or tvvo greate glasses. Then take of this  
distilled spirite fiue pintes, in a glasse bo-  
dye, & distille therof vvith as small heate  
as is possible three pintes. Put this *Spiri-  
tum* in a glasse, and stoppe it close. Take  
agayne of the first distilled Spirite fiue  
pintes, & distill agayne fiue pintes ther-  
of, povver thē by the firste three pintes,  
of the remanente distille alle three pin-  
tes, and you haue thē in all nine pintes.  
The remayninge Phlegme, you may vse  
vvherto you please. Then take of those  
nine pintes, three pītes in a glasse bodye,  
& distille therof one pinte, vvith a gētle  
fyer. Put this *Spiritus* in a glasse, on a  
coole close place, closelye, stoppde vse  
this as oftē till of those 9 pītes, you shall  
haue distilled sixe pintes, & reserue the  
same in a coole place beīge closely stop-  
ped. Thē take of these sixe pintes, foure  
pintes, and distill therof tvvo pintes, and  
then of the remanente tvvo pintes, one  
pinte, and then you haue three pintes, of  
verye stronge, and exceedinge *Spiri-  
tum vita*, vvich by his right appella-  
tion may vvell be callede *Quinta essentia*  
beinge distilled of 80 quartes, for the  
composition of the *Aurum potable*. Put  
these sayed three pītes in a glasse vvich  
contayneth about fiue pintes, adde ther  
to 3 qu. of a pounce of vvhyte Sugercā-  
dye, stoppe it close vvith paper, and sett  
it in a vvarme place, either in vvarme  
Ashes, vvarme sādē, or any other vvarm  
place, but not to vvarme, & so let it melt  
the Sugercandye, & then povver it into  
an other glasse. Then take 25 leaues of  
goulde clarified Honye a pinte, beate it  
vvell, & put therein then the sayed leaues  
of Goulde, beat thē vvell together that  
vve see the goulde noe more, thē povver  
therin vvarme vvater, & thē the goulde  
vvill sincke to the grounde, povver of  
then the honye, and vvaihe the goulde  
very vvell, let it dry vvell, & put this *Cal-  
cem*, in the *Quinta essentia*, till such time

Li iij. it



It dissolue therein. Then powver it from of the remanente goulde Calce, because the *Quinta essentia*, can not all at once dissolue it, but throughe continuance of time, if vve set it in fime, or els in *Balneo Mariae*. Adde as then to the *Quinta essentia*, the subseque[n]te Species. 4. *Species. Diambræ*, 3 j. *Diamusci* 3 vj. *Diamargariti*, 3 s. *Diarrhod. Abbatis*, 3 s. *Diathamaro*, 3 s. siuer, a qu. of an ounce, finelye raspede Vnicorne, 3 j. Put all this in *Quinta essentia*, stoppe it close, and sett it on some vvarme place, ether in Ashes or in *Balneo Mariae*, the space of three vveekes euerye day once or tvvice stirrige it about. The set it agayne, sixe dayes in a coole place, & let it stande stille: & then gentilye powver it of, into an other glasse, & put ther in of the best Muscke a qu. of an ounce, Ambre greece, as much: stopp the glasse close, vvith vvaxe, tye theron a cloth, & sett it on a cerryne place euerye daye for the cōtinuance of tvvo moneth stirring it once or tvvice a day, but in the laste tvvo vveekes doe not once touch it. The powver of the cleere[n]t therof into an other glasse, & stoppe it as close as is possible, for it vvill for all that sufficientlye euaporate, & consume, & then you haue the right, & true *Aurū potabile*, the vvich is indued vvith these, & such like subseque[n]te virtues. It præserueth a man in health, & his naturalle strengthe, more then anye other medicines. Also it protecteth a mā from al infirmities, vvich take their originalle of oulde, to vvith for Rheumes, &c. It hath an especiale strength to strengthen the Braynes, especiallye vvherby are annexed anye coulde humors, it dryeth thē. Experiēce also hath taught the same to defēde any mā from vnhealthsame ayre, vvherfore in the time of the Plague, vve may take therof three, or foure dropes, vvith a morsle of toastede breade, before vve goe into the ayre.

An excellent redde, goulden water, for venim, and for all sicknesses vvich are occasioned throughe coulde.

Firste make an *Aqua vite* vvich must be as purelye distilled as is before in the goulden vvater rehearsed. Burye the same beinge in a glasse in the sande, or vndre grounde, the continuance of 14 dayes, and it vvill vvex as svweet as Malmasye. VVith this *Aqua vite*, must you distille, euerye one of these subseque[n]te thiges aparre, as lōge as ther remayneth, anye strength therein. And then put the extractiones, altogethe[r] in a greate glasse addinge therto as much Malmasye, as is of the other extractiones, but firste boyle therein, vvhyte Suger of Candye halfe a pounce, till it be vvell melted, & vvhen it is coulde powver it then by the extractiones, in a vverye greate glasse. Hāge ther in Muscke, Gvj. Ambre Giiij. & Siuer, G8. tyed in a peece of redde Taffataye. And as then this pracious aureate, or goulden vvater is completlye finished. The thinges vvich serue for this vvater are these. Of the best Cinnamon 3 j s. Galingale, 3 s. *Angelica*, Pionycroote, ana 3 s. Cubebes, Zeduar, vvlayte Giger, lōge Pepper, Nuttemegges, *Calmus*, ana a qu. of an ounce, redde Yellovve, and vvhyte *Santalus*, Pepper, Mace, ana as much, Burrage-flovvvers, 3 iij. flovvvers of Buglosse, *Stech. Arabica*, Rosemarye-flovvvers, Citron-peeles, and seede a qu. of an ounce, hole Safferne 3 ij. Sage 3 s. redde drye Roses, a qu. of an ounce, Mariorane, *Ligni Aloes*, *Sem. Ameos*, ana 3 ij. Cardamome, 3 iij. Graynes, Ireas, Annise, ana 3 s. Fennelle-seede, 3 s. Pionye-seede, Rubarbe, ana a qu. of an ovnce, 6 or 7 rootes of Bearvvorte. All vvich thinges beinge grosselye beaten, you must each a parte distille vvith the *Aqua vite*, vvherin you must powver as much *Aqua vite*, that each may be couerede thervvith the depth of tvvo fingers, and in a vvarme place, and then the *Aqua vite* vvill thervvith



vvith be dyed, povver the same of in the morninge, & povver freshe thereon, doe that as often till the *Aqua viva*, be noe more couered thervvith. This vvater is especialle goode for an imbicille stomacke, for a coulde Liuer, impuritye of the bloode, it corroborateth the Heade, & all the senses of man, & the Harte, it is also good for fayntinge vvhen vvith a morselle of breade vve take it. Also it is good for al diseases of the Heade, & especiallye for the strikinge of the Lorde his Hande. Therin you must administre, 3j. therof, and rubbe thervvith his Necke, Nostrelles, & Tōgue. Also is it good for the Colique, & for all payne of the guttes, if therof vve take a little, and also annoynte thervvith the Naule.

*An excellent Water for all diseases, & Accidents of the Heade.*

Take Rosemarye, ʒ 6ʒ, Mayflowvers, Sage, & Lauendre-flowvers, ana ʒ 5. Mariorane, and *Seseli*-seede, ana ʒ iij. & 3 qu. Take Cinamome, Galingale, Ginger, Cloues, Nuttmegges, Mace, Cummine, Graynes, Cubebes, ana ʒ ʒ. cut the herbes, & rootes smalle, mixe thē together, & put it in a greate glasse, povver thereon two gallons of the best Rēnische-vvine, then take the iuyce of vvhyte Roses, a pinte, and a halfe, iuyce of Vervvinea quarte, iuyce of Dille, of vvater garlick, of greate Dockeleaves, & iuyce of Eldreleaves, ana halfe a pinte. Take also thereto halfe a pinte of yellovve Violervvater, vvherin are hunge of Muscke ʒ ij. & hath stode thervvith 10 dayes in the Sūne, put all these together by the hearbes, and Spices, in the glasse, mixe it all vvell together, stoppe it close, & so set it in the earth exposed to the firmamente, in vnslitte lime, doe not couer the glasse to close vvith the earth because the devv might through the earth soake to the glasse, & to let it stande 14 dayes. On the fifteenth daye you must make bare the

glasse from the earth, and povver good store of vvater on the glasse, that the lime may be vvell slitted. Then beate the Herbes and Spices, in a mortre to a poultis, & povver agayne the iuyce thereon, & gentilye distille it, and lutifye the Helme, and the Pype therof, on all sydes verye close, leaste anye fume pearce therthrough. And hauinge distilled three pottles therof, applye therunto an other recipiente, for that vvich followeth is not so stronge as the firste.

If anye man doe but povver therof a spoonefull on his Head & rubbeth the same verye vvell in, & annoynteth thervvith his Foreheade, & Temples, it vvill repelle, all dampes of the Heade, annihilateth all vvindes, & dravveth all moisture therout. It corroborateth the Braynes, all the Sēces, & especiallye the sight. It helpeth the Memorye, repelleth the vertiginousnes, prauenteth all Rheumes, vvich oftentimes descende on the Breste. It exempteth all dolour of the Heade, if thervvith vve annoynt the same. It reuiuerh the imbicille, & svvoundige Persons, if onelye they drinke a spoonefull therof, but vve must also annoynte his temples, & Pulses thervvith. Also vve may applye little cloutes beīge dipped therein on his Harte.

## Commodious, and precious Poudres.

*The ferreall poudre, called Crocus Martis.*

Take filed Iron, put it in an earthen panne, besprinkle it vvith Saultervvater and mixe it vvell together, that it may be verye vvell moystened, then set it on a vvarme place to drie agayn, & two dayes thereafter, moysten it agayne, vvith the same vvater, and vse that as often till it be verye rusty. Then beate it in a Mortre, povver as much vvater

theron



theron till the rednes be departed. Then powver it in a kettle, let it settle, and powver of the vvater from the toppetherof & let the remanente drye in the kettle. Put it then in a Pot, sett him in the fyre that he may be both superiourlye, & inferiourlye couered vvith fyre, and make the fyre so bigge that the Pot, & all that is therein may be redde, and glowvinge hot. Of this poudre vve must agaynst the bloodyeflix, take 3j. Also is it goode agaynst bleedinge of vvoundes beinge therein strevvede.

*Aurum vite, of those of Hohenlo.*

Beate a Duckett verie thinne, cut him into little peeces, put therof 3j. to 3j. of Quicksiluer, in a hot cruible, the compelle the liue Mercurye, or Quicksiluer in coule vvater, to strayne through a peece of vvhyte Lether. The *Amalgama* must you vvashe vvith Saulte, & Vineger, vvich must be of the vveight of an ovnce, & if it be not so heauye, adde as much therto that it may be of the vveight of an ounce, & the seauen dragmes of Mercurye come to one dragme of goulde. Put it in a glasse bodye vvith a Helme theron, sett it in the sande, and adde therto 3 q. of an ounce of *Aqua fortis*, distille it therof, & let it coole agayn. Powver it agayne theron, and let it coole agayn vse it so fve times one after other & it vvill vvexe a redde poudre, vvich is called *Aurum vite*, and the aureate, or goulden prapitate, put it in a cruse, glove it, & it vvill vvexe redde: vvashe this poudre vvith Rosevvater, and let it drye agayne.

*Vsus.*

Heerof vve administre to an aged mā, the vveighte of fve, sixe, seauē, eight, or nine graynes, to a childe thre, four, fve, or at the most sixe graynes, accordge to the bignes, strengthe, & qualitee of the Patient, beinge mixed vvith a little cōserue of Roses. For the Plague, Pockes,

Lamnes, Itch, Leprosye, for venim or loue medicines vvich are administred to any bodye. For the Droptie, VVolph, and for the Cancker, &c. VVe may vse it in all perillous sicknesses, for it purgeth vell. But most of all vve vse it in externalle diseases.

*A poudre of the Sculle of a Harie.*

Take the Sculle of a Harie, to vvitt the bone vvith the skinne, & plucke out the hayre take onely the sculle, choppe it smalle, & let it drye, the beate it smalle, & sifte it. Put it then into a peuter dishe, powver theron hot vvater that the poudre may be thervvith couered the bredth of a finger, mixe it vell together, & let the poudre sincke, & in the ende it vvill driue on the toppē strayne it, and take good Rosevvater, powver it on the poudre in the dishe, that the vvater may couer the poudre, & so set it in an oven to drye beate it smalle agayn, & the reserue it vell. Then take Crenisheyes, vvich are not soddē beate the also very smalle, & sift them in a boxe, through a cloth, reserue that also, & the these two poudres, are prapared. And vvhen you purpose to vse the same, then take of each a like, & mixe the together. This poudre is good agaynst all poyson beinge taken into the bodye excepte, for Diamantes beinge taken in or Glasse &c. But for all vvich, may be made of iuyces, of vvormes, or such like venims, all vvich venims, can not hurte anye man, if in time vve take of the sayede poudre. But all venomous stones, they are so venomous, that mens stomakes, & the gutts, are ther vvith eaten for the poudre of the stones cleaueth fast therunto. And this poudre is not only good for all venims, but also for vertiginousnes of the Heade, for the fallinge Sicknes, for the strikinge of the Lordes Hāde. It preuēteth all Rheumes of the Heade, it maketh sovnde braynes, complete senses, good memorye, and



and præserueth a man in his age. VVe may also administ're it vnto childrē, because it expellerh all venoume, and also the vvormes. VVhē you desire to vse of this poudre, take therof halfe a drag. at once, vvith a spoonefull of Rose-vvater, & mixe it vvell together, & take ther of at eueninge goinge to bedde, and by times in the morninge, couer your selfe vvarme, & it vvill lye, & oppugne, & expelle all the venoume in your bodye, & vvormes. It is also good beinge taken in agaynst the Agues, if oftentimes they take it: for it consumeth, & expelleth all impuriye, out of the vvich the Ague taketh her originalle. But in anye case vve may not take it vvithout Rose-vvater, because the smell of the Rosevvater, dravveth vnto it the force of this poudre, vvherby it extendeth his smelle throughout all the bodye.

*A verye excellent Anidotarye poudre, of the Duke Ferdinando, of Beyerē, as well for the Plague, as for all other pestilentiall infirmityes.*

Take Bezoar, ʒ 7. Vnicorne, ʒ ij. Hartes-horne, vvich is killed betvvixte the tvvo lady dayes, ʒ iij. *Os de Corda Cerui*, ʒ ij. *Terra sigillata*, *Boli Armeni*, luorye, ana halfe a quart. of an ovvnce, of the right Smaragdes, ʒ 5. Rubyes, Saphires, Hiacinthes, Chrysolites, *Topasius*, Pearles, redde, and vvhyte Coralles, ana ʒ j. fine Goulde, peeled Citron-kernelles, Cinamome, ana halfe a qu. of an ounce, Ambre, & Musck, ana ʒ j. VVe must beate each a parte, (but the preciouſe stones, & the Pearles, must firste bevvel prępared as the Apothecaries best knowve to vse the same) & mixe thē vvell together. Of this poudre must vve take ʒ j. at once.

### Purginge Baulmes.

*The Baulme of my Ladye Ongnadin.*  
Take rootes of Polypode, ʒ j. grosselye

beaten, put them in a copper panne, & povver theron a gobblet of Columbine vvater, boyle this as longe as a hard Egge, and then rubbe it throughe a cloth. Thē take fine Aloes ʒ iij. put it vvith the strayned iuyce in a little panne, & adde as yet therto Masticke, and vvhyte Frackinsence, ana ʒ j. Boyle these vvell together, till the Aloe be melted, thē strayne it agayn, & vvash out the posnet vvell, put it therē agayne, & gentilye boyle it, till it vvexe somvvhat more thicker, thē a Syrupe, and then let it stande till it be coulde, & thē reserve it in a galeye pot, addinge therto a little oyle of Annise-seedes. And vvhen you boyle the same, vve must all vvayes stirr it vvith a *Spatula*, and all vvayes take of the scūme vvith the *Spatula*, and in the last seethinge ther of vve may adde therunto one, or tvvo spoonesfull of suger.

### *A coole Stomachalle iuyce.*

Take *Rhapontica*, ʒ ʒ. descide the rootes smale, and then beate them, put them in a pot, and povver therō a rēnisse vvine glassfull of Endiue-vvater, and let it stande a vvhole night. Then take sixe leaues of Hartestūgue, smalye discide, Corentes M j. put it in a little panne and povver theron a rēnisse vvine glassfull of Burage-vvater, and povver also therrunto the *Rhapontica*, vvith the Endiue-vvater, & let the one halfe therof boyle avvay, stirre it vvell about, & thē strayne it throughe a cloth. And take Aloe ʒ ij. Masticke ʒ j. and Frackinsence ʒ ʒ. put all these together in a panne, and povver theron the strayned iuyce, boyle it till the Aloe be melted, and then agayne strayne it. Lastlye set it agayne on the fyre, and adde therto *Manna* ʒ ʒ. i. syrupe of Violettes, tvvo spoonesfull, boyle them sufficientlye together, as the firste.

### *An extraction of Rubarbe.*

Take Coloquinte ʒ q. of an ouce, blacke Neefe-



Neesvorte, Sene, ana a qu. of an ouce, *Agaricus*, ʒss. of the best Rubarbe, a qu. of an ovunce, *Diagridij* ʒj. *Stechadis Arabica*, Turbith, ana ʒj & a qu. Cinamome ʒiij. redde Roses, Masticke, *Ligni Aloes*, Mirrhe, *Asarum*, *Spicanardi*, *Stiracis*. Liquidæ ana ʒss. beate all that is to be beaten, put it all together in a glasse body, & povver theron on the best *Aqua vita*, put therō a blinde Helme, stoppe it euerye vvhere close, & loe let it stāde 10 dayes on some vvarme place. Then povver it into a strōge little bagge, crushe it out, & adde therunto of the prepared Aloc ʒjss. let gētilye boyle on hot coles, to a reasonable thicknes. Heerof vve administre the bignes of a Hasellnutte, or more, accordinge to the constitution of the Patiēte, in royvled in a peece of a vvafer, fastinge the morninge.

*A pleasaunte and stronge Confection, for the strengtheninge of all naturalle spirites.*

Take Corentes ʒiij. beaten Lycorish, put all these together in a copper pāne, & povver therō Buglosse-vvater, & Endiue-vvater, ana ʒij. VVormeyvoode, and Cinamome-vvater, ana ʒj. boyle all these vvell together, & crushe it out. Also you may beate the Raysons a little, & rubbe them throughe a course strayner, or a Colēdre, because their little skines, may be separated therof. Then put this colature agayne into a cleane panne, & therunto *Mirobalanorum Citrinorū*, *Emblacor. Citrinor.* all of thē beate, ana ʒij. boyle thē agayne together to the thicknes of a Syrupe, & beinge grovven coude adde then therto these subsequētes of the best Cinamome ʒij. cōfited Nutmegges, ʒij. *Xyloaloes*, Cloues, ana a qu. of an ovunce, conserve of Roses, ʒj. & then mixe all these vvell together to a Conserue.

*Manus Christi, verye stronge, of D. Ambrosio the iunior.*

Take prepared Pearles a quart. of an

ovunce, the fīue precious stones, ana ʒj. melte ʒij. of fine Suger, in Rosevvater of the beste ʒj. & Cinamome-vvater ʒj. & let it gentilye boyle to his righte prooffe. Beinge novv sufficientlye boyled, beate it as then vvith a vvodden Pestle, and beginninge to vvexe coude, adde thē ther unto the Pearles vvith the precious stones, and povver it on a stone to a flat Suger.

### All manner of good Salues.

*An excellent oyntmēt for all swellings, to protecte them from all badde Accidentes, also to annoynt externallye therewith, when the Almondes of the Throte, are swollen.*

Take rootes of Diuellesbit, cleanlye vvashed, & dried agayn, of the best, Juniper-berries, ana ʒj. redde stingige Nettles ʒj. Poplarbuddes, & Oakenbuddes, ana ʒ qu. of an ouce, beate all these thinges smale each a parte, boyle it in ʒiij. of Barrovvhoggesgreace, but not as lōge till it vvexe blacke: Presse it then out, & cōtinuallye stirre it, till it vvaxe stiffe, or els the iuyce vvoulde settle to the bottom.

*A verge sufferane drienge oyntment.*

Take *Cerussa*, Litharge of siluer, vvhyte Franckinsence ana a quart. of a pounce, Masticke ʒss. redde Coralle, halfe a qu. of an ounce, beate all these thinges a partie, verye smale, and take tvvo partes of the strongeste Vineger, & the third parte of vvhyte Rose-vvater, put all these foresayed things in a Mortre, povver theron as much Vineger, & Rosevvater that they may be a little moystened, but not verye vvet. Then povver theunto a little oyle of Violettes, that it may be vvell moystened, then stirre it vvell together the cōinuance of an houer, & let it then stande thre dayes, after the other, & make



& make it verie moyste, couer the Mor-  
tre close, and vwith the Pestle, rubbe it  
euerye day fīue or sixe times, and if you  
suppose it vvxē to thicke, infuse then  
theron more oyle, and then stir it vvell  
agayne, for the more vve mixe the same  
the better it vvill be.

*An oyntment for oulde, and newe Vlers.*

Take greene Iuniperberryes, beate, &  
rubb them verie smale, thē boyle them  
in Sallet-oyle, or Butter, presse thē very  
vvell through a cloth, & thervvill come  
therout an excellent thinne oyntmēt.

*An excellent healinge Salue.*

Take Pirofin, Hartes-tallovve, vvaxe,  
and Sallet-oyle vvich hath bin fryed in  
a pāne, ana a like, let these gentilye melt  
together, and mixe them till such time  
they vvexē coulede. And vvhen you de-  
sire to vse therof, spread therof Playsters  
and applye them tvice a daye theron.

*A good Salue for all Woundes.*

Take oyle of Pirofin, ʒj. oyle of S.  
Iohns vvort, and oyle of Terebintine,  
ana ʒss. Franckinsence, Masticke, Mace,  
Sarcocolla, Mummia, all of thē smalye be-  
aten, ana ʒss. mixe them together vvith  
Aqua vite, lbss. put it in a pot, and let it  
boyle a vvhyle in Balneo Marie, thē strayn  
it, & put it in a glasse, expose it vnto the  
Sunne the space of fīue dayes, beīge clo-  
selye stoppēd. And vvhen you intende  
to vse therof dippe fīrste the vvounde,  
and then applye little cloutes theron,  
vvich are heerin dipped, & the vvoude  
shall in a shorte time be cured.

*The Salue of Lorde Hans Ongnadē, the vvich  
be greatlye collauded.*

Fīrste of all, you must make this com-  
bination, vvithout the vvich, vvher

the same is not, you can effecte nothīge,  
for it pearceth not vnto the profunditye  
therof, but this strenght, dor repelle, and  
drīue irall in vvardes, & vvorcketh vvith  
Violence, vvether ether vve take the  
vvater alone, or mixed vvith the Salue.  
It it radious, and requireth greate dilli-  
gence, & vve must take each is his con-  
stituted vveight. If so be then you  
intende to put the roote in the vvine,  
you must then fīrste a little bruse the  
same, for althoughe you can not bringe  
them all at once therin, not vvith stand-  
dīge if it be possible vve must doe it. For  
vve finde not all manner of rootes in  
one place, nor all fattnes of creatures:  
that vvich you haue put therī, & make  
an Inuētory of all that vvich you haue  
put therin, leaste you shouldē tvice put  
the rootes therin, cause fīrste to be made  
a good and thicke glasse, vvich on the  
toppe must be as vvīde that vve may  
thrust in 2 fingers at the mouth therof.  
Put in this Bottle fīrste the rootes, & the  
reste, thē povver in the Bottle fīrste the  
rootes, & the reste, thē povver the Botle  
ful vvith Aqua vite, vvich hath bī thrice  
distilled, stoppe her close, and soe let her  
stande. Then put in the feedes, and the  
other vvich is heere discribed. VVhen  
novv you haue all these thīges in a pra-  
paration, thē thou haste a precious me-  
dicine for stīches, for the Plague, if in  
the morninges vve take the same. Then  
make the fattye combination of the ter-  
restriale, and flyinge creatures, & of the  
oyles, herbes, & flowvers, accordinge to  
the contentes of this Receiptē, by that  
meanes to brīge this pracious & excel-  
lente Salue to some perfection. The vir-  
tues vvherof hath oftentimes bin tryed,  
on greate Dukes, Eareles, & Lordes, and  
both on noble, and ignoble Persons, &  
throughe the grace, & fauoure of God  
hath bin fōvvnde true, the vvich hath  
framed all thinges, and participated the  
same vnto his electe, and chosen Chil-  
dren, and seruantes, vnto vvhome be all  
honoure,



honoure, and glorie, both now, and for ever more, Amen. Attende, and diligently incline your Eares to heare, and listen, vvhath this salue, or oyntment can doe in diuers sicknesses. First of all therefore it is good for the Grauell, & for the Cholicke, and stone, if therewith vve anoynte our selues from the Necke to the rumpe, and rounde aboute the Loynes, but nor by the fyre, then onely with a warme hande, a good whyle one after other, & that also twiue a daye, it assuageth, and mitigateth the payne, and expelleth out the stone. Also is this salue good for the cleftes of the intestines, & for the Cholicke, if therewith vve anoynte the Bellye, and then applye theron a foure times dubbled cloth verye warme. In like sorte for all payne of the Backe. For all payne of the loynes, & is also good for the coud, & stirill vvoemen, and for the Men also if therewith they anoynte themselves. They will both of them therethrough vvxen liuely, and lasciuious, as on aged Persons may be tryed. It is also good for the Plurisie, and for all Apostemationes of the Breaste, as the same oftentimes on diuers Persons hath bin tryed. This salue is also good for the drienge, of the Membres, if therof vve make Playsters, and inuolue therein the Membres, God be prayesed for his vvorckes, and creationes, Amen. It is also good for Childebedde vvoemen, & for the paynes of the infantes Bellyes. It prouoketh also stooles, if therewith vve anoynte the vvhole Bellye, and the Loynes. And all those vvvhich heereafter shall haue occasione to vse this salue, shall also of a truth finde all these virtues therein. And all vvvhich shall vse the same vvill be constrained, to giue God thanks, and also pray for me. If any man haue the Cholicke in his Bellye, he must take the biggenes of a Hazell nutt of this salue, and adde thereto the quantite of a pease of a Siuett, and anoynte therewith in and aboute the Naule, and the infe-

riour parte of the Bellye, & then applye theron a foure dubble warmed cloth. It repelleth all doloure for it hath oftentimes bin tryed, and accordinge to the constitution of the Sicknes, you must mixe other thinges therewith. As if the Sicknes tooke hir originall of heate you must then temper therewith coolinge thinges, vvith Roses, Nightshade. But if the Sicknes be caused of coule, then let the Salue remayne as shee is. Also you must haue in praparatō this subsequeēt oyles, to vvith oyle of Spicanard, of Lauenendre, and oyle of Roses, vvherin doelye the little Rose-apples, vvvhich in the Harueste doe stāde on the Rosebushes, vvvhich in greate abundance vve must steepe in the compounded oyle of Roses, for in thus doinge the oyle of Roses vvill be tentimes better then othervvise, for it assuageth the payne of the Heade, and provoketh sleepe, if therewith vve anoynte the Temples of the Heade. Also oyle of Camomille, of Violets, and oyle of vvhyte, and blue Ireas. Also oyle of Ferneflowvers, of Safferne-flowvers, and of Cherryes, of Mariorane, of *Aquilogia*, of Sothernvvoodde, of stonevioletes, & oyle of May-flowvers, of each one halfe beinge mixed together is very good. All vvvhich oyles you must haue in a readiness, also the oyle of Rubarbe, & of *Cassia* vvvhich in this sorte are made. Beate the Rubarbe, tye her in a little cloth, & steep the same in vvater of Spicanard, & stopp the Pot close. Take Rubarb a quar. of an ovnce, powver theron as much vvater that the Rubarb may euen be couered, & let her thus soake both day, & night, thē crushe her out into a Saucer, & that vvvhich is in the cloth, beate it smale, put it by the colature because it might be a poulis, thē put therunto of the prapared Salue, or of the oyle of *Spica*, because it shoulde not so sodaynlye drie, & mixe it vvell together. Take also *Cassia*, take out the innermoste therof, put it in a dishe, and commixe a litle of the foresayede



sayede vvater therby, & mixe it also to a pulment, the mixe it vvith the Rubarb, reserue it, and let it drie, oftentimes stirring it aboute. VVhen you intrēde to vse of this Salue, take therof ʒʒ. & of the other tʒuo a quart. of an ounce, and it is then prāpared for all thinges vnto the vvich you vvill vse this Salue, nothīge excepted. In this sort must you make prāparation of oyles, & greaces, & also the *Aqua vita*, vvich is verye troublesome, but vvhe once vve make of it, vve haue in a longe time sufficiente therof, for the strength of the rootes in the *Aqua vita*, & the strength of the creature is in their greaces, all vvich must be com-mixed together. Consider on the experience of the fattnes of certayne creatures, the vvich amōgst all other is most curatiue, & healthfulle. Therof vve take to ʒʒ. of this Salue, ʒij. this foresayede creature is called germanice Pilmuys, it is vvorth greate store of monye. If so be you can obtayne of the greace of an Oliphante ʒj. and as much of the Marrovv therof, it vveare the best of all the other. VVe must prāpare the *Aqua vita* on this sorte. Take *Consolidam petr. eam*, *Candopatum*, Roserootes, Valeriane, *Rapōtica*, *Angelica*, Rubarb, Svvallovvevvorte, roote of Divellsbitte, of Pionye, *Satyrion*, Polypode-rootes, Fennelle-rootes, Perselye-rootes, ana a qu. of a povvnde, roote of *Libisficum*, of *Enula Campana*, of the Indiane Bryony, of vvhyte *Diptamus*, of *Ferula*, if so be you can obstayne the same, ana as much, Dilleseede, a qu. of a pounce, luye-rootes, of *Ireas*, of Galingale, of *Calmus*, of Zeduar, & of Hermo-dactles, ana a q. of a pounce, Turbith ʒj. Garlicke ʒ q. of an ounce, *Rubia tinctorū*, *Acori*, ana a qu. of a pounce, *Agarici*, ʒ qu. of an ovvnce, of the best Methridate as much, vvhyte Ambre finelye poudred, a q. of an ounce, *Piretrum*, ʒ qu. of an ounce, VVallevvorte, ʒj. redde, & vvhyte *Behen*, ana ʒ qu. of an ounce, also Nutmegges, Mace, ana ana ʒ qu. of an ounce, Cloues

ʒʒ. *Spica*, a qu. of a pounce, Safferne a qu. of an ounce, Cinamome, Iuniperberries ʒʒ. ana a qu. of a pounce, Bayberrie ʒʒ. *Semen Sanctum*, Rue-seede, ana ʒ q. of an ounce, Lintseede gathered in Haruest, the Internalle-seede therout, ʒj. Also *Carpobalsami*, *Santalirubei*, ana ʒj. *Ligni Aloes*, ʒʒ. vnsodden Creuisheyes, prāpared Harteshorne, beaten Iuorye, ana ʒj. holled Pearles, redde Coralle, finelye beatē, ana ʒ qu. of an ounce, Vnicorne ʒʒ. also good store of Hartes-bones, Ryebllossomes, & VVheatenbllossomes, ana a q. of a pounce, & as the Muscke is founde, on certayne places of certayne creatures, in like sorte also is ther a certayne thinge founde under the Eye of a Harte, put the same in *Aqua vita*, accordinge to the quantitie you haue, or take it in vvith a spoon, mixed vvith other thīges, vvich are good for the vvormes, and for other kinde of uenim, for this is the cheefest thinge in the *Aqua vita*, vvich vvorketh moste admirablelye agaynst all venim, & for all other fearfulle diseases, for the vvormes, & for the Fallingesicknes, &c. VVe may mixe it vvith diuers thinges vvhen vve haue but a little therof. Steepe all these thinges in *Aqua vita* as allreadye hath bin sayed. Then these subsequēte greaces belonge also to this salue. To vvit Hartes-tallovve, he Goatesgreace, Calues-tallovve, vvich hath sucked, but ten vveekes, the Marrovv of a Geldinge, Bearesgreace, Tallovve of a vvilde Svvine, the greace of the creature called Badger, greace of the Alpine Mouse, of vvilde Cattes, ana ʒj. Hartesmarrovve, Foxe-greace, VVolvesgreace, greace of the Hedgehogge, Neatesfoote-oyle ana a qu. of a pounce, the greace of a yonge Kidde, melte all these greaces together, strayn the the through a cloth, let them so stāde, & reserue the. And vvhe you vvoulde make this salue, the take of this Salue ʒij. & adde ther-vnto Caponsgreaces, Hennes-greace, & Duckes-greace, ana ʒij. Goosegreace,

Kk vvich



vvhich is fedde vvith milcke & branne, lb iij. May butter a quart. of a pounce, Quayles greace 3 j. oyle of Nutmegges, and oyle of Dates stones, Lintseede oyle, Hempseede-oyle, and oyle of Lillyes, ana a qu. of an ounce, Basil-oyle, oyle of Almôdes, oyle of Persickernelles, of Popplerbuddes, of stone-violettes, of Ireas, of Mayflowvers, & oyle of Camomilles, ana 8. oyle of Violettes, & oyle of Rapeseedes, ana 38. oyle of Juniperberries, & oyle of Bayes, ana a qu. of an ovunce, oyle of *Aquilegia*, 38. adde also therunto of the best Honye of Roses 3 j. and mixe it firste vvith *Spermati Ceti*. VVhen you haue mixe the oyles together, and the first melted greaces be grovven stiffe, melte them the gentelye, & commixe the oyle thervvith, and then mixe them all together, till they vvexe stiffe agayne. And if it be to thinne, take then more of the greaces, till the salue vvexe so thicke that can not runne out of the Boxe, reserue the same in a tinnē Boxe vvich must be as greate as is requisite, for in other Pottes the vvoulde soacke throughe. Now beinge all together thus vvell mixed, take then therof lb j. & take therto a qu. of an ovunce of *Spermati Ceti*, put it in a Mortre, & adde therunto a qu. of an ounce, of *Olei de Spica*, and mixe them vvell together. Adde then therto of the precious oyle of S. Quirine of Tegerensee, a q. of an ounce, mixe it all together in a Mortre, & mixe it together vvith the Salue. Lastlye take of the *Aqua vita*, vvich is prepared vvith the roores, & all the other thîges, a rēn the vvine glassefulle, mixe it all together, till the salue be vvell commixed vvith the *Aqua vita*, soe that the salue haue soaked in the *Aqua vita*, & thē the salue is finished, reserue the same in a tinnen Boxe.

*A salue for impure vlcérations.*

Take oyle of Roses, 3 j. 8. *Cernissa*, 38.

vvhite vvaxe, 3 qu. of an ounce, Cāphit a qu. of an ounce, and vvhen it is coulede mixe thervvith the vvhyte of three Egges, & a quart. of an ounce of Pracipitate, mixe them vvell together, and it is made.

*An excellent Baulme, or the S. Johns oyle to applye in the woundes, vvith the Sparadrape.*

Take flowvers of S. Johns vvorte, beinge a litle chopped, M 6. put them into a pottle of hot boyled vvine, couer them close, & let thē stande foure dayes, & then strayne them throughe a cloth: then make the vvine seethinge hott, & put therin agayne as before sixe handefull of flowvers, doe this thrice one after other. Then take this crushed, or strayned vvine adde therunto oyle of Roses, and Salletoyle, ana 3 j. iuyce of broade Plantaine, & Millefoyle, & iuyce of the herbe, called Cattestayle, ana 3 qu. of an ounce, rootes of *Rubia tinctorum*, a qu. of an ounce, boyle it all together to the one halfe, & thē strayne it throughe a cloth: Then set it on the fyre agayne, and adde therunto Terebintine 3 j. groude vvormes 3 j. and a qu. of an ounce, Masticke, Franckintence, Mirthe, ana a quar. of an ovunce, *Aloes Epatica*, *Gummi Elemni*, *Asphalti*, ana a qu. of an ounce, boyle them together till the vvine, and the iuyces be vvhollye sodden avvaye, then strayne it throughe a cloth, and adde therto oyle of Terebintine, & let it stande certayne dayes in the Sunne closelye stopped. Then vse therof three or foure droppes, in the vvounde or thruſte, and applye theron the Sparadrape. This Baulme curerh vvell, and permitteth not the vvounde to exulcerate, if in time vve vse the same.

*An excellent vulnerarye oyle.*

Take groudvwormes, boyle thē in Sallet oyle,



oyle, till they be all deade. Applye of these vvormes as manye as is requisite in the vvounde, as vvarme as he can tolerate the same. Doe this thrice a daye, & te cureth vvell, and vvithout payne.

*An excellent Wounde Salue.*

Take vvaxe, Pyrofin, Sheepestallovve, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$ . Lintefcede-oyle,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. melte them all together to a Salue.

*A precious healinge Salue, Which was commonlye called the Weapon salue.*

Take of the greace of a vvilde Svvine  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Bearesgreace,  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. the staler the better, melte them both, & povver them on redde vvine, least theare should remayn anye impuritye therin, let it coole, and then take it out of the vvine. Adde thereto  $\frac{3}{4}$  l. of finely beatē bloode stone, redde Santalus finelye poudrede,  $\frac{3}{4}$  l. gronde vvormes vywhich firste are vvell clensed, & dried, that they may be poudred, a qu. of an ovvnce, & mixe all these vvell together. Adde also therto the Mosse of a deade mans heade, as much as you can get. Novve if anye bodye be hurte, or vvoundede vvith Iron, or vvoodde, or els vvhatsoever, anoynte then that vveapō vvith this salue, & reserue it in a vvarme place, rovvled in a cloth, that theare may come noe ayre, nor duste therunto. For if so be the ayre came to this kinde of vveapon, or the salue chaunce to be vviped of, before the complete resanatione of the vvoude, (except immediatlye vve spreade other Salue theron, the vvich in greate vvoude every thirde day must be done) it vvoulde make greare payne, & cause the vvounde agayne to breake open. If therfore vve vvoulde anoynte anye vveapō, if it be a thruste, vve must then anoynt it, from the poynte, vnto the hiltes therof, & in a hevvede vvoude, from the cuttinge edge of the svvorde, vnto the Backe therof. VVe must vvash out the vvounde vvith fayre vvater, and rovvle the same in cleane clothes, and it

shall vvith Gods helpe be cured, for it hath diuers times bī tryed. But if in noe forte vve can attayne to that vveapon vvhervvith the thrust, or vvoude is made vve must then take an other vveapon, like to the same, & intrude the same in the thruste, or vvoude that it may bleed, and then anoynte the same, and use it in all thinges as hath binne all ready sayed.

*If you desire to knowe whether the wounded Person shall live, or dye.*

Take *Santalum*, & blooeestone, smalye poudred, & houlde the vveapō over the fyer, let it vvexē as vvarme, that vve may tolerate the hande theron, strevve then the poudre gentilye theron, & consider vvwhether ther come anye bloode out of the vvounde, & if ther issue Bloode therout he shall certaynlye dye, but if ther come noe bloode out he shall live.

*A salue to cure all greene Woundes.*

Take the freshe iuyce of the herbe *Nicotiana*,  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. adde therto nevve VVaxe, Pyrofin, Sallet-oyle, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. boyle them as lōge together till such time all the iuyce be sodden avvay thē adde therunto Venetian, Terebintine,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. and strayne, it throughe a cloth.

*A Salue for open Vlcérations.*

Take *Ferrariam*, vvith his flowvers, Mj. narrowve Plantine, the internall Barckes of the Eldre-tree, Stravveberrye-leaves, Millefoyle, grosse Mariorane, Agrimonye, the herbe callede Gods grace, redde Beetes, *Ophioglossum*, vvith the yellovve flowvers, ana Mj. choppe it smale, and Povver theron Creame, that the herbes may driue therin, let it stande and soake the continuance of foure dayes, once a day stirring it aboute. Then put freshe Creame therin, boyle it as longe till it separate, and then take it of the fyer, and crufhe it vvell out, vse that to all vvoundes, and vlcérations.

Kk ij

*Apre-*



*A precious, and healthsame oyle, for all wounds, & Vleerations, if onely we dippe therein linte, and applye it in the wounde.*

Take yellove S. Johns-flowers lb. j. put them in oyle lb. j. in a vvhite glasse, collocate it beinge closely stopped in the Sunne, the continuance of 3. weekes, euerye day stirring it aboute, & the oyle will in the ende vvex browne. Adde then thereto Masticke finelye powdered a qu. of an ounce, & Terebintine as much, sett it agayne three weekes, in the Sunne, strayne it as the through a cloth and reserve this oyle verie vvell.

*An other excellent vulnerarye oyle of Scenen, of Offesteyne.*

Take flowvers of Suckorye, frye the in Sallet-oyle, till they vvex as drye that they may be rubbed in peeces. Then put this oyle in a glasse, set it in the Sunne, the longer you let it stande the better it will be. Put of this oyle in a wounde, & she shall ceraynlye be cured, and applye thereon a Cabbage leafe.

*A veeie excellent, and precious vulnerarye Baulme.*

Take Sallet, & Lintescede-oyle, ana 3j. put them into a little kettle, let it gentlye, melte that it may be verie vvarme, Adde then therein vvashed Terebintine, 3j. and let the same also melt therewith. The take Copperrust, a qu. of an ounce, Vitriolle 3ij. Mirrhe 3j. beate the all together, and on a paynters stone rubbe it finelye: the put them all one after other in a panne, and boyle it till it hisse noe more, vvhen vvether a droppe therof fall in the fyre, stir it the about till it vvex coude, and then keepe it.

VVhen anye man is vvounded, then take a little of this Baulme, & vvarme it in a siluer spoone, on a vvaxe candle, &

vvhen the vvounde is purified droppe of this Baulme in the vvounde, then applye therō linte beige dipped in vvhytes of Egges, & so let remayne 24. houers, & the this Baulme vvill execute his function. If anye mans Arme, or Legge be inflamed, anoynte the the Membre therewith, beige firste vvarmed vvith a little fether, & it extinguishe the S. Anthonys fyre. In like sorte also it cureth al bites of madde Dogges, & of other venomous creatures, & all vvoundes vvwhich are inuenoumed, or anye person hadde broke anye loynte, or Membre.

*An excellent Whyre coolinge Salue.*

Take freshe Butter 3. iij. melte it, and breake therein two Egges, frye them till they be verie browne, then strayne this Butter through a cloth on coude vvater. Nowv this Butter beinge grovven coude, take it then of, & beate it agayne till it vvex vvhyte. The take oyle of Violettes, of Roses, and a little oyle of Camomill, and Masticke finelye beaten 3s. beate all these vvell together to a thinne vvhyte Salue, annoynte heervvith all in inflammation, and svellings.

*The composition, and vse of the oynement Rosaro.*

Take Barrevvehogges-greace, Calues tallove, povver therunto Rose-vvater, melte them together, strayne it through a cloth, & let it stande a vvhole night, & sincke, in the morninge take of the fatt therof, melte it, & put therein redde Roses, vvwhich are beaten to a poultis, as manye as is requisite, and soe let it stand two dayes one after other, then melte it together, strayne it through a cloth, & adde agayn thereto freshe Roses, doe this foure times one after other, & all vvayes crushe them out. Lastlye take it out of the Pot, put it in a tinne Canne, & boyle it in Balneo Marie, till such time as all the rema-



remanente moysture be boyled avvaye strayne it the out, & adde therunto oyle of svecte Almondes, and vvhyte vvaxe as much as pleaseth you, or accordinge as you desire to stiffen the salve. VVashe it then vvell vvith Rose-vvater, stoppe the Canne close, and set it in a Sellar in sande. This salve is good for the payne of the Heade, of the Breaſte, also for all vlcerationes, & for all inflammation of the Membres.

*A coolinge, & healinge salve, which is excellent to vse on yonge Children, if they are wounded, or brused, for it draweth out all matter.*

Take Poppler-buddes Mij. Saracens-herbe, Ml. Godsgrace, Broade Plantine, Pulege, ana M<sup>s</sup>. Hempseede 2 spoonesfulle, beate them all vvell together. The take vnboyled Butter, lb j. Honeye tvvo spoonesfull, Hartes-tallovve, 3<sup>s</sup>. & halfe a qu. of an ounce of Salletoyle. Boyle all these thinges together, & let the stande fve dayes, & boyle them agayne strayne them throughe a cloth, & reserue it in a glasse.

*A viride, or greene Quenes Salve.*

Take Bayleaves, Rosemarye, Sage-gētle, Rue, Marioran, Millefoyle, vvhyt Pimpernelle, *Nigella*, vvith the seede, ana Mij. little, & greate Nettles, Hysope, Prunella, Becfoote, ana Mj. Agrimonye, Hoggesgrasse, narrowve Plantine, roote of Suckorye, Daysyes, Saracens-herbe, *Symphitum*, ana Mij. Lauēder, vvorme-vvoode, redde Roses, and vvhyte Roses, ana Mij. choppe it smale together. And then take svecte Maybutter, lb 6. melte it, & put all those foresayed thinges therein, & let it boyle gētilye aboute one hovver, continuallye stirring it about, the strayne it throughe a stronge cloth, on coulede vvater, and ther let it stiffen, and beinge stiffened let it agayne gentilye

boyle, and adde therunto vvhyte vvaxe lb j. Salletoyle ij. continuallye stirring it, and beginninge to vvexe coulede, the take vvhyte Franckinsence, & Masticke, ana a quart. finelye poudred, & the mixe it till it vvexe stiffe.

*The Salve of the Queene of Hungarye.*

Take *Anserinam*, *Pyrolam*, Sorrelle, vvith the rootes, Hartesunge, Betonye, *Ophio-glossum*, Saracens-herbe, Sheephardes-purse, and Alehoose vvith the rootes, S. Johns-flovvvers, narrowve Plantine, and broade Plantine, VVallevvorte, *Symphitum*, Prunella, ana Mj. VVe must choppe all these hearbes smalle, & boyle the in Raynevwater, fve hovvers one after other. Then presse it out, and put it in a tinnen Canne, and adde therto as much Maybutter, as is of the iuyce, boyle this three hovvers in a kettle vvith vvater, & let it then stande tvvo dayes in a Sellar, & put therein tvventye Sageleaves, boyle it agayn & in a greate basen let it coole, & then separate the fattnes from the vvater and reserue each a parte beinge closelye stopped. The vvater is good to vvash the vvovvndes thervvith for it healeth vvell therof.

*An excellent good Salve for Woundes.*

Take *Ferraria* vvith brovvne flovvvers, Plantine, buddes of Eldre, Stravvberyleaves, Millefoyle, *Lunaria*, Agrimonye, Godsgrace, redde Beetes, *Ophoglossum*, vvith the yellowve flovvvers, ana Mj. choppe them smale, and mixe thervvith as much Creame, that the herbes may driue therein, let it stande foure dayes, enerye daye once, or tvvice stirring it about, and adde therto lb j. or freshe Butter, boyle it till it separate himselfe, then crushe it out continuallye stirring it, till it vvexe coulede, sprede therof Playsters and applye them both morninge, and eueninge thereon.

Rk iij      Apre



*A precious vulnerarye Salve.*

Take Salletoyle lb j. Camomille, redde Roses, Prunelle flowers, ana M j. S. Johns flowers, Mij. flowers of Sentorye, and of *Celidonia*, ana M j. mixe the together, and let it so stande the continuance of 2 Monethes in the Sunne. The take Sallet oyle lb j. Terebintine, a qu. S. Johns-flowers two partes, and one parte of Ver-venc-flowers, powver theron thre pintes of wine, boyle the together till such time the wine be sodden avay, & then sett it in the Sunne.

*An excellent Salve of M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Paris.*

Take vwhyte breade Crumbes, adde therunto Suger, oyle of Roses, & *Balm Armenum*, beate all these together, and make it not to harde. This salve cureth verye excellentlye.

### All manner of good Playsters.

*An excellent yellowe drawinge Playster for all Vicerations, and woundes.*

Take Pyrosin lb j. VVaxe & Butter, ana a qu. of a poode, Tallovve 3 j. melte all these together. And adde therunto 3 quar. of an ounce of Terebintine, and if novv it beginne to vvexe coulede, mixe then therewith the yolcke of an Egge.

*A graye Playster, when an Viceration hath a whole yeare bin corrupted.*

Take Litharge of siluer 3 j. Bayberyes, Brimstone, ana a q. of an ounce, vnslifte Lime, Ambre, ana 3 s. Copperrooste a qu. of a ovnce, all of the smallye beate. Then take Honye lb s. melte them together, & then commixe the poudres therewith, let it stande a little, & the stirring it let it coole, and you shall then have a Playster vvwhich cureth all thiges, vvwhich vvith anye other things coulede not be cured.

*A Playster for the Syannes, which are broke, and wher is greate payne.*

Take Honye lb j. Navall Pitch, 3 qu. of an ounce, Cumini, Beanemeale, ana 3 s. melte the Honye, and the Pitch gentlye together, and then adde thereto the other two thiges smallye poudred, make ther of a Playster, & apply the same allvvayes luke vvarme on the dis ease.

*An excellente goulden coloured Playster.*

Take greecke Pitch, Brimstone, Frackinsence, ana a like, beate it smale, and mixe the together, make therof a Playster, vvith vwhytes of Egges, and spreade her on Parchment: Firste cleaneinge the vvounde from the bloode, & cruthe the vvounde together that vve neede not stich the same.

*The precious browne Playster of M<sup>r</sup> Hans of Wissensteigh.*

Take Galbani, Oppopanacis, ana 3 s. *Amomiaci* Bdelli, ana 3 j. melte the same vvith Vineger, as the ordre is. Then put in a copper panne, Sallet-oyle lb ij. & nevv VVaxe lb j. melte it vvell together, then mixe therewith Litharge of goulde lb ij. Let this boyle together continually stirring the same, till it be vvell sodde. And then by little, & little put the Gummes therin, dilligētye obseruinge that it doe not chaunce to runne ouer, or burne to the sydes. Then mixe all these thinges therin, to vvith, rounde Aristologye, Masticke, Mirrhe, Frackinsence, *Lap. Calam.* ana 3 j. Boyle all these together, & then adde thereto oyle of Bayes, & Terebintine, ana 3 ij. stirre it cōtinuallye seethige, till it in could vvater it sincke to the ground. And vvhe it hath this prooffe, powver it then throughe a cloth in could vvater, & beate it vvith your handes, vvith oyle of Camomill, till it vvexe verye supple. This playster continueth her strength, & virtue thirtye yeare one after other, &



cureth all diseases heerunder discribed. To vvit, all oulde, & greene vvoundes, more in 8 dayes then an other in a moneth. She purifyeth, engendreth, & procreateth sounde fleshe, repelleth all inflammations out of the vvoundes she is is good for all Synnuces, & bones, vvith bruses, falles, or blovvcs are hurte. She praveñeth all tumors, extracteth all Iron, vvood Splinters, & Thornes out of our bodies. Cureth all venimous bites of creatures, and maddē Dogges, and ripeneth all vlcers. Also is she good for the Canker, extinguisheh the could fyre. VVe may also vse the same on all diseases of secrete places, she dissipareth the coagulatede blood. And all vvhat soever is broken in the Bodye she reduceth agayne to perfecte resanation. She cureth the Pyles, and Hemorrhodes, and on all things vve must vse he vvarme.

*An excellent Sparadrape, or Playster for a thruste, which cureth all which is shorten, or thruste, if within the space of 24. howers we applye the same theron, it cureth in 14, 18, or at the most wherin 25 dayes, without vnlnerarye drinckes, onely with applinge the Playster, with Tentcs made therof on the hurte.*

Take vvaxe, & Pyrosin, ana a quar. of a pounce, & halfe as much Pitch, melt all these three thinges gentilye together, & vvhen they are melted pōver thē then throughe a strayingne cloute. Thē take 3 qu. of a poude of the Goates-tallowe, melt it also vvith the reste. Take it of the fyre, let it coole a little, & thē mixe ther vvith beaten Cerussa, a qua. of a pounce, Lap. Calam. as much, Frackinsence halfe as much. Thē mixe ther vvith a qu. of an ounce of this subscribed oyle, let it gētilye boyle, stirr it vvell together, & vvhen it begīneth, to stiffē, mixe thē ther vvith a qu. & a halfe, of an ounce of Camphir, finelye poudred, stirre it cōtinuallye on a little fyre, then take it of the fyre, and mixe it vvith a vvoodden Pestle, till it be

could, & thē kneade it vvell vvith your Hands, beinge anoynted vvith this oyle subscribed, least the Playster, should cleave to your Hādes, & make Roules ther of. And vvhe you intēde to take out this Playster, serape of the vpper skim therof stampe the same vvell vvith your Hands that she may be supple, spreade it thē on a cloth, & beate it. Novv desiringe to vse the same to a hevved thruste, or shotte vvoude, vvwhether the same pearce quite throughe or not. If she pearce quite throughe take thē tvvo Playsters, & applye on each mouth one, the bredth of 2 fingers, rovnde aboute the vvoude. VVash the vvoude cleane, and truste therin a tēte, made of the same Playster, vvwhich on the toppe must haue a broad ende leaste she chaūce to slippe into the vvoude, nether must she be of an excessiue length but onely longe enoughe to keepe opē the vvoude, applye therō the Playster, & on the Playster, a Boulster, & thē dresse the vvoude, accordinge to the vse therof, & let this lye theron the continuance of 12 howers: then dresse the same agayne, & make tvvo nevv Playsters as before. Thē take of the first Playster vvith the Tente, drye it, and keepe it in a cloth. Drye also the vvoude, & applye tvvo nevv Playsters theron, vvith tvvo nevv Tentcs, and then dresse the vvoude as all readye hath bin sayed. But if ther be but one monthe, & the vvoude pearce not, you shall thē neede vse noe more thē tvvo Playsters, and tvvo Tētes vvwhich in this sorte you must aultre: Take cuerye 12, howver that of vvwhich lyeth therō, and applye theron the firste agayne. Heervvith also must the Patiēte obserue a good ordre in his meates, and in all other sortes, as vvounded Persons ought to doe. If thē the vvoude be so highe in the Body, that the blood might descend into his bodye and ther cōgeale it selfe.

Administre immediatlye vnto him of this subscribe pōvudre, as much as can lye on the poynte of a

knife



knife at once, vvith a spoonfull of vvine giue him therof euerye 2 howvers once, and the congealed bloode vvill be expelled forth of his mouth, & in his bodye it shalbe annihilated. The fore rehearsed poudre is made in this sorte. Take *Spermatis Ceti*,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. *Terra sigillata*, a quart. of an ounce, and *Mummie*, as much, beate it all together, and adde therunto *Boli Armeni*, Bloodstone, *Sanguinis Draconis*, ana halfe a qu. of an ovvnce, Galingale  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. beate it smale, and mixe it together. The oyle vvherof vve haue aboue mentioned is made after this sorte. Take oyle of Egges a qu. of a pounce, & as much oyle of Iuniper, put them together in a glasse, & adde therunto a qu. of an ounce of Bee-foote-seede, beinge a little beatē, grounde vvormes  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. also a little beaten, and first kep a vvhole daye, & night in grasse, to purge themselues of their earth, put the into the oyle, and then set them in the Sunne, the continuance of 8 dayes.

*A drienge, and coolinge Cataplasme,  
or Poultis.*

Take *Consolidam petream*, Mij. Beane-meale, Mij. light duste meale, Mij. *Boli Armeni*, Mj and Mallovvves Mj. beate it all together, mixe it vvith vvhyte of Egges, and applye it theron. It drieth all moysture taketh avvay all inflammatio, and svellinge. If it cleave to faste therō anoynte the svellinge first vvith Populeon salve, but it is all vvayes best in the first to vse the salve also thervvith.

*An excellent attraine for all Vlcérations, or  
if anye Person hath brused his Legge.*

Take VVaxe  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Terebintine  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Alumme  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. vvhyte Frackinsence,  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Mastick, *Lap. Calam.* ana  $\frac{1}{2}$  s. melt the first tvo thinges, & mixe the other beinge finely poudered thervvith, let it boyle a little povver it on vvater for greene vvoūdes, & for ould Vlcérations on Vineger,

the beate it vvith your Handes, & make Roules therof.

*The Sparadrape, of the Kinge of Denmarcke,  
which is verye excellent, & is also good  
for the coulede fyer.*

Take VVaxe  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. *Colophoniu*, Barrovvhogges-greace, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  q. of an ouce, *Mummie* as much, Mirrhe, Loadstone, ana  $\frac{1}{2}$  s. vvhyte Coralle  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. Firste let the vvaxe, & the rosin melte together, & then adde thevnto the *Mummie*, then the Barrovvhogges-greace, set it on hot coles, stirre it vvell about, & adde then thereto the foresayed thinges, & let it also gently boyle vvith the same, stirringe it vvell aboute, & vvhe you suppose that it hath boyled sufficientlye, adde thereto Masticke, and Franckinsence, ana  $\frac{1}{2}$  s. Camphir  $\frac{1}{4}$  qu. of an ovvnce, stirre it thervvith till it vvexe verye coulede, beate it then vvith your Handes, and it is then finished.

*A Playster for ould, or inneterate Vlcérations.*

Take vvaxe  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Sallet-oyle a qu. of a povnde, Terebintine, as much. *Lap. Calam.* Masticke, Coralle, Loadstone, ana  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Mother of Pearle, Vitriolle, *Boli Armeni*, ana  $\frac{1}{2}$  s. Litharge of Goulde, a qu. of an ovvnce, melt the vvaxe, and the oyle, poudre the roote, & siste them, & then mixe the poudres the one after the other therin, & vvhe all the poudres are therin, set it the agayne on the Coles, and let it agayne gently boyle, continually stirringe it about. The take it of the fyer, & mixe thervvith the Terebintine, till such time as it is coulede. This is good for all stiches.

*An excellent Playster if anye Person chaunce  
in anye place to thruste himselfe.*

Take Barlye meale, povver therō oyle of Roses, set it on coles, continually stirringe it aboute, and it vvill be a poultis spreade therof on a cloth, and applye it theron as hot as he can tollerate it.

*The*



*The healinge Playster of M<sup>r</sup>. Peeter of Vlm.*

Take VVaxe  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Cerussa,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. Litharge of siluer,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. oyle of Roses,  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. Terebintine  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. Frackinsence, burned Alumme burned Snayle shelles, ana 3 quar. of an ounce. Melt all that must be melted, beate the remanente smale, and mixe it vvell together.

*An excellente driege Cataplasme.*

Take Barlye meale  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. s. barckes of Ashe, finelye poudred, 3 qu. of an ounce *Boli Armeni*,  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. the vvhytes of fixe Egges, Vineger of Roses  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. mixe all these together to a poultis. And if so be vve desire to haue this Cataplasme stronger, mixe the yet thervvith Suger of cadye,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. finelye beatē. Novv the diseafe being greatlye inflamed, mixe thervvith redd Roses, Mallovvves, & Eldresflowvers, ana a qu. of an ounce, and so applye it on the diseafe, but take heede of tyeing it to stiffelye, but you must not apply this on anye open diseafes, except first vve ouer the apertion vvith anye other thinges.

*An excellent browne Playster.*

Take Sallet-oyle  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Vineger  $\frac{1}{2}$  s. and the beatiges of Copper,  $\frac{3}{4}$  ij. Litharge  $\frac{1}{2}$  j. Copperruste, a q. of an ounce, & as much Masticke, boyle the oyle, & the Vineger together, till it hisse noe more, mixe the thervvith the other thinge beinge smallye poudred, let it gentilye boyle, & continuallye stirre it, & boyle it as longe till it vvexe reasonable harde, as a Playster ought to be.

*The Sparadraps of D<sup>r</sup>. Vrich the Iunior.*

Take VVaxe, Terebintine, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  iij. *Cobphonia*, *Picis nauali*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. *Lap. Hematizis*, *Magnetis*, ana halfe a qu. of an ounce, Masticke a q. of an ounce, Frackinsence, Camphir, *Mummiæ*, *Sanguinis Draconis*, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Iuniper-oyle, 3 qu. of an ounce, oyle of Egges, a qu. of an ounce, oyle of Gillovvfers, S. Iohns-oyle, ana a quar. of an

ounce, oyle of grounde vvormes  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. and make therof a Playster.

*An excellente Playster for all vlcérations, called the Iewes Playster.*

Take Agrimonye, Betonye, *Ferraria*, Nightshade, greene Iuniperberries, Sabine, Fanigreecke, and Roses, ana M j. boyle them together vvith a q. of vvine, to a pinte, then strayne it, & adde therunto Masticke, Pepper, Ginger, ana  $\frac{3}{4}$  s. Camphir a qu. of an ovvnce, beate it all verye smale, and mixe it together vvith *Aqua vite*,  $\frac{3}{4}$  j. the adde vnto this Playster Pyrosin  $\frac{1}{2}$  ij. VVaxe a qu. of a pounce, melte the together, & strayne it through a cloth, linge it agayne on the fyre, seeth it, & it beinge sufficiētye soddē povver it then on coulde Vineger.

*An excellent Crurale Playster, of M<sup>r</sup>. Hans of Paris, wherewith he together vvith his vulnerarye drinke, cureth all inveterate, and greene woundes, wherewith also he vseth his Bath. He vseth the same for all manner of swellings, for all manner of payne, and especiallye for rybi alle Fracture.*

Take VVaxe, Pyrosin, ana a like, let them melte together, and agayne coole, then take a linnen cloth, lay it on a Table, & sprede thereon of this salve. Also you maye spread thervvith diuers cloutes, the one thicker then the other, also the one thinner the other. And firste applye those vvich are thīnest sprede, & laye firste on the Playster a little heap *Boli Armeni*, povver therto Lintseede-oyle, and Rose-oyle, and mixe them together to a poultis, sprede agayne the Playster thervvith, and then applye this Playster on the diseafe. And if it seeme to dravve to much take then a thinner Playster.

*The end of the ffith, & laste parte of this Boocke of Physicke.*



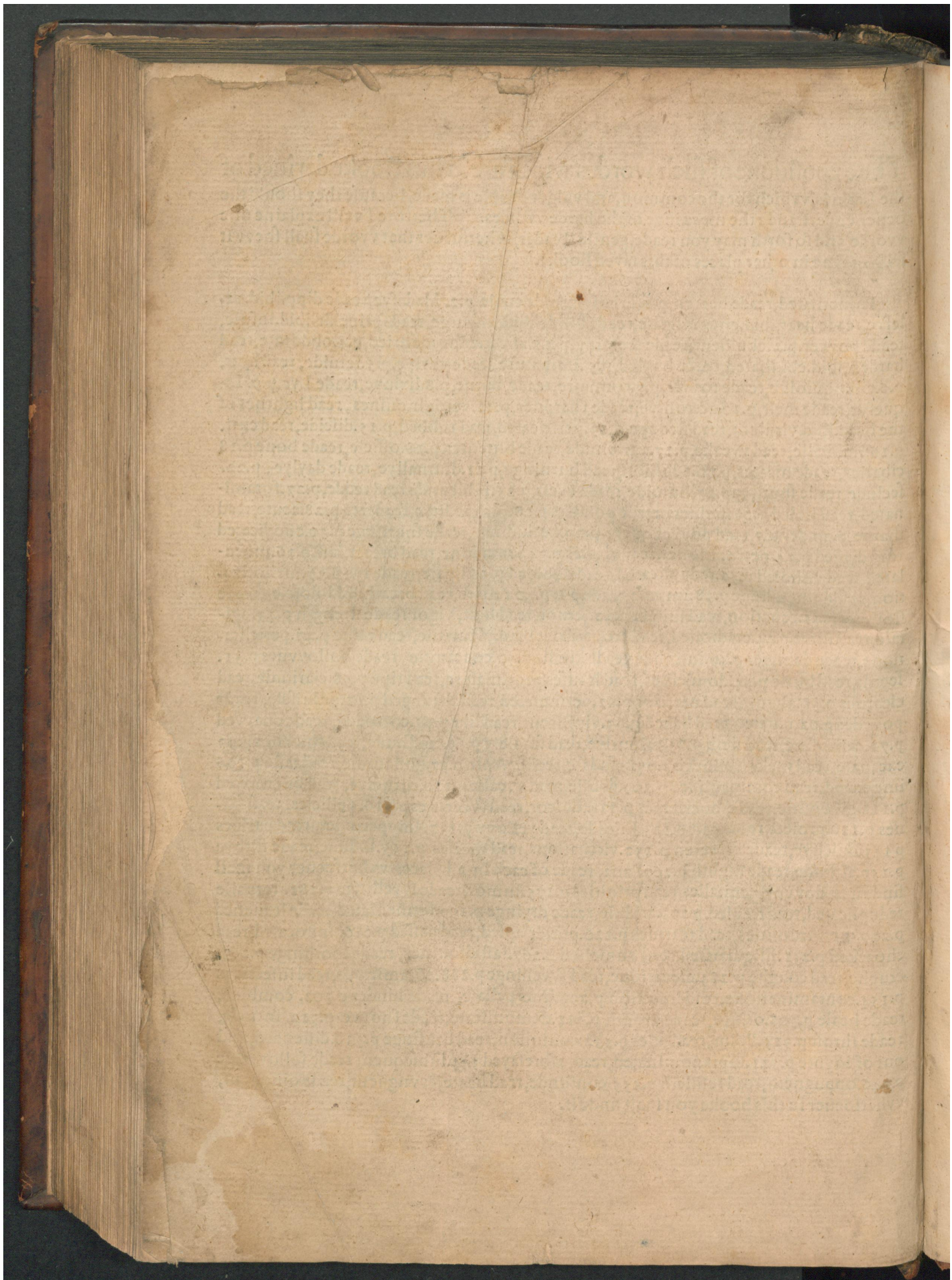
Early European Books, Copyright © 2012 ProQuest LLC.  
Images reproduced by courtesy of The Wellcome Trust, London.  
2492/D



The expositione of such wordes which are in this Booke deriued of the Latines, vvhich for the common, and vulger poeple is made, because they should the better vnderstande the meaninge of the harde vvordes. Therefore I vvill explaine one vvorde, and so forth may you reade (gentle Reader) vvhersoeuer that vvorde shall shevv it selfe agayne in other places of this sayed Booke.

Puluerisated, reade beaten, p.1. Frigifye, reade coole p.2. Madefye, reade dipp. ibid. calefye, reade heat, ibid. circumligate, reade binde. ibid. Insparge, read sprinckle. ibid. infuse, reade povver. p.2. ebullient, reade seething, p.4. Exsiccated, reade dried, p.4. obdurate, read harden, ibid. ebulliated, reade boyled, p.5. immature, reade vnripe. p.5. feruide, read hott, p.6. circumuolue, reade rovvle, p.7. combure, reade, burne, p.8. lixiuie, reade Lye, p.9. Liquefye, reade melt, p.10. acetosifye, reade sharpnes, p.12. vertiginousnes, read lightnes of the head. ibid. virulent, read stronge, d, 13. perfricated, read rubbed, p.15. discide, read cutt, p.16. imbicille, read vveake, p.17. amaritude, reade bitternes, p.18. officle, reade bone p.18 cibaries, reade meates, p.20. adustion, read burninge, p.21. diurnallye, reade daylye, p.22. seclude, reade shutt, pap.23. humide, reade vvet, p.25. rubicunde read redde, p.27. foraminated, read holed p.28. puluers, reade pouders p.28. pingueditye, read fatt, p.28. acute, read sharpe, p.29. defude, read povver ovyte, p.29. occludinge, reade shutting p.30. effodicated read digged p.34. perforationes, reade holes p.34. ientatione, read breack fast, p.36. inoculated, read vnholed p.36. reduplicated, read dubbled p.36. ligate, reade tye p.37. meliorization, reade amendinge p.38. impose, reade put p.40. respire, read breath. ibid. floscies, reade flowvers p.41. cenation, read supper p.42. feruor, read heat, vigor reade strength p.43. agitate, read stirre p.44. eradicated, reade rooted out p.46. pluuiatile, read raine p.47. periclitatione, reade daunger p.49. inscende, reade kindle p.50. concauitie, reade hollovvnnes p.51. sepult, read burie p.54. domicilles, read houses p.55. mature, read ripe p.58. claritude, read clearnes p.58. angust, read narrow p.61. permutated, read chaunged p.61. puluiscle, reade povvder p.62. pistated, read baked p.63. viuificent, read liue p.65. corroded, reade gnauved p.71. carnositie, read flesh p.85. minutlye, read smalely p.69. crassitude, read thicknes p.93. excauate, read make hollovve p.95. refudate, read svveate p.97. gustatione, read taste p.106. imperated, read commaunded p.109. debile, read vveake p.110. curuefye, read be crooked p.111. gibbositie, read crookednes p.114. dulcor, read svveetnes p.116. pellicles, read skīnes p.118. proiect, reade cast p.125. fuluide, read yellovv p.132. snipperinges, read pariges p.143. dulcifye, reade svveeten p.152. victitations, read meates p.155. foetide, reade filthye p.159. altitude, reade highth p.169. ana, reade of each in all places vvhersoeuer you shall finde it sit dovne, genitalies, read priuities p.175. tumor, reade svvellinge p.181. ternalle reduplicated, read trebled. p.193. ariditie, reade dryinge p.199. fermentated, reade leavened p.209. menstruosities, read tearmes p.220. praterlapsed, read passed p.226. suffocated, read choacked p.231. illiquifacted, read vnmelted p.267. fastidiousnes, reade loothinge p.267. crughe, read coughe p.284. eleuatione, read svvellinge p.288. cōtaminous, read infectious p.314. contaminatione, read infection p.296. interpellate, reade hinder p.302. combine; reade heale p.308. orifice, reade mouth p.311. demonstrate, reade shovve p.312. intrude, reade thrust p.315. Polus, read piles p.332. contusion, read brusinge p.336. distended, read out of ioynte p.341. supranominated, read, aforesayed 344. subsequent reade follovinge p.346. oppugneth, read resisteth p.355. contunde, read beate, & vnguent, reade ointment, vvhersoeuer in this booke you shall finde it.







The exposition of such words which are  
contained in this Book cryped out of latine

## A

Acosity. Road. Japud. p. n.  
Amaritudo. R. Dillitudo. 18  
Adoption. Drenoma. 21  
Acute. Sharp. 29  
Aritak. Gt. 44  
August. Narrow. 61  
Altitude. Height. 169  
Ana. of darg and alsmug  
Aridity. Drying. 199

Dulce. Sweet. 116.  
Dulce. Sweet. 152.  
Dulce. Sweet. 31.  
Dulce. Sweet. 341.

## E

Obulvat. Zertmo. 4.  
Estrat. Deyd. 4.  
Obulvat. Zertmo. 5.  
Estrat. Deyd. 34.  
Obulvat. Zertmo. 46.  
Estrat. Deyd. 99.  
Obulvat. Zertmo. 288.

## C

Calofy. Sweet. 2.  
Circumligat. Pind. 2.  
Circumligat. Pind. 4.  
Combure. Dyrud. 8  
Cibaru. Malt. 20.  
Conation. Jnyr. 42.  
Conrabit. Dollowud. 51.  
Claritudo. Claru. 58.  
Corrad. Enabd. 71.  
Carosity. floss. 85.  
Crassitudo. Dylud. 93.  
Curboso. Crowld. 111.  
Crugit. Conit. 284.  
Contammon. mption. 154.  
Contamination. mption. 296.  
Combure. Dylud. 308.  
Confusion. Dyrud. 338.  
Contud. Dylud.

## F

Frigid. Cold. 2.  
Frigid. Cold. 6.  
Frigid. Cold. 28.  
Frigid. Cold. 41.  
Frigid. Cold. 43.  
Frigid. Cold. 132.  
Frigid. Cold. 159.  
Frigid. Cold. 209.  
Frigid. Cold. 267.

## G

Gustation. Taste. 106.  
Gustation. Taste. 114.  
Gustation. Taste. 175.

## D

Dysid. Cut. 16.  
Dysid. Cut. 22.  
Dysid. Cut. 29.  
Dysid. Cut. 55.  
Dysid. Cut. 110.

## H

Hinnid. Hot. 25.







By mak a powder of burnt bone burnt-  
allum with some verdigrass drop it  
a little of this powder upon the sore  
place.

Then tak unguentum Basilicon and  
unguentum Egiptiacum Mixed together  
And apply a little of this upon a li-  
22 or 23 cloath above the powder and  
keep it 24 hours before you apply an  
other plaister.

Receipt for Consumption off the Lungs

It.  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb. scotch honey purified  
It. one ounce off the powder of aloes  
It. one ounce off the powder of Licorice  
It. 2 ounces off the powder of Sugar  
It.  $\frac{1}{2}$  ounce off the powder of Gumstone  
Soe that the honey being clarified you must mix the powder and incorporate  
ye altogether in a pannel and after they are stirred all many times throw  
another thin panele upon some dish or Loom, and to be taken in the  
morning fasting & a night after supper & some take it awaie after  
supper Dinner



This Book belongs to  
Andrew Fraser and



6  
632

---

Sp  
Eop



